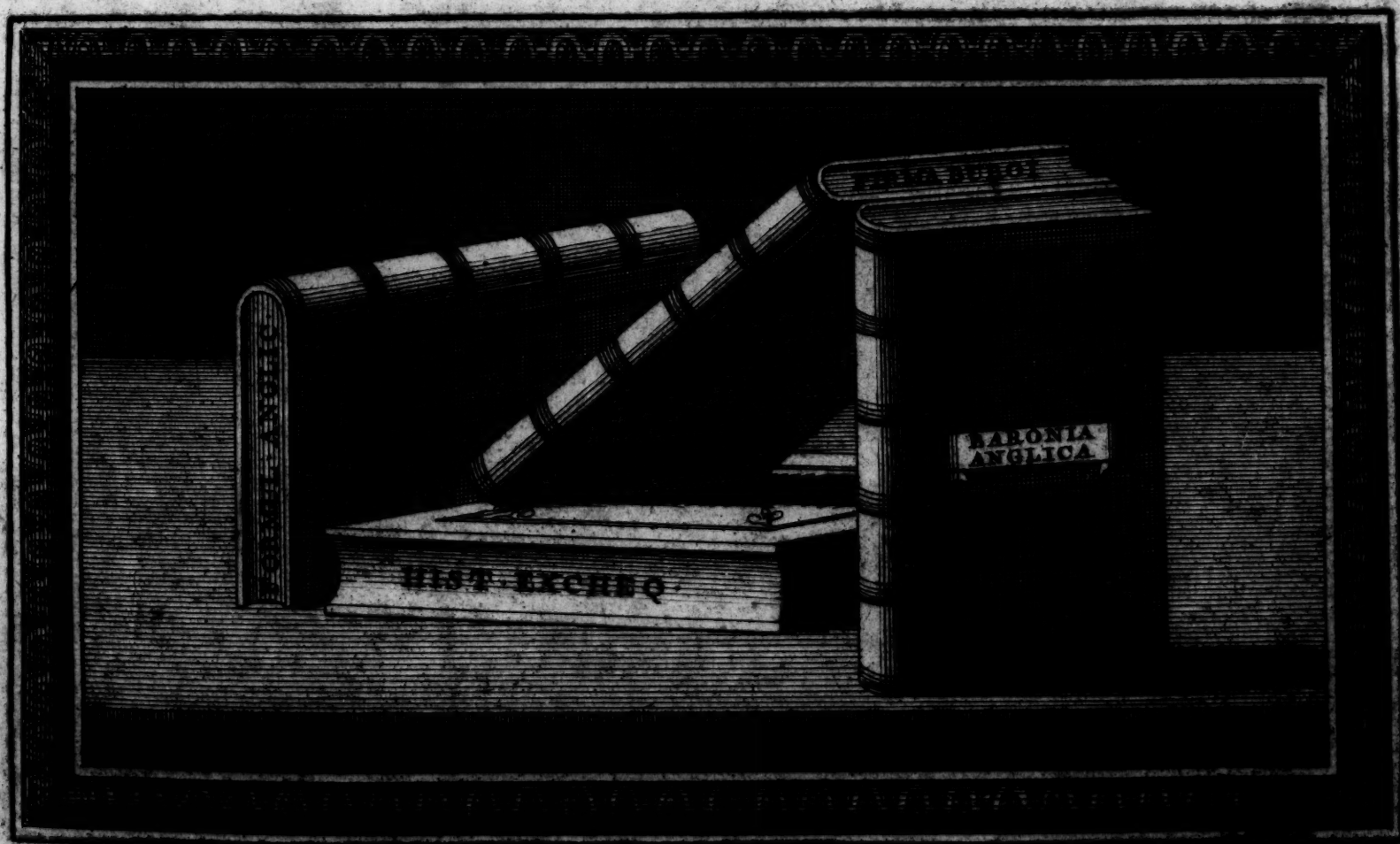


BARONIA ANGLICA.
A N
HISTORY
O F
LAND-HONORS
A N D
BARONIES,
A N D O F
TENURE in CAPITE.

Verified by RECORDS.

By *T H O M A S M A D O X* Esquire, *K*
Late His MAJESTIES Historiographer.

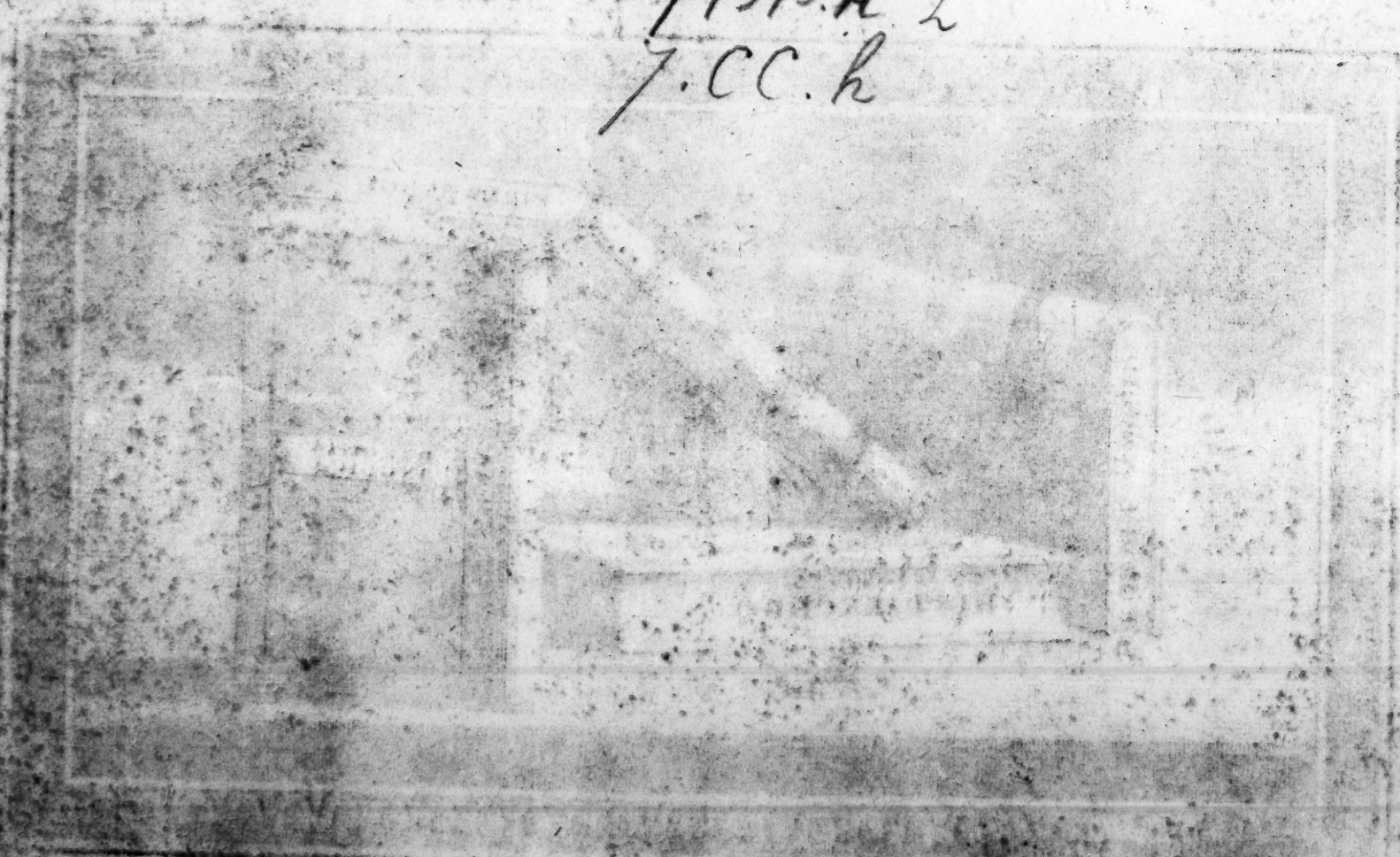


L O N D O N,
Printed for *ROBERT GOSLING*, at the *Crown and Mitre* against *Fetter-*
Lane, Fleetstreet. 1736.

THE HISTORY
OF THE
LANDS
AND
BARONIES
OF THE
COUNTY OF
DUBLIN



~~7.B.12~~ 2
7.CC.h



Printed by J. Smith, 17, Pall Mall, London.



Rotunda Camera in Turri Londoniæ ad veteres membranas.

HISTORY

OF

LAND-HONORS

AND

BARONIES, &c.

BOOK I.

CHAPTER I.

- | | |
|--|------------------------------|
| I. <i>A Plan of this Book.</i> | <i>the Nature of a Land-</i> |
| II, III, IV, V. <i>Some Preliminaries concerning</i> | <i>Honor or Land-Barony.</i> |
| B | VI. <i>That</i> |

- VI. *That if a Man would Land-Barony and a speak clearly about Baronies, he must constantly bear in mind the Difference between a Titular Barony.*
- VII. *Several Properties of a Land-Barony are enumerated.*

I.



IN this Book I intend to discourse upon these Three Principal Heads. I, Of *Land-Baronies*; copiously. II, Of *Titular Baronies* very briefly. III, Of *Feudal Tenure in Capite*.

II. In ancient times the word *Honor* usually signified the Lordship or Fee of an *Earl*; and the Lordship or Fee of a *Baron*. In process of time, *Honor* and *Barony* came to be used as words of the same import. The word *Barony* needeth no explanation. And in order to fix the meaning of the word *Honor*, in this Discourse we will all along take it in its extensive sense for a *Barony*. So that what shall be here said of an *Honor*, is also to be understood of a *Barony*. An *Honor* then, was the Fee or Seignury of an *Earl* or *Baron*; Relieving of the Crown of *England*. I say, Relieving of the Crown. For every *Honor* or *Barony* in *England* was at one Time or other Created by the King. Originally, or in its First Creation, it moved from the King Himself, the Chief Lord of the whole Realm; and could be holden immediately of no other Lord. For example. The King enfeoffed a Man of a Great Seignury in Land; to Hold to the person enfeoffed and his heirs, of the King and his heirs, by Baronial Service, to wit, by the Service of Twenty, Forty, Sixty Knights, or of such other number of Knights, either more or fewer, as the King by his Enfeoffment limited or appointed. But of these matters I shall have occasion to speak at large hereafter in this Volume.

III. In the ages next after the Conquest, when a Great Lord was enfeoffed by the King of a Large Seignury, such Seignury was called an *Honor*; as, the *Honor of Gloucester*, the *Honor of Wallingford*,

lingford, the *Honor of Lancaster*, the *Honor of Richmond*, and the like. It might be also called a *Barony*.

There were in *England* certain *Honors* which were often called by *Norman* or other *Foreign* Names, that is to say, sometimes by *English* and sometimes by the *Foreign* Name. This hapned when the same person was Lord of an *Honor* in *Normandy* or some other *Foreign* Countrey, and also of an *Honor* in *England*. For example. *William de Forz*, *Deforce*, or *De Fortibus*, was Lord of the *Honor of Albemarle* in *Normandy*. He was also Lord of Two *Honors* in *England*, to wit, the *Honor of Holderness*, and the *Honor of Skipton in Craven*. These *Honors* in *England* were sometimes called by the *Norman* Name, the *Honor of Albemarle*, or, the *Honor of the Earl of Albemarle*. In like manner, the Earl of *Britannie* was Lord of the *Honor of Britannie* in *France*, and also of the *Honor of Richmond* in *England*. The *Honor of Richmond* was sometimes called by the *Foreign* Name, the *Honor of Britannie*, or, the *Honor of the Earl of Britannie*. This serveth to explain the terms, *Honor of Albemarle in England*, *Honor Albemarlæ*, or, *Comitis Albemarlæ in Anglia*; *Honor Britannie*, or *Comitis Britannie in Anglia*, the *Honour of Britannie*, or, of the *Earl of Britannie in England*. Not that *Albemarle* or *Britannie* were in *England*; but that the same person respectively was Lord of each of the said *Honors* Abroad, and each of the said *Honors* in *England*. In like manner, the Earl of *Boulogne* or *Boloigne* had an *Honor* in the *Boulonois* in *France* (a). He had There a *Sedes Baronialis*. He had also an *Honor* and a *Baronial* Seat in *England*. His *Honor* in *England* was called *Honor Boloniæ* or *Comitis Boloniæ*. In brief the *Seigneur de Grentemeisnil* had an *Honor* in *Normandy*, called the *Honor of Grentemeisnil*. He had also an *Honor* or *Baronial* Fee in *England*. His *Honor* in *England* was styled *Honor* or *Baronia de Grentemeisnil*. The like may be said of the several *Honors* of the Earl of *Ou*, the Earl of *Moreton*, and others.

This was the manner of speaking used in *England*, in those times when the Lands of the *English* and of the *Normans* were Common, that is, when the *English* held their Lands in *Normandy*,

(a) In Old times, the *Boullenois* parts of *Normandy*. *Berault Coust. de*
and other territories were taken to be *Norm. in quarto, p 5.*

and the *Normans* their Lands in *England*. This Community of Lands between the *English* and the *Normans* began at the time of the *Conquest*, and lasted till the reign of K *John*. After K *John* had lost *Normandy*, he issued a general Proclamation or Precept to Disseise all the *Normans* of their Lands and Rents in *England*. Which Precept was effectually put in execution. As appeareth in the case of *Stephen de Clafford* (b), the Abbess of *Preaux* (c), and in other instances. And as the King of *England* disseised the *Normans* of their Lands in *England*: So the King of *France* disseised the *English* of their Lands in *Normandy*. However, whilst *England* and *France* were upon these terms with each other, the King of *England* made several Grants or Feofments under his Great Seal to his own Subjects or others, and his Subjects made many contracts with one another about Lands and Rents, just as if they expected *Normandy* would soon be recovered and reunited to the Crown of *England*; as in the case of *Geofrey de Sachevill* (d), *Robert Marmium*, *Margaret* Countess of *Win-*

(b) Stephanus de Clafford debet v marcas, pro habenda Inquisitione, utrum ipse cepit ad firmam terram de Clafford, quam habuit ad firmam de Ricardo de Harecurt, & utrum invenit in terra illa aliquod instauramentum vel aliqua catalla necne; & si ipsam instauravit de suo proprio ut dicitur; & si Hugo de Nevilla quando saisivit terram illam occasione Præcepti Regis quod habuit de Normanis dissaisiendis, saisivit catalla sua & averia quæ in ea invenit. *Mag. Rot. 6 Job. Rot. 10. b. tit. Sudhantescira. Nova oblata.*

(c) Nova Oblata. Abbatissa de Prætellis debet j Palefridum, pro habenda terra, & redditu suo, unde dissaisita fuit occasione generalis præcepti: *Mag. Rot. 8 Job. Rot. 18. b. tit. Wiltesira.*

(d) Galfridus de Sachevill debet dimidiam marcam, ut scribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Ela mater sua concessit eidem totam dotem suam quam habuit de Jordano de Sachevill priore marito suo in Anglia, scilicet in Ber-

cholt & alibi in Anglia, & in Normannia, scilicet in Anevill & alibi, rentis sibi quatuor marcatis redditus in Bercholt, scilicet de Molendino de novo ponte xxx solidos per manus Vavafuri, de Algaro de la Milende v solidos, & de terra Vavafuri j libram piperis, & de Roberto Novo homine vj solidos, & de Relicta Godeboldi vj solidos, & de Willelmo Fabro iijor solidos, & de Willelmo Gubiun ij solidos, per manus prænominatorum, cum omnibus servitiis de eisdem terris provenientibus; Et quod si forte contingat quod ipse G in fata concedat, tota dos sua in Bercholt in Anglia ad illam E integre revertetur; & quod ipse G concessit ei Molendina sua in Bures, & id quod suum est in Bercholt, pro tota dote sua in Normannia, post mortem suam, si ipse G ante ipsam moriatur. Et quod si forte contigerit quod hæredes præfati G non possint ei warantizare prænominata molendina, tota dos sua in Normannia ad eam plene revertetur.

chester,

CHAP. I. Of LAND-BARONIES.

5

chester, (e) and others. But in fact, there never was a durable Reunion of *Normandy* to *England*, from that time to this Day.

IV. In ancient times, a Baronial Estate was wont to be called by several names nearly of the same import, to wit, *Honor*, *Baronia*, *Terra*, *Feodum*; and sometimes, but seldom, *Tenementum*. The Baronial Seignury of an Earl or other Great Baron was commonly called an *Honor*; as well whilst it was vested in such Earl or Baron, as afterwards when it became vested in the Crown. We meet with the Barony of *Adam de Port* (f), the *Terra* of Earl *Simon* of the *Honor* of *Huntedon* and *Gant* (g), the *Feodum* of *Wahull* (h), the *Tenementum* of several Barons (i). But manifold Proofs of these Things may be found in this Book, and in the *History of the Exchequer* (k).

V. A *Land-Honor* or Barony is so called, because it was annexed and united to Land. It was bounded by a determinate extent of ground; like as a Manor Liberty or Ferme was bounded. Thus Cattel was said to be driven out of one Barony into another. In the twentieth year of K *Edward I*, it was Found by an enquest of Jurours, that *Alice de Seynmor* drove several head of Cattel belonging to *Margery de Monselowe* into another Barony; so that *Margery* was deprived of her Waynage for Forty days (l). *Moreover.*

(e) *Hist. Excheq.* p 206. col. 1 & 2.

(f) De Scutagio Pictaviæ Feodum Willelmi de Braiosa de Brechenio debet j marcam, de eodem. Rogerus de Clifford [debet] vij marcas, de eodem, de feodo Roberti de Ewias. Baronia Adæ de Port de Kinton [debet] xxxj l & iiij s, de eodem. Honor de Radenour Willelmi de Braiosa [debet] xx s & ij d, de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 4 *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 14 b. m. Herefordscira in Wallia.

(g) Terra Comitum Simonis de Honore de Huntendon & de Gant. *Mag. Rot.* 31 *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 4. b.

Terra Comitum Legercestriæ. Terra Willelmi de Vesci. Terra Radulphi de Cangi. &c. *Hist. Exch.* p 203. col. 2. & p 204. col. 1 & 2.

(h) North[amptshire]. — De Thoma

Wale pro diversis feodis Militum in Cotesbrok, cum Sede Abbatie de Pippe- well, de feodo de Wahull —. *Plac. coram Baron.* 25 *Edw.* 3. *Rot.* 57.

(i) Idem Vicecomes r c de Feodis Baronum & Militum qui de Rege tenent in capite in Baillia sua, qui Cartas de Tenemento suo Regi non miserunt; scilicet de xx marcis de feodo Comitum Albemarle —. *Hist. Excheq.* p 403. r. sub anno 14 *Hen.* 2.

(k) *Hist. Exch. ch.* 10. p 203, 204, & passim.

(l) Convictum est per Juratam in quam Alicia de Seynmor se posuit, quod eadem Alicia sepes Margeria de Monselowe in Monselowe fregit, & arbores crescentes in gardino suo & Jutulas [or Juculas] succidere fecit & asportare; Ad dampnum ipsius Margeria

over. In the eight and twentieth year of K *Henry III*, it is said in the Kings Writ, that according to the Assise of the Exchequer, and the Custom of the Realm, the King might betake him to the Baronie of a Bishop, if at the Kings command, the Bishop did not distrain the Clerks of his Diocese, to pay to the King the debts which they owed him. And it was done accordingly, in the cases of the Bishops of *Exeter* and *Saresbury* (*m*). In the forty-fifth year of K *Henry III*, the Bishop of *Norwich* was commanded by a Writ of the *Exchequer*, to distrain *Roger de Weylaund* by his Ecclesiastical Benefices, to appear and answer in the *Exchequer*. And if the Bishop did not cause *Roger* to appear at the *Exchequer* accord-

geriæ quatuor solidorum; Et quod eadem Alicia cepit decem boves & unum averium ipsius Margeriæ in Monfelowe, & eos fugar[e] fecit usque in aliam Baroniam; Ita quod de waynag[i]o suo fuit impedita per quadraginta dies; ad dampnum ipsius Margeriæ decem solidorum; Et quod eadem Alicia distrinxit prædictam Margeriam per averia carucæ suæ, & per oves suas, pro quodam amerciamiento trium solidorum, ad quos ipsa Margeria fuit amerciata in Curia ipsius Aliciæ, ad dampnum ipsius Margeriæ quadraginta denariorum, & contra Statutum. Convictum est etiam per eandem Juratam, in quam eadem Alicia & Ricardus de Grymynhull Ballivus ipsius Aliciæ se posuerunt, quod iidem Alicia & Rogerus maliciose procuraverunt [per] plures homines de patria illa, ipsam Margeriam in Curia ipsius Aliciæ implacitari, ad dampnum ipsius Margeriæ, & contra Statutum. Convictum est per eandem Juratam, in quam Robertus de Monfelowe se posuit, quod cum idem Robertus fuisset de consilio prædictæ Margeriæ, esculenta & poculenta de ipsa capiend[o], idem Robertus se attornavit prædictæ Aliciæ adversariæ ipsius Margeriæ, consilium suum discooperiend[o], & consilium eidem Aliciæ contra ipsam Mar-

geriam impendendo. Et ideo consideratum est] quod prædicta Margeria recuperet dampna sua versus prædictam Aliciam: Quæ taxantur ad Centum solidos. Et prædicti Alicia Robertus & Ricardus committantur gayolæ. Postea prædicta Alicia finem fecit pro quadraginta solidis; Richard *Fined in Lxs, and Robert in xl s; and Found pledges. Plac. de Juratis & Assis in Com. Salopiæ, Mich. 20 Edw. 1. Rot. 32. b.*

(*m*) Devon. Rex Vicecomiti. Pluries mandavimus per Litteras W Exoniensi Episcopo, quod distringeret Johannem Wak per ecclesiasticum beneficium, ad reddendum nobis xl l, quas nobis debet pro habenda gratia; eo quod dictus Johannes non habet laicum feodum per quod possit ad hoc distringi. Et quia dictus Episcopus mandatum nostrum non est executus, tibi præcipimus quod de catallis prædicti Episcopi in balliva tua facias prædictas xl l; Ita quod eas habeas ad scaccarium nostrum in Craistino —, per aliquem de tuis. Quia per assisam scaccarii nostri, & consuetudinem regni nostri, possumus nos capere ad Baroniam suam, cum ad mandatum nostrum non distringit Clericos Episcopatus sui, ad debita in quibus nobis tenentur nobis reddenda. Et distingas

CHAP. I. Of LAND-BARONIES.

7

accordingly, the King would betake himself to the Bishops Barony (*n*).

VI. In the modern times, men have generally spoken with great confusion and uncertainty concerning *Honors*. The Word hath been strangely tossed about amongst the Lawyers, for want of a distinct notion concerning the thing.

In this instant Century the subject of Barony hath been very much tortured in Pamphlets and Frivolous books: Books beneath Mr *Selden's* Fame for Learning, and especially beneath the Dignity of the Subject.

But this is a light matter. There is much confused and indistinct Discourse upon this subject contained even in the Law-books.

One cause of that confused way of speaking seems to have been this.

gas prædictum Episcopum, quod venire facias coram prædictis Baronibus ad eundem diem aliquem de suis, qui nobis possit respondere de carucag[i]o terrarum suarum quod nobis debet, sicut nobis constat per rotulos Scaccarii nostri. Et habeas —. *Communia* 28 *Hen. 3. Rot. 10. b.*

Episcopo Exoniensi. Rex eidem. Quia Johannes Wak non habet laicum feodum, per quod possit distringi —; Vobis mandamus, sicut pluries, quod distringatis ipsum per ecclesiasticum beneficium, ad reddendum nobis prædictum debitum —; Alioquin sciatis quod præceperimus Vicecomiti Devonæ, quod illud capiat de Baronia vestra. Teste &c. *Communia* 28 *Hen. 3. Rot. 7. a.*

Episcopo Sar[esburiensi]. — *the like Writ* mutatis mutandis. — ne pro defectu sui Rex capere debeat ad Baroniam suam —. *Ib. Rot. 9. a.*

(*n*) Norfolcia, Suffolcia. Thomas de Weylaund unus executorum testamenti Johannis de Weylaund attach[iatus] ad respondendum Alano Burnel, unacum Galfr[ido] de Buteringe & Rogero de Weylaund coexecutoribus suis de quater xx & x Marcis, quas idem Johannes ei debuit pro terra ej vendita, Venit &

dixit quod nunquam intromisit se de administratione bonorum & catallorum prædicti Johannis; & de hoc ponit se in inquisitionem patriæ. Et Alanus dicit, quod intromisit se; & de hoc petit patriam. Fiat Inquisitio in pleno Comitatu &c. Et Vicecomes habeat Inquisitionem hic a die Sancti Johannis Baptiste in xv dies &c. Et si venerit siue non, procedat judicium &c. Et prædictus Galfridus per Attornatum suum concessit, quod intromisit se de prædictis bonis &c. Ideo datus ei dies prædictus &c. Et mandatum est Episcopo Norwych[iæ] sicut pluries quod distr[ingat] Rogerum de Weylaund per beneficia ecclesiastica, quod sit hic ad eundem diem. Et nisi eum tunc habeat hic, capietur ad Baroniam &c. Mandatum est Vicecomiti & Episcopo &c. Ad quem diem Vicecomes misit Inquisitionem. In qua continetur, quod prædictus Thomas nichil se intromisit de executione testamenti ipsius Johannis facienda, post mortem ejusdem Johannis &c. Et ideo cons[ideratum] est quod ipse recedat inde sine die; & alii executores testamenti prædicti Johannis respondeant eidem Alano, de prædictis quater xx & x marcis &c. Iterum mandatum est Episcopo,

this. Men have been too apt to forget the difference between *Land-Honors* and *Titular Honors*; and to attribute some of the properties of *Titular Honors* to *Land-Honors*, and of *Land-Honors* to *Titular Honors*.

Honors of Ampthill &c. erected.

IN the reign of K *Henry VIII*, some men seem to have thought an *Honor* was onely an illustrious Manour or Lordship, or several Manours united, having one Capital Seat. Thus certain Manours belonging to the Crown were Then created *Honors*, or adorned with That title; as if thereby they were made more Noble. The Kings Manour of *Ampthill* with its members and appurtenances, was by Act of Parliament erected into an *Honor*; in order to make it the more Sumptuous and Princely (o). In like fashion the Kings Manour of *Hampton Court* was made an *Honor* (p). And for the like reason of Splendour, the Manour of *Grafton*

piscopo, quod distringat Rogerum de Weylaund &c. quod habeat eum hic in Octabis Sancti Michaëlis. Et nisi; Rex capiet ad Baroniam &c. Rot. Placitorum Scaccarii 45 Hen. 3. Rot. 10. b.

(o) An Act touching the Honor of Ampthill.

Considering that the Kings most excellent Majestie mindeth and intendeth, by the grace of God, to erect build and edifie upon his Graces Manour of Ampthil in the Countie of Bedford, sumptuous stately beautifull and Princely buildings—. It seemeth therefore very behovefull expedient and requisit, that not alonely —, but also ought of all conveniencie in reason to be ornated and set forth with the name and title of an Honour, thereby insinuating and declaring that the thing shal be no lesse honorable and princely in rich and faire possessions, then stately and commodious as well in things of pleasure, as in sumptuous and costly buildings.

Wherefore be it enacted —. Statut. 33 Hen. 8 cap. 37. Sect. 1. typis Nortoni & Billi 1618.

(p) An Act whereby the Kings Mannor of Hampton Court is made an Honour, and a New Chase thereto belonging.

Forasmuch as it hath pleased the King our most excellent and most dread soveraigne Lord, of late to erect build and make a goodly sumptuous beautifull and Princely Mannor, decent and convenient for a King, and the same hath ornated with Parks gardens orchards, and other things of great commoditie and pleasure thereunto adjoining, meet and pertinent to his royall Majestie —. Section 1.

— And that the same Mannor of Hampton Court, together with all other the said Manors lands tenements, and other the premisses above rehearsed and specified, so united and annexed to the same Mannor of Hampton Court, shall from henceforth be named

ton was also erected into an *Honor*, in the same reign (q). From these three instances it appeareth, that the true nature of an *Honor* was not distinctly understood or duly regarded by him that penned those Acts. For observe, if you please. The Manour of *Hampton-court*, by force of one of these Acts is made and declared to be an *Honor*; viz. It shall be styled an *Honor*: It shall be composed of several Manours united together: And it shall have a Capital Seat, to wit, the Manour of *Hampton-court*. What operation then hath this Statute. It hath this operation. By It *Hampton-Court* is made an *Honor* in name. It hath been ever since and must be hereafter called an *Honor*. Besides that, it is made an *Honor* in some particulars of Resemblance; to wit, as it is now composed of several Manours combined, and hath a Capital Seat. Thus it hath gained some of the properties of an *Honor*. In truth, it is made an *Honor* of a New species; such a one as never was, I think, in *England* before the reign of K *Henry VIII*. For let it be considered. The essential and distinguishing property of an *Honor* vested in the King was to be a *Barony escheated*. If *Hampton-Court* which was not an *Escheat* or *Barony escheated*, before the making of the Act, it was not *Escheat* or *Barony escheated*, after the making of the Act, or by vertue of it. If it was not in fact an *Escheat*, an Act of Parliament could not alter the nature of it, and make it an *Escheat*.

A Manour, of which the King was seised in demeane as his primeval inheritance, and which never was in the tenure of a Feudatary, was not wont to be called an *Honor*.

These Statutes were founded in great measure upon this fancy, that a Manour or Estate was made more Noble or splendid by being titled an *Honour*. For I cannot see how a Royal Manour, which was part of the Kings Original Patrimony, could be made more Noble by bearing the Baronial title of an *Honour*. Moreover; if a Manour or Estate vested in the Crown never was a Barony or the Capital Seat of a Barony, it could not be an *Honor* properly speaking. If it was part of the Kings Original Inheritance;

med called accepted and taken the Honor of Hampton Court; And that the said Mannor of Hampton Court shall from henceforth be the chiefe and ca-

pitall place and part of the said honor of Hampton Court. Statut. 31 Hen. 8. cap. 5. Sect. 1 & 3.

(q) Statut. 33 Hen. 8. cap. 38. Sect. 1.

tance; if it never was aforetime vested in an Earl or Baron, and did not come to the Crown by Escheat; it was not properly an *Honor*. It might indeed be created an *Honor*, or rather a Nominal *Honor*. But such Creation could not alter the nature of it, or make it to be an *Honor* in fact; that is to say, it would not make it a Baronial estate if it never was one, nor an Escheat if it never was one.

The abovenamed *Honors* of *Amptbil*, *Hampton-Court* and *Grafton* were the First *Land-Honors* that ever were created or erected by Statute; and probably will be the Last.

For proof of this point the following case may suffice instead of many.

Lady Gerards case, a^o 7^o Will. 3.

IN the Seventh year of K *William III*, a Cause pended in the Court of *Kings Bench* relating to the Lord *Gerards* Barony. The main question was, Whether the Lord *Gerards* Widow should be endowed of the *Chief Mansion* or *Seat* of her deceased Husband. The Counsel against her alleged that she should not; For by the Law of *England*, said they, the Widow of a Baron shall not have Dower of the *Caput Baronie* which was her Lords. They took his *Chief Dwelling-house* or *Seat* to be his *Caput Baronie*. This question was debated in open Court; and no Judgment is here given (r). But in this case, the Counsel argue in a confused manner. They mix or unite opposite ideas. They attribute to *Land-baronies* the properties of *Titular baronies*, and to *Titular baronies* the properties of *Land-baronies*. They did not duely consider, that the terms *Caput Baronie*, *Head* or *Capital Seat* of a Barony, were not applicable to a *Titular Barony*, but to a *Land-Barony* only. When therefore it is said in the Ancient Law, That the Widow of a Baron shall not have Dower out of the *Caput Baronie* of her late Husband, manifestly That is to be understood onely of *Land-Honors* or *Baronies*, and not of *Titular Baronies*; that is to say, of *Baronies* by *Tenure*, which were created by *Fesment*, and not of *Baronies* consisting barely in *Title*.
The

(r) *Lady Gerards case*, *Modern Rep.* Part v. p 64, 65, 66.

CHAP. I. Of LAND-BARONIES.

11

The Lord *Gerards* was purely a Titular Barony. And Titular Baronies have no *Caput Baronie* belonging to them. Wherefore I do humbly apprehend, that in the case just above mentioned, the Counsel disputed and laboured about a Shadow.

VII. An *Honor* vested in the Crown was in its nature an *Escheat*, a *Barony escheated* to the Sovereign. A Manour or Lordship which was part of the original Inheritance of the Crown, was not wont to be called an *Honor*, nor could properly be so called. For in regard an *Honor* was a *Barony*; no Manour or Land that was part of the original Inheritance of the Crown was or could be a *Barony*.

But a Manour or Lordship which never had been vested in some Earl or Baron was not (for ought that I know) wont to be called an *Honor*. In truth it could not properly be so called. For an *Honor* was a Great Barony. But a Manour which was part of the Ancient and Original Inheritance of the Crown could not be called an *Honor*, because it never was a Barony, or, in the seifine of an Earl or Baron. An *Honor* vested in the Crown was in truth a Barony escheated.

In old times *Escheats* and *Honors* are often joined together, as agreeing in sense and signification.

An Old Roll of the one and thirtieth year of K *Henry II*, extant in the Exchequer, is entituled *Rotulus de Honoribus*; and containeth an account of divers *Honors* and *Escheats* (s).

Honors and *Escheats* are joined together in the Great Charter of K *John* and That of K *Henry III*; and in other Records (t).

An *Honor* at one time or other must have been the *Fee* of an Earl or Baron. Whilst it was vested in an Earl it was called an *Honor*.

Afterwards whilst it was vested in the Crown by *Escheat* it was likewise called an *Honor*.

The same if it was vested in the King by right of Wardship.

An *Honor* in the Kings hand was an *Escheat* or Wardship.

When an *Honor* was in the Kings hand, either by *Escheat* or Wardship,

(s) *Ex ipso autographo in archivo Rememoratoris Thesaurarij.*

(t) *Hist. Exch. p 449. col. 1. q. sub anno 31 Hen. 2. & ib. col. 2. r & s. ad ann. 34 Edw. 1.*

Cornubia. — tenebantur de Eschaetis & Honoribus in manu ejusdem Patris —. *Mich. Brevia Returnab. 1 Edw. 2. Rot. 87. b.*

Wardship, the King by his Prerogative, held it *in Dominio*, or *tanquam in Dominio*.

The Sherif of *Hanteshire* was charged with a Debt of xxs to K *Henry II*; it was to be required of the Kings Demeane, to wit, of the *Honor* of *Richard de Hay* (u).

When a Great Seignury holden of the King *in Capite* devolved to the Crown by Escheat, it straitway became vested in the King in the same plight, to many purposes, as it was Before vested in the Tenant *in Capite*; that is to say, if such Seignury was an *Honor* or *Barony*.

All the while these *Honors* rested in the Crown, great care was taken, by the Kings Officers of his Revenue in the ancient times, to distinguish between the Kings primordial Inheritance and these *Honors* or Escheats.

It was of importance to the Crown, and it was of importance to the Tenants in Chivalry, who held land of these *Honors*, to have That distinction kept-up. For Example. When the *Honor* of *Gloucester* devolved to the Crown by Escheat, *John de Torington* a Tenant in Chivalry holding of the King as of That *Honor*, was not bound to Do Personal Service in the Kings Army. If he paid Escuage for the Army, it sufficed. Whereas if he had held of the King *ut de Corona*, that is, as of the Kings primeval Inheritance, he would have been obliged to do Personal Service in the Kings Army [or in a Castle]; and paying of Escuage would not suffice without the King's express acceptance.

When the Earl of *Gloucesters* Barony was vested in the King by Escheat, *John de Torington* became Tenant *in Capite* to the King. Before, the Earl of *Gloucester* was his immediate Lord, and he the Earls Tenant *in capite* or *sine medio*. As soon as the Earls Barony was united to the Crown, the Earl being *sublatus e medio*, the King became *Johns* immediate Lord, and *John* the King's immediate Tenant, or Tenant *in Capite*. But Then, the Earls Barony or Honor became, by escheating, united to the Crown in the same plight, to some purposes, in which it was lately vested in the Earl.

And

(u) Idem Vicecomes debet xxs de dimidio hundredo de Fiskenden, quia recep[it] hominem ad Juratam qui non erat de Hundredo; qui remanent su-

per Dominium Regis de Hon[ore] Ricardi de Haia. Mag. Rot. 30 Hen. 2. Rot. 6. b. Sudhantescira.

And as to those purposes, the Chevalerian Tenants of the Earl continued Chevalerian Tenants to the King, in the same plight or manner of Holding, as they stood-in to the Earl. For Example.

Whilst the Earl of *Gloucester* was living, *John de Torinton* and others, who were Chevalerian Tenants to the Earl, were not answerable, for their Services in the Kings Army, to the King, but to the Earl who was their immediate Lord. The Earl who was immediate Tenant to the King, was answerable to the King for all the Knights Fees pertaining to his *Honor*; and his Knights, holding those Fees, to him. The Earl was bound to Do Personal Service in the Kings Army, and to Find so many Knights as his *Honor* was charged with.

If the Earl Fined to the King to be excused Doing Personal Service in the Army, to wit, under the terms, *Ne transfretet, pro Passagio, pro licentia remanendi ab exercitu*, or the like; his Knights were to help to acquitt him towards the King of that Fine, by paying each-one his afferant part of it to the Earl.

If the Earl paid Escuage to the King, then his Knights were to pay Escuage to Him, each Knight according to the number of his Fees.

Many of the privileges and preeminencies belonging to Baronage were, as it seemeth, founded on the ancient Barony by Tenure.

Peerage.

Peerage was the state or condition of a Peer. It consisted chiefly in That relation which the Barons or Peers of the *Kings Court* bare to one another. Baronial Tenure or Creation were the Foundation of Peerage. For when a man was either feft in Barony, or was created a Baron or Earl, he was *ipso facto* a Peer, one of the *Pares Curie Regis*.

In the Year 1293, *Adolph* King of the *Romans* judicially Decreed, That if a Lord of Fees was invaded by his Vassal or Feudatary in a hostile manner, before the Vassal had surrendered his Fee to his Lord, he should stand to the Judgment of his Com-

E

peers

peers or Convassals concerning such Invasion (*w*). But I conceive this Decree was but an affirmance of the Feudal law in that point, as it stood in force in *Germany* and other Countries of *Europe*, long before the days of *Adolph* King of the *Romans*.

Cujacius saith, the *Pares Curtis* were *Convassals*, holding Fees of the same Lord. And in That he saith true. He adds, that these *Pares Curtis* were sometimes styled *Pares Curia* (*x*). But I conceive there was no occasion to add *Sometimes*. Because it looks like making a Distinction where there is no Difference. *Curtis* signifieth *Court*, and so doth *Curia*. The Words bear the same meaning; save that *Curtis* was a word used most in the Older Feudal ages, and *Curia* a word used most in the Subsequent Feudal ages. The *English* nation, and (I think) the *French* nation too, have been wont to use the word *Curia* most frequently.

In the Feudal dialect, when we speak of *Peers*, *Curia* is always understood, though it be not expressed. For example. By *Pares Angliæ* we mean *Pares Curia Regis Angliæ*: and by *Pares Franciæ*, *Pares Curia Regis Franciæ*.

Commoners were also Peers to one another. In the *Great Charter* of *K John*, it is said, "Let no free man be taken or imprisoned, or disseised, or outlawed, or banished, or any way destroyed, nor will we pass upon him, otherwise than by the lawful judgment of his Peers, or by the law of the Land (*y*)". In like manner,

(*w*) Nos Adolphus Dei gratia Romanorum rex augustus. Ad universorum notitiam volumus pervenire, quod anno Domini MCCXCIII, tertia post diem annuntiationis B Mariæ Virginis, nobis apud Oppeingheim pro tribunali sedentibus, per sententiam est obtentum, quod dominus aliquorum feudorum invasus hostiliter a vassallo vel feodatario, antequam feoda reporteret ad manus domini, præfixo die & loco invasori in præsentia comparium & convassallorum suorum stabit contentus sententia quam ii super invasione hujusmodi duxerint proferendam. *Thesaur. Anecdotorum Marteni & Du-*

randi Virorum cl. Tom. I. col. 1255.

(*x*) Sunt autem Pares Curtis, qui & Pares Curia dicuntur nonnunquam & Pares Domus, Convassalli, qui ab eodem Domino eademve Domo feuda tenent. *Cujacii Comment. in Lib. I. de Feudis, tit. I. p 18.*

(*y*) Nullus liber Homo capiatur vel imprisonetur, aut disseisatur, aut utlagetur, aut exuletur, aut aliquo modo destruatur, nec super eum ibimus, nec super eum mittemus, nisi per legale judicium parium suorum, vel per legem terræ. *Mag. Charta autographa Regis Joh. in Bibl. Cott. Augustus 11, p 104.*

manner, the *Great Charter* of K *Henry III*, saith, “No free Man
“shall be taken and imprisoned, or disseised of his Freehold, or
“of his Liberties or Free customs, or be outlawed banished or
“any way destroyed, and that the King will not Pass upon him,
“unless by the legal judgment of his Peers, or by the law of the
“Land (z)”.
2

But there was a great Difference between these *Commoner-Peers* and the *Baronial Peers*. It was not needful, that the *Commoners* should be Feudataries of the same Lord, or Peers of the Court of the same Lord; and generally they were not so. Wherefore they were not properly *Pares Curtis* or *Curia*. But as *Commoners* they were deemed persons of the same Rank. And so were Peers rather by way of Resemblance than in reality.

Xenophon in his *Institution of a Prince* entituled *Κυροπαιδεία*, relateth, that in *Persia* in the days of *Cyrus*, there was an Order of Noblemen called *ὁμότιμοι*, *Homotimoi*, *Pares* or *Æquales*, *Peers*. “But several of the *Homotimoi* (saith he) came-forth, who were
“never went to march [into the Field]; and again, These *Homotimoi*, being few, do easily rule the other *Persians* though
“many (a)”.
3

But I would not encourage any man to believe, that Feudal Customs or Manners prevailed either amongst the *Persians* or the *Greeks* in the days of *Xenophon*; or that there was then in either of those Countries, a Rank of Men who might be likened to the *Pares Curtis* or *Curia*, known amongst the Feudists.

Likewise, amongst the *Romans*, towards the declension of That Empire, there was a Superiour rank of men called *Patricii*.

Mr Selden of Famous memory speaks as if he thought *Patricii* and *Pares* were cognate. He joins these Two together, as words of the same or like meaning (b). But in this case *Mr Selden* seems
to

(z) Nullus liber Homo capiatur & imprisonetur, aut disseisiat de libero tenemento suo, vel libertatibus vel liberis consuetudinibus suis, aut utlagetur, aut exulet, aut aliquo modo destruat, nec super eum ibimus, nec super eum mittemus, nisi per legale iudicium parium suorum, vel per legem terræ. *Magna Charta Regis Hen.*

3. recitata & confirmata ab Edw. I. Rege; quæ extat in archivo S Petri Westmonasterii.

(a) Ἄλλοι δὲ καὶ τὸ ἐδεπώποτε ἐξελεῖν τῶν προσέρχοντ' ὁμοτίμων —. ὀλίγοι ὄντες ἔτι οἱ ὁμότιμοι καλέμενοι, πολλῶν ὄντων τ' ἄλλων Περσῶν ῥαδίως ἄρχουσιν. *Xenoph. Cyropæd. L 2. Sect. 1.*

(b) So they do both in France, with us,

to speak unadvisedly. The whole Body of the *Feudists* are against him. His notion is expressly rejected by *Cujacius* (c).

Sir *Robert Cotton*, in his *Posthuma* or *Remains*, hath a little Tract, entituled, "That the Kings of England have been pleased
" usually to consult with their *Peers* in the Great Council, and
" Commons in Parliament, of Marriage Peace and War (d).

Here *Sir Robert* speaks uncautiously; in calling the Lords the *Kings Peers*. For Subjects, either Lords or others, cannot be Peers to their Sovereign. It is a repugnancy, to suppose the same person to be a *Sovereign*, and at the same time an *Equal*. Of this opinion is *Duarenus* (e), and others (f).

I speak now of the Peerage of *France* in its most ancient state, before the *Twelve Peers* were instituted There. Before That institution, the Peerage of *France* and That of *England* seem to have been very like to each other; that is to say, in each of those Two Kingdoms their Peerage was founded in their Baronage, and consisted in the relation they bare to one another as Peers of their Kings Court. In *France* they called the Peerage *Pairie* (g).

But in *France* for many years past, when they speak of *Pairie*, *Peerage*, they most commonly mean the *Pairie* of the said Twelve *Peers*. The lustre of which *Pairie* hath eclipsed and obscured the ancient *Pairie* of the Baronage of *France*.

In

us, and elsewhere, well interpret the Persian *ἐμώριμοι*, as if you should say compagnons en honneur. Some, and those of no small note, have thought that the French name of Pairs came out of Patrices or Patricii, which indeed were of like dignitie in the Declining Empire, and first instituted (farre different from those occurring in the elder Roman storie) by Constantine the Great. [Mr Selden addeth much other confused matter. And so he ends this Chapter thus]. But of Peers and Patrices thus much. *Seldens Titles of Honor*, in quarto, p 350, 351. edit. A D 1614.

(c) Sunt autem Pares Curtis convallii. Non quasi Patricij, ut volunt ignari feudorum. *Cujac. Comment. in*

Lib. 1. de Feudis, tit. 1. p 18.

(d) *Cottoni Posthuma, Tract. 2.*

(e) *Duarenus in consuetudines feudorum, cap. 20. Sect. 1. cited in Hist. Excheq. p 3. col. 2.*

(f) Ils [viz. les pairs de France] furent appelez pairs, pour estre entre eux pareils, non avec le roy, ce qui est clairement escrit en l'arrest donné contre le comte de Flandres au parlement de la Toussaincts, l'an mil deux cens quatre vingts & quinze. Et soit en entendu qu'il y a parité quant a la dignité de pairie, & que l'un n'a plus de voix & opinion que l'autre. *Memoires de J Du Tillet liv. 2. p 208.*

(g) *Journal de Palais, Tom. 1. p 38 & seqq.*

In relation to the Twelve Peers of *France*; there is diversity of opinion concerning the time of their first institution, and other circumstances or questions relating to them. About which, it is not needful for me to enquire. The Discussion of That must be left to the Learned Gentlemen of the Law in the Renowned Kingdom of *France*; who are best able to discuss and settle this point. In the mean time, the *English* Reader may, if he pleaseth, consult Messires de *Mezeray* (b), *Du Tillet* (i), and others, upon this head.

The following properties were incident to an *Honor*, and inseparable from it.

A Castle was the Caput Baronie.

AN *Honor* had a Capital Seat. That Manor or Seat was called *Caput Honoris* or *Baronie*. It was commonly a Castle.

Caput Honoris.

IN the Second year of the reign of K *John* a doubt arose concerning a Knights Fee in *Eaton*. *Elias Croc* prayed he might have the Judgment of the Kings Court, Whether his Father *Matthew* could alien That Fee to his Younger Brother Uncle of *Elias*, in regard it was a Barony, and the *Caput Honoris* (k). Not that it was an entire Barony of it self. For one Knights Fee would not amount to a Barony. But that it was a Barony, to wit, a Baronial Fee; not barely a Knights Fee. As if he had said, Inasmuch as the said Fee is Baronial; and not onely so, but even the Capital Seat of the *Honor* or Barony.

It is to be remembred, that a City or Town could not be the *Head* of a *Barony*. When a Town was Part of a Barony, it was only

(b) *Abregé Chronol. Tom. 1. p. 364, 365, edit. 1668.*

(i) *Memoires, liv. 2. p. 208, 209, 210 & seqq.*

(k) *Elyas Croc debet xxx marcas & 1 palefridum, pro habenda inquisitione de feodo 1 Militis in Eaton, utrum scilicet Matthæus Croc pater ip-*

fius tenuerit illud feodum de Rege in Capite in Dominico suo, & pro habendo Judicio Curie Regis, an Pater ejus illud feodum dare potuit fratri suo juniore Avunculo ipsius Elyæ in hæreditatem, defuncto feodum illud est Baronia, & caput illius Honoris. Mag. Rot. 2 Job. Rot. 11. b. tit. Wiltescira.

only Part of the Demeanes of the Barony. But if there was a Castle There, the Castle was usually the *Head* of the *Barony*. The Castle belonging to the Barony was an Honorary part of the Barony: the Town belonging to the Barony a Plebeian or Inferiour part. The Castle might be compared to the *Grand Sale* or *Hall* of the Barony, the Town to a *Store-room*.

But in regard the Town consisted onely *in dominico* and not *in servitio*, it could not by any means be the *Caput Baronie*. For example. The Town of *Richmond* in *Yorkshire* was Part of the Demeane of the *Honor* of *Richmond*. But the Castle was the *Caput Honoris*. No wonder therefore that in the *Register* of That *Honor* little or no mention was made of the Town, whilst the Castle was accurately described, and the several Officers, Wards, and Services of the Castle were There particularly set-down. For the Castle was in its nature *Baronial* and Superiour; but the Town was in its nature *Burgensick* and Inferiour.

The case was alike in relation to the Castle and Burgh of *Wallingford*. The Castle not the Burgh was the *Caput Honoris*.

And so in other cases.

Vid. the Section, where *tenere ut de Castro* and *tenere ut de Honore* are Synonymous.

We must not therefore suppose, that the Town of *Richmond* was the *Capital Seat* of the *Honor* of That name (l).

In the Seventh year of K *William III*, a Gentleman of Distinction in the Common-Law took-up the like groundless notion upon this subject. The Reporter of the Case of the Lady *Gerard* brings him in saying thus. “ *Rokeby*, Justice. When a Barony was anciently granted, there was a Castle with a Territory also granted. Suppose there be a Barony of *Stafford*, and all the Houses in the Town of *Stafford* belonged before to the New Baron, which House shall be called *Caput Baronie*? (m).

A City or Town therefore might be and often was Part of an *Honor* or Barony. But Then it was not a Capital but an Inferiour Part of such Barony.

It

(l) De Richmundiæ oppido, quamvis sedes sit & caput Honoris amplissimi, levis vel nulla hucusque in Registro habetur mentio. *Registrum Ho-*

noris Richmundiæ, viz. in appendice p 252; ex recensione, ut fertur, Rogeri Gale Armigeri, Viri clarissimi.

(m) *Modern Rep. Part 5. p 66.*

It is evident the Constables, Knights and Sergeants which were in Castles, as well Those belonging to the King as Those belonging to the Barons, did use in Former ages to exercise a great Superiority over the Towns which were near them, and likewise the adjacent Countrey. No wonder Men who were covered with Steel should domineer over Burgeßes and Peasants; the Armed over the Unarmed. The former used to make Captures upon the later, of Hay, Corn, Beer, and other things, under divers denominations, to wit, of *Prise*, *Tyne of Castle*, *Forrage* &c.

In and before the reign of K *Henry III*, the Constable of *Dovor-castle* and the Men abiding There, were accustomed to make Captures upon the *Kentishmen*, of Straw, Hay, Vetches, Peas, Beans, Corn, and other things, by the name of *Forrage*, *Furragium*. K *Henry III*, by a Charter under his Great Seal of *England*, pardoned and released the said Capture called *Furragium*; and granted to the said Men of *Kent*, that for the future no such *Furrage* should be taken of any man (n).

The *Prisa cerviciæ* *Prise* of Beer for the use of the Castle of *Bristol*, was usually worth by the year *cs*; and was answered to the King as a yearly Due (o).

By

(n) Henricus Dei gratia &c. Archiepiscopis—. Sciatis nos, intuitu Dei, & pro salute animæ nostræ, & animarum antecessorum & hæredum nostrorum, perdonasse & quietam clamasse de nobis & hæredibus nostris imperpetuum, omnibus de Comitatu Kanciæ, consuetudinem illam quæ vocatur *Furragium*. Quod quidem *Furragium* Constabularius Castri nostri *Dovor*iæ, & alii commorantes in eodem Castro, capere consueverunt, ad equos eorum in Castro *Dovor*iæ sustentandos. Ita quod nullus Constabularius ejusdem Castri, nec alii cum eo commorantes in eodem Castro, de cætero *furragium* illud ab aliquo capiant, five de stramine, five de fœno, five de vescia, five de pis, five de fabis, five de quocunque alio *furragio*, five de blado, five de quacunque alia re no-

mine *furragii*. Quare volumus —. Hiis testibus, Petro Wyntonienfi, Joscelino Bathonienfi, Ricardo Saresburiensi, Episcopis, Huberto de Burgo Comite Kanciæ Justiciario nostro, Radulfo filio Nicolai, Ricardo de Argenteym Senescallis nostris, Henrico de Capella, & aliis. Datum per manum Venerabilis patris Radulfi Cicestrensis Episcopi, Cancellarii nostri, apud Westmonasterium, vicesimo quarto die Marcii anno regni nostri undecimo. *Registrum*, C, in *Eccles. Metrop. Cantuar.* fol. xxiii. b.

(o) Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Putoft] non respondet de proficuo Comitatus [Gloverniæ]; quia Rex concessit ei quamdiu ipsi Regi placuerit, pro custodia Castrorum Bristolli & Gloucestriæ, & Comitatus Glouc[estriæ], quæ idem Vicecomes custodiet ad

By Custome these Captures became Familiar, and even Rightful. However, Burgeses of Towns and other Folks were wont to complain of these Captures; And sought to the King for Protection, and Freedom from them. Accordingly, in Charters made to Townsmen under the Great Seal, the King did sometimes grant to them, amongst other Franchises, that they should be free from Prise, Tyne of Castle, and such-like captures.

The Townsmen of *Bristol* paid *xxijl ix s xd* to the Constable of *Bristol Castle*, in lieu of Prise of Beer called *Tyne*, belonging to the Castle, for the Sixteenth year of K *Edward I*. And the Constable accounted to the King for the same, as part of the profits of the Castle (*p*).

It appeareth in another place in this Discourse, that the Castle of an *Honor* is used as an equivalent term for the *Honor* itself (*q*); No doubt, because the Castle was deemed the *Head* or Principal part of the *Honor*.

And that a Town was deemed a part of the Demeanes of a Barony, may be further made to appear by the following instance.

In the fortyfourth Year of K *Edward III*, the City of *Saresbury* was declared to be holden of the King in chief, as Part of the Temporalties of the Bishoprick of *Saresbury* (*r*). That is to say,

ad Custum suum; Et pro exhibitione Alienoræ Consanguineæ Regis, & omnium aliorum tam Militum quam servientium, & aliorum morantium tam in Castro Bristolli quam Glouc[estriæ], quibus omnibus idem Vicecomes inveniet necessaria sua, præterquam xs servientibus peditibus morantibus in castro Bristolli, qui sunt ad liberationes Regis, totum proficuum Comitatus Glouc[estriæ], & exitum Bertone Regis Bristolli, & lx marcas per annum, & cervisiam de prisa Bristolli quæ valet per annum cs, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot. 15 Hen. 3. tit. Gloucestria.*

(*p*) Idem (viz. Petrus de la Mare Constabularius Castri Bristolliæ) reddit comporum de *xxiiijl ix s xd*, de

quadam prisa cervisiæ in Villa Bristolia quæ vocatur Tyna, pertinente ad Castrum prædictum de prædicto anno xvi —. *Mag. Rot. 17 Edw. 1. Rot. 1. m. 2. a.*

(*q*) *Postbac.*

(*r*) Pro Episcopo Saresburiensi. Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod cum, ut accepimus, per quandam Inquisitionem per Escaëtorem nostrum in Comitatu Wiltes[iæ] ex officio nuper captam, & in Cancellariam nostram retornatum ut dicitur, compertum sit, quod Venerabilis pater Robertus Episcopus Saresburiensis, per cartam suam concessit & dimisit Majori & Civibus Novæ Saresburie sexaginta p-e-rticatas terræ in Civitate Novæ Saresburie, in diversis locis ejusdem

say, The City was Part of the Demeanes of the Barony of *Saresbury*.

Caput

dem Civitatis, Habendum & tenendum eisdem Majori & Civibus & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, & inde seisinam per Thomam de Hungerford specialem Attornatum ipsius Episcopi eisdem Majori & Civibus per certas metas & bundas liberavit, Habendum in forma prædicta, Reddendo inde pro qualibet perticata ædificata & ædificanda, præfato Episcopo & Successoribus suis unum denarium per annum; & quod postmodum iidem Major & Cives dimiserunt cuidam Johanni Marleburgh unam placeam continentem in longitudine & latitudine quatuor perticatas terræ, & cuidam Wilhelmo Hele unam placeam continentem in longitudine & latitudine quatuor perticatas terræ, & quibusdam Nicolao de Cherdestoke & Johanni Gyllyngham unam placeam continentem in longitudine & latitudine quatuor perticatas terræ, de prædictis sexaginta perticatis terræ eisdem Majori & Civibus per Episcopum antedictum ut prædictum est alienatis, Habendum & tenendum prædictas placeas præfatis Johanni Wilhelmo Nicolao & Johanni & hæredibus suis imperpetuum; & quod prædicti Johannes Marleburgh & Wilhelmus separatim duas shopas, & prædicti Nicolaus & Johannes Gyllyngham unam shopam, in prædictis placeis ædificarunt, & quod quælibet dictarum shoparum valet per annum decem solidos, & quod dicta tenementa sunt parcella Civitatis Novæ Saresburie; quæ quidem Civitas de nobis tenetur in Capite ut parcella temporalium Episcopatus prædicti, ex dono & concessione Progenitorum nostrorum

quondam Regum Angliæ factis, & quod alienationes prædictæ factæ fuerunt licentia nostra super hiis non optenta; per quod dicta tenementa cum pertinentiis tanquam forisfacta ad nos & hæredes nostros, juxta formam Statuti in hoc casu editi, pertinent, jure nostro nobis & dictis hæredibus nostris imperpetuum possidenda; & ea de causa dicta tenementa cum pertinentiis per Escaëtorem nostrum prædictum in manum nostram seifiri fecimus. Nos attendentes ad hoc, quod tota terra prædicta cum pertinentiis ab antiquo fuit de jure Ecclesiæ Saresburienfis, ut parcella temporalium Episcopatus prædicti, de gratia nostra speciali & ob reverentiam Dei omnipotentis & beatæ Mariæ Virginis, in quorum honore Ecclesia prædicta fundata existit, dedimus & concessimus pro nobis & hæredibus nostris, quantum in nobis est, Deo & beatæ Mariæ & præfato Episcopo omnia tenementa prædicta cum pertinentiis, Habendum & tenendum eidem Episcopo & Successoribus suis de nobis & hæredibus nostris imperpetuum, eisdem modo & forma quibus præfatus Episcopus & Prædecessores sui ea sive terram prædictam ante alienationes prædictas de nobis & hæredibus nostris tenuerunt, Statuto de terris & tenementis ad manum mortuam non ponendis, seu aliquo alio Statuto in contrarium alicujus præmissorum edito, non obstante. In cujus &c. Teste Rege apud Westm. xxº die Octobris. Per breve de privato Sigillo. *Pat. 44 Edw. 3. pars 3. m. 19. intus.*

Caput Serjantie.

THere was also a *Caput Serjantie*. In the reign of K *Edward I*, *Robert Malenteys* held a Serjantie in *Wassingele*, for which he was to Find for the King Two Foot-soldiers in his Army, for xl days, in *Wales*, to guard the Kings Little Pavilion, with bows and arrows, and each of those Foot-soldiers was to have for his keeping guard, *iiii d* a-day of the King. *Walter de Wassingele* held the *caput Serjantie*, the *Head of this Serjanty*, which was the Capital Mesuage thereof, with its members and appurtenances (s).

So also in Manors. A Manor had commonly a Chief Seat belonging to it. Which was called the Manor-house or Capital Mesuage; and sometimes had an appropriated name of *Hall, Court, Place &c.*

In or about the Tenth Century, *Bernard Visconte* of *Ceritania* granted to the Monastery of *Cuxano*, the Possessions situate within his *Viscontie* which had come to him from his Ancestours, together with the Forfeitures and Profits belonging thereunto, to wit,

(s) Comitatus Huntendon[æ]. Wassingel[e]. Serjantia Roberti Malenteys in Wassingele pro qua debuit invenire Domino Regi duos homines pedites in exercitu suo, per xl dies, in Wallia, ad custodiendum parvum papillonem cum arcubus & sagittis, & quilibet eorum debuit habere de Domino Rege *iiii d* per diem pro custodia, alienata est in toto.

Walterus de Wassingele tenet inde tres virgatas & quater xx acras terræ, & capitale mesuagium, cum homagiis subscriptorum tenencium, quæ valent per annum *xlix s*, Item *xii d* redditus.

Philippus Forestarius tenet duas partes unius virgatæ terræ, quæ valet per annum *iiii s*.

Item Ricardus de Hautot tenet inde *xviii* acras & unum mesuagium, quæ valent per annum *vi s*.

Item Ifouda filia Willelmi de Akenber tenet unam virgatam terræ, & unum mesuagium, quæ valent per annum *viii s*.

Item Stephanus de Ogerefton tenet inde dimidiam virgatam terræ, quæ valet per annum *iiii s*.

Summa dictarum alienationum, *LXXII s*. Et dictus Walterus, qui tenet capud dictæ Serjantie, fecit inde finem pro se & dictis tenentibus, de consensu eorundem, videlicet, per annum *xx s*; Ita quod dicti tenentes respondeant &c. de tertia parte valoris tenementi sui per annum, & ipse Walterus & tenentes sui faciant servitium *xl* partis feodi unius Militis. *Rotulus Serjantiarum Angliæ alienatarum & arrentat. viz. Rot. 4; qui est penes Remem. Thesaurarii.*

wit, in Homicides, Rapes, Arsons, Exorquies, & *omni Senioratione*, in all Rights of *Seniurage* or *Lordship* (t).

A Fee doth not make a man Noble.

A *Rundel* was an ancient *Honor*; and the Castle of That name the Capital Seat of That *Honor*. Upon this basis it hath been supposed by some men, That if a Commoner should purchase the *Honor* and Castle of *Arundel*, he would straitway become Earl of *Arundel*, without any Creation.

I do make bold to oppose That assertion.

As it is agreed in the Courts of Law, That the King of *England* is *Fons Justitiæ*, the Fountain of Justice to his Subjects: So it is also agreed in the Court of Honour and Chivalry, That the King is *Fons Honoris*, the Fountain of Honour to his Subjects. No man or number of men, without the King, can or ever could make an Earl or Baron. To grant a Baronial Title is an act of Regality, inseparable from the Crown, and incommunicable to Subjects; that is, it was never yet communicated.

In the first place, When Land-Baronies were in being in *England*, a man could not Purchase and enjoy an *Honor* or Barony (suppose That of *Arundel*, or any other) without the Kings consent. There must have been a Royal License made to the Grantor to Grant; and to the Grantee to Purchase or Take such *Honor*.

In the next place, A man could not become the Kings *Man*, *Homo* or *Baro Regis*, without Doing Homage to the King. If the King was not pleased to accept his Homage, he could not Purchase or Hold an *Honor*.

Thirdly, a man could not have seifine of an *Honor*, without having it from the Kings hand. Every *Honor* originally passed from the King. And upon every Change, by Death or otherwise, returned to the King again, and remained in his hand untill he commanded

(t) — ego Bernardus Ceritanien-
fium Vicecomes, dono & in præfenti
trado ad cœnobium S Michaëlis de
Coxano — quantum habeo — infra
omni Vicecomitatu meo, scilicet ho-

micidiis, cuguciis, arfiniis, & exor-
chiis, & omni senioratione —. *Mar-*
ca Hispanica in Append. col. 883. ad
A D 963.

commanded seisin of it to be delivered to his Homager, according to the Law or Custom of Noble Fiefs.

Fourthly, There never was (for ought that I know), an instance of any mans coming into seisin of an *Honor*, by Purchase or Contract made with a Subject.

This is another instance of the mischief of confounding *Land-Honors* with *Titular Honors*.

If a man hath a Noble Fief vested in him, That is a good Basis to build Nobility on.

The Lands of some men were Knightly; that is, holden by Knight-service; which was a splendid and honourable Tenure. And any man that Held Land by Knight-service, vested in him by Descent or heritage, was deemed to be of Gentlemanly condition or degree.

Duarenus saith, " All the Feudists assert, that a Fief or Fee " which hath in it self dignity [or nobility] maketh the possessor " Noble. This, saith he, I think is not true; unless the Fief be " received from the King. For how can a Baron or Earl, in giving a Fief, make a man noble; seeing it is not in the power " of him, but of the King alone, to make a man noble (*u*).

But probably *Duarenus* and the other Feudists may be reconciled.

If by the word *nobilitat* is onely meant being made a *Gentleman*, then they are all agreed. In *England*, in case a Peasant acquired Land holden by Knight-service, he was thereby placed in the estate or rank of a Gentleman. But by acquiring a Barony, a man did not straitway become a Baron, nor by acquiring a Knights Fee, a Knight. For nobody could conferr Titles of Honour besides the King, or persons having power and authority from him.

Every *Honor* had three constituents, to wit, *Seniuragium*, *Servitium*, and *Dominicum*, *Seigneurage*, *Service*, and *Demeane*.

CHAPTER

(*u*) Feudistæ omnes asserunt feudum quod dignitatem habet nobilitare: quod non puto verum; quia feudum non nobilitat nisi accipiatur a Principe. Quomodo igitur potest Baro vel Comes, in dando feudum, nobilem efficere; cum nobilitare non ipsius sed solius Principis sit. *Duarenus in Consuetud. Feudorum, cap. 4. Sect. 4.*

CHAPTER II.



And-Honors and *Baronies* were originally created or erected by Fefment. The First Erection of them in *England* may properly be referred to the reign of K *William* I.

K *William* I, to reward his *Norman* Barons, and to engage them to himself by an inviolable Faith, enfeoffed them of Great Dominions or Lordships in *England*, To hold by the Service of So many Knights. The number of the Knights [or Knights Fees] was fixed and declared by the King at the time of such Fefment.

K *William* I being seized of the whole Kingdom of *England* in Demeane, retained a great part of it in his own Seifine; and other part thereof he granted and transferred to others, in the manner which I shall here fet-down. The said K *William* I found the Archbishops and Bishops, and several of the Abbots and Priours of *England* possessed of divers Lands and Rents. He commanded them to make proof that their possession was Rightful. This Proof was called *Dirationare*, to *Dirationate*, or *Deraigne*.

Lanfrank Archbishop of *Canterbury* had a Long Plea or Tryal of this nature at *Pinnenden*; wherein he dirationated the Lands and Possessions belonging to his See. The Tryal lasted three days. An account is given of it at large in *Anglia Sacra* (w). In like manner *Gundulf* Bishop of *Rocheſter* evindicated the lands and possessions of his See (x); and other Ecclesiastical persons did the like. When the Clergy had made-out their Right to their Lands and tenements, the King continued them in peaceable Possession: But charged their Lands with Military Service; that is to say, He enfeoffed them, To hold of Him and his heirs, by the Service of So many Knights, to wit, in proportion to the Quantity and Value of their Lands and Tenements.

Moreover,

(w) *Angl. Sac. T* 1, p 334, 335, 336.

(x) *Angl. Sac. T* 1, p 339.

Moreover, K *William* I gave other part, and That a very considerable one, of the Manours and Lands of *England*, to the *Norman* and *French* Lords and Knights who accompanied him, and were Partners of his Fortune; that is to say, He enfeoffed them of Large Possessions, To hold of Him and his heirs, to Them and their heirs, by Homage and Service. For example. He enfeoffed the Earl of *Bretagne* of the Lands of Earl *Edwyn* in the North-part of *England*, and of divers Lands in other Counties, To hold to him the Earl of *Bretagne* and his heirs, of the King and his heirs, in Barony, to wit, by the Service of So many Knights as the King limited or declared. All these Lands, together with the Capital Seat of the Earl of *Bretagne* in *England*, which was, I think, the Castle at *Richemund* in *Yorkshire*, were called the Honor of *Britanny*, the Honor of the Earl of *Britanny* [in *England*], the Honor of *Richemund*, or the like. In the reign of K *Henry* II, the Honor of the Earl of *Britanny* in *England* was charged with the Service of Knights Fees of the Old Feoffment, by the testimony of the Earls Steward (y).

Honor Bri-
tannia.

He feft the Earl of *Moreton* a *Norman* Lord, of several Lands and Lordships, to hold to him and his heirs, of the King and his heirs, by Barony, by the Service of so many Knights as the King appointed.

He feft *Hugh de Grentemeisnill* a *Norman* Lord, of divers Lands and seigneuries, to hold to him and his heirs, of the King and his heirs, in Barony, by the Service of a certain number of Knights limited by the King.

We cannot at this day set-forth precisely the manner in which K *William* I enfeffed his Barons of their Baronies, or his Knights of their Knights Fees. It is certain that he did enfeff several Barons. He feffed *Alan* Earl of *Bretaigne* of the *Great Fee* of *Richmond*, which hath been ever-since called the *Honour* of *Richmond*.

K *William* I granted a great part of the Lands of *England* to his *Norman* Lords and Knights. It is found by an undoubted Record, to wit by *Domesday-book*, that in the life-time of K *William* I, namely in the year 1086, the *Norman* Lords and Knights were

(y) *Hist. Excheq.*

were in actual seifine of the faid Lands. Doctor *Robert Brady* hath tranfcribed and printed the names of the Great Landholders of *England* from *Domesday Book* (z); and in Him the Reader may find them. When therefore K *William* I granted the Lands of *England* to the *Normans* or others, no man can well doubt but that he granted the fame for their *Homage* and *Service*.

This was indeed a great Work for one King to accomplifh. For it was an impofing a New Law and Constitution upon the Kingdom, quite different from That of the *Anglofaxons* or *Englifhmen*. But that K *William* I Did this, the Coeval and other Ancient Hiftorians bear witnefs.

Let this then be the *Hypothesis*. K *William* I begun this method of granting the Lands of *England* by Feffment, to be holden of Him and his heirs, in Baronage, in Knight-fervice, or in Serjanty &c. Peradventure K *William* I did not in his life-time grant all the Lands in *England* to his Homagers in this way of Feffing. He begunn it. His Two Sons *William* II, and *Henry* I finifht it; that is, fupplied the fmall refidue.

I think, there were not any *Honours* created *de novo* by Feoffment in the reign of K *Henry* III, or perhaps of K *John*.

I fay the main part of this great Work was accomplifhed by K *William* I.

If I have obferved right, this was the Beginning of the Feudal Syfteme in England.

K *William* I brought the *Transmarine* Laws of *Neuftria* or *Normandy* into *England*, and eftablifhed them There; as *Richard Fitz-Niel* Bifhop of *London* and Treafurer of *England* affirmeth, in the ancient *Dialogue* concerning the *Exchequer* (a).

It

(z) *Bradys Introduction, in Appendix. p 1 & feqq.*

(a) Hujusmodi perfonis epifcopos Abbates & alios Principes per totam Terram instituit, de quibus indignum judicaretur, fi per omnia fuis legibus, poftpofita omni alia confideratione, non obedirent &c. Cuncta ergo Divina fimul & Humana ejus numtum expectabant. *Eadm. Hift. Novor. L. 1. p. 6. n. 10. 20.*

Cum insignis ille fubaftor Angliæ Rex Willelmus ultiores Infulæ fines fuo fubjugaffet imperio, & rebellium mentes terribilium perdomuiffet exemplis; ne libera de cætero daretur erroris facultas, decrevit fubjectum fibi populum juri fcripto legibusque fubicere. Propofitis igitur Legibus Anglicanis fecundum tripartitam earum diftinctionem, hoc eft Merchenelage, Dene-
lage, Westfaxenelage, quasdam reprobavit, quasdam

It is likely the Feudal Scheme of which I have been speaking, made a great part of those Innovations and Alterations in the Old Laws and Customs of England.

This was the Turn which the Feudal Systeme of Laws introduced by K *William* I gave to the Ancient Laws and Customs of *England*.

This great alteration in the Law of *England* caused great murmurings and complaints throughout the Kingdom. This caused all ranks of men, Clergy, Baronage and Commoners, to cry aloud that the Laws of K *Edward the Confessor*, that is, the old *Anglo-saxon* or *English* Laws (which were not Feudal) might be restored.

But their Complaints did not avail. The Conquerour and his next Successours, especially K *Henry* II, established the Laws of *Normandy* in England, so effectually, that after the reign of K *Henry* II, the *English* were quiet and well at ease in this particular.

K *Henry* I did also feff several Barons in divers Baronies, and several Knights in Knights Fees.

An Ancient Fefment had been made of the *Honor* of *Blythe*. In the reign of K *Henry* I, that *Honor* was in the Kings hand either by Escheat or Wardship. For the profits of it were accounted-for to that King (b).

K *Henry* I in the Tenth Year of his reign erected the Bishoprick of *Ely*; that is, he changed the Abbey of *Ely* into a Bishoprick. This he did with the approbation of *Calixtus* II then Pope of *Rome*, and of several Wise men of his own Realm, Prelates Earls and Barons. The Charter of K *Henry* I for erecting the Bishoprick of *Ely* is set down in *Anglia Sacra* (c).

By the Charter of Erection it doth not appear what Services of the Shield, or indeed that any, were Then imposed upon the Lands of the Bishoprick. But it is next to a certainty, that some such Services were imposed by That King at some time or other.

For

quasdam autem approbans, illis transmarinas Neustriæ leges, quæ ad Regni pacem tuendam efficacissimæ videbantur, adjecit. *Dialog. de Scacc. p 30. sect. 16. edit. in Madoxi Hist. Scacc.*

(b) Honor de Blida. *Mag. Rot. anni incerti R Hen. 1. Rot. 3. a.*

Barones de Blida. *Ibid. Rot. 3. b.*

(c) *Tom. 1. p 681.*

For in the — year of K Henry II we find, that the Bishop of Ely Bishop of Ely's Knights 1 or 2 H 2. stood charged to the Crown for Knights Fees.

K Henry I feft William Archard of certain land, To hold by the Service of one Knights Fee (d). And no doubt he feft several other perfons in Knight-service.

All Fefments which had been made either to Barons or Knights before the day of the Death of K Henry I, were called *Vetus feffamentum*, The Old Fefment, untill the time of the Death of K Henry I.

In like manner, K Henry II granted to his Great-men divers Lands and Seigneuries, to be holden of Him and his heirs to them and their heirs, either in *Barony* or by bare *Chivalerian* Homage and Service, as he thought fit.

Hence it came to pafs, that Fefments made after the Death of K Henry I, or in the reign of K Henry II, were ftyled *New Fefment*.

K Henry II, when he had conquered *Ireland*, took the fame method of Fefling, or erecting of Baronies and Knights Fees There. For example. He feft *Hugh de Lasci* of the Kingdom or County of *Meath*, To hold by the Service of one hundred Knights (e); *Robert Fitz-stephen* and *Miles de Coghnam*, of the Kingdom of *Cork*, by the Service of Sixty Knights (f); *Herbert Fitz-herbert* and others of the Kingdom of *Limerick*, by Sixty Knights (g). And foon afterwards, he granted the whole Kingdom of *Limerick* to *Philip de Bransa* [the Historian fhould have faid, to *Philip de de Breansa*, or rather *de Braiofa*], to hold by the Service of Sixty Knights (h). After this Fefment, the Kingdom of *Limerick* became an *Honor* in the Family of *Braiofa*; and is ftyled an *Honor*, in the *Great Roll* of the Exchequer in the reign of K John (i). He alfo granted-out Knights Fees, to wit, the *Servitium de Wefefordia*, the *Servitium Raimundi de Druna*, and other Services or Knights Fees (k). For before the reign of K Henry II, if I have obferved right, the Feudal Customs were not known in *Ireland*.

After

(d) *Hift. Exch.* p 451, col. i. a.

(e) *Hoved.* p 566. n. 50.

(f) *Hoved. ib.* p 567 nu. 10.

(g) *Ibid. juxt.*

(h) *Ibid.* p 167. nu. 30.

(i) *Hift. Excheq.* p 336. l.

(k) *Ib.* p 567. n. 10, 20.

After the General Feffments of the Lands in *England* had been thus made, to wit, by or before the end of the reign of K *Henry II*, the Feudal Law was so fully fettled, that all the Lands in *England* were charged with some Service or other. And there was no *Allodium* left. This is admitted by the Lord Chief Justice *Coke* (l).

In the days of *Alexander de Swereford* to wit in the reign of K *John* and the forepart of the reign of K *Henry III*, there was a current Tradition that K *William I* feffed Thirty two thousand Knights in *England* (m). *Alexander* rejected this Tradition, as foolish and absurd: Why? Because it was not supported by any Record then extant written in the time of K *William I*; And none of the *Rotuli Annales* (or *Great-Rolls* of the Exchequer) of That King had been preserved till *Alexanders* Time, out of which That Tradition might be inferred or proved. But notwithstanding the respect I bear to the Memory of *Alexander de Swereford*, I must take leave to differ from him upon this subject, for the reasons which I have given already in this Discourse (n). However this matter must be explained and fettled. I am of opinion that the Tradition was true in the main, and ought to be maintained. But I do not insist on the precise number of Thirty two thousand Knights. K *William I*, might feff thirty two thousand Knights, or thereabouts, were they More in number or were they Fewer. However it is likely he created so many Knights-Fees as bore a proportion to the Quantity and Value of the Lands in the several Counties of *England*, which he granted to his *Norman* or *Other* Lords and Knights. As to the number of Fees, if you please let the Tradition pass as it is handed down to us. Carry on the Supposition. He feffed Thirty two thousand Knights; that is, he created or erected Thirty two thousand *Knights Fees* or *Knights Services*. Here I think it is not to be understood, that he feffed Thirty two thousand Single Knights in bare *Chivalerian* Homage. We may rather understand, that there were Thirty two thousand Knights Fees created: Some in *Baronial* Homage, that is, to Hold by *Barony*;

(l) *Comment. on Lit. p 1 & 2. ad lari ad Carolum Baronem Halifaxum, sect. 1.*

(m) *Hist. Scacc. in Dissert. Episto-*

p 12, col. 1.

(n) *Chap. 1.*

rony; Others in *Chivalerian* Homage, that is, to hold by bare *Knights Service*; and others in *Serjanterial* Homage, that is, to hold by *Grand Serjanty*. And all these put-together might amount to the Number of Knights, that is Knights Fees above-mentioned, or some other like number. For example. Suppose K *William* I granted to *Alan* Earl of *Bretagne* an *Honour* in *England* consisting of cxi Knights Fees *plus minus*; to *Hugh Bigot* Earl of *Norfolk* an *Honor* composed of cxxv Knights Fees, to the Bishop of *Worcester* an *Honor* or Barony made-up of Sixty Knights Fees; to the Abbot of *Burgh* or *Peterburgh* a Barony of Sixty Knights Fees; to Monsieur *Perci* a Barony of Thirty Knights Fees; to Monsieur *Malet chivaler* Two Knights Fees; to

Sergeant one Knights Fee to be holden by *Grand* and *chivalerian* *Sergeantie*; and in brief, to *so many* persons *so many* Knights Fees, either embaronied or not embaronied, as might amount to Thirty two thousand or some other Given number.

Some other persons have left behind them a Tradition, That in old time the number of Knights Fees in *England* was Sixty thousand. *Mr Selden* takes notice of this Tradition, out of *Ordericus Vitalis* (o). *Ordericus* lived very near the time of the *Norman* Conquest; so that great regard is to be had to what he declareth in this particular. And I do by no means oppose *Ordericus* in this matter. But, as I said above, so I say now, that I do not insist on the precise number of Knights Fees here mentioned. They might be, for for ought I know, Sixty thousand, or Thirty-two thousand, or some other number. However, the Explanation and Qualification which I have given to the Tradition mentioned first above in this Section, must also be subjoined and added to this latter Tradition, concerning the lx thousand Knights Fees. Thus I have explained and qualified the Traditions above-mentioned. The reasons why I do apprehend that the Traditions ought to be admitted *Sub modo*, are given in another place in this Discourse.

The

(o) *Seld. Tit. of Hon.* p. 573.

The King imposed the Service.

WHen the King Felt a man of Land, He declared and imposed the Service, by which it was to be holden (q).

When the King imposed Service upon Land, he usually imposed it in proportion to the Value of the Land. (r)

The K imposed the Service, and changed it.

AS it was in the Kings Power to impose and limit the Service to be done to Him by his Feudatary or Tenant in chief: So it was in His power to alter the Service, for reasons to him seeming meet.

K Richard I felt *Adam de la More* of the Land of *Horton*, to be holden by Knight-service. Afterwards K *John* commanded, that *Adam* should hold the said Land by the Service of the *Falconrie*. And *Geofrey Fitz Pierre* the High Justicier testified and ordered by his Writ, that the Kings command in this case should be enrolled at the Exchequer (s).

Because

(q) Petrus Burdun reddit compotum de lx marcis & j palefrido, pro habenda faifina de terra de Penros, quam Comes Reginaldus dedit Patri suo, unde habet confirmationem Regis H Patris, & pro habenda confirmatione Regis tam de terra illa, quam de terra de Teinton quam Rex H Pater dedit Roberto Patri suo, & ut in Carta quam Rex ei facturus est, ponatur servitium feodi unius Militis, quod ipse facere debet & solet de prædicta terra de Teinton. *Mag. Rot. 3 Job. Rot. 14. b. tit. Cornewallia, tit. Nova oblata.*

(r) Henricus filius Johannis de Palern debet xl marcas & i palefridum, pro habenda faifina de terris quæ fuerunt Johannis de Palern fratris sui, qualem habuit idem Johannes die qua obiit, Salva rationabili dote uxoris ipsius Johannis; & ex his xl marcis reddet Willelmus Briewerre xxx marcas &

i palefridum, & ipse H x marcas; per sic quod ipse Willelmus Briewerre habebit terram de Purbeche & de Mere-ton, quæ fuit prædicti Johannis, & tenebit eam in Capite de Domino Rege per servitium, quod illi terræ imponet, cum scierit valorem ipsius terræ. *Mag. Rot. 2 Job. Rot. 11. b. tit. Wiltescira.*

(s) Adam de la More [debet] dimidiam marcā, ut scribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod G filius Petri testatus est per breve suum, quod est in forulo Marefcalli, quod Rex vult, quod ipse Adam teneat terram suam de Horton cum pertinentiis, quam Rex Ricardus ei dedit pro servitio suo, per servitium Falconariæ; & quod prædictus G filius Petri præcepit, per idem breve, inrotulari, quod ipse Adam eam teneat per prædictum servitium. *Mag. Rot. 1 Job. Rot. 16. b. tit. Oxenefordscire.*

Because the Service or Duty of a Sergeanty had been left unperformed, K *Henry III* or K *Edward I* changed the Sergeanty into another kind of Service (*t*).

Several Baronies vested in one man.

Several entire Baronies or Parts of Baronies might be vested in one person. For example.

In the Second year of K *Henry III*, the *Honor* of *Gloucester*, the *Honor* of *Clare*, the *Honor* of *St Hilary*, and a Moiety of the *Honor* of *Earl Giffard*, were vested in *Gilbert Earl of Gloucester* (*u*). In the same year, the *Honor* of *Gilbert de Aquila* and the *Honor* of *Warene*, were vested in the *Earl of Warene* (*w*). In the Sixth year of K *Henry III*, the *Honor* of *Brecknock* and the *Honor* of *Radnor* were vested in *William de Braiosa* (*x*).

Sayer de Quenci in the sixth and seventh year of K *John*, Fined to the King in Five thousand marks, That he the said *Sayer* might have the whole *Honor* of *Grentemaishnil* with the appurtenances; and in M marks, That the King would commit to him all the Land which the *Earl of Leicester* had in all *England* (*y*).

There

Hubertus Camerarius debet j Palefridum, pro habenda confirmatione Regis de Scutagio Rogeri Vetule, quod amovit de Austurcaria ad quartam partem feodi j Militis. *Mag. Rot. 3 Joh. Rot. 16. a tit. Devenescira.*

(*t*) — quia non fecit servitium [*for his Serjanty*], Ideo mutatur in aliud servitium. *Rot. Serjantiarum penes Remem. Thef. Rot. 16. Glouc.*

(*u*) Gillebertus Comes Gloucestr[ia] [debet] cl pro Relevio suo de Honore Gloec[estria], Et cl pro eodem de Honore de Clara & cl pro eodem de honore Sancti Hyllarii, Et ll de medietate Honoris Comit. Giffardi. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 7. b. Essex & Hertf.*

(*w*) Comes de Warene debet xliii l & xv s de xxxv feodis de feodis Gilleberti de Aquila, de feodis Moritonie, Et c & xx l de lx feodis de Baronia sua. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. a.*

m.2. Sudsexia tit. De Scutagio Pictavia.

(*x*) Honor de Brechino, and Honor de Radenor, Willelmi de Braiosa. *Mag. Rot. 6 Hen. 3. titulo Heref. in Wallia.*

(*y*) Saierus de Quenci reddit computum de MM & D marcis, scilicet de medietate de MMMMM marcis, per quas prius finierat, sicut continetur in Rotulo vii° in Northantescira, pro habenda tota terra de Honore de Grentemaishnil cum pertinentiis, sicut continetur ibidem; Et de Medietate de M marcis, per quas finierat, ut Rex committat ei totam terram quæ fuit Comit. Leircestria in tota Anglia, sicut continetur in Rotulo vi° in Warwic[scira], & Leircestrescira; & est summa istarum Medietatum MMM marcæ; ita ut ei computetur quicquid ei perdonatum est in prædictis Comitibus per brev. Regis, & quicquid reddidit in thesauro, sicut continetur in brevi quod

Several Manours in one Honour.

THere were several Manours in one *Honour*.

It consisted indeed of several Knights Fees. But it was deemed an entire Fee; And was called *Feodum*, the *Fee* or *Barony* of *such* a denomination.

In an *Honour* there always were several Knights Fees. It was commonly estimated or surveyed by the number of Knights Fees belonging to it.

Honor extended into several Counties.

AN *Honor* might and commonly did extend into several Counties.

It

quod Rex misit Baronibus, quod est in forulo Marecalli; ita videlicet, ut ad prædictam Summam de MMM mar-
cis respondeat; Quia Rex perdonavit ei aliam medietatem scilicet & MMM marcas, per prædictum breve. In the-
sauro nichil; Et in Perdonis ipsi Saiero ccc marcas, per breve Regis; Et de-
bet MM & DCC marcas; de quibus de-
bet reddere per annum cccc marcas,
ad Duo Scaccaria. Idem reddit com-
potum de eodem debito; In thesauro
cc marcas; Et debet MM & D marcas.
De quibus debet reddere per annum
cccc marcas, ad duo Scaccaria. *Mag.
Rot. 9 Joh. Rot. 19. b. tit. Warewic-
[scira] & Leircestrescira. Nova Ob-
lata.*

Honor de Warengesford. Gilleber-
tus Basset reddit compotum de c &
xxxiiii l & iis & viii d, de firma Ma-
neriorum ejusdem Honoris.

Burgum de Warengesford. Idem
reddit compotum de xvii l & xvii s &
xi d numero, de exitu Burgi de Wa-
rengesford, ut Custos. *Mag. Rot. 30
Hen. 2. Rot. 4. b. post Berrochsciram.*

Et idem Vicecomes debet viii l &

xii s 6 d, de Scutagio Militum Hono-
ris Peverelli de Londonia per diversos
Comitatus Angliæ. *Mag. Rot. 4 Ric. 1.
Rot. 1. a. m. 2. Effexa & Hurtford-
scira.*

Norhampt[escira]. King Henry VI,
by an Open Letter of his Great Seal,
dated 5 Junii in the one and thirtieth
year of his reign, granted to William
Burton a Valet of the Queens Chamber,
Centum solidos — singulis annis, pro
termino vitæ suæ, de quodam redditu
debito ad Wardam Castri nostri Nor-
hamptoniæ annuatim, ad festum Pas-
chæ, de feodo de Chokes in Comita-
tibus Norhampt[oniæ, Bed[deford]iæ]
Buck[ingham]sciræ], Lincoln[sciræ], &
Leyc[estre]sciræ], videlicet de quolibet
feodo decem solidos, ac de exitibus
prisarum in villa Norhampton[iæ]
spectant[ium] ad Constabular[iam] dicti
Castri ex consuetudine, ac herbagii in-
fra dictum Castrum & extra, in fos-
sat[o] dicti Castri, necnon cujusdam
prati ad dictum Castrum spectantis,
per manus Firmariorum — *Trin. Com-
munia 31 Hen. 6. Rot. 1.*

Honors in Normandy.

IT is to be remembred, that in Old times the Great Lords in *Normandy* were usually styled Barons. There were indeed Earls in that Countrey. At the same time, the Sovereign of *Normandy* himself was Then commonly styled (at least in *England*) onely Comes, Earl. In like manner, for a great while after the *Norman* Conquest there was but one Title amongst the Subjects of the Kingdom of *England*, namely That of Earl, superiour to the title of Baron; but all the Great Lords of *England*, to wit, both Earls and Barons, were called Barons, and their Order *Baronage*.

In old times, before the reign of *Philip Augustus*, there was a conformity between the Baronage of *France* and the Baronage of *England*, in several particulars.

All the Nobility or Peers of *France*, Dukes, Marquises, Earls and others were comprehended under the word Barons; they held their principal feigneries immediately of the Crown (z); they used to assist in the Judgments given in the Kings supreme Court; that is, to serve and judg therein; they assisted and served at the Coronation of the King; and counselled him in the affairs which he pleased to communicate to them (a).

The High Officers of the Palace in *France* were of the nature of *Feudal Honors*. The Office of Hereditary *Seneschal* was deemed equipollent to a *Comté*, a County or Earldom as *Jean du Tillet* writeth (b).

The term *Honor* was used in the same sense in *France* as in *England*. If I do not mistake, it is of *French* original.

Some

(z) Le mot de Barons estoit anciennement general, adapté aux Princes du sang, Ducs, Marquis, Comtes, & autres de la noblesse de France, tenants leurs seigneuries principales immédiatement de la couronne, en tous droits, fors les souveraineté & hommage; pource les vieilles ordonnances chartres & tiltres, faisans mention des Barons, les comprennent sous ce mot. *Recueil des Roys de France &c. par Jean du Tillet; a Paris 1580. p 341.*

(a) Ainsi les pairs de France furent creéz en dignité ducale & comtale,

pour servir & juger de la justice souveraine du roy; & quand il tient son liét de justice; [ainsi] l'assistent & servent en son sacre & couronnement; & le conseiller es affaires qu'il luy plaira leur communiquer. *Memoires de J du Tillet, liv. 2. p 208.*

(b) Et que l'office de Seneschal hereditaire equipoloit a comte, estans les Seneschaux & Bailliffs officers avant l'inféudation appelez comtes. *Du Tillet Recueil des Roys, &c. p 342. a Paris 1580.*

Some Lawyers in *France* have thought, that *Honors* were as ancient as the First Race of their Kings (c). But I apprehend they make them somewhat more ancient than is meet. I would chuse to refer the origin of them to the End of the Second Race, or if they please, to the Beginning of the Third.

The *Sieur de Mezeray* (of Worthy memory), under the year of *Christ* MC, saith that the Estates of the Lords of *France*, which they held of the King, were then called *Honors* (d).

Honors in France.

IN the Sixth year of K *John*, the *Honor* or Seignury of *Belleney* in Foreign parts had Ten Knights Fees belonging to it (e).

Barones Normannia & Francia.

IN *Normandy* there was the Honor of *Seint Sauveur*, and the Honor of *Spiney*, to wit, in the Second year of *John* King of *England* (f).

In the year of our Lord 1259, the Lordship of *Salvaterra* in the *Agennois* is styled an *Honour*, *la Honor de Sauba terra*, in an authentick writing of *P Amenu de Pomers* and his Brother *Gualhard* (g).

From

(c) *Journal du Palais Tome 1 p 39, 40, 44, 47.*

(d) En ce temps-la le droit des François estoit tel, qu'on ne pouvoit point legitiment arrester les Seigneurs, ny les punir de mort, si ce n'estoit pour trahison; mais seulement les despoiller de leurs terres, j'entends de celles qu'ils tenoient du Roy (ils les nommoient *honneurs*). *Mezeray Abregé Chronol. T 1. p 341. ad AD 1100.*

(e) Comitissa de Pertico debet singulis annis, quamdiu Warra durabit inter Regem & Regem Franciæ, ita quod ipsa teneat terram suam in Anglia in pace, & Rex Scutagium de feodo quod ipsa tenet de Rege habebit,

quando Scutagium capiatur, Salvo Regi servitio x Milit[um] de feodo de Bellenyo in transmarinis partibus, quamdiu prædicta Werra duraverit. *Mag. Rot. 6 Joh. Rot. 3. b. tit. Nova Oblata.*

(f) *Hist. Excheq. p 116, col. 1. t.*

(g) De Salva terra. *Agen.*

Conaguda causa fia qu[e] P Amenu de Pomers, en Gualhardz fos frayra per lor & per totz lors presens & avenidurs per totz temps, au dat & autreyet feuzalment ala dona na Tales Molher den Rudel Senhor de Puilos & de Roazen, & a fos hers & a son ordenh, & a son commandement, per far & per ordenar totas fas voluntatz cum de la

From *France* and other Kingdoms in *Europe* the Word *Honor* (for a Great Seigniori) passed into some parts of *Spain*.

In or about the year 1213, there were certain Fiefs in *Aragon* which were called *Honors*. But some of these *Honors* were very different from those known in *England* and *France* by that name. For a military *beneficium* holden by a Cavallero of a Nobleman or *Rico hombre* of *Aragon* was called an *Honor* (b).

In

fua propria causa, en fantad o en ma-
laudia, o apres sa mort, tota la lor part
del Casterar & del loc en que es, &
de la Honor de Sauba terra, en que
difforen que aven per tot la quinta part
el mays, si mais y au, ab totz los
dreitaiges & ab totz los devers, &
ab las Senhorias, que la lor part del
Casterar sobredith, ni la honors a ni
aver deu en homes ni en homias, en
cavararies, en terras, en vinhas, en boscs,
en plans, en pratz, en ayguas, en
pasceus ni herms, en questas, en cap-
tenhs, en cens, ni en oblias, en peaiges,
en aubergadas, ni en escatges, ni en to-
tas altrás causas & devers generalmentz
& especialmentz, apertenantz o adhe-
rentz o cobientz, lonh o pres, a la lor
part del casterar sobredith, ni a la ho-
nor, per j dener Morlan doblías que
lor en deu dar cadán a Primcarefme,
la ou la Mediffa dona na Tales, o fos
heretz, o fos ordenhs, o fos comanda-
mentz, fos estatgans. E li avantdith
en P Amaneu, & en Gualhard fos frair,
& lor heret, deven lesi prener al temps
& al loc sobredith, E per iii Milia sol
de Bordals que recouogorem lo medis
en P Amaneu & en Galhardz fos frayre
que nauen agut & recebut de vestizons,
en bons deners comptatz de la deita
dona na Tales, en maneira que sen ten-
goren aben pagat. En renunciaren a
la Exception de no comptat & de no
pagat aver, & dengan. Pero es assa-
ber, que si li avantdit en P Amaneu, &
en Galhard fos fraire, o lor heret, fazen
nulli deman a la dita dona na Tales, ni
a fos hers, ni a son ordenh, ni a son

commandement, par razon del feus so-
bredit, ni li querelhavan en atren it len
deven prener dreit, & far dreit el loc
ou la dita dona na Tales, o fos ordenhs o
fos comandamentz fos estatgans, & per
los fors & per les custumes del loc ou
era, o fos ordenhs o fos commanda-
mentz fos estatgans, li qual en P Ama-
neu & en Galhard fos frair lau conven-
gut & autreyat la lor part del Casterar
sobredit, & de la Honor, & dels dre-
itaiges & dels apurtenementz salvar &
audorgar & portar bona & firma ga-
rentia de totas personas quire i deman-
deffan per fons dalo. E ayffo au lo
mandat & autreiat sobre totas lors cau-
sas moblas & nomoblas presens & ave-
niduras. Test. en Pons de Pomers, B de
Selhac Cavoir, W Ramon de Segur,
Arn. Iteir Donfet, Maestre P le Clerc,
Ramon de Semencon, Esteven de Li-
strac, Tetbaud de Pomers, E P de Bu-
fos que la Carta escrivo. Actum iii die
introitus Februarii, anno Domini Mil-
lesimo ccº lmo nono, Henrico Rege An-
glia, Johanne Priore. *Ex scripto au-
tographo in archivo Regio Turris Lon-
doniensis.*

(b) — Perdiendo la preeminencia
que tenian, siendo sennores en todos
los feudos que llamavan honores—,
aunque estaua en su mano despedirse,
y seguir al Rico hombre que qui fies-
sen; y aquel sueldo y beneficio militar
que llevaba el cavallero del Rico
hombre, se llamó en Aragon honor.
Annales de Aragon de Surita, T 1. fol.
101. b. 102. a. ad ann. 1213.

In the year MCXXXIV, *William de Prioldo* was one of the *Barons* of the City of *Aversa* (i).

In the year 1118, *William* Duke of *Apulia*, *Robert* Prince of *Capua*, *Richard de Aquila*, and others, made Fealty to Pope *Gelasius II.* (k).

(i) In anno Domini incarnationis millesimo centesimo trigesimo quarto —, Ego Guglielmus de Prioldo filius quondam Alexandri ejusdem cognominis, qui sum unus ex Baronibus civitatis Aversæ, providens utilitati animæ meæ —. *Chiocarelli de Archiep. Neap.* p 119.

(k) — Assistentibus aliis viris religiosis, & cum eis Willelmo Duce Apuliæ, Roberto Principe Capuano, Richardo de Aquila, aliisque Baronibus plurimis, qui tunc ei (to Pope Gelasius II) omnes fidelitatem fecerunt —. *Sub annum 1118, referente Chiocarello in Catal. Antistitum Neap.* p 128.



CHAPTER III.

A Barony was not to be divided.

N ordinary course a Barony was not to be divided into Parts. It was in its nature ^{A Barony was an Entire Estate.} *Feudum integrum*; and was *ab origine* designed to be kept Entire. Accordingly, by Law it was appointed to descend Entire from heir to heir.

When a Barony descended Entire, the Baron or Tenant was said to Hold the Baronial Lands of the King in chief by the Service of one entire Barony; naming it by its Usual or Known name. This is exemplified in the cases following.

In the Five and thirtieth year of K *Edward I*, *William de Breouse* paid C marks Relief, for the Castle or Barony of *Brembre*, which he held of the King in *chief* (l).

In *Trinity-term* in the twentieth year of K *Edward III*, it was found in the Rolls of the Kings Exchequer, that *Henry Lescrop* Chivaler held the Manor of *Whalton* in *Northumberland* with the Barony, of the King in chief, by the Service of Three Knights Fees (m). Here by *Manerium cum baronia*, we may understand, that

(l) Suffexia. De Relevio.

Willelmus de Breouse filius & hæres Willelmi de Breouse defuncti, dat Domino Regi lxxi / i marcam, pro relevio suo de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ dictus Willelmus pater suus tenuit de Rege in capite, die quo obiit, videlicet, c marcas de Castro de Brembre in Comitatu Suffex[iæ], & c s pro terra de Guher in Wallia, quæ tenetur de Rege in capite per servitium unius feodi Militis, sicut continetur alibi in Memorandis hujus anni, inter Recorda de hoc termino, ubi etiam continetur, quod prædictus Willelmus per considerationem Thesaurarii & Baro-

num, oneratur de prædictis c marcis pro rel[evio] &c. de Castro prædicto, tanquam pro rel[evio] baroniæ &c. Postea præceptum est Vicecomiti, quod fieri faciat lxxi / i marcam prædictas, Ita &c. in Craftino Sancti Michaelis. Postea ante diem illum Rex obiit. Et ad diem illum Vicecomes non returnavit breve. Et præceptum est Vicecomiti, sicut continetur in Memorandis de anno primo Regis E filii Regis E termino Sancti Michaelis, in Rotulo brevium. *Trin. Fines 35 Edw. I. Rot. 66. a.*

(m) Ebor. Memorandum quod Stephanus Lescrop Miles filius & hæres Henrici

that the Manor of *Whalton* was a Barony, or else the *Chief Seat* of a Barony.

In the Eighteenth year of *K Richard II*, *William de Dacre* held of the King in chief, the Manour of *Irbington* with the Castle of *Naward* to the said Manour belonging, the Manour of *Burgh near Sandes*, the Manour of *Kyrkeswald*, the Manour of *Laysyngby*, and the Manour of *Farlham*, by the Service of one Entire Barony and of Doing Homage and Fealty to the King, and of yielding to the King for *Cornage* at his Exchequer of *Carlile* yearly *li s viii d*,

at

Henrici Lescrop Chivaler defuncti, attachiatus fuit essendi hic ad plures dies præteritos, & tandem in crastino S Michaelis hoc termino, ad respondendum Regi de relevio suo, de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ prædictus Henricus pater suus tenuit de Rege in Capite die quo obiit, in Comitatu Eboraci & in aliis Comitatibus Angliæ, & pro quibus prædictus Stephanus fecit Domino Regi nunc homagium & fidelitatem, *xxi^o* die Septembris anno regni sui *xvi^o*, sicut continetur in Originali de eodem anno, Rotulo *xxix^o*.

Et ad prædictum crastinum S Michaelis prædictus Stephanus venit hic per Thomam Bank attornatum suum: Et cognovit se tenere, & dictum Henricum patrem suum tenuisse, de Domino Rege in Capite die quo obiit, Manerium de Drisfeld cum membris & suis pertinentiis in Comitatu Eboraci, per fidelitatem tantum pro omni servicio, Manerium de Faxflete cum membris & suis pertinentiis in eodem Comitatu per fidelitatem tantum pro omni servicio, unum Mesuagium cum omnibus suis pertinentiis quod vocatur Dalton Lathes in eodem Comitatu, per servitium unius denarii per annum pro omni servicio, Manerium de Bondon & Hareburgh cum pertinentiis, una cum *c s* redditus in Holewel & Appetilby in Comitatu Leycestriæ, per

servitium duodecimæ partis unius feodi Militis, Manerium de Fryshyde cum membris & suis pertinentiis in Comitatu Effexiæ, de Domino Rege ut de Honore Bononiæ, per servitium unius feodi Militis, Manerium de Bernoltby cum omnibus membris & pertinentiis suis in Comitatu Lincolnæ, de Domino Rege in Capite in Socagio, per fidelitatem tantum pro omni servicio, & Manerium de Whalton & Newham cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Northumbriæ, per servitium trium feodorum Militum; juxta quæ quidem servicia idem Stephanus offert Regi relevium, pro terris & tenementis prædictis —. Et super hoc idem Stephanus dat Domino Regi *xx l viii s v d* de relevio suo, pro maner[iis] terris & tenementis prædictis, juxta servicia per ipsum superius recognita. Et unde scrutatis rotulis pro rege, compertum est in Memorandis de anno *xx^o* Regis E tertii, videlicet avi Domini Regis nunc, inter Fines de termino S Trinitatis, Rotulo primo, quod prædictus Henricus Lescrop oneratus fuit de *xv l* de relevio suo, pro prædicto Manerio de Whalton cum pertinentiis, quod quidem Manerium cum baronia & aliis pertinentiis suis tenetur de Rege in Capite, per servitium trium feodorum Militum tantum, per Cartam Regis, sicut continetur ibidem, & prout prædictus

at the feast of the *Assumption* of *St Mary*; and other lands (n).

By What Fesment that is, whether by Old Fesment or New, and in What Kings reign, *Ranulf de Dacre* Ancestour of *William* here named, was fest, it doth not appear to me. But it is plain, some ancestour under whom *Ranulf* claimed, was enfest to hold by Barony.

K *Henry II* by his Charter granted and confirmed to *William Malduit* son of *William Malduit* his Chamberlain, the whole Barony which his Father held of the King, as well in *England* as in *Normandy*, on the day whereon the said *William* the son did Homage to the King at *Wudestok*, to wit, *Hamesclape*, and other lands (o).

prædictus Henricus adtunc recognovit —. *Mich. Fines 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 5. b.*

(n) Cumbria, Westmerlandia. Memorandum quod Willelmus de Dacre filius & hæres Hugonis de Dacre fratris & hæredis Ranulphi de Dacre, quem Vicecomes Cumbriæ in crastino Claufi Paschæ anno regni Domini Regis nunc septimo, retornavit tenentem terrarum & tenementorum quæ præfatus Ranulphus tenuit de Domino E nuper Rege Angliæ, avo Domini Regis nunc, in Capite, die quo obiit, tam in Anglia quam in Scotia, — habuit diem hic modo a die S Michaelis hoc termino in xv dies ad respondendum Regi de relevio prædicti Hugonis, de omnibus terris & tenementis prædictis —.

Et ad prædictam xv^{am} S Michaelis prædictus Willelmus de Dacre venit hic per Henricum Preston attornatum suum; Et cognovit se tenere, & dictum Ranulphum tenuisse die quo obiit, & præfato Hugoni ut fratri & hæredi ejusdem Ranulphi, post mortem suam jure hæreditario descendisse, Maneria terras & tenementa subscripta, videlicet Manerium de Irchynton cum Castro de Naward eidem Manerio pertinente, cum omnibus aliis pertinentiis suis, Manerium de Burgh juxta Sandes cum omnibus suis pertinentiis, Manerium de Kyrkeswald cum omnibus suis

In pertinentiis, Manerium de Layfynby cum omnibus suis pertinentiis, & Manerium de Farlham cum omnibus suis pertinentiis, in Comitatu Cumbriæ, de Domino Rege in Capite per servicium unius baroniæ integræ, & faciendi Domino Regi homagium & fidelitatem, & reddendi eidem Domino Regi ad cornagium, ad Scaccarium suum Karlioli annuatim lis viii d, ad festum assumptionis B Mariæ, diversa terras & tenementa in Glaffenby in dicto Comitatu Cumbriæ —; *Then he Pleads the King's Pardon, whereby he remised to the Men of Cumberland and Westmerland all Reliefs. Upon That Pardon he is Discharged, by Judgment of the Barons. Mich. Fines 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 7.*

(o) H Rex Angliæ, Dux Normanniæ & Aquitanniæ, & Comes Andegaviæ, Archiepiscopis &c. salutem. Sciatis me concessisse & confirmasse, Willelmo Malduit filio Willelmi Malduit Camerarii mei, Baroniam totam quam pater suus de me tenuit, tam in Anglia quam in Normannia, die qua homo meus devenit apud Wudestoc prædictus Willelmus Camerarii filius, videlicet, Hamesclapam cum pertinentiis suis &c. *Ex Collectan. MSS. Willelmi Dugdale Equitis, L, in Museo Ashmol. Oxon. fol. 41. a.*

In the Third year of K Henry VII, Rafe Earl of Westmerland held the Manor of Cotyngham of the King in chief, by the Service of one Barony (p).

A Castle or Head of a Barony could not be divided even by Act in Law.

The like Law and Usage took place in the Kingdom of Naples. In that Kingdom a man was not permitted to assign Dower of a Castle which was the *Head* or principal part of a *Barony* or *Earldom* (q). This was conformable to the Feudal Law.

And yet a Barony did many times happen to be divided; namely into Moieties, Thirds, or other Parts. Such division was not used to be made by Feffment or other Act of the Baron; but by act in Law; most usually by Descent *inter Fœminas*.

After a Barony was divided, haply it continued so divided for many years; and perchance never became entire again.

When a Barony descended to Heireffes, it was to be equally divided between them. The Part of each Heirefs, before Partition made, was called her *Rationabilis Pars* of such a Barony. It was also called *Propars* a *Purpart*.

Nevertheless, the Eldest Daughter of a Baron had a Preference in this respect, That the *Chief Seat* of the Barony was by Law to be allotted to her. This Preference was given her by reason of her *Eldership*.

The

(p) — And also lyke proceffe is made forth out of our seid Eschequier ayenst the seid Rauf nowe Erle [of Westmerland], to answere to us of his relief for the Manor of Weton, and xxx^{ti} Meses, ccc acres of land, xx acres of Medowe, D acres of pasture, cc acres of wode, with thappurtenaunce, and lv l vis viii d of rent of assise to be paied of the free tenaunts at the Termes of Pentecost and Seynt Martyn equally, with thappurtenaunces in Cotyngham, which Meses lands medowes pastures wodds and rents ben the fourth part of the Manor of Cotyngham, the which hole Manor of Cotyngham is holde of us in chieff by the service of on Baronie; And the seid

Maner of Weton is also holden of us in chieff by the service of the xx^{ti} parte of a Knyghts Fee; And for the which the seid now Erle made unto us his feaute the xii day of May the secunde year of our reign, and also to do unto us his homage for the said Manor and other the premishez. — yeven undre our Prive Seale at our Manoire of Shene, the xv day of March the third yere of our reigne. *Trin. Communia* 3 Hen. 7. Rot. 23. Ebor. & al.

(q) — dum tamen Castrum unde Baronia vel comitatus nomen assumpsit, in dotarium constituere non possit. *Constit. Neap. L. 3. tit. 14. n. 1. apud Lindenbrogium.*

The *Eldership* in this case was in Former times called *eisnecia*, *esnecia*. The word is originally *French*, viz. *Aisnée*, *eisnée*, *Eldest*. This *Romanick* word is made out of the *French* word.

When three or more Daughters and heireffes of a Baron, the Eldest Daughter was usually called *filia primogenita* (and sometimes *einetia*), the Second Daughter *Secunda filia*, the Third *Tertia filia*, and the Youngest Daughter *postnata filia*. Here the word *postnata* is a homely *Romanick* word, made out of the *French* word *puisnée*, *Youngest* (r).

In

(r) De Relevio. Rex dilecto fibi Reginaldo Forester Escaetori suo in Comitatu Suffexiæ salutem. Sciatis quod de terris & tenementis, quæ fuerunt Hugonis de Sancto Johanne defuncti, qui de nobis tenuit in Capite & quæ ratione minoris ætatis Edmundi de Sancto Johanne filii & hæredis prædicti Hugonis, qui quidem Edmundus, dum infra ætatem & in custodia nostra fuit, diem clausit extremum, capta fuerunt in manum nostram, & in manu nostra sic existunt, assignavimus dilecto & fidei nostro Henrico de Burgherssh & Isabellæ uxori ejus uni sororum & hæredum prædicti Edmundi, de assensu Johannis de Sancto Philiberto & Margaretæ uxoris ejus eineciæ & alterius sororum & hæredum ejusdem Edmundi terras & tenementa subscripta, videlicet Manerium de Halnakede cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Suffexiæ — and other lands here mentioned, Habend[um] in propartem ipsius Isabellæ ipsos Henricum & Isabellam de terris & tenementis prædictis secundum legem & consuetudinem regni nostri Angliæ contingentem, & cepimus fidelitatem ejusdem Henrici nobis in hac parte debitam, propartemque illam eisdem Henrico & Isabellæ reddidimus. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod accepta securitate a præfatis Henrico & Isabel-la de rationabili relevio suo nobis solvendo ad faccarium nostrum, eisdem

Henrico & Isabellæ prædicta Maneria de Halnakede Bernham & Middleton cum pertinentiis in balliva vestra libetis, habend[a] in propartem suam in forma prædicta; Salvo jure nostro & alterius cujuscumque. Teste Custode prædicto, [viz. Leonello filio nostro carissimo Custode Angliæ] apud Northampton, xi die Octobris [anno regni nostri Angliæ vicesimo primo regni vero nostri Franciæ octavo]. *The like Writ issued to the Escheatour of Kent for the Lands in that County. Originale 21 Edw. 3. Rot. 21.*

De relevio. Rex dilecto fibi Thoma de Aspale Escaetori suo in Comitatu Suthamptoniæ salutem. Sciatis &c. ut supra usque ibi existunt & tunc sic, Assignavimus Johanni de Sancto Philiberto & Margaretæ uxori ejus eineciæ & uni sororum & hæredum prædicti Edmundi [de Sancto Johanne] de assensu Henrici de Burgherssh & Isabellæ uxoris ejus postnatæ & alterius sororum & hæredum ejusdem Edmundi terras & tenementa subscripta, videlicet Manerium de Basyngg and other lands here mentioned, Habend[a] in propartem ipsius Margaretæ ipsos Johannem & Margaretam de terris & tenementis prædictis secundum legem & consuetudinem regni nostri Angliæ contingentem —. T. ut supra. Originale 21 Edw. 3. Rot. 21.

In like manner in *Normandy* the Younger children were commonly called *Postnati* (s).

Parts of Baronies.

I will here produce some instances of *Honors* and *Baronies* which were divided into Parts.

Bardestaple inter Braiose & Tracy.

IN the reign of K *Henry II*, the Honour of *Bardestaple* was divisible into Two Parts. *William de Braiosa* Fined to the King to have his Part of it (t); and *Oliver de Traci* Fined to the King, to have his Part of it (u).

In the reign of K *John*, *Thomas de Scoteigni* fined to the King That he might have his *rationabilis pars* of the *Barony* late of *Lambert de Scoteigni*, with the *esnechia* of the said *Barony* (w).

In

(s) *Postnati the younger children, opposed to Primogenitus. Lib. de Jur & Conf. Norm. cap. 35. fol. 8. col. 2 tit. De capitalibus auxiliis.*

(t) *Willielmus de Braiosa debet M marcas argenti, pro parte sua de Honore de Bardestapla. Mag. Rot. 4 Hen. 2. Rot. 9. a. Suthsexa.*

Willielmus de Braiose reddit compotum de M marcis pro parte sua de Honore de Bardestapla; In thesauro lvii l & vis & viii d; Et debet dc & ix l & vis & viii d. Idem reddit compotum de eodem debito; In thesauro ix l & vis & viii d, Et debet dcl. Mag. Rot. 25 Hen. 2. Rot. 4. a. Sudsexa. Boseham.

(u) *Oliverus de Traci debet D marcas, pro parte sua de Honore de Bardestaple. Sed non est inde summonendus, nisi Rex ipse ore suo vel Brevi præcipiat. Mag. Rot. 17 Hen. 2. Rot. 2. a. tit. Devenescira. Robertus filius Bernardi Vicecomes.*

The same Words as above; In Mag.

Rot. 19 Hen. 2. Rot. 4. a tit. Devenescira. Comes Reginaldus Vicecomes de dimidio anno.

The same also, in Mag. Rot. 16 Hen. 2. Rot. 7. a. Devenescira. Robertus filius Bernardi Vicecomes.

Oliverus de Traci reddit compotum de c & lxvi l & vis & iii d, pro parte sua de Honore de Bardestaple. In thesauro lxvi l & xiii s & iii d; Et debet quater xx & xix l & xiii s. Mag. Rot. 25 Hen. 2. Rot. 2. b. Devenescira.

(w) *Tomas de Scoteigni reddit compotum de cl & i palefr[ido], pro habenda rationabili parte sua, quæ est in man[u] Regis, quæ eum contingit, de Baron[ia] quæ fuit Lamberti de Scoteigni, cum esnechia in baill[iva] Vicecomitis]. Mag. Rot. 7 Job. Rot. 18. a.*

Willielmus filius Rogeri debet cl, pro habenda rationabili parte quæ contingit Agnetem de Scoteigni uxorem suam, de terris quæ ipsam de jure contingunt,

In the eighth year of K *John*, a Concord was made before the King and his Barons, by *Simon de Montfort* Earl of *Leycester*, and *Saiber de Quenci* Earl of *Winchester*, for all the Lands and Honors which belonged to *Robert* Earl of *Leycester* on the day of his death: namely one whole Moiety of those Lands and Honors, in Lordships and Knights Fees, should remain to one of the said Earls, and the other Moiety to the other of the said Earls; Saving to Earl *Simon* the Third peny of the County of *Leycester*, and the Stewardship of *England* (w).

In the second Year of K *Henry* III, the Barony of *John de Wabill* descended to two Ladies, to wit, one Moiety of it to *Roheise* Wife of *Robert del Isle*, and the other Moiety to *Agnes* who had been wife to *Robert de Basingeham* (x).

In the second year of K *Henry* III, the *Honour* of *Toteneis* was divided into Moieties (y).

In the reign of K *Henry* III, the Barony of *Haverford* descended from *William* Earl *Mareschal* to two Ladies, one of whom was married to *William de Valencia*, the other to *Humfrey de Bohun* (z).

In

tingunt, & pro habenda Etnesceia terræ illius, sicut eam habere debet. *Mag. Rot. 6 Job. Rot. 6. b. sub Lincollscira.*

(w) Johannes &c. Sciatis nos concessisse & præfenti carta confirmasse, pactionem factam coram nobis & Baronibus nostris, per Simonem de Monteforti Comitem Leycestriæ, & Saiherum de Quenci Comitem Winton[iæ], de omnibus terris & honoribus, quæ fuerunt Comitis Roberti Leycestriæ die quo obiit, cum omnibus pertinentiis suis; ita scilicet, quod tota medietas illarum terrarum & honorum, in Dominiis & feodis, & omnibus aliis rebus & locis, remaneat uni illorum Comitum, Et altera medietas alteri; Salvis prædicto Comiti Simoni tertio denario Comitatus Leicestriæ, & Senescaltia nostra; ita etiam quod xl librata terræ de parte Comitis Simonis, remanebunt præfato Comiti Saihero, præter partem suam, quousque similiter deliberaverit eidem Comiti

Saihero rationabilem partem suam de terra quæ fuit prænominati Comitis Roberti in Normannia &c. Data &c. xº die Martii anno regni nostri octavo. *Ex Dugd. Collect. MSS, L, fol. 68. a. in Museo Ashmol. Oxon.*

(x) Robertus de Insula & Roheisia uxor ejus, Vicecomes pro eis reddit compotum de cl, pro habenda medietate Baronie, quæ ipsam Roheisiam hæreditarie contingit, quæ fuit Johannis de Wahill, & pro Relevio ejusdem. Agnes quæ fuit uxor Roberti de Basingeh[am], Willelmus filius Warini pro ea, debet cl, pro habenda alia medietate prædictæ Baronie, & pro Relevio ejusdem. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 6. b. Buck[inghamia] & Bedes[ordia]. tit. Nova Oblata.*

(y) Reginaldus de Valle tota and Willelmus de Braiosa had each of them a Moiety of the Honour of Toteneis. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 9. a. Devon.*

(z) Memorandum de contentione

N

mota

In the two and fortieth year of K *Henry III*, the Honor of *Niggell de Luvetot*, consisting of Ten Fees, was divided into three parts. And the Honor of *John* Earl of *Huntendon* was divided into moieties: *Robert de Brus* had one moiety of it by descent, and *John de Baillol* the other moiety (b).

In

mota inter *Willelmum de Valencia*, & *Humfridum de Bohun*, de secta de *Havereford*.

Memorandum quod cum contentio mota esset in Curia Domini Regis, inter *Willelmum de Valencia*, qui habet in uxorem unam de hæredibus *W* quondam Comitis *Marescalli*, & *Humfridum de Bohun Junio*rem, qui habet alteram de hæredibus ejusdem Comitis in uxorem, super secta quam idem *Willelmus de Valencia* petebat sibi fieri ad Comitatum suum de *Penbrok*, de eodem *H* & militibus & libere tenentibus suis de *Baronia de Haverford*. Idem *H*, quia placita quæ pertinent ad Comitatum de *Penbrok*, de consensu omnium hæredum prædicti Comitis extensa fuerunt & concessa prædicto *W* & *Johannæ uxori* ejus, in proparte eorum de terris quæ fuerunt ejusdem Comitis, concessit pro se & hæredibus suis eisdem *Willelmo* & *Johannæ* & eorum hæredibus, quod omnes prædicti Milites & libere tenentes de *Baronia de Haverford* in Comitatu *Penbrok*, talem sectam faciant ad prædictum Comitatum, in hiis quæ pertinent ad *Senescallum*, qui est quasi *Justiciarius* in partibus illis, & ad *Vicecomitem*, qualem facere consueverunt tempore *Roberti filii Richardi Domini de Haverford*, antequam *Baronia de Haverford* devenisset in manum Domini Regis, & postea in manum *Marescalli*; Salviseidem *Hunfrido* & uxori suæ, & eorum hæredibus, omnimodis aliis sectis & libertatibus de prædictis Militibus & libere tenentibus, quas dictus *Robertus* habuit tempore suo. Et concessum est ex utraque parte, quod per xii tam Mili-

tes quam liberos & legales homines de partibus illis, qui prædictos *Willelmum* & *Hunfridum* nulla affinitate attingant, fiat plena inquisitio de sectis & libertatibus, quas idem *Robertus* habuit tempore suo. Ita quod prædicti *Willelmus de Valencia* & *Johanna* uxor ejus, & eorum hæredes, habeant talem sectam ad Comitatum suum de *Penbrok*, de dicto *Humfrido* & tenentibus suis de *Baronia de Haverford*, qualem Comites *Marescalli* habuerunt tempore prædicti *Roberti*. Et prædictus *Hunfridus* & uxor ejus, & eorum hæredes, habeant omnimodas libertates quas idem *Robertus* habuit de dicta *Baronia* tempore suo, secundum quod convinci poterit per dictam Inquisitionem. Et Tenentes terras in Comitatu *Penbrok* quæ sunt de feodo *Mar[escalli]*, talem sectam faciant ad Comitatum prædictum, qualem consueverunt facere temporibus eorundem *Marescallorum*, coram *Senescallo* & *Vicecomite Penbrok[iæ]*. *Mich. Memoranda* 40 & 41 *Hen. 3. Rot. 2. b. in bundello notato* 41 *Hen. 3.*

J Comes Cestriæ & Hinted[oniæ] (ita in Rotulo), unus hæredum *R* quondam Comitis *Cestriæ & Lincoln[iæ]*, [debet] 1l pro Relevio suo. *Mag. Rot. 21 Hen. 3. Rot. 4 a. m 1.*

(b) *Scutagium Walliæ*, scuto affiso ad xls: *Ricardus de Luvetot* debet x marcas de tertia parte x feodorum *Niggelli de Luvetot* &c: Isti habent quietantiam per breviam Regis: *Ricardus de Frivill Hæres Baldewini de Frivill*; *Abbas de Ramefia* de iiii feodis; *Robertus de Brus* unus hæredum *Johannis Comitis Huntendon[iæ]* de 1 feodo de medietate feodorum dicti Comitis

In the eighteenth year of King *Edward* I, the Barony of *Cor-mailles*, appeareth to have been divided into Three Parts (c).

In the twelfth year of K *Edward* I, it appeareth by the Great Roll of the Exchequer, that the Barony of *Mountfychet* was divided into Three Parts, whereof One Part was vested in *Richard Playz* nephew and one of the heirs of *Richard de Mountfychet* (d).

In the two and twentieth year of K *Edward* I, the Barony of *Gaugy* was divided into Moieties (e).

In the Thirtyfifth year of K *Edward* I, *John* son and heir of *Hugh de Odyngeseles* held certain Manours in the Counties of *Suffolk*, *Hertford*, *Warwick*, and *Oxford*, of the King in chief, by the Service of the Moyety of the Barony of *Limesy* (f).

The

Comitis in hiis Comitatibus, Johannes de Balliol de 1 feodo de alia medietate eorundem feodorum. *Mag. Rot.* 42 *Hen* 3. tit. *Cant. & Hunt.* m 2. b.

(c) —Tertia pars Baronie de *Cor-mailles* late of *Walter Giffard*, de hæreditate *Sibillæ Giffard* matris suæ. *Mag. Rot.* 18 *Edw.* 1. tit. *Wiltshire*, m 1. a.

(d) *Essexia*. Memorandum quod *Johannes Howard Chivaler*, qui *Margaretam* filiam & hæredem *Johannis Plays Chivaler* defuncti duxit in uxorem, was attached to answer for his Relief. He came. Et cognovit se tenere per legem Angliæ post mortem præfatæ *Margaretæ* nuper uxoris suæ —, de Domino Rege in Capite die quo obiit, Manerium de *Magna Ocleve*, & advocationem ecclesiæ ejusdem Manerii, and other lands, necnon Manerium de *Foulmere*, & advocationem ecclesiæ ejusdem Manerii cum pertinentiis, in Comitatu *Cantebrigie*, per servicium tertie partis unius Baronie, videlicet Baronie de *Mountfychet*, juxta quod servicium offert Regi relevium —. Et unde compertum est in Magno Rotulo de anno xii Regis E filii Regis H, in *Essexia*, quod *Ricardus Playz* nepos & unus hæredum *Ricardi de Mountfychet*, quem quidem *Ricardum præ-*

dictus *Johannes Howard* dicit fuisse antecessorem prædictæ *Margaretæ* oneratus fuit de 1 marcis, ut pro tercia parte Baronie quæ fuit ipsius *Ricardi* ubi continetur quod Baronia integra tunc temporis onerata fuit versus Regem de Relevio suo de c. l. *Pas. Fines.* 18 *Ric.* 2. *Rot.* 1. a.

De 1/ de Relevio *Roberti filii Walteri* soluto.

Robertus filius Walteri qui habet in uxorem *Devorgullam* unam filiarum & hæredum *Johannis de Burgo* filii & hæredis *Hawisæ de Launvalley*, quæ de Rege tenuit in Capite per Baroniam, venit coram Baronibus & dat Regi 1/ pro Relevio suo de medietate Baronie prædictæ. De quibus reddet xx/ citra festum sanctæ *Luciæ* & residuas xxx/ ad festum Sancti *Michaelis* proximo sequens. *Mich. Communia* 14 *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 1. a. in bund. 13 & 14 *Edw.* 1. The Pipe Award in the Margin is in *Rot* 11 Regis E tertii in *Essexia*.

(e) — qui tenuit medietatem Baronie de *Gaugy*. *Mich. Communia* 21 & 22 *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 2. a. *Northumbria*.

(f) *Warr. Leyc.* De Relevio. *Johannes de Dodingeseles* filius & hæres *Hugonis de Dodingeseles*, dat Domino Regi xxxvi/ vis viii d, pro relevio suo de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ

The Barony of *Walrand* in *Wiltshire* and *Dorsete* was divided into Three Parts. It descended from *Walter Walrand* to his Three Daughters, *Cecilie*, *Albrede*, and *Joan*. And afterwards it underwent another Division or Distribution in the course of Heritage, as appeareth hereunder (g).

quæ dictus Hugo pater suus tenuit de Rege in Capite die quo obiit, videlicet xxxiii^l vis viii^d pro relevio suo de Manerio de Cavenedich in Comitatu Suff[olciæ], quodam tenemento in Piriton in Comitatu Hertf[ordia], Manerio de Longeschinton in Comitatu Warr[ewici], & Manerio de Bradewelle in Comitatu Oxoniæ; quæ quidem Maneria & tenementa tenentur de Rege in capite, per servitium medietatis unius Baronie, quæ quondam fuit Willelmi de Limsey, & xs pro relevio suo pro quodam tenemento in Kelmescote in Comitatu Oxoniæ, de feodo Henrici de Pinkeny de Baronia prædicta, quod tenetur de Rege in capite, per servitium decimæ partis unius feodi Militis, & ls pro relevio suo de quodam tenemento in Ichinton & Arleie in Comitatu Warr[ewici] de feodo de Pinkeni, quod tenetur de Rege in capite per servitium medietatis unius feodi Militis, exceptis xii virgatis terræ quas Thomas de Boltesham inde tenet in Villa prædicta de Longa Ichintone, sicut idem Johannes recognovit &c. Et memorandum, quod compertum est in Rotulo Esch[aetria] de securitatibus releviorum, quod prædictus Hugo de Dodingesales tenuit de Rege in capite prædictam medietatem Baronie; & idem Johannes modo recogn[oscit] quod prædicta decima pars & medietas unius feodi Militis quas ipse modo tenet, aliquando tenebantur de Henrico de Pinkeney, & modo tenentur de Rege in capite per feoffamentum prædicti Henrici; & quod ipse easdem decimam partem & medietatem &c. ex nunc clamat tenere de Rege in capite &c. Postea præceptum est Vic[ecomiti],

In quod fieri faciat &c. ita &c. in Crastino Sancti Michaelis. Ad quem diem Vicecomes retornavit breve. Dies datus. *Trin. Fines 35 Edw. 1. Rot. 65. b.*

Norfolcia. De Relevio.

John de Ratynden cousin and heir of Alice Mucegrofs pays xi^l iis ii^d ob. q. for Relief for all the Lands which Alice held of the King in Capite viz. for the Sixth Part of the Barony which Hugh Dyve formerly held. In the 21 year of King Edw. 1. Alice paid xxv marks Relief for the said sixth part of a Barony the Relief of a whole Barony being then charged at c^l. But now by the Magna Charta Regis de Libertatibus Angliæ the King would take but c marks for the Relief of a Barony (which Charter the King by writ *quod est inter Cimmunia de anno xxix^o* commands should be observed in all points) John de Ratynden is charged for the same Portion of the Barony, & non de tanta summa pecuniæ as Alice. *Pas. Fines 35 Edw. 1. Rot. 47. b.*

(g) Wiltescire, Dorsete. De Relevio. Thomas son of Laurence Clauston and others were impleaded for Relief, for certain Lands supposed to be holden of the King in Chief by Knights service. Postea scrutatis Rotulis pro Rege &c. compertum est in Magno Rotulo de anno xix Regis E filii Regis H in Wiltescire, quod quidam Reginaldus de Sancto Martino filius & hæres Willelmi de Sancto Martino oneratus fuit de L marcis de relevio suo de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ idem Willelmus pater suus tenuit de Rege in capite, die quo obiit, sicut continetur in Originali de dicto anno xix, videlicet de tertia parte Baronie Walteri Walrand, de

In the thirtieth year of K *Edward* I, the Barony of *Peter de Bruys*

de qua *Johanna* de *Nevyll* avia prædicti *Reginaldi*, & una hæredum prædicti *Walteri*, seifita fuit post mortem ipsius *Walteri*, tanquam proparte sua Baronie prædictæ. Compertum est etiam in *Memorandis* de anno xxxiii dicti Regis *E* filii Regis *H*, inter *Communia de Termino Paschæ*, quod quidam *Johannes* de *Ingham* oneratus fuit de 1/ de relevio *Oliveri* de *Ingham* hæredis *Albredæ* de *Boterelles*, pro medietate Baronie, quæ fuit *Walteri Walrand*, quam medietatem dicta *Albreda* tenuit in capite de dicto Domino Rege *H*, videlicet medietatem illius Baronie in Comitatu *Wiltesciræ*, quæ quondam fuit *Walteri Walrand* patris ipsius *Albredæ*, adiciendo quod idem *Walterus* tenuit de Rege per Baroniam integram & quod ipso *Waltero* defuncto successerunt ei tres filie & hæredes, videlicet *Cecilia* primogenita quam *Johannes* de *Monemue* habuit in uxorem, & procrearunt de se *Johannem* filium & hæredem, qui postmodò obiit sine hærede de se &c. *Albreda* secunda filia &c. quam *Johannes* de *Ingham* pater *Walteri* de *Ingham* patris prædicti *Oliveri* habuit in uxorem, & quam, defuncto ipso *Johanne*, *Reginaldus* de *Boterellis* similiter habuit in uxorem, & *Johanna* tertia filia &c. quam quidam *Willelmus* de *Sancto Martino* habuit in uxorem; & unde dixit idem *Johannes* *Ingham* quod post mortem dicti *Walteri Walrand*, prædicta Baronia descendit ipsis *Ceciliæ* *Albredæ* & *Johannæ* filiabus &c. & pro eo quod dictus *Johannes* filius *Johannis* de *Monemue* & filius & hæres dictæ *Ceciliæ* obiit sine hærede de se, propars illa quæ fuit ejusdem *Johannis* de dicta Baronia reforciebatur prædictis *Albredæ* & *Johannæ* hæredibus ipsius *Johannis*, quas quidem 1/ idem *Oliverus* solvit, videlicet

hæreditatis *Walteri Walrand*, & xxv marcas de relevio suo pro proparte ipsum contingente, pro dicta tertia parte dictæ Baronie quæ fuit dicti *Johannis* *Monemue*, & quæ per mortem ejusdem *Johannis* reforciebatur ipsi *Olivero*. Compertum est etiam in *Memorandis* de anno septimo Regis *E* filii dicti Regis *E*, inter *Fines de termino Sancti Michaelis*, quod quidam *Oliverus* de *Ingham* filius & hæres dicti *Johannis* de *Ingham*, oneratus fuit de 1 marcis de relevio suo, de medietate Baronie, quæ quondam fuit *Walteri Walrand*, unde alteram medietatem dictæ Baronie tenuit tunc *Reginaldus* de *Sancto Martino*, ut idem *Oliverus* tunc dixit de hæreditate *Johannæ* alterius hæredum prædicti *Walteri Walrand*, sicut continetur ibidem. Compertum est etiam in quodam *Rotulo* de serviciis Domini Regis *E*, summonitis apud *Rothelanum* anno regni sui decimo, contra *Rebelles Walliæ*, coram tunc *Constabulario* & *Marescallo Angliæ*, in бага de *Marescal[cia]* existente, inter cætera, sic, *Willelmus* de *Sancto Martino* recogn[ovit] servicium unius feodi Militis, pro medietate Baronie *Walteri Walrand*; facit per seipsum Militem & si plus &c. Compertum est etiam in quodam *Rotulo* de securitatibus releviorum, tempore *Magistri* *Johannis* *Walewayn* *Escaetoris* Regis citra *Trentam*, a xix^o die *Februarii* anno viii^o dicti Regis *E* secundi, usque festum *Sancti Michaelis* anno xi^o dicti Regis, quod inventum fuit per quandam *Inquisitionem* coram eo captam, quod quidam *Reginaldus* de *Sancto Martino* tenuit die quo obiit, *Manerium* de *Sutton Walrand* in Comitatu *Dors[etæ]*, *Manerium* de *Avene*, & medietatem *Villatæ* de *Estgrymstede*, in Comitatu *Wiltesciræ*, de Rege in Capite per Baroniam. Item tenuit Ma-

Bruys was parted between his Four Daughters, *Agnes*, *Margaret*, *Laderina* and *Lucia* (b).

In

neria de Obeton & Werdore in eodem Comitatu, de aliis Dominis per diversa servitia. Et Thomas Alwy & Robertus Brudecombe manuceperunt pro relevio Laurentii filii & hæredis prædicti Reginaldi. Quibus compertis, Concordatum est inter Barones, quod prædictus Thomas Calston veniret ad respondendum Regi plenius de relevio suo prædicto, videlicet pro quarta parte dictæ Baronie de Walrand, vel ad ostendendum Curie quare inde respondere non deberet, necnon ad informandum Curiam, quis vel qui tenet vel tenent dictam alteram medietatem dictæ Baronie de Walrand, quam quidem medietatem dictus Oliverus de Ingham nuper tenuit. Et præceptum est Vicecomiti Wiltes[ie], quod distringat præfatum Thomam Calston per terras &c. Ita &c. ad respondendum plenius de relevio suo prædicto, sicut continetur in *Memorandis* de anno xiº Regis H quarti qui dicto Domino Regi Ricardo successit in regimine regni, videlicet inter brevia retornabilia de termino Sanctæ Trinitatis, rotulo primo. Et facta executione versus præfatum Thomam Calston in præmissis, usque Crastinum Sancti Michaelis anno xiiº dicti Regis Henrici quarti, sicut continetur in ligulis brevium in Wiltes[ia]. Ad quem diem prædictus Thomas Calston venit per Willelmum Gammell Attornatum suum. Et cognovit se tenuisse post mortem dicti Laurentii de Sancto Martino Chivaler, in propartem ipsum Thomam contingentem de hæreditate prædicti Laurentii, prædictum Manerium de Sutton Walrond cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu Dor[sete], de Domino Rege in Capite, per servitium quartæ partis unius Baronie, videlicet dictæ Baronie de Walrond, quæ quon-

dam fuit Walteri Walrond, prout per scrutinium prædictum pro Domino Rege factum inventum est; juxta quod servitium offert Regi relevium &c; Protestando, quod si impostero inveni contigerit, Manerium prædictum per majus five per aliud servitium de Domino Rege teneri, se velle onerari versus Regem de relevio suo juxta servitium illud. Et super hoc prædictus Thomas Calston dat Domino Regi xiiº xiiiº iiiid, de relevio suo pro Manerio prædicto, ultra c s prædictos, per ipsum prius Regi solutos pro eodem Manerio; & prædictus Henricus Popham, alter Consanguineorum & hæredum prædicti Laurentii de Sancto Martino, oneratur similiter de relevio suo, pro altera quarta parte dictæ Baronie de Walrond, sicut continetur in *Memorandis* de anno xiº dicti Regis H, inter Fines de Termino Sancti Michaelis; ubi etiam continetur, quod executio fit versus tenentes alterius medietatis dictæ Baronie de Walrond. *Mich. Communia 15 Ric. 2. Rot. 2. b. inter Fines &c.*

(b) Ebor[acis]cira]. Edmundus de Twenge filius & hæres Johannis de Twenge, dat Domino Regi xiiº xd, pro relevio suo, de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ idem Johannes pater suus tenuit de Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, & pro quibus idem Edmundus fecit Regi homagium xxviiiº die Aprilis anno quinto Regis nunc, sicut continetur in Originali de eodem anno, videlicet pro xi mes[uagiis], xi toftis, xxi bovatis & vii acris terræ, cum pertinentiis in Suthbrunne, quæ dicit dictum patrem suum tenuisse de Rege in capite, per servitium xxvi partis quartæ partis Baronie quæ fuit Petri de Bruys, & quæ tenementa dicit eundem patrem suum adquisivisse de Roberto de

In the reign of K *Edward* I and afterwards, the Barony of *Byset* came to be divided (by Descent *inter Faeminas*) into three Parts, and then subdivided into other smaller Parts (*i*).

In

de Thweng, per Cartam Regis E patris Regis nunc de licentia, quam ostendit, & cujus data est xxvii^o die Julii anno xvij^o, quem quidem Robertum de Thweng idem Edmundus dicit fuisse filium & hæredem Marmaduci de Thweng, qui Luciam quartam filiarum & hæredum prædicti Petri de Bruys duxerat in uxorem; & unde scrutatis Rotulis &c. compertum est, quod Walterus de Faucomberge, qui habuit in uxorem Agn[etem] primogenitam filiam & unam hæredum, Margareta de Ros quæ fuit uxor Roberti de Ros, secunda filia & hæres Johannis de Bella aqua, qui habuit in uxorem Laderinam tertiam filiarum & hæredum, & Marmaducus de Thweng & Lucia uxor ejus, quarta filiarum & hæredum Petri de Bruys, participabant Baroniam integram quæ fuit ejusdem Petri, & inde onerantur separatim de releviis suis sicut continetur in *Memorandis* anni xxx Regis E avi Regis nunc inter *finis* de termino Sancti Michaelis. Et dicit prædictus Edmundus & concedit, quod si imposterum contigerit inveniri, dictum Johannem patrem suum tenuisse die quo obiit, terras & tenementa prædicta, vel alia, de Rege in capite, per majus servitium quam superius recogn[ovit], se velle onerari de relevio inde ulterius, prout Curia &c. Postea prædictus Edmundus solvit prædictos xii s x d, per i talliam levatam vi^o die Februarii anno x^o. *Hil. Fines 10 Edw. 3 Rot. 1. a.*

(*i*) Suthamtonia, Wyltesia. Memorandum quod Walterus de Romeseye Chivaler, filius & hæres Margarete de Romeseye defunctæ, attachiatus fuit essendi hic ad plures dies præteritos, & tandem in Craistino Sancti Hillarii hoc

Termino, ad respondendum Regi de relevio suo, de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ præfata Margareta Mater sua tenuit de Domino E nuper Rege Angliæ avo Domini Regis nunc in Capite, die quo obiit, & pro quibus dictus Walterus fecit dicto Regi avo homagium & fidelitatem suam, xxii die Februarii anno regni sui xlvi^o, sicut continetur in Originali de eodem anno, Rotulo septimo. Et ad prædictum Craistinum sancti Hillarii prædictus Walterus venit hic per Johannem Wicombe Attornatum suum. Et cognovit se tenere de Domino Rege nunc in capite, & dictam Margaretam similiter tenuisse de dicto rege avo in capite, die quo obiit, terciam partem Manerii de Kydermynstre cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Wygornia, Manerium de Rokebourn cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Suthamtonia, & medietatem Manerii de Combe cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Wyltesia per servitium terciæ partis unius Baronie, videlicet Baronie de Byset; juxta quod servitium offert Regi relevium &c; Protestando quod si imposterum inveniri contigerit, supradicta terciam partem Manerii de Kydermynstre, Manerium de Rokebourn, & medietatem Manerii de Combe, per majus sive per aliud servitium de Domino Rege teneri, se velle onerari versus Regem de relevio suo pro terciâ parte, Manerio, & medietate prædictis, juxta servitium illud. Et super hoc, idem Walterus de Romeseye dat Domino Regi vii/ viiis ii d, de relevio suo pro terciâ parte, Manerio, & Medietate prædictis, ut pro terciâ parte terciæ partis unius Baronie. Et unde scrutatis rotulis pro Rege, Comper-
tum est in *Memorandis* de anno xxxi^o Regis

In the fortyfifth year of K *Edward* III, *Henry de Pakenham* and *Letice* his wife held of the King in chief certain lands and

rents

Regis E filii Regis H, inter *Fines* de Termino sancti Michaelis, quod Johannes Byfet filius & hæres Johannis de Wotton & Elæ Byfet quæ fuit tertia Sororum & hæredum Johannis Byfet defuncti, quem quidem Johannem prædictus Walterus de Romefeye dicit fuisse antecessorem suum, oneratus fuit de xxii / xiiii s v d ob. de relevio suo, tanquam pro tertia parte dictæ Baronie de Byfet. Compertum est insuper in Magno Rotulo de anno quarto Regis H tertii, in Wygornia, quod Johannes Byfet oneratus fuit de c l, de relevio suo pro omnibus terris & tenementis cum pertinentiis, quæ Willelmus Byfet frater prædicti Johannis, cujus hæres ipse est, tenuit de Rege die quo obiit. Quibus compertis dictum est præfato Waltero de Romefeye, quod det Regi relevium pro dicta Baronia de Byfet integra, vel ostendat Curie quare de relevio suo ut pro prædicta Baronia integra Regi respondere non debeat. Ad quod idem Walterus de Romefeye dicit, quod ipse non est plenarie informatus ad præfens ad respondendum in præmissis; petens diem ulteriorem de gratia Curie, citra quem informari poterit inde; Quod de gratia Curie concessum est ei. Et super hoc datus est dies præfato Waltero de Romefeye hic a die Paschæ in xv dies ad respondendum &c. vel ad ostendendum quare &c. *Here are many Continuances.* Ante quem diem prædictus Rex Ricardus secundus cessavit a regimine regni sui. Et regnante tunc Rege Henrico quarto, prædictus Walterus venit hic gratis per dictum Attornatum suum. Et ob causam prædictam habet diem ulterius, usque a die Sancti Hillarii anno primo dicti Regis Henrici quarti in xv dies, ad respondendum Regi plenius de relevio suo, vel ad ostendendum quare &c. Ad quem diem

prædictus Walterus non venit. Ideo præceptum est Vicecomiti Suthamtoniæ per breve dicti Regis H, quod distringat ipsum Walterum Romefeye per terras &c. Ita &c. in Craftino Clausi Paschæ, ad respondendum nobis plenius de relevio suo &c. Et facta executione versus præfatum Walterum Romefeye Chivaler in præmissis, usque in Craftinum Sancti Michaelis anno tertio Regis Henrici quarti, qui dicto Domino Regi nunc successit in regimine regni, sicut continetur in ligula brevium in Suthamptonia; quo die prædictus Walterus Romefeye venit hic per Johannem Fauntleroy Attornatum suum. Et bene cognoscit quod prædictus Johannes Byfet antecessor suus tenuit prædictam Baroniam de Byfet integram; post cujus mortem dicta Baronia integra descendebat Johanni de Ripariis, Johanni de Wotton, & Elæ uxori ejus, & Hugoni de Plessetis & Isabellæ uxori ejus, hæredibus prædicti Johannis Byfet; inter quos dicta Baronia partita fuit, sicut continetur in quadam purpartia inde facta sigillis dictorum hæredum sigillata & Curie hic ostensa, cujus transcriptum est inter billas de hoc Termino; In qua continetur quod Manerium de Burgate cum parco & hundredo & Manesbrigge in Comitatu Suthamptoniæ, & Manerium de Wygeband cum suis pertinentiis in Comitatu Glouvern[iæ], & Manerium de Stoke cum suis pertinentiis in Comitatu Oxoniæ, cum decem libratibus annui redditus in Suburbiis Oxoniæ, cum prato adjuncto, & tertia pars quinquaginta solidorum annui redditus de uno feodo Militis in Hibernia, quod Almaricus de Sancto Amando quondam tenuit, & tertia pars Manerii de Kydermynster, cum advocatione Ecclesiæ ejusdem in Comitatu Wygornia, assignata fuerunt

rents in *Norfolk*, by the Service of the Hundredth Part of the Barony of *Tateshale*. And in the eighteenth year of K *Richard II*, *Henry Heryng* held certain lands and rents in *Norfolk*, by the Service

sunt prædicto Johanni de Ripariis & hæredibus suis imperpetuum, pro parte sua de hæreditate prædicta. Et quod Manerium de Rokeburn, cum duobus parcis & affartis in dicto Comitatu Suthampt[oniæ], medietas Manerii de Combe cum suis pertinentiis in Comitatu Wiltes[iæ], tertia pars terrarum in Wychemaubanc cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Cestriæ, tertia pars quinquaginta solidorum annui redditus de prædicto feodo in Hibernia, & tertia pars dicti Manerii de Kydermynstre cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu Wigorn[iæ], assignata fuerunt præfatis Johanni de Wotton & Elæ uxori ejus, & hæredibus suis imperpetuum, pro parte sua de hæreditate prædicta. Et Manerium de Edyndon cum pertinentiis in comitatu Oxoniæ, altera medietas dicti Manerii de Cumbe cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu Wiltes[iæ], tertia pars terrarum in Wychemaubanc cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu Cestriæ, tertia pars dicti Manerii de Kydermynstre cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu Wygorn[iæ], & tertia pars quinquaginta solidorum annui redditus de prædicto feodo in Hibernia, assignata fuerunt præfatis Hugoni de Plessētis & Isabellæ uxori ejus, & hæredibus suis imperpetuum, pro parte sua de hæreditate prædicta. Et dicit prædictus Walterus Romesey, quod ipse est consanguineus & hæres prædictorum Johannis de Wotton & Elæ uxoris ejus, videlicet filius Margaretæ filię cujusdam Johannis Byset, filii & hæredis prædictorum Johannis de Wotton & Elæ uxoris ejus, quæ quidem Ela fuit tertia Sororum & hæredum prædicti Johannis Byset senioris. Et dicit idem Walterus, quod prædicta medietas Manerii de Cuml in Comitatu Wiltes[iæ],

Manerium de Rokeburn in dicto Comitatu Suthamtoniæ, & quoddam Manerium in Kydermynstre in dicto Comitatu Wygorn[iæ], quod quondam fuit nisi tertia pars dicti Manerii de Kydermynstre integri, post mortem præfatæ Margaretæ Matris suæ eidem Waltero jure hæreditario tantum descenderunt. Et dicit idem Walterus, quod ipse non tenet, nec prædicta Margaretæ Mater sua tenuit die quo obiit, prædictam terciam partem terrarum in Wychemaubanc in Comitatu Cestriæ, neque dictam terciam partem quinquaginta solidorum annui redditus in Hibernia. Et dicit, quod prædicta Manerium de Rokeburne cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Suthamtoniæ, Manerium de Kydermynstre cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu Wygorn[iæ], & medietas dicti Manerii de Cumbe in dicto Comitatu Wiltes[iæ], tenentur de Domino Rege in capite, per servitium duarum partium terciæ partis dictæ Baronie de Byset; juxta quod servitium offert Regi relevium &c. Protestando quod si impoterum inveniri contigerit, Maneria prædicta per majus five per aliud servitium de Domino Rege teneri, se velle onerari versus Regem juxta servitium illud. Et super hoc prædictus Walterus Romesey Chivaler dat Domino Regi alios vii / viiis ii d, de relevio suo, pro dictis Maneriis de Rokebourne & Kydermynstre & medietate Manerii de Cumbe, ultra vii / viiis ii d de quibus prius onerabatur & satisfecit, pro Maneriis & medietate prædictis. *Hil. Fines 17 Ric. 2. Rot. 5.*

Ebor. Edmundus de Twenge filius & hæres Johannis de Twenge dat Domino Regi xii s x d pro relevio suo de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ idem Johannes pater suus tenuit de Rege

vice of the two-hundredth Part of the said Barony of *Tateshale* (k).

In the eighteenth year of K *Richard II*, *John de Mountague* acknowledged in the Court of Exchequer, That he held divers Lands and Knights Fees of the King *in chief*; amongst others, divers lands and Knights Fees in the Counties of *Hereford*, *Somerset*, and *Wiltes*, as parcell of the *Honor of Ewyas*, by the Service of the Hundredth Part of a Barony, to wit of the Barony of *Ewyas*;

ge in capite, die quo obiit, & pro quibus idem Edmundus fecit Regi homagium xxviii^o die Aprilis anno quinto Regis nunc, sicut continetur in Originali de eodem anno, videlicet pro xi mesuagiis xi toftis xxi bovatis & vii acris terræ cum pertinentiis in *Suthbrunne*, quæ dicit dictum patrem suum tenuisse de Rege in capite per servitium xxvi partis quartæ partis Baronie quæ fuit *Petri de Bruys* —. *Hil. Fines, 10 Edw. 3. Rot. 1. a.*

(k) *Norfolcia*. *Henricus Heryng* Clericus frater & hæres *Johannis Heryng de Thompson* defuncti, *was attached to answer to the King for Relief*, de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ prædictus *Johannes* frater suus tenuit de Rege in Capite die quo obiit —.

Henry came by his Attorney: Et cognovit se tenere, & dictum *Johannem* fratrem suum tenuisse, in dominico suo ut de feodo, die quo obiit, quindecim acras terræ cum pertinentiis in *Snyterton* in Comitatu *Norfolciæ*, & xl vi s viii d redditus annuatim percipiend[os] ad festa *Nativitatis S Johannis Baptistæ*, & *S Michaelis*, per æquales portiones, de diversis liberis tenentibus, & de diversis customariis, in Villis de *Shropham*, *Snyterton*, *Wilby*, *Hargham*, *Lirlyng*, *Brethenham*, *Illyngton*, *Bokelound*, & *Stowebydon*, cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu *Norfolciæ*, de Domino Rege in Capite, per servitium ducentesimæ partis unius baronie, videlicet

Baronie de Tateshale. Juxta quod servitium offert Regi relevium —. Et super hoc idem *Henricus* dat Domino Regi vi s viii d, de relevio suo pro terra & redditu prædictis.

He acknowledged the like tenure and service for lands which Letice the wife of John Heryng held of the King in Capite, and paid for Relief, other vi s viii d, for *John son of Letice*. Et unde compertum est in Memor[andis] de anno xlv^o Regis *E* tercij, videlicet avi Domini Regis nunc inter *Fines* de termino *S Michaelis*, Rotulo tertio, quod *Henricus de Fakenham* filius & hæres *Agnetis* unius, & prædicta *Læticia* per nomen *Læticiæ* alterius sororum & hæredum *Henrici de Breton* defuncti, onerantur de xlii s iii d, de releviis suis, post mortem prædicti *Henrici Breton* de xxx acris terræ cum pertinentiis in *Snyterton*, & septem marcatis redditus exeuntis de diversis liberis tenent[ibus], & quatuor customariis, in prædictis villis de *Snyterton*, *Shropham*, *Wilby*, and others, & quas quidem xxx acras terræ & septem marcas redditus cum pertinentiis, prædicti *Henricus de Pakenham* & *Læticia* tunc cognoverunt teneri de dicto Rege avo in Capite ut parcellam Baronie de *Tateshale*, per servitium Centesimæ partis Baronie prædictæ, ubi continetur quod *Radolphus Cromwell* & *Johannes de Orrebi* & *Isabella* uxor ejus tenent parcellam Baronie prædictæ, videlicet maximam partem ejusdem Baronie. *Hil. Fines 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 1. b.*

as; That the *Honor* of *Ewyas* was holden of the King *in chief* by Barony; and that the same *Honor* was a certain *congregatum*, composed of the Castle of *Ewyas* and divers other Manours, namely the Manours of *Ewyas*, *Chelleworth*, *Alyngton*, *Eton*, and of many other Fees and Dominions (1).

In the eighteenth year of K *Richard II*, *Walter de Romesey* Chivaler

(1) *Suthamt[escira]*. Memorandum quod *Johannes de Monte Acuto* Chivaler, filius & hæres *Johannis de Monte Acuto* Chivaler sen[ioris] defuncti, attachiatus fuit effendi hic ad plures dies præteritos, & tandem in crastino S *Michaelis* hoc termino, ad respondendum Domino Regi de relevio suo, de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ prædictus *Johannes de Monte Acuto* senior tenuit de Rege in Capite die quo obiit, tam in Comitatu *Suthamt[oniæ]*, quam in diversis Comitatibus Angliæ, & pro quibus prædictus *Johannes de Monte Acuto* filius fecit Domino Regi nunc homagium & fidelitatem, xiiii^o die septembris anno regni sui xiiii^o, sicut continetur in Originali de eodem anno, Rotulo primo.

Et ad prædictum crastinum S *Michaelis* prædictus *Johannes de Monte Acuto* filius venit hic per *Johannem Wycombe* attornatum suum. Et cognovit se tenere, & dictum *Johannem de Monte Acuto* patrem suum tenuisse de Domino Rege in capite die quo obiit, terras & tenementa subscripta, videlicet, Castrum & Manerium de *Werk* super *Twedam*, cum membris & suis pertinentiis in comitatu *Northumbriæ*, per servitium unius feodi Militis unum ferlingum terræ cum pertinentiis in *Worthele* in Comitatu *Devoniæ* in focagio, per servitium unius Denarii per annum pro omni servitio. Cognovit etiam idem *Johannes de Monte Acuto* filius, quod ipse tenet, & quod prædictus *Johannes* pater suus tenuit, die quo obiit, in servitio de Domino Rege in Capite, tria feoda Militum

cum pertinentiis in Comitatu *Herefordiæ*, duo feoda Militum cum pertinentiis in Comitatu *Somersetæ*, & octo feoda Militum & quartam partem unius feodi Militis cum pertinentiis in Comitatu *Wilt[iræ]*, ut parcella[m] Honoris de *Ewyas*, per servitium centesimæ partis unius baroniæ, videlicet baroniæ de *Ewyas*. Qui quidem Honor tenetur de Domino Rege in Capite per baroniam. Et qui quidem Honor est quoddam congregatum de Castro de *Ewyas* & de diversis aliis Maneriis, videlicet de Maneriis de *Ewyas*, *Chelleworth*, *Alynton* & *Eton*, & de diversis multis aliis feodis & dominiis. Quæ quidem feoda *Lodewycus Clyfford* Chivaler tenet. Juxta quæ quidem servicia, idem *Johannes de Monte Acuto* filius profert Regi relevium &c. Protestando, quod si in posterum inveniri contigerit, terras tenementa & feoda prædicta per majus sive per aliud servitium de Domino Rege teneri, se velle onerari versus Regem de relevio suo, pro terris tenementis & feodis prædictis, juxta servitium illud. Et super hoc idem *Johannes de Monte Acuto* filius dat Domino Regi cxiii s v d de relevio suo, pro terris tenementis & feodis prædictis, videlicet cs pro prædictis Castro & Manerio de *Werk*, cum membris & pertinentiis, i d pro prædicto ferlingo terræ cum pertinentiis in *Worthele*, & xiii s iiii d pro prædictis feodis in Comitatibus *Herefordiæ*, *Somersetæ* & *Wilt[iræ]*. Et unde prædictus *Johannes de Monte Acuto* filius dicit, quod *Thomas de la Barre* & *Malculmus de la Mare* tenent de eodem *Johanne de Monte*

Chivaler acknowledged before the Barons of the Exchequer, that he held certain lands in *Come Byset* in *Wiltshire*, of the King in chief, by the Service of the Three hundredth part of a Barony, to wit the Barony of *Byset* (m).

In

te Acuto filio, Maneria terras & tenementa sua cum pertinentiis in Ewyas, Harrol, Monyton, Stradhell, & Fokyszate in Comitatu Herefordiæ, per servitium trium feodorum Militum; & quod Petrus Courtenay tenet de eodem Johanne de Monte Acuto filio, Maneria de Poyntyngton & Estchelworth cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Somerssetæ, per servitium duorum feodorum Militum; & quod Robertus Corbet tenet de eodem Johanne de Monte Acuto filio, Maner[ium] de Upton, & diversa terras & tenementa cum pertinentiis in Esfendeme in Comitatu Wiltes[iræ], per servitium trium feodorum Militum & dimidii; & quod Thomas Hungerford tenet de eodem Johanne de Monte Acuto filio, Manerium de Tefunt Ewyas cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu Wiltes[iræ], per servitium medietatis & quartæ partis unius feodi Militis; & quod Thomas Russell tenet de eodem Johanne de Monte Acuto filio, Manerium de Roucle cum pertinentiis in eodem Comitatu Wiltes[iræ], per servitium unius feodi Militis; & quod Priorissa de Dertford tenet de eodem Johanne de Monte Acuto filio, Maneria de Norton Bavent & Fyfhyde cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu Wiltes[iræ], per servitium trium feodorum Militum. Quæ quidem feoda sunt illa & eadem feoda quæ idem Johannes de Monte Acuto filius tenet ultra de Domino Rege, ut parcellam Honoris de Ewyas, per servitium Centesimæ partis unius baroniæ, videlicet baroniæ de Ewyas, prout idem Johannes de Monte Acuto filius superius recognovit. *Mich. Fines* 18 *Ric.* 2. *Rot.* 6.

(m) Wiltes[ira]. Memorandum quod Walterus Romefeye Chivaler, filius

Elenæ, sororis Isabellæ, matris Hugonis, patris Alianoræ, matris Johannis, filii Johannis Lenueseye Chivaler defuncti, Confang[uineus] & hæres ejusdem Johannis filii Johannis, attachiatus fuit effendi hic ad plures dies præteritos, & tandem in crastino S Michaelis hoc termino, ad respondendum Regi de relevio suo, de decem acris terræ cum pertinentiis in *Come Byset* in Comitatu Wiltes[iræ], quas prædictus Johannes filius Johannis tenuit de Rege in capite, die quo obiit, & pro quibus prædictus Walterus fecit Domino Regi nunc homagium & fidelitatem, xii die Junii anno regno sui tertio, sicut continetur in originali de eodem anno tertio, Rotulo xvo.

Et ad prædictum crastinum S Michaelis, prædictus Walterus Romefeye venit hic per Johannem Wycombe attornatum suum. Et cognovit se tenere, & dictum Johannem filium Johannis tenuisse, supradictas decem acras terræ cum pertinentiis, de Rege in Capite die quo obiit, per servitium trecentesimæ partis unius baroniæ, videlicet baroniæ de Byset; juxta quod servitium offert Regi relevium &c. Protestando, quod si imposterum inveniri contigerit, terram prædictam per majus sive per aliud servitium de Domino Rege teneri, se velle onerari versus Regem de relevio suo, pro terra prædicta, juxta servitium illud. Et super hoc idem Walterus dat Domino Regi iiii s v d ob. de relevio suo, pro terra prædicta cum pertinentiis. Et unde compertum est in Memor[andis] de anno xviiº Regis nunc, inter *Fines* de termino S Hilarii, Rotulo quinto, quod prædictus Walterus Romefeye habet diem ad respondendum Domino Regi de

In the eighteenth year of K *Richard II*, *Robert de Todenham* was impleaded for his *Relief*. He confessed in the Court of Exchequer, That he held of the King *in capite* several Lands in *Ronhale*, by the Service of the Third Part of the Eighteenth Part of a Barony, to wit, of the Barony of *Bedeford*; and likewise certain Rents in *Wotton*, a Court holden at *Bedford* from three weeks to three weeks, and the Third Part of the Advouson of the Church of *Hoghton Conquest*, by the Service of the seventh Part of the third Part of the said Barony and the Manor of *Ereswell* of the King *in capite* as of the *Honor of Boloigne* by the Service of two Knights Fees (*n*).

In

de relevio suo, de prædicta baronia de Byset integra. *Mich. Fines 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 4. b.*

(*n*) Suffolcia. Memorandum quod Robertus de Todenham filius & hæres Johannis de Todenham Militis defuncti, attachiatus fuit essendi hic ad plures dies præteritos, & tandem in crastino S Michaelis hoc termino, ad respondendum Regi de relevio suo, de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ prædictus Johannes pater suus tenuit de Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, in diversis Comitatibus Angliæ, & pro quibus prædictus Robertus fecit Domino Regi nunc homagium & fidelitatem sexto die Novembris anno regni sui xvio, sicut continetur in Originali de eodem anno, *Rotulo xxiiiio*.

Et ad prædictum crastinum S Michaelis, prædictus Robertus Todenham venit hic per Jacobum Andrew attornatum suum. Et cognovit se tenere, & dictum Johannem patrem suum tenuisse, de Domino Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, septem Mesuagia, unum tostum, & medietatem unius tosti, cxx acras terræ & sex acras prati cum pertinentiis, in Ronhale in Comitatu Bed[efordia], per servitium terciæ partis xviiiæ partis unius baroniæ, videlicet Baroniæ de Bedefordia, quæ quondam fuit Willielmi de Bello Campo;

Ac etiam xvii solidatas redditus affissi cum pertinentiis in Wotton in dicto Comitatu Bedefordiæ, in manibus liberorum tenentium ibidem solvend[as] annuatim, ad festa Nativitatis S Johannis Baptistæ, & S Andreæ, per æquales portiones; quandam Curiam de Bedefordia, tenendam apud Bedefordiam de tribus septimanis in tres septimanas, & etiam partem advocationis ecclesiæ de Hoghton Conquest cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu Bed[efordia], per servitium septimæ partis terciæ partis de parte Baroniæ prædictæ; Manerium de Ereswell cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Suffolciæ, de Domino Rege in Capite ut de Honore Bononiæ, per servitium duorum feodorum Militum; juxta quæ servicia offert Regi relevium. — Et super hoc idem Robertus de Todenham dat Domino Regi xxiiiis viii d ob. de relevio suo, pro prædictis terris & tenementis cum pertinentiis in Ronhale, ut pro terciâ parte xviiiæ partis Baroniæ prædictæ, & xxis ii d de relevio suo pro prædictis terris, tenementis, redditibus, Curia, & terciâ parte advocationis cum pertinentiis in Wotton, Bedefordia, & Houghton Conquest, ut pro septima parte terciæ partis de parte Baroniæ prædictæ, & x/ pro prædicto Manerio de Ereswell cum pertinentiis. unde summa

In the Seventeenth year of K *Henry VI*, *Ralf Greystok*, son and heir of *John de Greystok* Chivaler, acknowledged in the Court of Exchequer, that the said *John*, on the day of his death, held of the King *in Capite*, the Manour of *Greystok* by the Service of one entire Barony, to wit of the Barony of *Graystok*; the Manour of *Morpath* by the Service of the Moiety of one Barony, to wit of the Barony of *Merlay*; the Manour of *Styford* by the Service of the Third Part of the Moiety of one Barony, to wit of the Barony of *Bulbek*; the Manour of *Wemme*, with the Advouson of the Church of *Wemme*, by Homage and Fealty, and by the Service of the Twelfth Part of one entire Barony; and divers other Lands by several other Services hereunder specified (o).

When a Barony descended by Parts, the Tenants were said to Hold the Baronial Lands of the King in chief, by the Service of an Half, a Third, or other assierant Part of a Barony. This appeareth in the Cases set-down above in this Section.

A great

ma totalis —. *Mich. Fines* 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 5.

(o) Ebor. Northumbr. Cumbr. Northampton. Salop. Radulphus Greystok filius & hæres Johannis de Greystok Militis *was distreined for Relief*.

Ralf came; & cognovit se modo tenere, & dictum Johannem patrem suum tenuisse de Rege in Capite die quo obiit, Manerium de Graystok cum membris & pertinentiis suis in Comitatu Cumbr[iæ], per servitium unius Baronie integræ, videlicet Baronie de Graystok; necnon Manerium de Morpath cum membris & pertinentiis suis in Comitatu Northumbr[iæ], per servitium medietatis unius Baronie, videlicet Baronie de Merlay; ac etiam Manerium de Styford cum membris & pertinentiis suis in dicto Comitatu Northumbriæ, per servitium terciæ partis medietatis unius Baronie, videlicet Baronie de Bulbek, *and the Manour of Thornton super Moram in Comitatu Ebor[aci], by the fourth part of a Knight; and divers mesuages and lands in Thyngden in Northamptonshire, by*

the twentieth part of a Knight; necnon Manerium de Grymthorp cum suis pertinentiis, ac Manerium de Hylerskelf cum suis pertinentiis, in Comitatu Ebor[aci], de Domino Rege ut de Honore suo Cestriæ, per servitium portandi gladium coram Comite Cestriæ qui pro tempore fuerit, in præsentia sua, videlicet prædictum Manerium de Grymthorp per servitium quadragesimæ partis unius feodi Militis, & prædictum Manerium de Hylerskelfe per servitium quinquagesimæ partis unius feodi Militis, & Manerium de Wemme, una cum advocacione ecclesiæ Apostolorum Petri & Pauli de Wemme, in Comitatu Salop[iæ], de Domino Rege in Capite, per homagium & fidelitatem, & per servitium duodecimæ partis unius Baronie integræ; juxta quæ servicia idem Radulfus Greystok offert Domino Regi relevium &c. Some Older Rolls are here referred to, which confirm, in the main, Ralfs allegation. Trin. Fines 17 Hen. 6. Rot. 2.

A great reason for keeping up the Distinction of the Parts of Baronies, was to ascertain and secure the Kings Reliefs. For when a Barony was divided into Parts; suppose into Four Parts; then, each person answering to the King for his affierant Part, the King would be answered the whole. Whereas if this distinction had not been kept-up, the King might some time or other have lost one or more affierant part or parts, for want of knowing where or of whom to demand the same.

Thus Land-Baronies were divided and subdivided, till at length they were brought to nought.

Manors severed from the Honor of Gloucester.

Sometimes Manors or Lands were granted-away, and by that means severed from an *Honor* to which they belonged.

John Earl of *Moreton*, afterwards King of *England*, by his Charter, granted the Land or Manor of *Bristelton*, belonging to the *Honor* of *Gloucester*, to *John La Warre*, to be holden by *John La Warre* and his heirs, of Earl *John* and his heirs, by the Service of half a Knight (p).

Henry III, towards the latter end of his reign granted several Manors in the Counties of *Southampton* and *Kent*, belonging to the *Honor* of *Gloucester*, to the then Countess of *Gloucester* and her Son *Gilbert de Clare* (q).

In the twenty-eighth year of K *Henry* II, xxxvii for one half year, were allowed, in the *Terræ datæ* of the Honour of *Wallingford*,

(p) *Johannes* La Warre, W de *Faleisia* pro eo, reddit compotum de c marcis & ii Austurcis *Hiberniensibus*, & perdonavit d marcas quas Rex ei debuit dum fuit Comes, pro habenda tota terra de *Bristelton*, quæ est de *Honore* *Gloucestriæ*, cum pertinentiis suis, salva *Foresta* Regis; Quam terram Rex ei dedit, dum fuit Comes, assensu & *Peticione* J quondam uxoris suæ, Tenendam ei & hæredibus suis de se & hæredibus suis, per servitium dimidii Militis pro omni servitio, si-

cut *Carta Regis* rationabiliter testatur. *Mag. Rot.* 9 *Job. Rot.* 21. a tit. *Glocestria*. Nova Oblata.

(q) *Compotus* *Willelmi* Bagod de quibusdam Maneriis honoris *Gloucestriæ*, in Comitatus *Suthamptoniæ* & *Kancie*, a decimo octavo die *Julii* anno xlvii, usque ad primum diem *Februarii* Anno xlvii antequam liberaret prædicta Maneria Comitissæ *Gloucestriæ* & *Gilberto* de *Clare* filio suo. *Mag. Rot.* 51 *Hen.* 3. *Rot. ultimo, in dorso.*

lingford, to Geoffrey the Kings Chancellour and younger son, by writ of *Ranulf de Glanville* Chief Justicier (r).

K Will. I. feste the Bishop Worcester.

Tenure by Barony was of the same nature in general with Tenure by Chivalry.

An *Honor* was under the like law and rule with a *Knights Fee* in several particulars; namely, in Tenure, in Homage and Fealty, in Service, in Relief, in Wardship, in Marriage, and the rest.

Till an Heir attained to the age of one and twenty years, which was deemed his Full Age, he was to be in Wardship of his Lord: And Barons in the Kings Wardship.

When the Heir holding in Barony or Chivalry was of Full Age (and not before), he was, by the Custom of *England*, to be made a Knight.

By the Custom of *England*, an Heir could not actually Hold a Barony or Knights Fee, untill he was of the Age of One and twenty years. This is verified in the case of the Heirs of *Robert de Furnell* (s).

For these reasons, a Baron when he came to mature Age, was often

(r) Et in terris datis Galfr[ido] Cancellar[io] fil[io] Regis, xxxvi^l de de dimidio anno, per breve Ranulfi de Glanvilla, Et Q^e. *Mag. Rot.* 28 H 2. *Rot.* 9 b. tit. Honor de Warengford.

(s) Simon de Insula reddit compotum de cc marcis & ii palefridis, pro habenda custodia terræ & hæredum Roberti de Furnell, cum omnibus pertinentiis & libertatibus suis, usque prædicti hæredes talis sint ætatis, quod possint & debeant secundum consuetudinem Angliæ terram tenere, & pro habendo Maritagio prædictorum hæredum & Matris eorum; Ita quod si de Primogenito hærede ipsius Roberti humanitus contingat, idem Simon & hæredes sui alios hæredes postnatos ip-

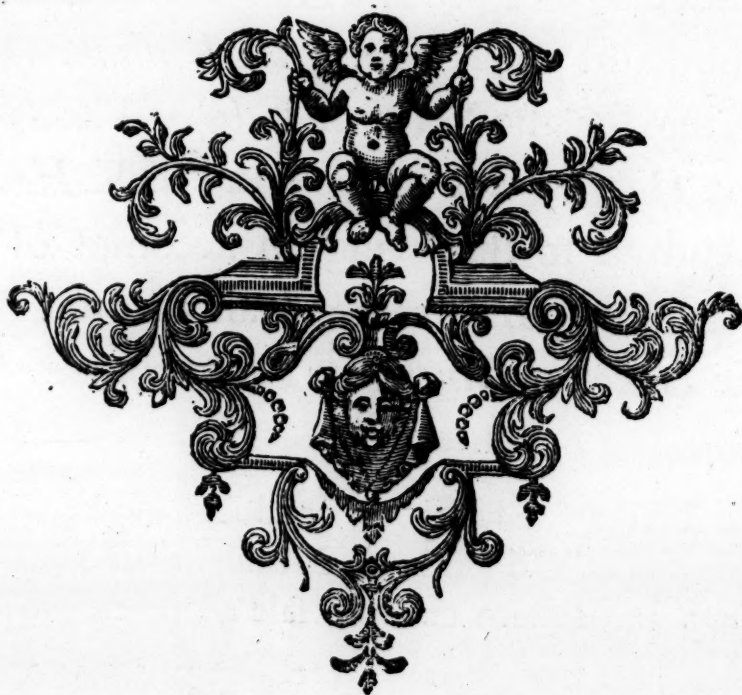
fius Roberti maritare possint, ubi non disparagientur, & pro habenda inde Carta Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 8 *Joh. Rot.* 16. b. tit. Cantabr. & Huntend. Nova Oblata.

Eustachius de Moreton debet c libras, pro habenda custodia terræ & hæredis Ranulfi de Merefeia cum pertinentiis, unde saisitus fuit die qua transfretavit in servitium Regis, ut de hæreditate, quousque idem hæres sit talis ætatis quod possit & debeat terram tenere secundum consuetudinem Angliæ; Salvo Regi Maritagio ipsius hæredis. *Mag. Rot.* 8 *Joh. Rot.* 8. b. tit. Notingeh. & Derebisc. Robertus de Veteri Ponte & Ricardus de Bello Campo, ut Custodes, reddunt compotum de firma Comitatum.

often styled *Chivaler* (t). His being so styled imported these three things, to wit, that he was arrived to the *ætas legitima* or *ætas tenendi terram*, that he was *extra custodiam Domini*, and that he was *sactus Miles*; that is to say, That he was of full Age, that he was out of Wardship, and that he had taken Knighthood.

Why a Baron was styled Chivaler.

(t) *Dugd. Summon. ad Parl. & in aliis libris, passim.*



CHAPTER IV.

Honors in Alphabet Order.

Will here set-down in an Alphabetick Order some of those *Honors* which were vested in the Crown by Escheat or Wardship, in the time of K *Henry I*, K *Henry II*, K *Richard I*, K *John*, and other next succeeding Kings. These I set-down for example-sake. But I do not undertake to enumerate all the *Honors* which were in the hands of the said ancient Kings. The *Honor* of *William Peverell* of *London* was in the hand of K *Henry I*. *William de Tresgoz* accompted to the King for the Ferm of it (u). The *Honor* or Seigneurie of *Eudo* the *Dapifer* was in the hand of K *Henry I*; *Hamo de Sancto Claro* rendred to that King an accompt of the Ferm of it (w). *William de Albini Brito* rendred an account to K *Henry I*, of the ferm of the *Honor* of *Otuer Fitz Count* (x), and *Hait* the Sheriff

(u) Willelmus de Tresgoz redd[it] compotum de firma terræ Willelmi Peur[elli] London[iæ]. In thesauro cc & xxvi l & v s.

ET IN Elemofinis constitutis, Monach[is] de Beco, xxx s, Et Monialibus de Sancto Leonardo, iiii s.

ET IN Donis; per breve Regis, Fulcher[edo] fil[i]o Walteri, xi s.

ET IN ii vineis de Mealdona faciend[is], & in vestitura & solidat[i]one Vineatoris, lii s.

ET IN liberat[i]onibus famulorum & solidat[orum] eorum per parcos & Maneria, & victu volucrum, xxxiiii s.

ET IN refect[i]one domorum & parcorum & Virgult[orum] & Vivar[i]orum, c & xv s. Et in Cremento Parci de Becheham, xviii s. Et Quietus est.

ET IN xvi Tonell[is] emendis, &

in conductu usque ad Mealdonam, & de Mealdona ad Lond[oniam], xs. Et pro sale ad saland[am] venationem de Parco, xii d. *Mag. Rot. anni incerti Hen. I. Rot. 14. a.*

(w) ET Idem Hamo [viz. Hamo de Sancto Claro] redd[it] compotum de firma terræ Eudon[is] Dap[iferi]. In thesauro c & quater xx & xl & iii s.

ET IN Domibus Regis & Parco de Hallingberia reficiend[is], xvi l, test[imonio] Willelmi de Wacherlai. Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. anni incerti Hen. I, Rot. 14. a, in imo.*

(x) Willelmus de Albini Brito r c de cc & xl, de firma terræ Otueri filii Comit[is]. In thesauro cc & ix l & vi s; Et in Corredio & vestitura Præbendariorum, xiiii s. Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. de anno incerto R Hen. I. Rot. 14. a. m. I.*

if rendred an accompt for the Ferm of the *Honor of Pembroc* (y).

In the reign of K *Henry II*: The several *Honors* or *Baronies* of *Arundel* (z), of *Berdestaple* (a), *Bouloigne* (b), *Chester*, (c), the *Constabulary* (d), *Curci* (e), *Gloucester* (f), *Meschin*

(y) Hait Vicec[omes] reddit compotum de firma de Pembroc. *Idem Mag. Rot. Hen. 1. Rot. 14. a.*

(z) *The Honors of Arundel and Pettewurda are in the Kings hands. Mag. Rot. 29 Hen. 2. Rot. 9. b.*

(a) Willelmus de Braiosa debet M marcas argenti pro parte sua de Honore de Berdestapl[a]. *Mag. Rot. 6 Hen. 2. Rot. 7. b. Suthsexa.*

Willelmus de Braiosa debet M marcas, pro parte sua de Honore de Bardestaple. *Mag. Rot. 5 Hen. 2. Rot. 9 a. sub Sudsexa.*

Oliverus de Traci debet D marcas pro parte sua de Honore de Berdestapla. Sed non est inde summonendus, nisi Rex ipse ore suo vel Breui præceperit. Per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot. 14 Hen. 2. Rot. 9. a. Devenescira.*

(b) Honor *Boloniae*. Radulphus Brito r c de quater xx & vi l & x s de terra Comit^{is} *Boloniae* quæ est in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot. 16 Hen. 2. Rot. 8. a.*

Honor Comit^{is} *Eustachii*. *A Title. Mag. Rot. 31 Hen. 2. Rot. 3. b.*

(c) Terra Comit^{is} *Cestrie*. Simon filius Willelmi reddit compotum de firma terræ Comit^{is} *Cestrie* de dimidio anno; In thesauro cl l & v s & ii d in iii talliis —. *Mag. Rot. 4 Hen. 2. Rot. 9. b.*

Honor de *Cestre*. Bertrannus de Ver[on] debet cl, de Veteri firma ejusdem Honoris. Idem Bertrannus, Adam de Aldidelea pro eo, reddit compotum de cc & viii l & x s & vii d, de Nova firma ejusdem Honoris; Et de xxi l de Placitis Comitatus de *Cestre* & *Hundredi* de *Caldea* affirmatis. *Mag. Rot. 33 Hen. 2. Rot. 2 a. m. 2.*

(d) Randulfus de Broc reddit compotum de exitu Honoris *Constabulariæ* per verum dictum ipsius Rand[ulfi]. In thesauro c & quater xx & xl & xix s & ix d in x Talliis. Sed non reddidit compotum. *Mag. Rot. 17 Hen. 2. Rot. 9. a.*

De Auxilio ad maritandam filiam Regis. Henricus filius Geroldi Cam[erarius] debet xxxv l & v s & viii d de Militibus Eud[onis] Dap[iferi]. Idem debet iiii l xviii s & viii d de Novo F[effamento]. *Mag. Rot. 16 Hen. 2. Rot. 8. a. Effexa & Hurtfordscira.*

(e) Honor Willelmi de Curci. Willelmus la Puhier & Hugo Pincerna reddunt compotum de li l & viii s, de firma Honoris Willelmi de Curci, de parte illa quæ est in manu Regis. Idem reddunt compotum de xii s & viii d, de servitio libere tenentium de eodem Honore. *Mag. Rot. 18 Hen. 2. Rot. 3. b. tit. Norfolch & Sudfolch.*

(f) Honor Comit^{is} *Glocestrie*. Hugo Bardul reddit compotum de li l & xii s & iiii d de Veteri firma ejusdem Honoris. In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 33 Hen. 2. Rot. 2. a. m. 1.*

Terra Comit^{is} Simonis de Honore de *Huntedone* & de *Gant*. *A Title. Mag. Rot. 31 Hen. 2. Rot. 4. b.*

Randulfus de Glanvilla debet li l & xi s, de Veteri firma Honoris de *Lancastera* de anno præterito, de quibus Inquisitio erat facienda.

Radulfus filius Bernardi reddit compotum de cc l, de firma ejusdem Honoris de hoc anno. — Idem [Radulfus] reddit compotum de xlvii s, de Comuni Affisa Comitatus de *Lancastera*.

chin (g), *Montague* (b), *Moreton* (i).

In the reign of K *Henry* II, the Temporalities of the Bishoprick of *Saresbiry* are styled *Honor*, his Barony (k).

Accounts

fra. Mag. Rot. 22. Hen. 2. Rot. 6. b. tit. Lancastra.

Lancastra. Gillebertus Pipard, Petrus frater ejus pro eo, reddit compotum de firma Honoris de Lancastra. *Mag. Rot. 33 Hen. 2. Rot. 2 a. m. 2.*

(g) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones de auxilio Matildæ Filiae Regis maritandæ, in Sumerfeta.

Willelmus de Curci reddit compotum de xi l de Militibus de Baronia Willelmi Meschin. *Mag. Rot. 14 Hen. 2. Rot. 10. a.*

(b) *HONOR* Ricardi de Monte Acuto. Archidiaconus Pictaviæ reddit compotum de xx l de Honore de Monte Acuto de dimidio anno. *Mag. Rot. 13 Hen. 2. Rot. 10. a. Dorseta & Sumerfeta.*

Honor Ricardi de Monte Acuto. Samuel Presbyter de Pilton reddit compotum de lxxiii l & xii s & vi d, de misericordia; In thesauro lxxii s & vi d; Et in Perdonis, per Breve Regis, ipsi Samueli xl l, pro paupertate sua; Quia admenfuratus est de misericordia c marcarum, in quam positus fuit per Willelmum filium Johannis, per xl marcas, per sacramentum Vicinorum fuorum; Et debet xx l. *Mag. Rot. 14 Hen. 2. Rot. 10. a. Dorseta & Sumerfeta.*

Ricardus Arch[idiaconus] Pict[aviæ] r c de iiii l de Veteri firma Honoris de Monte Acuto. *Mag. Rot. 16 Hen. 2. Rot. 8. b. Dorseta & Sumerfeta.*

Galfridus Martel reddit compotum de iiii l & v s, de vi Militibus de Feodo de Monte Acuto, & de dimidio Milite de alio feodo. — Idem debet xx s de Veteri Feffamento. Sed calumpniatur quod debet esse inde quietus per servitium Pincernariæ. *Mag. Rot. 18*

Hen. 2. Rot. 6. a. tit. Dorseta & Sumerfeta.

(i) Robertus de Bello Campo r c de vii l & xx d pro xvii Militibus, scilicet de unoquoque Milite viii s & iiii d de feod[o] Com[itis] de Moret[onia]. In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 14 Hen. 2. Rot. 10. a. Dorseta & Sumerfeta.*

(k) *Hist. Excheq. p 441, col. 1 q.* Devenescira. De Auxilio Matildæ Filiae Regis.

Rogerus de Nonant debet xxxvii l & iiii s & x d, de Veteri Feffamento Militum de Honore de Toteneis. Idem debet xii l & xv s & i d de Militibus ejusdem Honoris de novo Feffamento. *Mag. Rot. 14 Hen. 2. Rot. 9. a.*

De Auxilio ad maritandam filiam Regis. Rogerus de Nonant debet xxxvii l & iiii s & x d de Veteri feff[amento] Militum de Honore de Toteneis. Idem debet xii l & xv s & i d de Novo F[effamento]. *Mag. Rot. 16 Hen. 2. Rot. 7. a. Devenescira.*

Norfolch & Sutfolch. Nova Placita & novæ Conventiones de Auxilio Matildis filiae Regis.

Reginaldus de Warennæ reddit compotum de ix l & x s, de Militibus Honoris de Wurmegai. In thesauro liberavit & Quietus est. Idem debet xl d de Novo Feffamento. *Mag. Rot. 14 Hen. 2. Rot. 1. b.*

Terra Willelmi de Curci. Willelmus Ruffus reddit compotum de lx l ^{Terra Ricardi}, de firmis quinque Maneriorum & ejusdem Honoris, de tribus partibus anni antequam Rex redderet eam Roberto de Curci. *Mag. Rot. 1. Ric. 1. Rot. 1. a.*

Terra quæ fuit Henrici de Effexa. Henricus de Cornhill reddit compotum de

Accounts of Issues of Honors.

AN *Honor*, like as a single Manor holden in Chivalry, consisted in Demeanes and in Services: That is, it consisted in Issues and profits of the lands belonging to the *Honor*, and in the *Services*

de cc & iiiil & vs, de firma ejusdem Honoris. *Mag. Rot. 1 Ric. 1 Rot. 1. b.*

Honor de Arundel & de Pedewurda. Walterus Rothomag[ensis] Archiepiscopus reddit compotum de *so much*, de veteri firma Honor[um] de Arundel & de Pedewurda. *Mag. Rot. 1 Ric. 1. Rot. 1. a.*

Leonia de Stutevill debet ii marcas & dimidiam, de Scutagio suo de parte sua Honoris de Brunna. *Mag. Rot. 7. Ric. 1. Rot. 9. Cant. & Hunt.*

Lancastra. Theobaldus Walteri, Robertus Vavasur pro eo, reddit compotum de ccl, de firma Honoris de Lancastra. *Mag. Rot. 9 Ric. 1. Rot. 13. b. m. 2.*

Idem Vicecomes r c de xixl & dimidia marca de xiiii feodis & dimidio & quarta parte de Honore Henrici de Tilli. Et Milites subscripti qui sunt de eodem Honore inde reddiderunt, sicut supra annotatur, scilicet Henricus Bloio i marcam de dimidio feodo —. *Mag. Rot. 7 Job. Rot. 2. b. Devenescira.*

Radulfus Musard debet cl pro fe maritando ubi voluerit, & pro fine terræ suæ. Sed consideratione Baronum relaxatæ sunt ei c marcæ, quia major pars terræ suæ est in terra Comitatus Moritonæ, cum quo finivit. *Mag. Rot. 3 Ric. 1. Rot. 8. a. tit. Glocestrescira.*

De Scutagio Galweia, de Honore Comitatus Glocestria, unde Hugo Bardolf, qui habuit custodiam ejusdem Honoris per Regem, remansit in debito in Rotulo de Glocestrescira xxxiii Anni regni Regis Henrici secundi;

Per Rotulum quem idem Hugo libera- vit in thesauro. *Mag. Rot. 4 Ric. 1. Rot. 10. b. tit. Glocestrescira.*

Willelmus Comes de Arundell debet ccc & Lixl & xiiii s & iiiid, pro habendo Honore de Arundell, excepto Castello & Villa de Arundell & Molen- dinis, & Honore de Pedewurda. *Mag. Rot. 6 Ric. 1. Rot. 16 a. Sudfexa.*

Honor de Bentone. *This is a Title in the Roll. Mag. Rot. 7 Ric. 1. Rot. 5 a.*

Honor de Baentone. *Mag. Rot. 7 Ric. 1. Rot. 10 a. post Devenesciram. Et, Mag. Rot. 8 Ric. 1 Rot. 14. a.*

Willemus Briewerre debet xxvis & viiid de firma de Huia, quæ fuit Rogeri de Planes, de anno viii^o —. Set recordatum est per Barones, quod terra illa de Huia pertinet ad Baroniam de Doura, cujus custodiam cum pertinentiis & hærede Rex ei concessit. Et ideo consideratum est, quod non debet amplius inde summoneri. *Mag. Rot. 10 Ric. 1. Rot. 14. a. tit. Kent.*

Ricardus de Estre reddit compotum de xv l, pro relevio suo de tribus feodis Militum, quæ tenet de Honore Moretoniæ. *Mag. Rot. 10 Ric. 1. Rot. 15. a tit. Dorsete & Sumerfete.*

Compotus Terrarum Comitatus de Pertico, & Episcopatus Lincollia, & Archiepiscopatus Eborac[i], & terrarum Constabularii Cestria & Roberti de Turnham, Abbatia de Ramefeia, & Honoris de Angria, & Hoiland, & Abbatia de Whitebi —. *Mag. Rot. 14 Job. Rot. 1. a & b.*

Gerardus de Furnivall debet ccéc marcas, ut Rex capiat homagium G filii sui

Services of the Shield. The Services of the Shield were to be performed in the Field of War; so, no account could be rendred of them in the Kings Exchequer, upon the chequered-cloth there.

But

fui de Baronia quæ fuit Willelmi de Luvetot, & ut teneat in pace terras suas quas modo tenet, & terram unde pater uxoris suæ fuit faifitus, die qua fuit vivus & mortuus. *Mag. Rot. 3 Job. Rot. 12. b. tit.* Everwichscira.

Honor de Glamorgan. Idem [i. e. Falkes de Breaute] reddit compotum de v marcis de Hereberto de S Quintino, pro convincendis xii per xxiii de Affisa Novæ Diffaisinæ aramiatæ inter ipsum Herebertum & Stephanum de Sancto Hylario. *Mag. Rot. 9 Job. Rot. 21. b.*

Honor de Glamorgan. Idem [Falkes de Breaute] reddit compotum de c marcis & i Palefrido de Monachis de Neth, pro habenda castellaria quæ fuit Ricardi de Greinvill cum omnibus pertinentiis suis, & pro habenda tota terra quam idem Ricardus habuit inter Tawi & Neth, Salvis tenementis Burgenfium Regis. *Mag. Rot. 9 Job. Rot. 21. b.*

Petronilla Comitiffa Leircestriæ debet MMM marcas, pro habendo Leircestriam cum pertinentiis, cum feodis & Dominiis omnibus, quæ pertinent ad Honorem de Grantemeifnill infra Comitatum & extra, ficut jus suum & hæreditatem, ita quod Regi remaneant omnes terræ Normannorum, quæ sunt de eodem feodo, & quod Domus de Witewich committatur cui Rex voluerit, qui [de] fideliter Regi serviendo obfides dabit, & prædicta Comitiffa omnia prædicta quæ Rex ei reddidit, tenebit, nisi per Judicium Curiae Regis diffaifietur. *Mag. Rot. 6 Job. Rot. 17. b.* post Kent.

Alexander de Lifewis r c de ix marcis, de Scutagio & de fine ii Militum & dimidii & passagio: In Thesauro nichil; Et G filio Petri ii marcas per prædictum breve; Et debet vii mar-

cas. Sed postea admenfuratus fuit ad iiii marcas; quia est in Terra Jerofo-
limæ; & ita non debet nisi ii marcas *Mag. Rot. 4. Job. Rot. 7. b. tit.* Fines Militum de Honore de Dunstor.

Willelmus de Faleifia reddit compotum of divers Rents &c and other things. *Mag. Rot. 8 Job. Rot. 2. b. titulo,* Compotus Honoris Glocestriæ.

Hugo Bardolf pro militibus & libere Tenentibus de Honore Willelmi Peverell, qui est in manu Regis & in custodia ipsius Hugonis, debent xl marcas, ne Vicecomites, in quorum Ballivis prædictus Honor fuerit, in aliquo se intromittant de Honore illo. *Mag. Rot. 5 Job. Rot. 13. b. tit.* Nottingham & Derebiscira.

Robertus de Hastings debet xx marcas, per sic quod xii legales Milites de Rappo de Hastings summoneantur, quod sint coram Justiciariis Regis, apud Westmonasterium, ad recognoscendum utrum prædictus Robertus vel Simon de Ecchingham majus jus habeat in Senescalcia de Honore Comitiss Augi in Rappo de Hastings. *Mag. Rot. 9 Job. Rot. 4. b. tit.* Nova Oblata.

Surr[eia], Suffex[ia]. Præcepta facta super compotum Ricardi de Pevensey Vicecomitis, redditum ad Scaccarium in Crafino Sanctæ Trinitatis.

Facta Summa Vicecomitis, debet—
xxl pro secta v Militum de Honore de Hastings, qui est in manu Johannis de Britannia, & quæ secta solebat pertinere ad turnum Vicecomitis, & nunc subtracta est per ipsum Johannem, per cartam Regis, quam inde habet ut dicit, videlicet per quinque annos. Et debet vii iiii s viii d. *Memoranda 13 & 14 Edw. 1. Rot. 31. a, inter Præcepta.*

De primo Scutagio Regis H tercii affiso

CHAP. IV. Of LAND-BARONIES.

67

But for the issues and profits of the lands men might and did account to the Crown. However, it is to be understood, that if the Knights of an *Honor* did not do actual Service; Then, when they

assiso ad ii marcas. Gillebertus de Aquila [debet] xliii marcas & xs de xxxv feodis de feod[is] Morit[oniæ]. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. a. Sudsexia.*

De primo Scutagio Regis H tercii assiso ad ii marcas. Comes Warennæ [debet] c & xx marcas de lx feodis de Baronia sua. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. a. Sudsexia.*

Compotus de exitibus honoris de Aquila —. *Memoranda 28 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. a. —. This Honor was granted Petro de Sabaudia. Ib. Rot. 4. b. a.*

Milites honoris Comitis Leycestriæ debent de auxilio Vicecomitis, lvi. *Memoranda 11 Hen. 3. Rot. 7. a. tit. War. Leyc.*

— & tenet de Honore Gileberti de Aquila —. *Trin. Communia 14 Hen. 3. Rot. 8. b. Northamt[esire].*

Lancastr[ia]. Ada de Yelland ut Custos reddit compotum de c & lxxiiii l & vii s & iiiii d & obolo numero, de firma Honoris de Lancastr[ia] —. *Mag. Rot. 13 Hen. 3. Rot. [non numerato] m. 1. a.*

Essex[ia]. Memorandum de honore de Redlega in Comitatu Suff[olciæ]. *Memoranda 28 Hen. 3. Rot. 14. a.*

Hugo Bussel debet cccc marcas in misericordia Regis, ut warantizet illi defaultam illam per quam perdidit saisinam de terra sua de Honore de Pelwrdham, & ut faciat ei habere inde saisinam suam quam perdidit per prædictam defaultam. *Mag. Rot. 4 Job. Rot. 12. a. tit. Lancastr[ia].*

Walterus filius Roberti qui tenet de Honore Pontis fracti —. *Pas. Communia 32 Hen. 3. Rot. 6. b.*

Pro Ballivo de Honore de Hawenette. *Trin. Communia 32 Hen. 3. Rot. 9. a. Kancia, Cantebr.*

Baronibus pro Ricardo de Puncarden.

— Et quam [terram] R Comes Cornubiæ, cui Rex dedit honorem Sancti Walerici —. *Memoranda 28 Hen. 3. Rot. 6. a.*

Milites & libere tenentes de Honore de Bramble reddunt compotum de cl. & i bono Palefrido, pro libertatibus suis habendis, quas habuerunt temporibus Dominorum suorum, secundum consuetudinem eorum antiquam; Salvo hoc, quod quietum clamant venari in Warennæ Regis, quamdiu Honor ille fuerit in manu Regis; & pro habenda inde Carta Regis. *Mag. Rot. 11 Job. Rot. 1. a. tit. Sudsexia.*

Oliverus de Traci debet m marcas, pro habenda Baronia Willelmi de Traci, quæ valet in Anglia cl sterlingorum, & in Normannia cc l Andegavenfium, Salvo jure & clamio cujuslibet in ea. Sed non debent requiri a prædicto Olivero, quia terras illas non habet, & pro quibus Henricus de Traci finem fecit sicut infra continetur. *Mag. Rot. 1 Job. Rot. 14 b. tit. Devenescira.*

Henricus Comes Herefordiæ debet l marcas & i Palefridum, præter l marcas & i Austurcum prius promissos, pro habenda tali saisina de Feodo xx Militum in Honore de Huntendon, qualis tempore H Regis Patris Regis Matri suæ, cujus hæres ipse Henricus est, in Curia Regis adjudicata fuit, & pro habenda tali saisina de Rihale cum pertinentiis, qualis eidem Matri suæ similiter adjudicata fuit in Curia Regis tempore Ricardi Regis; Ita quod per totum dat c marcas & i Palefridum & i Austurcum]. *Mag. Rot. 6 Job. Rot. 19. b. tit. Wiltescira.*

Honores Boloniæ commissi sunt Willelmo & seq.

Honores,
Temp. Edw.
1. Edw. 2
& Edw. 3.
& seq.

they had made Fine to the King for their Service, or answered to the King's Escuage-money in lieu of personal Service, then, I say, the King's Ferrier or *Custos* of the *Honor*, might and did render an Account of such Fines or Escuages in the Kings Exchequer.

I will set-down a few instances of the manner of Accounting to the King for *Honors* that were in his hand; and likewise of Bishopricks and Abbeyes; which were of the nature of *Honors*; inasmuch as the latter also were often in the Kings hand, by way of Custody or *Jure prærogativo*.

In the reign of K Henry II, Geofrey de Ver made a *View* of an *Accompt* of the *Honor* of the *Constabulary*. There were put in *View* ccc and xlvi per annum, for the issues of that *Honor* (1).

In

Willelmo de Roding —. *Mich. Communia* 9 & 10 Edw. 1. *Rot.* 2. a.

— Ut de Honore Dovorriæ. *Mich. Communia* 33 Edw. 1. *Rot.* 8. tit. Norf. Pro Johanne de Thorpe.

Essexia. Affidatio. — de Honore de Reymes —. *Pasf. Communia* 18 Edw. 1. *Rot.* a. *Pars* 1.

Comes Ricardus frater Regis [*that is of K Henry III*] had lately Honorem de Eye. *Mag. Rot.* 18 Edw. 1. tit. Norf. Suff. m. 1. a.

De Castro Villa & Honore Hertfordiæ cum membris commissis Willelmo Melkfopp per quinquennium. *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27 Edw. 1. *Rot.* 46. b. inter *Commissiones*.

Lands and tenements holden ut de Honore de Hauleye. *Mich. Memoranda* 33 Edw. 1. *Rot.* 8.

— de Honor[e] de Walebrok & Arkesden in manu Regis existent[e] —. *Mich. Communia* 34 & 35 Edw. 1. *Rot.* 16. a. *Lincoln*.

Derb[ia]. De Castro & Honore de Alto Pecco commissis [Clementi de la Forde]. *Mich. Communia* 1 Edw. 2. *Rot.* 3. a.

Glouc[estria]. Johannes de Wysham firmarius Castri & Honoris de Sancto Brianello ponit loco suo Johannem de Annesle —. *Hil. Communia* 5 Edw. 2. *Rot.* 36. a. inter *Præsentationes*.

— Castrum & Honorem de Alto Pecco in Comitatu Derbiæ. *Pasf. Brevia* 5 Edw. 2. *Rot.* 42.

Essex. Hertf. De Honoribus Pevelli, Bononiæ, Ralegh, & Haghenet &c. [in Comitatibus Essexiæ & Hertfordiæ], Norfolciæ, Suffolciæ, Cantabrigiæ, Huntendonæ, Kanciæ, Surreiæ, Suffexiæ, & Bedefordiæ] commissis [Willelmo de Sutton quamdiu Regi placuerit]. *Hil. Commissiones* 9 Edw. 2. *Rot.* 5. a.

De Antonio de Lucy. *The King grants to him* honorem de Cocker-mouth & Manerium de Pappecastre. *Trin. Memoranda* 2 Edw. 3. *Rot.* —.

Castrum & Honor de Knareburgh. *Rot. de Adventu Vicecomitum* &c. in crastino S Mich. anno 5 Edw. 2 Ebor.

Castrum & Honor de Knareburgh. *Rot. de Adventu Vicecomitum* &c. in crastino S Mich. anno 4 Edw. 3. Ebor.

Devon[ia]. — quod Ricardus Hill tenuit — *certain Lands* die quo obiit, de Thoma Courtenay nuper Comite Devonæ, ut de Honore suo de Plympton Comitatus in eodem Comitatu, per servitium militare —. *Trin. Communia* 7 Edw. 4 *Rot.* 22.

Vide Hist. Exch. p 307. col. 1. f.

(1) *Hist. Exch. p. 646. s. t. sub annis* 15 & 16 H 2.

In the thirteenth year of K Henry II, William de Vesci rendred the King an Accompt of Honour of Lancaster (m).

Honor Comitis Giffardi.

THE Honor commonly called Earl Giffards might be perchance the Honor of Buckingham. For the Giffards were Earls of Buckingham (n). However, it was best known by the name of Honor Comitis Giffardi, the Honor of Earl Giffard.

In the Fourteenth year of K Henry II, Geoffrey Fitzwilliam accounted to the King for the Honor of Earl Giffard; to wit, for the Ferm of the Honor, the Ferm of Wycumb, the Old and New increment of Winchendon, an Escheat in Creindon, the Aid of the Knights of the Honor, both of the Old Fesment and the New, to marry the Kings Daughter. The usual and just Allowances are made to the Accomptant (o).

(m) LANCASTRA.

Willelmus de Vesci reddit compotum de ccl de Honore de Lancastra. In thesauro c & quater xx & xiiii l, & xlii s & iiii d.

Et Johanni Maleducto & Willelmo filio Martini c & vi s & viii d per breve Comitis Legrecestriæ, quando fuerunt ad Lancastram in Servizio Regis. Mag. Rot. 13 Hen. 2. Rot. 5. b.

(n) Gualterius Giffardus Comes Buchingeham in Anglia mortuus est—. Order. Vit. p. 809. c. ad. Ann. Dom. 1102.

(o) I have here set-down all that is contained, relating to Buckinghamshire, in this Great Roll of the Fourteenth year of K Henry II. because in this fourteenth year the Aid to marry King Henry the Seconds Daughter Maud to the Duke of Saxony, was first put in charge in the Great Roll, not onely in the County of Buckingham, but likewise in all the other Counties of England. The Record runneth thus.

Buchingehamscira & Bedefordscira.

Hugo de la Lega & Ricardus filius

In

Osberti reddunt compotum de xlix s & vi d numero, de Veteri firma de Buchingehamscira & de Bedefordscira; In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Et idem de Nova firma; In thesauro c & lxxiiii l & viii s & ii d Bl. Et quater xx & xv l & viii s & iiii d numero —.

Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones ad maritandam filiam Regis. De Buchingehamscira.

Willelmus de Windlesores reddit compotum de xii l & ii s & ii d de eodem auxilio pro Militibus; In thesauro xl & xiii s & iiii d; Et debet xxviii s & x d.

Willelmus Malduit Camerarius debet xxiii s & iiii d, de Veteri feffamento; Et de Novo xxvi s & viii d.

Reginaldus de Curtenai debet vi l & xiii s & iiii d de Militibus Walteri de Bolebec qui est in Custodia ejus, de illis videlicet Militibus quos tenet in Capite de Rege.

Willelmus de Serinton reddit compotum de xxvi s & viii d, pro Militibus; In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

T

Gillebertus

In the six and twentieth year of K *Henry II*, *William Fitz-Ralf* and *William le Chaplein*, for the Wife of *Geofrey Fitz-William* account to the King for the *Honor* of *Earl Giffard*. They account for the Ferm of the *Honor*, the increment of *Wichinton*, the Aid to marry the Lady *Maud*, the King's Daughter, the Es- cuage of *Ireland*, the increment of *Bodekesham*, the Service of the Land of *William Cat* (p).

In

Gillebertus de Bolebec reddit compotum de i marca pro Milite; In th l, Et Q e.

Ricardus filius Nigelli r c de xx s pro Mil[itibus]; In th l, Et Q e.

Hugo de Cahaignis r c de vii s & x d pro ii partibus Militis; In th l, Et Q e.

Hamo filius Mainfelini r c de x l de Militibus; In thesauro ix l & xiii s & iii d, Et debet vi s & viii d.

Gillebertus de Pinkeinni r c de ix l, pro Militibus suis. Modo respondet in Northantescira; In th l, Et Q e.

Idem Vicecomites reddunt compotum de xxv s de feodis Militum quos Osebertus Martel feffavit in Edulfesberge; In Thesauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti sunt.

Idem Vicecomites r c de i marca de Chettendun de Honore de Bealueeir; In thesauro xii s, Et in perdonis, per breve Regis Militibus de Templo, xvi d, Et Quieti sunt.

Johannes de Bydun reddit Compotum de lxxiii s; & iii d, pro Militibus; In thesauro l, & Q e.

Honor Comitis Giffardi:

Gaufridus filius Willelmi reddit compotum de ccc & xxiiii l & xv s & iii d, de firma terræ Comitis Giffardi; in Thesauro cc & lxii l & xiiii s & viii d:

Et in terris datis Ricardo de Humet, liiii l in Risenberga & in Schiringeham pro lx libratibus terræ per breve Regis; Et debet viii l & viii d; De quibus lx s remanent super Canonicos de Creindon, & de iii annis præteritis tantum lx s.

Idem r c de ls de Veteri Cremento

de Wichendon; In th l, Et Q e.

Idem r c de cs de Cremento hujus anni; In th l, & Q e.

Idem r c de ix s & iii d de Escaeta de Creindona; In th l, Et Q e.

Reginaldus Bretel r c de xxx mar- cis, de Misericordia, quia abstulit Cle- rico pecuniam suam; In thesauro x marcas, Et debet xx marcas.

Idem debet lvii l & vi s & viii d, de auxilio Militum ejusdem Honoris, de Veteri feffamento, ad maritandam fi- liam Regis. Idem debet xx s de Novo feffamento.

Wycumba.

Henricus filius Geroldi camerarius reddit compotum de lxxii l numero, de firma de Wycumba; in thesauro lxx l & viii s & viii d numero; Et in Decimis constitutis Monachis de Becco xviii s; Et Ecclesiæ ejusdem Villæ, xiii s & iii d; Et quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 14 Hen. 2. Rot. 1. in dorso.*

(p) HONOR COMITIS GIFFARDI, Willelmus filius Radulfi & Willelmus Capellanus reddunt compotum, pro uxore Galfridi filii Willelmi, de ccc & xxiiii l & xv s & iii d de firm[a] e- jusdem Honoris. In thesauro, cc & xxiiii l & xv s & iii d.

Et in terris datis Willelmo de Hu- mez Const[abulario], liiii l in Rifeber- ga & in Schireham per breve Regis; Et eidem xl l in Wichinton & Wad- don Et Canon[icis] de Croenden lx s.

Et in Quiet[antia] de Middelton, quam Willelmus de Gernem[utha] te- nuit per Regem, iii l; Et Quietus est.

Id[em] redd[unt] compotum de cs, de

In the Six and twentieth year of the same King, *Walter de Constantiis* rendred to the King an Account of the *Honor of Arundel*; to wit, of the Firms of the Manors of this *Honor*, which were left at ferm by the Justicier, of Perquisites of Manors which were not in ferm this year, of the issues of the Land of *Robert de Praieres*, the ferm of *Presteton*, the issues of Masages in the Burough of *Arundel*; the Issues of the *Honor of Petewurde* this year. Divers Disbursements are allowed upon the Account rendred for each of these *Honors* (q).

In

de Cremento de Wichinton. In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Id[em] deb[ent] xiii s & iiii d de auxilio ad marit[andam] fil[iam] Regis. Id[em] deb[ent] xvi s, de novo ff[effamento], de quibus vi s & viii d remanent super quandam fœminam de Norf[olcia], & ix s & iiii d non possunt inveniri.

Id[em] deb[ent] xxx s, de Scut[agio] Hybernæ.

Id[em] redd[unt] compotum de xviii s, de Cremento de Bodekesham. In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Id[em] redd[unt] compotum de ii s, de servitio terræ Willelmi Cat. In thesauro liberav[erunt], Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 26 Hen. 2. Rot. 3. b. In this Great Roll, the Plural words reddunt compotum, and the Singular Quietus est &c. are mixed together as here.*

(q) HONOR DE ARUNDEL. Walterus de Constanciis reddit compotum de xli l & xiiii s & i d, de firmis Maneriorum Honoris de Arund[el], quæ missa fuerunt ad firmam per Justic[iarium]; Et de c & xii l & xviii s & iii d, de firmis & perquisitionibus Maneriorum, quæ non fuerunt ad firmam hoc anno. Summa, c & liiii l & xii s & v d. In thesauro lxvii l & xiiii s & ii d.

Et in operat[ionibus] Castri de Arund[el], ix l & xix s & v d, per bre-

ve Regis, & per visum Reginaldi Belhome & Ailwin[i] Wadup. Et Galfr[ido] Austurcar[i]o, c s, quos habet annuatim pro terra sua de Depemers, per breve Regis.

Et in perficiendo Instaur[amentum] Maneriorum ejusdem Honoris, lxxii l & vii s & viii d, per breve Regis, quod habuit de c & xiii l & viii d sibi computandis, pro Instaur[amento] Honoris de Arundel & Honoris de Pettewurde. Et habet de superplusagio, viii s & x d.

Id[em] debet xii l & ii s, de veteri firma ejusdem Honoris de tribus annis præteritis, qui remanserunt super liberat[iones] quas dic[it] esse constitutas, de quibus Rex nondum velle suum præcepit.

Id[em] reddit compotum de ix l & iiii s, de exitu terræ Roberti de Praieres de tribus Partibus anni, Et de iiii l & xii s, de firma de Presteton, terra Hunfridi de Millieres, Et de x s & vii d, de Masagiis in Burgo de Arundel Summa, xiiii l & vi s & vii d. In thesauro liberavit. Et Quietus est.

Id[em] reddit compotum de li l & viii s & iii d, de exitu Honoris de Petewurda hoc anno. In thesauro nichil. Et ad perficiendum Instaur[amentum] ejusdem Honoris, xl l & xiii s per prædictum breve Regis. Et in Custamento agriculturæ ejusdem Honoris, x l & vi s & viii d, per breve Regis, & per visum

In the twentieth year of K *Henry II*, *Randulf de Glanvill* rendred an Account to the King, of the *Honor* of *Conan* Earl of *Bretagne* and *Richemunt*. He accounted for the Ferm of the several Manours of That *Honor*, and for the Service of the *Drenges*, and for the Third peny of *Gippefwiz*. Then he hath certain Allowances made to him for constituted Alms, and constituted or settled Tithes, and for other disbursements made by the Kings command, and in His Service (*r*).

In the Nine and twentieth year of K *Henry II*, *Gilbert Pipard* yielded an Account at the Exchequer, for the *Honor* of the Earl of *Chester*; which is here intituled *Cestrescira*. He is charged with the Ferns of the Manors of this Honor. He hath divers *I-tems*, such as Constituted Alms, and other Expences discounted and allowed to him. Upon liquidation of the several Summs of Charge

visum Willelmi de Ellesteda & Willelmi de Alta Ripa.

Et in suo superplusagio de firm[a] Honoris de Arundel, viii s & x d. Et Quietus est.

Godefr[idi] de Calz deb[et] xxv marcas, pro relevio terræ suæ. *Mag. Rot. 26 Hen. 2. Rot. 2. b.*

(*r*) Honor Comitum Conani. Randulfus de Glanvilla r c de cccc & xxxiii l & xvii s & iii d. de firma Maneriorum ejusdem Honoris, & servitio Drengorum, & tertio denario de Gippefwiz; In Thesauro cc & lvii l & vi s vii d.

Et in Elemosyna constituta, Infirmis Hospitalis de Richemunt xs, Et Monialibus de Richemunt iii s, Et in Decim[is] constitutis Monachis de Begar lxvi s, pro Decim[is] Carruc[arum] Dominii, & Monachis de Ebor[ac] xx s, pro Decimis Molend[inorum] de Richemunt, Et Galfrido Elyensi Episcopo cs, de feodo suo in tertio denario de Gipefwic, Et Alano de Roham xx l, in Suaveshyda, & Comitissæ Britanniae xxviii l & vi s & viii d, in Muleton & in Forseta de Dote sua, Et Galfrido filio Regis, xliiii l,

in Cestrehunte, Et in defalta ii Monetiorum de Gipefwico xls;

Et in custamento ducendi xxv l caretat[as] Plumbi a Jarun usque Stradford juxta Lond[oniam], ad operationem de Waltham, xlvii s, per breve Regis, Et in reparatione Castellum de Richemunt, xxxi l & xii s & iii d, per idem breve, & per Visum Osberti & Alani & Petri filii Ailrici & Willelmi Tinctoris —; and in other expences; Et Q e. *Mag. Rot. 29 Hen. 2. Rot. 5. b.*

Idem Randulfus r c de lv l & xvii s & viii d, de firma de Waltham cum pertinentiis, terra Alani filii Com[itis] Henr[ici] de dimidio anno.

Idem Randulfus r c de xl l, de Auxilio ejusdem terræ; In th l, Et Q e.

Idem Randulfus r c de lxvi s, de perquisit[ionibus] ejusdem terræ; In th l, Et Q e. *Ibid. juxt.*

Idem Randulfus r c de xxv l & xix s & vii d, de exitu terræ Comitissæ Margaretae.

Idem Randulfus r c de vii l & xliii s & ix d, de perquisitionibus Honoris de Richemunt; In th l, Et Q e. *Ib. juxt.*

Charge and Discharge, he is in Surplufage or Overpayment
vis (s).

In the Thirtieth year of K *Henry II*, *Henry de Cornhill* Fer-
mer of the *Honor* of Earl *Eustace* of *Bouloigne*, accounted to the
Crown for the New ferm [that is, the Ferm of the present year]
of that *Honour*. The Accountant paid part of his Charge into
the Receipt of Exchequer; and had feveral Allowances made to
him, for monies laid-out in the Kings service. The Allowances
are memorable enough to be specified here. They were these.
For Twelve tonells of Wine bought for the Kings use, against the
arrival of the Archbishop of *Cologne* and the Earl of *Flanders*, xxii l
xiii s iiiii d; For carrying the same Wine from *London* to *Canter-*
bury and *Dovor*, xxvi s viii d; For six tonells of Household Wine
and Two other tonells of Good Wine sent to *Windresore*, xl xiii s
iiii d; For carrying the same Wine from *London* to *Windresore*, xs;
For eight tonells of Wine for the Kings own Drinking, whereof
Two were sent to *Gaitinton*, Two to *Selveston*, and Four to *Ra-*
ding, xii l; For carriage of it from *London* to the said places, xx s;
For the Corrody or Maintenance of the Duke of *Saxonies* younger
son, from *London* to *Winchester*, iiiii l xviii s; and for clothes for
the use of *William de Elintons* Daughter, who is in the Kings
Wardship,

(s) Cestrescira. Gillebertus Pipard
reddit compotum de cc & lvi & xiii s
& viii d, de firma Maneriorum Hono-
ris Com[itis] Cestrie hoc anno. In the-
sauro c & xiiii l & xix s & xi d. Et in
Elemosina constituta Monachis de Bas-
ingnewerc cs, Et Monachis de Cestr[ia]
xiii l Et Monachis de Cumbremar[e]
x s, Et Monialibus Cestrie xl s, Et
firm[is] Cestrie xx s, Et in minutis
decimis per Maneria Comitatus v s,
Adæ de Torkinton iiiii s, pro custo-
dia Avium Regis in foresta, Et ipsi Gil-
berto cl, pro custodia Castri de Ce-
stria, per breve Regis, Et in Operati-
onibus] Castri de Cestria, vii l & xvi s
& v d, per breve Regis, & per visum
Hervei Cam[erarii] & Laurentii Mo-
retar[ii], Et in operat[ionibus] pontis
Cestrie lxxiii s & iiiii d, per breve Re-

gis, & per visum prædictorum, Et pro
justitia facienda de v Raptoribus v s,
Et ad perficiendum instaur[amentum]
de Lec, pro xxxii vacc[is], iiiii l & xvi s,
per breve Regis. Et habet de super-
pl[usagio] vi s.

Idem reddit compotum de lx s, de
Veteri firma Comitatus. In Operat[i-
onibus] Castri de Cestr[ia] lx s, per
breve Regis, & per visum Hervei &
Lauren[tii] prædictorum. Et quietus
est.

Idem reddit compotum de xix l &
xiii s de exitu de Makelesfeld, quæ
non est ad firmam nominatam. In the-
sauro liberavit. Et quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de xx s de
Caldeihundr[edo], Et de xix s de An-
drelton quæ fuit Becci, Et de xx s de
Aneston, quæ fuit terra Tuoldi, Sum-
ma,

Wardship, for the present year and two years past, xv l xviii s. The Accomptant hath Surplufage, lxxix s iii d (t).

In the Thirtieth year of K *Henry II*, *Adam de Carduis* rendred an Account at the Exchequer, of the *Land* or *Honor* of *William de Vesci*; namely of the Firms of the Manors belonging to the *Honor* of the Pleas and Perquisites of it, of Corn, Malt, Hogs, and other things sold, and a Fine made by *Randolf de Teife*. Out of these Issues divers Expences mentioned hereunder are discounted. The Summs both of Receipt and Discount being clarified, there remained due to the King from the Accountant, a *Clear Debt*, *Debitum clarum*, of vii l & v s & v d (u).

ma, lix s. In thesauro lib[eravit]. Et quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de lii s & ii d, de perquisitionibus ejusdem Honoris. In thesauro liberav[it]. Et quietus est.

Helyas de Suetenhala reddit compotum de xx s, pro custodia Nepotum fuorum. In thesauro liberav[it]. Et quietus est.

Helyas de Hintleston debet i marcam pro habenda rationabili parte sua de feodo i Militis in Mol[], versus Bertram Camer[arium] & Mabil[iam] uxorem ejus. *Mag. Rot. 29 Hen. 2. Rot. 12. b.*

(t) Honor Comitris Eustachii. Idem Henricus [de Cornhill] reddit compotum de ix l & x s, de Veteri firma ejusdem Honoris; In thesauro liberavit & Quietus est: Et idem de nova firma scilicet de c & vii l; In thesauro xl l; Et in Terris datis Willielmo Puf, xl s, in Teya; Et pro xii Tonellis vini emptis ad opus Regis, contra adventum Archiepiscopi Colon[iensis] & Com[itis] Flandr[iæ], xxii l & xiii s & iii d, per breve Regis; Et pro eodem vino carriando a Londonia usque Cantuariam & Douram, xxvi s & viii d, per idem breve; Et pro vi Tonellis vini Expensibilis, & ii aliis Tonellis Boni Vini, missis ad Windr[efore], x l &

In
xiii s & iii d, pro eodem vino carriando a Lond[onia] usque Windrefore, x s, per idem breve; Et pro viii Tonellis vini Dominici, quorum duo missa sunt ad Gaitinton, & duo ad Selveston, & iii ad Radin[um], xii l, per breve Regis; Et pro eodem carriando a Londonia ad loca prædicta, xx s, per idem breve. Et in Corredio minoris filii Duc[is] Sax[oniæ] a Londonia usque Wintoniam, iii l & xviii s, per breve Regis; Et pro panis ad opus filie Willelmi de Elinton, quæ est in custodia Regis, de hoc & de ii annis præteritis, xv l & xviii s, per breve Regis: Et habet de Superplus, lxxix s & iii d. *Mag. Rot. 30 Hen. 2. Rot. 10. a.*

(u) Terra Willelmi de Vesci. Quia non erat ei locus in Northumberland[ia].

Adam de Carduis reddit compotum de xxiii l & xi s & x d, de Veteri firma ejusdem Honoris; Et de c & xxx l & vii s & viii d, de firmis Maneriorum ejusdem Honoris, de dimidio anno; Et de x l & xv s & iii d, de placitis & perquisitionibus ejusdem Honoris, de dimidio anno; Et de xix l & xviii s & vi d, de blado & brasio & porcis & aliis rebus venditis, Et de ii marcis de Rand[ulfo] de Teisa, quas debebat Regi pro rehabenda terra sua. Summa, c &

In the thirtieth year of K *Henry II*, *Robert de Welles*, and *William de Effedeford* passed an Accompt for the Issues of the *Honor* of the *Constabularia*; to wit, for the assised Ferms of the *Manours*, for wool, cheeses, and other small things sold, for herbage, the Relief of certain Villains of *Kent*, and for Corn sold. There are discompted divers Summs paid and expended; to wit, for Cordage, instruments, and other necessities for the Ship of *Henry de Schornis*, when it sailed to *Spain* for the Daughter or *Infanta* of *Portigal*, in the livery or maintenance of *Robert Fitz-Bernards* wife, in stocking the Manors of the *Honor* with wainage, catell, corn-feed, in maintenance and wages of servants upon the Manours, in charges of tilling the grounds, in repairing of barns, and for small utensils. Remains due to the King the *Clear Debt* of *xl s (w)*.

In

& quater *xxl* & *c* & *xviii s* & *xi d*. In thesauro *xlvi* & *vii s*; Et Rann[ulfo] de Glanvill[a] *xl*, ad faciendum de eisdem præstitum Comitissæ de Yber[nia] de *xxl*, ad se sustentandum in Marchia Walliæ. Et Willelmo Torel *xxl* ad se similiter sustentandum in Marchia Walliæ in servitio Regis, per breve Regis. Et Portitoribus Avium Regis qui fuerunt Willelmi de Vesci, *iii* marcas, per breve Rann[ulfi] de Glanvilla. Et Simoni Capellano i marcam, per idem breve. Et in vestitura præbendariorum, *xxxvii s* & *iiii d*, per breve Regis. Et pro pascendis avibus & canibus Regis, qui fuerunt prædicti Willelmi *xlii s* & *vi d*, per idem breve. Et in procuracione i Capellani, & Vigiliis, & Portar[iis], & Custodis Mutar[um] & avium, *li s* & *ii d*, de termino quo tenuit Ball[ivam], per idem breve. Et pro blado empto ad victum servientum per Maneria, & præbendariorum], & pro reficiendis domibus, & pro claudendis Curiis Maneriorum, & pluribus aliis negotiis *xxvi* & *xv s* & *viii d*, de tempore quo tenuit Ball[ivam], per idem breve. Et pro instauranda terra quæ fuit Tomæ de Muscamp, pro *lxvi* bobus, *xviii* & *iii s*,

per breve Regis. Et pro *xxxii* vaccis & *ii* tauris, *viii* & *vii s*, per idem breve. Et pro *xi* affris, *xliiii s* per idem breve. Et pro *D* ovibus, *xxii* & *x s* per idem breve. Et pro *xv* equabus ad equitium faciendum, *lii s* & *vi d*, per idem breve. Et pro *xxii* Scrophis *xxii s*, per idem breve. Summa prædicti instauramenti; *liiii* & *xviii s* & *vi d*, per visum Radulfi filii Main & Simonis de Lucra. Et debet *vii* & *v s* & *v d*. *Mag. Rot. 30 Hen. 2. Rot. 11. b.*

(w) Honor Constabulariæ.

Robertus de Welles & Willelmus de Effedeford reddunt compotum de exitu Constabulariæ hoc anno, ut Custodes, scilicet de *c* & *xxxviii* & *xix s* & *ii d*, de firmis Maneriorum assisis. Et de *xx* & *xliii s* & *iii d* de lana & caseis & aliis minutis rebus venditis, & de herbagio, & de relevio quorundam Villanorum de *Kent*; Et de *xl* & *xv d* de blado per Maneria ejusdem Honoris vendito. Summa *c* & *lxix* & *xliii s* & *viii d*. In thesauro *lxviii* & *xliii s* & *x d*.

Et Rann[ulfo] de Gedding & Henrico de Cornhull, *xlvi* & *xliii s* & *iiii d*, ad emendum funem[entum] & instru-

In the first year of K *John*, *William de Faleise* and Master *Swein* render an Account of the *Honor* of *Gloucester*; namely of cc and xxiii *l* and xii *s* and iii *d*, for the Firms and Issues of the Manours of this *Honor* for half a year; viz. xviii *l* and x *s* for the firm of *Bradestede* for half a year, it having been let to firm at that rate by the said *William* and Master *Swein*, lxxviii *s* arising by the sale of Wood, v marks for the assised Aid in the said Town, xlvi *s* and three halfpence in the assised rent of *Peteresfeld* within the said term, v marks in Toll and other perquisites, iii marks for the Tallage of the same Town, viii *l* and xvii *s* and xi *d* for the rent of assise of *Mapelderesham*, vii *l* and vi *s* and viii *d* for the Tallage [of the same Town] and in many other *I-tems* (x).

As the Kings Farmers or Committees of his *Honors* used to render an accompt to him of the ordinary or other Issues thereof: So, they also accounted to him for the Escuage of Knights, and Tallage of the Towns and Demeanes, within the same *Honors*. This appeareth both from the presidents cited here above, and from those which follow hereunder.

Scutage

instrumenta & alia necessaria ad navem Henrici de Schornis, ituram in Hyspamiam pro puella de Portigal, per breve Rannulfi de Glanvill; Et in liberatione Breunundæ uxoris Roberti filii Bernardi, de xxx diebus lx *s*, per breve Rannulfi de Glanvill; Et in instauratione carrucar[um] per Maneria ejusdem Honoris, pro quater xx & iii bobus & xvii affris, xxx *l* & iii *s* & v *d* per breve Regis; Et pro semine empto ad terram seminandam, iii *l* & xiiii *s* & i *d*, per idem breve; Et in procuracione Servientium per Maneria, & mercede eorum, & in Custamento excolendi terram, antequam esset instaurata carrucis, & pro reficiend[is] horreis Maneriorum, & pro minutis utensilibus, xii *l* & ix *s*, per idem breve.

Et debet xl *s*. *Mag. Rot. 30 Hen. 2 Rot. 11. b.*

(x) HONOR GLOECSTR[ia].

Idem [viz *Willelmus de Faleisia* & *Magister Sueno*] reddunt compotum

de cc & xxiii *l* & xii *s* & iii *d*, de firmis Maneriorum Honoris Glocestr[ia] & exitibus, quæ sunt in manu Regis, de dimidio anno, scilicet, de xviii *l* & x *s* de firma de *Bradestede*, de dimidio anno affirmata per prædictos, scilicet W & Magistrum Swen[onem]; Et de lxxviii *s* de bosco vendito; Et de v marcis de auxilio assiso in prædicta villa; Et de xlvi *s* & iii ob[olis] de redditu ass[iso] de *Peteresfeld* de eodem termino; Et de v marcis de teloneo & aliis perquisitionibus; Et de quatuor marcis de taill[agio] ejusdem Villæ; Et de viii *l* & xvii *s* & xi *d* de redd[itu] ass[iso] de *Mapelderesham*; Et de viii *l* & vi *s* & viii *d* de taill[agio]; Et de viii *l* & x *d* de perquisitionibus; Et de c & ii *s* & iii *d* de redditu ass[iso] de *Craneburne*, de eodem termino. There are several other issues and expenses set-down in the Roll; and so the Account endeth. *Mag. Rot. 1 Job. Rot. 3 b. m. 2.*

Scutage of an Honor.

IN the eighteenth year of K *Henry II*, *Reginald de Warenne* accounted to the Crown for the Escuage of the Honor of *Wermegai*, and for the Escuage of the Knights of the Honor of *Hubert de Ria* (y). In the same Kings reign, *Richard* Bishop of *Winchester* for the Aid of the Knights of the Honor of *Drue de Montague* (z); *Hugh Bardolf* for the Escuage of the Knights of the Honor of *Glocestre* (a); and in the ninth year of K *Richard I*, *William de Warenne* for the Escuage of the Honor of *Glocester*, towards the Kings Ranfome (b).

The

(y) *Reginaldus de Warenn*a debet *xiiii l & v s*, de *Scutagio Honoris de Wermegai*. Idem reddit compotum de *xxxv l*, de *Scutagio Militum de Honore Huberti de Ria*. *Mag. Rot. 18 Hen. 2. Rot. 3. a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(z) De Auxilio ad maritandum filiam Regis. *Ricardus Wintoniensis Episcopus* debet *iiii marcas*, de *Militibus Drogonis de Monte Acuto*. Sed calumpniatur quod sunt de *Parvis feodis de Monte Acuto*. *Mag. Rot. 22 Hen. 2. Rot. 11. a. tit. Dorseta & Sumerfeta. The Bishop was Fermer of the Honour of Montague; Ib. juxta ante.*

(a) *Hugo Bardolf* reddit compotum de *ccc & xxvii l & iii s*, de *Scutagio Militum Honoris Comitis Glocestriae*, tam de *Veteri feffamento* quam de novo; De quibus ideo compotus redditur, quia Honor est in manu Regis; In thesauro *cc & vii l & viii s & x d*; Et in *Perdonis*, per breve Regis, *Ricardo de Cardif xxxvi s & viii d*—; Et in *Dominiis Regis*, de quibus habet *Tallagium*, *vi l*; Et in *Perdonis*, per breve Regis, *Baronibus ejusdem Honoris feffatis in Walia*, *xli l & xv s*; Et debet *so much*. *Mag. Rot. 33 Hen. 2. Rot. 10. b. Gloec[estrescira]*.

(b) *Willelmus de Warenn*a reddit compotum de *ccc & xl l & viii s & vii d*, de *scut[agio] honoris de Glocestr[ia]* affiso ad redemptionem Regis, post re-

ditum ipsius ab *Alemann[ia]*, dum Honor fuit in manu Regis, de *Militibus ejusdem Honoris*, quos invenire potuit, sicut ipse dicit; In thesauro *c & quater xx & xvii l & x d*; Et *Eustac[ius] de Grainvill[a]*, *xx s*, de feodo i *Militis*, per breve Regis, quod tenet in *Capite de Rege*, sicut idem *Willelmus* dicit. Et debet *c & xliii l & vii s & ix d*; quæ debent requiri a *Militibus*, quorum nomina annotantur in *Rotulo*, quem ipse *Willelmus* liberavit in thesauro, quando desiit habere custodiam ejusdem honoris. Idem reddit compotum de eodem debito. In thesauro nichil. Et *Tomæ de Sanford*, *xxxv s* qui transfretavit in servitium Regis, per prædictum breve. Et debet *c & xli l & xii s & ix d*; quæ debent requiri a prædictis *Militibus*, sicut ipse dicit.

Henricus de Boun reddit compotum de *ccc marcis*, pro fine terræ quæ fuit *Margar[etæ] de Boun aviæ suæ*, per *pl[egios]* qui supra annotantur. In thesauro nichil. Et *Magistro Miliciæ Templi de Jerusalem*, *c marcas*, per breve *H Cant[uariensis] Archiepiscopi*. Et debet *cc marcas*. De quibus *R Thesaur[arius] Saresbir[iæ]* recognovit quod *H Cant[uariensis] Archiepiscopus* debet prædictum *Henricum* acquietare de *l marcis*. *Mag. Rot. 9 Ric. 1. Rot. 8. b. m. 2. in imo.*

The Bishoprick of *Durham* was in the hands of K *Henry I*, by reason of Voidance. *Geofrey Escollandus* rendred to that King an Accompt of the Ferm of the Bishoprick, the Cornage of Cattel, the *Dones* of the Knights, the Tallages of the *Taines*, the *Dreines* and *Smalemans*, between *Tyne* and *Teode* [or *Twede*], and of other profits (c).

In

(c) Episcopatus Dunelmi.

GAUFRID[US] Escollandus redd[it] compot[um] de quater xx l & lviii s & vi d, de reman[ente] firmæ Episcopatus de tempore Episcopi. Sed de istis habuit Willelmus de Pontearc xxx l, de quibus reddidit compot[um] quando Com[es] Gloëc[estria] & Brient[ius] audier[unt] compotum de thesauro apud Wint[oniam].

ET de istis postea reddidit Gaufr[idus], IN thesauro, xx s.

ET IN Restaurat[i]one Maneriorum Episcopatus vii l & vii s & ix d, test[imonia] Johannis de Amundivilla & Cliberti & Unespac. Et debet xliiii l & x s ix d.

ET Idem Gaufridus reddit compotum de xvi l & viii s & ix d, de superpl[usagio] animalium, quod erat in quibusdam Maneriis.

IN Restaurat[i]one aliorum Maneriorum quæ vasta erant in Episcopatu liberavit, test[imonia] Johannis de Amundivilla & Cliberti & Unespac. Et Quietus est.

ET Idem Gaufr[idus] reddit compotum de veteri firma Episcopatus Dunelm[ensis] præteriti anni. IN thesauro cccc l & xxi s.

ET IN liberationibus constit[utis], xii l & xv s & vii d.

ET IN Corredio Archiepiscopi Eborac[i] veniendo ad Episcopatum & redeundo, xxiii s & ix d.

ET IN liberat[i]onibus Walteri Espec & Eustac[i]i filii Johannis, dum fuerunt ad necessar[ia] Reg[is] facienda in Episcopatu, xvi s & viii d.

ET IN Reparat[i]one Domorum, x s.

ET IN Donis, per breve Regis, Priori de Sancto Oswaldo, xl.

ET IN Perdonis, per breve Regis, tribus Clericis de Episcopatu, 1 s de iii Ecclesiis quæ ad firmam pertin[ebant]. Et Quietus est.

ET idem Gaufr[idus] redd[it] compotum de c & xl s & v d, de Cornagio animalium Episcopatus. IN thesauro quater xx l & lxxviii s & ii d.

ET debet xxvi l & xviii s & iii d.

ET idem Gaufr[idus] redd[it] compotum de Nova firma Episcopatus. IN thesauro ccc & xxxvi l & x s & iii d.

ET IN liberat[i]onibus constit[utis], viii l & xiii s & i d.

ET IN Corredio Regis Scotiæ redeundo de Curia, xxxiii s.

ET IN Corredio Archiepiscopi Eborac[i] veniendo ad Episcopatum & redeundo, xviii s & vii d.

ET IN liberat[i]onibus Walteri Epec & Eustac[i]i filii Johannis, dum fuerunt ad Necessar[ia] Reg[is] faciend[a] in Episcopatu, xxii s & ix d.

ET IN præterito anno, quando Com[es] Gloëc[estria] & Brient[ius] fil[ius] Com[itis] audier[unt] compotum de thesauro, iii l & iii s, sine tal[ea], ad perficiend[um] plenum numerum.

ET IN Donis, per breve Regis, Priori de Sancto Oswaldo, xiii l & vi s & viii d.

ET IN liberat[i]one Willelmi de Pontearc, quando venit de Normannia & perrexit ad Episcopatum Dunelm[ensem] recipiend[um], xv l & xv s de lxxiii diebus.

ET

In the eighth year of K *Richard* I, the Bishoprick of *Durham* was in the Kings hand. The *Custodes* rendred an Accompt for the assised Rent of the Manors of the Bishoprick, the Tallage of the Manors, the Aids of the Churches and Parsons, the Pensions of the Churches, the Fines of Clerks, Escuage of Knights, Fines of

ET IN Perdonis, per breve Regis, tribus Clericis de Episcopatu cs, de Ecclesiis quæ ad firmam pertinebant].

ET debet xli / & xiii s & viii d.

ET Id[em] Gaufr[idus] redd[it] compotum de c & xl & v s & v d, de Cornagio animalium Episcopatus. IN thesauro quater xx / & xxxvi s & iii d.

ET debet xxviii / & ix s & ii d.

ET Ide[m] Gaufr[idus] redd[it] compotum de lviii / & vi s & viii d, de donis Militum Episcopatus. IN thesauro xlv / & xv s & viii d, cum Militibus de Lindefia. ET debet xii / & x s.

ET Ide[m] Gaufr[idus] redd[it] compotum de xlvi / & v s & iii d, de Tainis & Dreinis & Smalemannis inter Tinam & Teodam. IN thesauro xxxvi / ET debet x / & v s & iii d.

Alwold[us] filius Alwoldi Child redd[it] compot[um] de x m[arcis] arg[enti], pro relevat[i]one terræ patris sui. IN thesauro liberavit. ET Quiescit.

Filii Alwini de Crawecroca redd[unt] compotum de xx s, pro terra patris sui. IN thesauro liberavit. ET Quiescit. [ita in Rotulo].

Ranu[lfus] Archidiacon[us] reddit compotum de xl s, pro plac[ito] hominum suorum. IN thesauro xx s.

ET debet xx s.

Clibert[us] redd[it] compotum de cs, pro duello hominis sui. IN thesauro xxx s.

ET debet lxx s.

Gamel Clericus de Acheleia redd[it] compot[um] de ii m[arcis] arg[enti], pro duello hominis sui. IN thesauro

i m[arcam] arg[enti].

ET debet i m[arcam] arg[enti].

Hugo ho[mo] Walteri de Monast[erio] redd[it] compot[um] de i m[arcam] arg[enti], pro plac[ito] sororis suæ. IN thesauro liberavit. ET Quiescit.

Burgenfes Dunelmi redd[unt] compot[um] de cs de plac[itis] Eustac[i] filii Jobannis. IN thesauro xl s.

ET IN Perdon[is], per breve Regis eisdem Burgenfibus, lx s, pro combust[i]one domuum suarum. ET Quiescit.

Homines inter Tinam & Teisam deb[ent] v m[arcas] arg[enti], pro foris[actura] Summarii.

Anschetill[us] de Wirec[estria] redd[it] compot[um] de x /, de veteri firma Maneriorum Episcopatus Dunelm[ensis]. IN thesauro liberavit. ET Quiescit.

ET idem de Nova firma; IN thesauro cc & ix / & x s.

ET IN Corredio Regis Scotiæ, lxx s & viii d. ET in Donis, per breve Regis, Bernardo Clerico, xx s, in quadam Ecclesia.

ET IN Domibus de Hovendena reparand[is], lxx s.

ET IN ii Navibus emendis, xl s.

ET deb[et] ix s & iii d.

ET Ide[m] deb[et] xix m[arcas] arg[enti], de Dreinnis & Smalemannis Maneriorum quæ custodit.

ET Id[em] Ansch[etillus] redd[it] compotum de xl s, quos recepit de Olivero, de pecunia Episcopi Dunelm[ensis]. IN thesauro liberavit. ET Quiescit. Mag. Rot. anni incerti Henrici primi, Rot. 13. dorso.

of Sergeants, Fines for Lands, Issues of the Baronies, to wit, the Barony of *Giles Hausard*, and the several Baronies of *Robert de Amundevill*, *Robertson of Meldred*, *Henry del Broch*, *Alden*, *Ewurtb*, *Tremeldon*, *Herdewich*, *Sigeston*, and *Holton*, and for the Profit of the *Mine* and *Cambium* (d).

In the Thirteenth year of K *Henry II*, the Bishoprick of *Hereford* was in the Kings hand by reason of Voidance. *John Cumin* as *Custos* yielded an Account of the issues of it; to wit, of the *Census statutus*, or *settled rent*, the profits of the Fair of *Hereford*, for Honey, Synodals, Pleas of the Archdeaconries, Surplusage of Peter-pence, Bacons sold, corn and malt sold, Hogs sold, Load-horses, Crozuns, and salt sold, for Pleas, custom or duty of Hogs, and the remanent of the Service of the Knights of the Bishoprick &c. (e). In like manner *mutatis mutandis*, *John Cumin* accompted to the King for the profits of the Bishoprick of *Hereford*, in the next

(d) *Hist. Exch. p 493. g. Et vide ib. p 495. l & m. sub anno 13 Hen. 3. & ib. p 497. t. u. sub anno 11 Edw. 1. & ib. p. 448. col. 2. o. sub anno 13. Job.*

(e) *The Bishoprick of Hereford is not accounted-for in the Great Roll of 12 Hen. 2.*

In the Great Roll of the Thirteenth year of K Henry II, it is accounted-for thus.

Episcopatus Herefordiæ.

Johannes Cumin reddit compotum de Exitu Episcopatus de Herefordia, de tribus partibus anni, sine Lindeberia, quam Gaufridus de Ver tenet præcepto Regis, scilicet de quater xx & xiii l & x d de Censu statuto, Et de xx l de Feria de Herefordia, Et de c pro Melle, Et de iii l & viii s de Synodal[ibus], Et de xxx s de plac[itis] Archid[iaconatuum] de dimidio anno, Et de vii l & xix s & iii d de Superplusagio denarii Beati Petri, Et de vii l & xix s & vi d de Bacon[ibus] venditis, Et de x l & xix s & i d de Blado & Brasio vendito, Et de xx s de Porcis ven-

ditis, Et de lxxiiii s & iii d de ii run- cinis & Crozuns, & Sale vend[itis], Et de xxviii l & ix s & vi d de Plac[itis], & de consuetudine porcorum, & de remanenti Servicii Militum Episcopat[us]: Summa c & quater xx l & iii s & vi d, In Thesauro c & lxii l & xv s & vii d;

Et pro celebrando funere Episcopi Heref[ordiæ], 1s, per Decanum Ecclesiæ, Et pro l summis frumenti missis in Waliam, cs, per breve Ricardi de Luci, Et in liberatione servientum qui conduxerunt frumentum in Waliam, vii s & viii d, Et pro tribus Lupis capiendis, x d, Et Gaufrido de Ver xx marcas ad firmandum Castellum de Lindeberinort, per breve Regis.

Idem reddit compotum de cc & quater xx & ix summis frumenti, de Exitu Maneriorum; Ad muniendum Castella de Roelend & Munhalt, cc & xxxix summas, per Ricardum de Luci, Et xviii Prebendariis & Infirmis de Herefordia, xlvi summas, Et ii Vinitoribus iii summas; Et Quietus est. Mag. Rot. 13 Hen. 2. Rot. 5. b.

at following years, whilst it continued in the Kings hand, namely, the fourteenth (f), the sixteenth (g), the seventeenth (h), the eighteenth

(f) Episcopatus de Herefordia.

Johannes Cumin reddit compotum de ccc / & ix s & iii d, de Episcopatu Herefordiæ; In thesauro cc & lv / & x s, Et Gaufrido de Ver xxi / in Lindeberia, quam tenet præcepto Regis, ad custodiam Castelli, Et in defectu Instauramenti de Presteberia, iii d, pro cccc ovibus, Et in defectu Nundinarum de Herfordia pro Werra Waliæ, vi / & vii s & ix d hoc anno, Et debet xiii / & vi s & vii d.

Idem reddit compotum de c s & ix d, pro vino vendito, In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de xxv s & xi d, de minutis placitis Episcopatus de anno præterito, In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 14 Hen. 2. Rot. 8. a.*

(g) Episcopatus de Herefordia.

Johannes Cumin reddit compotum de c & xv s, de Veteri firma Episcopatus de Herefordia, In thesauro xliii s, Et in Quietantia terræ Willelmi Folet & Roberti de Brailis, lxxii s, per breve Regis, dum Episcopatus est in manu Regis, Et Quietus est.

Et idem de Nova firma de ccc / & ix s & iii d, In thesauro cc & lxxviii / & xv s & iii d, Et Galfrido de Ver, xxi /, in Lindeberia, quam tenuit præcepto Regis, ad Custodiam Castelli, Et in defectu Instauramenti de Presteberia, iii d, pro cccc ovibus, Et in defectu Nundinarum de Herefordia pro Werra Waliæ, xl s, Et Infirmis Herefordia, xiii Ladas frumenti, appreciatas xvi s & ii d, Et in Liberatione Capellani de Herefordia v Ladas frumenti, appreciatas v s & x d, Et in Quietantia terræ Willelmi Folet & Roberti de Brailis, lxxii s, per breve Regis, dum Episcopatus est in manu Regis, Et Quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de vi / de Auxilio Dominiorum Episcopatus ad maritandam filiam Regis, In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Et remanent de eodem Auxilio, iii d / & xiii s & iii d, super Lideberiam, quam Galfridus de Ver habuit per Regem.

Idem reddit compotum de c s, de Relevio Rogeri Puherii, In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de v marcis, de Relevio Ilberti de Diura, In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de xl s, de Relevio Ricardi de Huntlanda, In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de x s, de Relevio Radulfi de Cradelea, In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 16. Hen. 2. Rot. 4. a.*

(h) Episcopatus de Herefordia.

Johannes Cumin reddit compotum de firma Episcopatus de Herefordia, de ccc / & ix s & iii d; In Thesauro cc & lix / & x s, Et in custodia Castelli de Lideberia, xxi /, in Manerio de Lideberia, Et in defectu Instauramenti de Presteberia, iii d, pro cccc ovibus, Et in defectu Nundinarum de Herefordia pro Werra Waliæ, xl s, Et Infirmis de Herefordia xiii Ladas frumenti, appreciatas xv s & ii d, Et in liberatione Capellani de Herefordia v Ladas frumenti, appreciatas v s & x d, Et in Quietantia terræ Willelmi Folet & Roberti de Brailis, lxxii s, per breve Regis, dum Episcopatus est in manu Regis, Et debet ix / & vi s & iii d.

Idem debet iii d / & xiii s & iii d, de Auxilio de Lideberia ad maritandam filiam Regis. *Mag. Rot. 17 Hen. 2. Rot. 6. in dorso.*

eighteenth (i), and the nineteenth year of K *Henry II* (k).

In the Thirteenth year of K *Henry II*, the Bishoprick of *Batbe* was Void. *Richard de Wilton* rendred to that King an Account of the issues of it; to wit of the Ferm of the Manors, the Rents of the Archdeaconries, the Pleas of the Bishoprick (l).

In the Fourteenth year of K *John*, *Thomas Peverel* accounted to the King for the Bishoprick of *Batbe* being then void and in the Kings hand; namely, for assised Rents, fermes and issues of Mills,

(i) Episcopatus de Herefordia.

Johannes Cumin reddit compotum de ix l & vi s & iii d, de Veteri firma Episcopatus de Herefordia: In thesauro lxxv s & iii d; Et debet c & xis; qui remanserunt pro instauratione & firma Manerii de Lideberia, quam Servientes Galfridi de Ver asportaverunt, ut ipse Johannes dicit.

Et idem de Nova firma, de ccc l & ix s & iii d: In thesauro cc & lvii l & xiii s, Et in custodia Castellum de Lideberia, xxi l, In Manerio de Lideberi, Et in defectu instaur[amenti] de Presteberia, iii l, pro cccc ovibus, Et in defectu Nundinarum de Herefordia, pro Werra Walie, c s, Et Infirmis de Herefordia xiii Ladas frumenti, appreciatas xvii s & iii d, Et in liberatione Capellani de Herefordia v Ladas frumenti, appreciatas vi s & viii d, Et in Quietantia terre Willelmi Follet, & Roberti de Brailis, lxxii s, dum Episcopatus est in manu Regis, Et in Quietantia terre Roberti Lecat v s, Et debet vii l & xiii s & iii d.

Idem debet iii l & xiii s & iii d, de auxilio de Lideberia ad maritandam filiam Regis.

Idem reddit compotum de xv l, de Scutagio Militum ejusdem Episcopatus, quos Episcopus recognoscit se debere Regi; In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de lxx s, de Militibus quos non recognoscit se debere Regi, Quia Episcopatus est in

manu Regis, In thesauro xl s, Et debet xxx s.

Idem reddit compotum de xx s de relevio terre Adæ filii Seherii, de i Hida terre, In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 18 Hen. 2. Rot. 1. a.*

(k) Episcopatus de Herefordia.

Johannes Cumin debet vii l & xiii s & iii d, de Veteri firma Episcopatus de Herefordia.

Idem debet iii l & xiii s & iii d, de auxilio de Lideberia ad maritandam filiam Regis.

Idem debet xxx s, de Scutagio Militum Episcopatus in Exercitu Hyberniæ, de his quos Episcopus recognoscit, reddendos quia Episcopatus tunc erat in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot. 19 Hen. 2. Rot. 9. b.*

(l) Episcopatus de Bada.

Ricardus de Wiltona reddit compotum de xxv l, de Episcopatu de Bada, post mortem Episcopi, usque ad festum sancti Michaelis; In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de cccc & xv l & v s, de firma Maneriorum, Et de xvi l & x s de redditibus Archidiaconatum, Et de lvi s & viii d de lxx mensuris Salis.

Summa, cccc & xxxiiii l & xi s viii d de hoc anno.

In thesauro cccc & xxv l & x s.

Et Johanni Cumin, xl s, pro præbenda sua, per breve Regis, Et Willelmo de Gundevill, xx s, pro præbenda sua.

Et

Hills, Pleas and perquisites, Pawnage herbage and hay fold, for whirifet, plowing and Work released, avarage, and other customs and small sales, and for corn fold. Paid into the Kings Treasury three hundred and forty pounds. Allowed to the Accountant divers necessary expenses there set-down. Upon clarifying the Account, there remained due to the King, cc & xiii / & xiiii s, and iii d (m).

In the Third year of K Edward III, John de Clyvedon and Gilbert de Berewyk accompted to the King for the issues of the Bishoprick of Bath and Wells, to wit, for the whole Rent of the Manors of Wells, Wokywestbury, Cranemere, Evercrycz, Cedre, Blakeford, Compton, Banewell, Congresbury, Jatton, Chyw, Pokelchirche, Hampton, Claverton, Hywysh, Kyngesbury, Cerde, Boclond, Welynton, Wyvelescomb cum Wyfhyde, Lidyard, Dogmeresfeld,

Et in liberatione Custodis Domorum Episcopi, xv s.

Et debet c & vi s & viii d.

Idem debet, iiii /, de Placitis Episcopatus. Mag. Rot. 13 Hen. 2. Rot. 13. a.

(m) Compotus Episcopatus Batoniæ de anno integro.

Tomas Peverell reddit compotum de ccc & xxiiii / & ix s & xi d & ob. de redd[itibus] assis[is], Et de xix / & vi s & vi d & ob. de firmis & exitibus Molendinorum, Et de c & xxxvii / & viii s & x d & ob. de placitis & perquisit[is], Et de lxix / & xiiii s & ix d, de Pashagio, & Herbagio, & feno venuto, Et de xlvi / & iiii s & xi d de whirifet, & arura, & operibus relaxag[i]o, & Avarag[i]o, & aliis consuetudinibus & minutis venditionibus, Et de l / & xii s & viii d, de blado vendito.

Summa, dc & xl / & vi s & ix d, & præterea xii / & iiii s & x d & ob. de aragiis compoti fui de anno præterito.

In Thesauo ccc & xl /, Et pro c lxii porc[is] emptis, vii / & x s & iiii d, per breve Regis, de quibus debent respondere, Et pro i Tonello vini rubri expen[sa] apud Welles, xxxiiii s per idem breve, Et in cariagio ii Tonellorum

vini Andeg[avensis] usque ad Welles ab Hantona, xii s, per idem breve, Et in liberatione Johannis Palmerii cum xvii Garcionibus, custodientis xxxv equos & in liberatione Gingelet & vii Garcionum custodum xiiii equorum, & in liberatione ii Garcionum custod[ientium] x equos cum ii Runcinis prædictorum Johannis & Gingelet, & in liberatione iiii hominum caretariorum cum ix equis caretariis, & in custod[ia] prædictorum equorum in avena empt[is] Huciis, & ferratura, & pluribus aliis expensis, quater xx & xvii / & xiiii s & vi d & ob. per diversa tempora, sicut continetur in Rotulo partiali quem liberavit in Thesauo & in liberatione Valtrariorum, & Venatorum & Bernariorum, scilicet xiiii cum lxvi Lepor[ariis], & xiii Canibus, xxxix / & iiii s & vi d, Et in necessariis expensis, xxxix / & xiiii s.

Et debet c & xxvi / & iiii s & iiii d, Et præterea debet quater xx & v / & vii s & iiii d, de exitibus ecclesiarum & præbendarum, & xliiii s & v d de exitu prædictorum porcorum venditorum. Summa Debiti, cc & xiii / & xiiii s & vi d. Mag. Rot. 14. Joh. Rot. 1. b.

meresfeld, Compton in Berkshire, the Rents of the City of Bath, the Burroughs of *Wells, Axebrigg, Cerde, and Welyngton*, with the rents belonging to the Mansion of the Bishop in the suburb of *London*, the ferm of xxiiii Watermills, two Windmills, and six Ful-lingmills, in the said Manours, for other issues of the said Manours, as fore lder, underwood, dead wood, heath and Furze sold, the Lead-mine of *Muindep*, the Summer-pasture in the said Manours, the Meadow in the said Manours sold in grass, the acknowledgments, of Villains, the plowage, average and hand-works of Customary Tenants sold, Pleas and perquisites of Courts, Fines for Entry into Lands, Heriots, Toll of Markets and Fairs, and the Pleas of Fairs. Then follow the Expences and Allowances, to wit, in the Acquittances of Provofts, Messors, and Bedells, Wages of Bailifs, Parkers, and Porters, Liveries of Clerks convict, and in several other particulars. The Accompt proceedeth. The Summs are purified. The Accomptants pay into the Kings Treasury *so much*: And have in Surplufage *so much* (n).

In

(n) Compotus Johannis de Clyvedon & Gilberti de Berewyk, de exitibus temporalium Episcopatus Bathoniensis & Wellen[is], vacantis per mortem Johannis de Drokenesford nuper Episcopi locorum illorum, videlicet a ix^o die Maii anno tercio, quo die idem Johannes obiit, per breve Regis Patens, per quod Rex commisit eisdem Johanni & Gilberto custodiam temporalium Episcopatus prædicti, Habend[am] quamdiu Regi placuerit; Ita quod de exitibus inde provenientibus Regi respondeant ad Scaccarium Regis, usque xxii^m diem Julii proximo sequent[is], quo die idem Rex restituit temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus Magistro Radulfo de Salopia, tunc Canonico Ecclesiæ Wellensis, in Episcopum ecclesiarum Bathoniensis & Wellen[is] electo confirmato, per aliud breve Regis patens.

Receptæ. Idem reddunt compotum de quater xx & xvi / xiiii d ob. q. de toto redditu Maneriorum de Well.

Wokywestbury, Cranemere, Evercrycz, Cedre, Blakeford, Compton, Banewell, Congresbury, Jatton, Chyw, Pokelchirche, Hampton, Claverton, Hywysh, Kyngesbur[y], Cerde, Bocland, Welynton, Wyvellescomb cum Wyfhyde, Lidyard, Dogmeresfeld, Compton in Comitatu Berk, Civitat[is] Bathoni[æ], & Burgorum Well[æ] Axebrigg, Cerde & Welyngton, una cum redd[itibus] pertin[entibus] ad mansum dicti Episcopi in suburbio London[is], quæ sunt Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti, videlicet de Terminis Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ infra tempus prædictum, sicut continetur in Rotulis de particulis quos liberaverunt in Thesauro, Et de xxxiiii / xix d, de firma xxiiii molendinorum aquaticorum, duorum molendinorum ventriticorum, & vi molendinorum fulret[icorum] Maneriorum prædictorum, ad eundem terminum, sicut continetur ibidem, Et de xiii / xv s ix d q. de diversis exitibus Maneriorum prædictorum.

In the nine and twentieth year of K *Henry II*, *Tomas Noel* accounted to the King for the Bishoprick of *Lichfield* and *Coven-*
try (which anciently was often called the Bishoprick of *Chester*).

He

Maneriorum prædictorum, videlicet, *met[o]*, *subbosco*, *mortuo bosco*, *non [forsan pro jampno]* & *bruera* ibidem vendit[is], una cum *iis iiiid* de exitibus mineræ mineræ [*ita in Rotulo*] *plumbi* super *Muindep*, per tempus prædictum, sicut continetur ibidem; Et de *xliii l vs viiid* de pastura æstivali in eisdem Maneriis, sicut continetur ibidem; Et de *quater xx & xliii l xvi s xid*, de *dcccc xi* acris & *dim[idia]* prati in eisdem Maneriis venditis in herba per idem tempus, sicut continetur ibidem; Et de *xlvi l viiis*, de recognitionibus villan[orum] eorundem Maneriorum, sicut continetur ibidem; Et de *xxix l iiiis v d q.* de *arrur[a]* *averag[i]* & operibus manualibus *Custumar[iorum]* *Maner[iorum]* prædictorum per idem tempus vend[itis], sicut continetur ibidem; Et de *clxxii l xix s vi d* de placitis & perquis[itionibus] *Cur[iarum]*, & fin[ibus] pro ingressu terrarum, una cum *ix* bobus & *ii* bovettis proven[ientibus] de heriet[is] in eisdem Maneriis venditis per idem tempus, sicut continetur ibidem; Et de *liiis viiid* ob. de *toln[eto]* *Mercat[orum]* & *Nundin[arum]*, unacum placitis feriarum per idem tempus, sicut continetur ibidem.

Summa Recept[arum], *dxxxiiii l vis x d q.*

De quibus,

Expensæ. Idem computant in æquitanc[iis] redd[ituum] *Præpositorum* *Messorum* & *Bedellorum* *Maneriorum* prædictorum, de dicto termino *Nativitatis sancti Johannis Baptistæ*, *xliiis ii d* ob. sicut continetur in dictis Rotulis de particulis; Et in vadiis *Ballivorum* *Parcariorum* & *Janitor[um]* *Wel[læ]*, *Clericorum* convict[orum] priso-

num liberationibus, & stipendiis *Parcariorum* *Messorum* & *Wodewardorum* eorundem Maneriorum, per tempus prædictum, *xvi l viiis viiid q.* sicut continetur ibidem; una cum *xii s ii d*, de vadiis clericorum convictorum in priso[n]a *Episcopi* per idem tempus existent[ium], sicut allocatum est in *Compoto Johannis Moryz*, de exitibus eorundem temporalium in *Rotulo* secundo *Regis E* patris *Regis* hujus, *Rotulo Compotorum*, Et in *MMMM dccc quater xx & xviii* acris & *dimidia*, cujuslibet generis bladi, in Maneriis prædictis, in terra crescent[is] die quo prædictus *Episcopus* obiit, & capt[i] in manum *Regis* pro debitis quæ idem *Episcopus* *Regi* debuit, *farcland[is]* & metendis, *cxxii l ix s iii d* pro *acra farcland[a]* *i d*, & pro *acra* metenda *v d*, sicut continetur ibidem; Et in eisdem bladis a camp[o] carriandis, & in grangiis tassandis, una cum vadiis & stipendiis *Riperenorum* & aliorum *Ministrorum* necessariorum pro eisdem supervidendis, una cum *grang[iis]* discoopert[is] cooperiend[is] per loca necessaria, *li l xis ii d*, sicut continetur ibidem. De quibus bladis iidem *Custodes* debent respondere, in partem solutionis debitorum prædictorum. Et respondent infra.

Summa totalis expensarum, *c & quater xx & xi l xiiis iii d* ob. q. Et debent *cccxlii l xiiis vi d* ob.

Idem reddunt compotum de eodem debito: In thesauro *ccc l*, Et eisdem pro expensis suis circa custodiam prædictam, per tempus prædictum *x l*. Item in Thesauro *lxvi l xiiis iii d*. Et habent de Superplusagio *xxxiiii l xviii s ix d* ob. De quibus allocantur *Episcopo Bath[onienfi]*, per assignationem *Custodum* prædictorum, *xii l*

Z

xviii s

He accounted for the Rents of the Manors, the rents of the Archdeaconries, the Perquisites of the Bishoprick, and the Paunage of it (o).

In the twentyninth year of K *Henry II*, the Bishoprick of *Chichester* was Vacant, and in the Kings hand. An Accompt of it for the Vacancy, was rendred to the King by *Roger Hay*, and Master *Lodowic* for *Sefred* Dean of *Chichester*, namely for the Firms of the Manors of the Bishoprick, and for the Pleas and perquisites of it (p).

In the Twentyninth year of K *Henry II*, the Archbishoprick of

xvii s viii d, sicut contiuetur in Rotulo Quinto, in Item Somers[eta]; Et remanent xxi l xiii d ob. Qui allocantur eidem Episcopo per eandem assignationem in Rotulo viii^o, in Item Somers[eta].

Johannes de Clyvedon & Gilbertus de Berewyk debent respondere de MMMMDCCC quater xx & xviii acris & dim[idia] cujuslibet generis bladi, in Maneriis dicti Episcopatus capti in manum Regis, pro debitis quæ idem Episcopus Regi debuit die quo obiit, collecti, & in grangiis repositi, sicut supra continetur. Et respondent in Rotulo Quinto, in Item Somers[eta]. *Mag. Rot. 3 Edw. 3. Rotulo Compotorum viz. Rot. 11. intus.*

(o) Episcopatus Cestriæ. Tomas Noel reddit compotum de quater xx l & xxii s & iiii d, de redditu Maneriorum Episcopatus Cestriæ, de tribus partibus anni; Et de xxix l & xs, de redditibus Archidiaconatum Episcopatus: Summa, c & x l xii s & iiii d. In thesauro quater xx & vi l & xiii s & xd in ii talliis.

Et Archiepiscopo Develin[i], xl s pro præbenda sua per breve Rann[ulfi] de Glanvill[a]; Et Ricardo Dec[ano] de Lichesfeld, xxv s, de cremento Decanatus sui, per Ricardum Episcopum, per breve Rann[ulfi] de Glanvill[a]; Et in Comuna Ecclesiæ de Lichesfeld quam Ricardus Episcopus ei assignavit

iiii marcas, per breve Rann[ulfi] de Glanv[illa]; Et in defalta Molendini in Sallawe, xiii s & i d; Et in defalta i Molendini de Lichesfeld, xiii s & vi d; Et in procuratione ipsius Episcopi ante mortem ipsius, xls, de redditu de Lichesfeld, quam acceperat de die in diem, per breve Regis. Et debet xiii l & xs & vii d; De quibus, vi l & xv s sunt super homines de Lichesfeld; Et super Archidiaconat[us] quod restat, scilicet vii l & xv s & vii d sicut ipse dicit.

Idem reddit compotum de xi l & xvii d, de perquisitionibus ejusdem Episcopatus. In thesauro liberav[it], Et Quietus est.

Idem reddit compotum de xli s & vd, de Pasnag[i]o Episcopatus. In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 29 Hen. 2. Rot. 12. b.*

(p) EPISCOPATUS CYCESTRÆ.

Rogerus Hay, & Magister Lodowicus pro Sefredo tunc Decano Ecclesiæ Cycestr[iæ], reddunt compotum de xxviii l & xviii d de firmis Maneriorum Episcopatus Cycestr[iæ], de termino Sancti Johannis. In thesauro liberaverunt. Et Quieti sunt.

Id[em] reddunt compotum de xlv s & vi d, de placitis & perquisitionibus Episcopatus, de eodem termino. In thesauro liberaverunt. Et Quieti sunt. *Mag. Rot. 26 Hen. 2. Rot. 2. b.*

York was void, and in the Kings hand, *Laurence* the Archdeacon, Master *Roger Arundel*, and *William Vavassur*, rendred an Accompt of the Issues thereof at the Exchequer, to wit, The Ferm of the Manours, the rent of the Archdeaconry of *Richemunt*, the rent of Synodals, the relief of Tenants, a Remanent of *Peterpence*, Perquisites, Sale of chattels (q).

In the thirtyfourth year of K *Henry II*, the Bishoprick of *London* was in the Kings hand by Voidance. *Ralf* Archdeacon of *Colechester* and *Richard* Archdeacon of *Coventry* rendred an Account of it at the Exchequer, namely, for the assised rent of the Manours, for the Fairs of *Storteford*, for Wool, cheeses and Skins fold, for Herbage, Pleas and perquisites, Rents of Archdeaconries, for Corn fold, and Pawnage (r).

K *John*

(q) Archiepiscopatus Eborac[i].
Laurentius Archidiaconus, & Magister
Rogerus Arundel, & Willelmus Vavassur reddunt compotum de m & c & xxvii l & iis & x d, de firma Maneriorum Archiepiscopatus de Everwich. In Thesauro m & c l & c & iis.

Et Thesaurario ejusdem Ecclesie xxv s quos habet annuatim in Extoldestham; Et Comunæ ejusdem Ecclesie, iiii l & vis & viii d, per breve Rann[ulfi] de Glanvilla; Et Monialibus S Clementis, xl s, per breve Rann[ulfi] de Glanvilla; Et in Liberat[i]onibus Forestar[iorum] per Maneria Archiepiscopatus, iiii l & xiiii s & iii d, hoc anno; Et in Liberat[i]onibus xiii Præbendariorum, vi l & xiii s & x d; Et Vinitori de Escham vis & iii d; Et in custamento Vineæ, viii s & ii d; Et pro reparanda Capella de Wiltona vi s & viii d, per breve Regis, & per testimonium Reineri Dapiferi; Et Quieti sunt.

Idem reddunt compotum de xx s, quos Archidiaconus de Richemunt solvit Archiepiscopo annuatim de Archidiaconatu suo. In thesauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti sunt.

Idem reddunt compotum de lix l & xviii s & iii d, de redditu Synodaliu[m]

In thesauro lii l & xviii s & iii d; Et Præcentori ejusdem Ecclesie, xl s, quos habet annuatim; Et Magistro Scholarum, cs, quos habet annuatim. Et Quieti sunt.

Idem reddunt compotum de x l, de relevio Willelmi Morin; Et de ii marcis, de relevio Rogeri de Noubi. In thesauro liberaverunt in ii Talliis, Et Quieti sunt.

Idem reddunt compotum de d & quater xx & xii l & iiii s & i d, de Remanenti denariorum Beati Petri, & de quibusdam Reragiis Archiepiscopatus; Et de perquisitionibus, & quibusdam catallis venditis, quorum particulæ in brevi Receptæ Thesauri annotantur. In Thesauro d & quater xx l & xiiii s & i d in viii talliis; Et Domino Papæ per manum Archiepiscopi Cant[uariæ] xi l & xs; Et Quieti sunt. *Mag. Rot. 29 Hen. 2. Rot. 5. b. post Everwichsciram.*

(r) Episcopatus Londoniæ. Radulfus Archidiaconus Colecestriæ & Ricardus Archidiaconus Coventriæ reddunt compotum de xvii l & iiii s & xi d, de Reragio Episcopatus Londoniæ. In thesauro liberaverunt; Et Quieti sunt.

Et idem de cc & xlv l & xviii s & xi d

K *John* in or about the Seventh year of his reign; granted the whole *Honor* of *Berchamstede*, with the Castle of *Berchamstede*, and the Services of the Knights and all other pertinencies, to *Geoffrey Fitz Pierre*, to be holden at Fee-ferm, of the King and his heirs, by *Geoffrey* and the heirs which shall issue from him and *Avelina* his wife, and for want of such Issue, then to be holden by the other heirs of *Geoffrey*; Rendring to the King and his heirs yearly for the said *Honor* c*l* (s).

Honor

xi*d*, de affiso redditu Maneriorum Episcopatus Londoniæ, de anno integro; Et de xxxv*s* & v*d*, de Nundinis de Storteford; Et de xix*l* & iiii*s* de Lana & Caseis & Pellibus venditis; Et de lxxix*s* & ix*d*, de herbagio vendito; Et de xvii*l* & xiiii*d*, de placitis & perquisit[i]onibus; Et de xxxv*l* de Redditibus Archidiaconatum; Et de quater xx & xiiii*l* xv*s* & viii*d*, de Bladis venditis per Maneria; Et de ix*l* & ix*s* & ix*d* & obolo, de Pasnagio per Maneria. Summa, cccc & xxvii*l* & iiii*s* & viii*d* & ob[olus]. In Thesauro cc & quater xx & x*l* & xv*s* & vi*d*.

Et Magistro David de Lond[onia], x*l*, quas percipit annuatim de Archidiaconatu de Middlesexa; Et Magistro Petro Blesensi x*s* de hoc anno, quos solebat percipere annuatim de Camera Episcopi, per breve Regis; Et eidem xx*s*, de anno præterito, per idem breve, Et Johanni Witeng[e] x*s*, quos consuevit percipere de Camera Episcopi; Et in liberat[i]one i Præbendar[ii] apud Fuleham, viii*s* & viii*d*; Et in liberat[i]one Vigil[um] & Janitor[um] Castelli de Storteford, xxxvi*s* & viii*d*; Et in stipendiis Servient[um] per Maneria Episcopatus, xiiii*l* & xi*s* & iiii*d* & ob[olus]; Et Presbitero clerico Dⁿⁱ Papæ, v marcæ, per breve Ranulfi de Glanvilla; Et in custamento excolendi terras per Ma-

neria, & pro Bobus & affris emptis, & colligendo segetes, xxviii*l* & xi*s* & ob[olus]; Et in emend[atione] Domorum per Maneria, vi*l* & vii*s* & ix*d* & obolus; Et in Decim[a] ad auxilium terræ Iherosol[imæ], xxix*l* & x*d* & ob[olus]. Et debent xxxviii*l* & xvi*s* & iii*d* ob[olum]. De quibus Archidiaconus Colecestriæ Regi debet respondere de xx*l*, & N Archidiaconus Londoniæ de x*l*. *Mag. Rot.* 34 *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 1. b.

(s) G filius Petri reddit compotum de c*l*, de firma de Berchamstede, Et de xx*l* de firma de Winterlawe; quæ debet tenere, scilicet totum Honorem de Berchamstede, cum castello de Berchamstede & servitiis Militum, & omnibus aliis pertinentiis suis, ad feodi firmam, de Rege & hæredibus suis, ipse & hæredes sui qui exierint de eo & Avelina uxore sua, vel aliis hæredibus suis, si ipse ex ea hæredes non habuerit, vel si de hæredibus illis quos ex ea habuerit humanitus contigerit; Reddendo inde Regi & hæredibus suis per annum, scilicet c*l* de Berchamstede, & xx*l* de Winterlawe; In thesauro c*l*; Et in suo superplus, quod habet in compoto suo post Lancastriam in Rotulo præcedente, xx*l* Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot.* 7 *Job.* *Rot.* 16. b. tit. Essex[ia] & Hurtfordscira.

Honor de Knaresburgh in Fee tail.

K Henry III granted the Manor of *Knaresburgh* with the Castle and *Honor*, and the Knights Fees and all other appurtenances, to *Hubert de Burgh* and *Margaret* his wife, and to the heirs descending from the said *Hubert* and *Margaret*; To hold of the King and his heirs, during the Life of each of them, and after their decease, to their heirs descending from them the said *Hubert* and *Margaret*, in Fee and Inheritance; Rendring for the same to the King and his heirs yearly at his Exchequer, c*l*, payable at the two Terms, for all Services and demands (1).

So also an Honor might be lett to ferm, or put into Custody, like as a Manour or other estate in land. In the Fortyfourth year of K *Henry III*, in a Plea moved in the Court of Exchequer between *John de Luvetot* Keeper of the Honour of *Peverell* of *Notingham* then in the Kings hands, and *Simon de Asselaeton* Sherif of the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, Search was made in the Rolls of the Exchequer. By those Rolls it was attainted (that is manifestly proved) that *Roger de Luvetot* Keeper of that Honor did answer to the King upon his Account rendred in the Fortieth year of That King, for the profits of View of Frankpledg, as pertaining to his Ferme of that Honor. Thereupon the Barons gave Judgment for the said *John de Luvetot* (u).

Honor Peverelli de Not. let to ferm.

King

(1) Hubertus de Burgo reddit compotum de 1*l*, de firma de Knaresburg & Burg[i], de alio dimidio anno, per breve Regis, In quo continetur, quod Rex concessit eidem Huberto & Margaretæ uxori suæ, & hæredibus de ipso Huberto & eadem Margareta descendentibus, Manerium de Knaresburg, cum Castro & Honore, & feodis Milium, & omnibus aliis pertinentiis suis, habendum & tenendum de Rege & hæredibus suis tota vita utriusque ipsorum; Et post decessum eorum, hæredibus eorum de ipsis Huberto & Margareta descendentibus, in feodo & hæreditate; reddendo inde Regi & hæredibus suis annuatim ad Scaccarium, c*l*, ad duos

terminos, pro omnibus serviciis & demandis; In thesauro liberavit; Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 13 Hen. 3. tit. Everwyckeschira.*

(u) Notingh[amscira], Derb[iscira]. *Simon de Asselaeton* Vicecomes attachiatur ad respondendum *Johanni de Luvetote*, Custodi Honoris *Peverelli* de *Notinghamia*, de Visu Franci-plegii, turno Vicecomitis & auxilio Vicecomitis, de hominibus qui tenent de eodem honore in prædictis Comitatus, quæ clamat pertinere ad firmam ejusdem honoris, eo quod Custodes ejusdem honoris alias inde in compotis suis responderunt Domino Regi. Et quia attinctum fuit per Ro-

A a tulos

King *Edward* I, in the twentyfourth year of his reign, by a Patent Letter of his Great Seal, committed to *Hugh de Cressingham*, the Castle and Town of *Haverford*, with the Seal of the Chancery there, to be kept by him during the King's Pleasure, at a Rent to be rendred by *Hugh* to the Executors of *Alienor* late the King's Confort (*w*).

tulos de Scaccario in anno Regis hujus xlo, in compoto Rogeri de Luvetot, quod ipse respondit Domino Regi de Visu Franci-plegii, consideratum [est] quod ipse habeat decætero visum Franci-plegii de prædictis Hominibus, pertinentem ad firmam suam &c. Et quod Vicecomes sit in auxilium eidem ad distringendum prædictos homines ad reddendum ei id quod ei aretro est de visu Franci-plegii, de tempore quo fuit Custos ejusdem honoris; Et quod Vicecomes & idem Johannes ponant in respectum usque super compotum Vicecomitis, demandam quam faciunt hominibus ejusdem honoris de turno Vicecomitis & auxilio Vicecomitis, ut tunc discutiatur quis eorum ea habere debeat &c. *Rot. Placitor. Scaccarii 44 incip. 45 Hen. 3. Rot. 4. b.*

(*w*) De Castro & Villa de Haverford commissis Hugoni de Cressingham. Rex omnibus ad quos &c. salutem. Sciatis quod commisimus dilecto & fidei nostro Hugoni de Cressingham, Castrum & Villam nostram de Haverford, unacum Sigillo Cancellariæ nostræ ibidem, Villa nostra de Sancto Claro, Hamelettis, libertatibus, & omnibus aliis ad prædicta Castrum Sigillum & Villas pertinentibus; custodi-

endum quam diu nobis placuerit; Reddendo inde per annum Executoribus testamenti bonæ memoriæ Alianoræ quondam Regina Angliæ Confortis nostræ, tantum quantum Walterus de Pederton nuper Custos prædictorum Castri & Villarum, dictis Executoribus per annum prius inde reddere consuevit. In cujus &c. Teste Rege apud Sanctum Albanum iii^o die Januarii.

Et mandatum est Waltero de Pederton, quod eidem Hugoni prædicta Castrum & Villas, unacum Sigillo Cancellariæ Regis ibidem, armaturis, victualibus, rotulis, brevibus, & omnibus aliis rebus Regis, in prædictis Castro & Villis existentibus, per Cirographum inter ipsos conficiendum, liberet custodiendum sicut prædictum est. Teste ut supra.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis hominibus, & omnibus aliis, tenentibus, de prædictis Castro villa & libertate de Haverford, quod præfato Hugoni tanquam Custodi prædictorum Castri & Villarum, in omnibus quæ ad custodiam prædictam pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes in forma prædicta. Teste ut supra. *Original 24 Edw. 1. m. 3.*



CHAPTER V.

The Number of Knights Fees, of Baronies, Bishops and Abbots.



IN the reign of K *Henry II*, the several *Honors* and Baronies hereunder mentioned were composed of the number of Knights Fees hereunder specified.

The *Honor* of the Earl of *Clare* comprised one hundred and thirty one Fees, and certain Fractions of Fees, of the Old Fesment (x).

The *Honor* of *Hugh Bigot* Earl of *Norfolk*, one hundred twenty five Fees, of the Old Fesment (y).

The *Honor* of the Earl of *Warwick*, one hundred and two Fees and a fraction, of the Old Fesment (z).

The *Honor* of *Eye* ninety Fees (a).

The Barony of *William de Albeney Brito* three and thirty Knights Fees (b).

The Barony of Earl *Reginald* two hundred and fifteen Knights Fees and a Third part of a Fee (c).

William de Meschines had a Barony made-up of Eleven Knights Fee (d).

In the reigns of K *Richard I* and *John*, there were Fifteen Crossed Knights upon the Barony or Honor of *Pettewurd* (e).

In the thirteenth year of K *John*, the *Honor* of *Toteneis* consisted

ed

(x) *Hist. Exch.* p 398. col. 1. l.

(y) *Ibid.* p 398. col. 2.

(z) *Ib.* p 399. col. 2. o.

(a) *Ibid.* p 399 col. 1.

(b) *Hist. Exch.* p 399 col 2. n. sub anno 14 H 2.

(c) *Carta Comitum Reginaldi*. Baronia Comitum Reginaldi talis est in Cornubia. Setting forth the several

Knights Fees of his Barony. Summa, cc & xv milites & tercia pars. *Lib. Rub. Scaccarii*, fol. 94. a.

(d) *Mag. Rot.* 14 Hen. 2. Rot. 10. a.

(e) *Brien filius Rad[ulfi] debet 6 marcas, pro habendo recto de Baronia de Pettewurda, & de xv Militibus scilicet pertinentibus ad prædictam Baroniam, versus Henricum de Perci.* Et si

ed of fifty five Knights Fees, the third part of a Knight, and other fractions of the Old Fesment; and of nineteen Knights Fees and certain fractions, of the New Fesment (*f*).

The *Honor* of *Gloceſtre* had Three hundred and twenty seven Knights, and a Tenth and a Twentieth part of a Knight (*g*).

In the reign of K *Henry* III and afterwards, the Barony of the Earl of *Warrenne* comprised Sixty Fees (*h*).

The Earl of *Ous* Fee or Barony of *Hasting* fixty two Fees and an half-fee (*i*).

The Earl of *Arundells* Barony Fourſcore and four Fees and an half (*k*).

The *Honor* of the Earl of *Clare* one hundred thirty-one Fees, and two parts, a third part, a fourth part, an eighth, a ninth, a tenth part, and two thirtieth parts of a Fee, of the Old Fesment, And nine Fees and the fourth part of a Fee of the New Fesment (*l*).

The *Honor* of *Eye* Fourſcore and ten Fees and an half of the Old

ſi prædictam Baroniam diſrationaverit, dabit cc marcas. *Mag. Rot. 6 Ric 1. Rot. 16. a. tit. Sudſexa.*

(*f*) P Wintonienſis Episcopus Cuſtos Reginaldi de Valletorta, debet xxxvii l & iiiis & x d, de medietate Scutagii Honoris de Toteneis, ſcilicet de medietate de lv Militibus, & tertiæ partis unius Militis, & ſextæ partis & dimidiæ, de Veteri Feſſamento.

Idem Vicecomes [Robertus de Veteri Ponte] reddit compotum de xxxvii l & iiiis & x d, de altera medietate ejuſdem Honoris.

P Wintonienſis Episcopus debet xii l & xv s & i d, de medietate ejuſdem Honoris, de Novo Feſſamento, ſcilicet de medietate xix Militum, & xiiæ partis, & xxæ partis.

Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de xii l & xv s & i d, de altera medietate novi Feſſamenti ejuſdem Honoris. *Mag. Rot. 13 Job. Rot. 10. b. tit. Devenefcira.*

(*g*) *Hiſt. Exch. p 445. col. 1. o. De*

Scutagio Scotiæ anno 15 R Job.

(*h*) Comes Warennæ [debet] c & xx marcas de lx feodis de Baronia ſua. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3 Rot. 3. a. Sudſexia.*

(*i*) Comes de Augo [debet] c & xxv marcas de lxii feodis & dimidio de feodo de Hasting. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. a. Sudſexia.*

(*k*) Comes Arundell[iæ] reddit compotum de c & lxix marcis, de quater xx & iii feodis & dimidio: In theſau-ro liii l & vis & viii d, Et debet lix l & vis & viii d. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. a. Sudſexia.*

(*l*) Comes de Clara [debet] cc & lxiiii marcas & xii s & viii d, de c & xxxi feodis & ii partibus, & tertia parte, & iiiia parte, & viii^a, & ix^a, & x^a parte, & iibus xxxmis partibus i feodi. Et [debet] xviii marcas & dimidiam, de ix feodis & iiiia parte i feodi. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. b. Norf[olcia] & Suff[olcia], tit. De primo Scutagio Regis H tercii aſſiſo ad ii marcas.*

old Feffment (m), and fourteen Fees and one quarter of a Fee of the New Feffment (n).

The Barony of *Perci* was rated at Thirty Knights Fees of the old Feffment (o).

In the reign of K *Henry* II, the Archbishop of *Canterbury* was charged with Threescore Knights, which he owned; and with Nineteen more, which he disowned (p).

The Bishop of *Worcester* was feoffed, to hold by the Service of Sixty Knights. But in the Fifth year of K *Henry* II the Bishop disowned ten of the Knights of that number (q). But in the Second year of K *Henry* III, the Bishop of *Worcester* paid escuage-money for forty nine Knights Fees and a half (r).

The

(m) *Falkeſius de Breautee* [debet] *xx & quater xx & i marcam, de quater xx & x feodis & dimid[i]o*, de feodis Honoris de Eya. *Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. b. Norf[olcia] & Suff[olcia]. tit. De primo Scutagio Regis H tercii affiſo ad ii marcas.*

(n) *Hubertus de Burgo* debet *xxviii marcas & dimidiam, de xiiii feodis & quarta parte i feodi de Honore de Eya. Mag. Rot. 2 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. b. Norf[olcia] & Suff[olcia], tit. De primo Scutagio Regis H tercii affiſo ad ii marcas.*

(o) *Baronia de Percy de Veteri feffamento, xxx feoda. Rot. Compotorum 10 Hen. 3. m. 2. b.*

(p) *Hiſt. Exch. p 439. col. 2. b.*

(q) *Idem Vicecomes* [viz. *Willelmus de Bello Campo*] reddit compotum de *cc* marcis de dono Episcopi *Wireceſtrenſis*; In theſauro liberavit in *ii* ſalleis, Et quietus eſt. *Idem vicecomes* reddit compotum de *Scutagio Militum Episcopi de Wireceſtria, de lx Militibus de quater xx libris; In theſauro liiii l & xvii s & iiii d in iii tal-leis; Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis x l ix s & iiii d; Et debet xiiii l & xiii s & iiii d. Sed calumpniatur x Mi-lites.*

Willelmus de Cardif reddit compo-tum de *ii* marcis de *Scutagio*.

Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum pe *xl l* de dono *Burgi de Wireceſtria. Mag. Rot. 5 Hen. 2. Rot. 4 a. tit. Wi-receſtreſcira.*

(r) De *Scutagio* affiſo ad *ii* marcas anno *iiº* Regis *H tercii*.

Episcopus Wigornia reddit compo-tum de quater *xx & xix* marcis de eo-dem, de *xlix* feodis & dimidio. In Theſauro *xx* marcas, Et debet *lxxix* marcas. *Idem* reddit compotum de eodem debito, In theſauro *x* marcas, Et debet *lxix* marcas. *Idem r c* de eodem debito, In theſauro [*x*] marcas Et debet *lix* marcas. *Idem r c* de eo-dem debito, In theſauro *xxxvii l & x s* Et debet *viii l & x s*. *Idem r c* de eo-dem debito, In theſauro *xlvi s & viii d* Et debet *x* marcas. *Idem r c* de eo-dem debito, In theſauro *iiii* marcas, Et in perdonis ipſi Episcopo *vi* marcas de *iii* feodis quæ Rex de ipſo tenet, Et Quietus eſt.

Idem Episcopus r c de *xxi s & iiii d* de *iiii* quintis feodi unius *Militis* quæ per oblivionem relaxatæ fuerunt de ſuperiori ſumma; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot. 2. Hen. 3. Rot. 4. a. Wigornia.*

The Bishop of *Norwich* was feoffed, to hold of the King and his heirs, by the Service of Forty Knights, or more. In the reign of K *Henry II*, the Bishop acknowledged the Service of Forty Knights, and Disowned all the rest (s).

The Abbot of S *Edmund* in *Suffolk* was feoffed in like manner. He also owned the Service of Forty Knights, and disowned the rest which he was charged with (t).

The Abbot of *Tavistok* was feft, to hold of the King and his heirs, by the Service of *so many* Knights. In the reign of K *Henry I*, it became doubtful by the Service of how many Knights the Abbot held. Whereupon K *Henry I* released to the Abbot all above Fifteen Knights Fees (u).

In the Twentyfixth year of K *Edward I*, Escuage for five Knights Fees was demanded of *Richard* Bishop of *Hereford*. It was found by Inquisition, that *Thomas* Bishop of *Hereford* the next predecessor, Did his Service for Five Knights Fees, in the Kings Army of *Wales*, to wit, by Two Knights for Two of the Five Knights Fees, and by six Esquires for the other Three Knights Fees, by each Knight and Esquire with a Covered horse. So the King commanded, that Bishop *Richard* be acquitted of the said Demand of Escuage (w).

The

(s) *Hist. Excheq.* p 398. col. 2. ad ann. 14 H 2.

(t) *Ibid.* p 398, col. 2.

(u) *Hist. Excheq.* p 451 col. 1. b.

(w) Baronibus pro eodem [Ricardo Herefordensi] Episcopo.

Quia Rex accepit per Inquisitionem quam per Vicecomitem Heref[ordiæ] nuper fieri fecit, quod Thomas nuper Herefordensis Episcopus defunctus, fecit Regi servitium suum per præceptum Regis, in exercitu Walliæ anno xº apud Buelt, pro quinque feodis Militum, videlicet per Johannem Tregoz & Johannem Daniel Milites pro duobus feodis Militum, & Thomam de la Mare Nicholaum Le Seculer Johannem de Hurtesleye Rogerum de Hurtesleye Johannem de Walford & Robertum le Venour Armigeros, pro tribus feodis Militum, videlicet per unumquemque ipso-

rum tam Militum quam Armigerorum cum uno Equo cooperto, & quod prædicti Johannes & Johannes, Thomas, Nicholas & Johannes Rogerus, Johannes & Robertus, servitium prædictum per xl dies plenarie continuarunt. Quod quidem servitium idem Episcopus in eodem exercitu Regis recognovit, sicut per inspectionem Rotulorum Marefc[alcie] de eodem exercitu Regi constat: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod Ricardum nunc Herefordensem Episcopum, de demanda quam ei fieri faciunt per Summonitionem Scaccarii, pro Scutagio ad opus Regis de quinque feodis prædictis, a tempore prædicto, pacem habere & ipsum quietum esse faciant. Teste Rege apud Chevelingham primo die Julii anno xxviº. *Trin. Communia* 26 Edw. 1. Rot. 88. in bund. 25 & 26 Edw. 1.

Pro

The Bishoprick of *Lincoln* Five Knights Fees (x).

In the Second year of K *Henry III*, the Bishop of *Ely* was charged with Forty Knights Fees, which he acknowledged, and with Twelve Knights Fees and a quarter of a Fee which he did not acknowledge (y).

The Bishop of *Winchester* was charged with Seventy four Knights Fees and a half. He admitted Sixty of them, and disowned the other Fourteen and a half (z).

The Knights Fees of the Abbey of *Westminster* were as it seemeth, two and twenty Fees, a half-fee and some fractions of Fees of the Old Fesment, and one Fee of the New Fesment (a).

The

Pro Ricardo Heref[orden] Episco-
po. — pro quinque feodis Militum.
Clausæ 26 *Edw.* 1. m. 6.

(x) *Ib.* p 460. col. 2. o.

(y) De Primo Scutagio Regis H
tercii assiso ad ii marcas.

Episcopus Elyensis debet xl marcas
de xl feodis quæ ipse recognoscit se de-
bit Regi, Et xxiiii marcas & dim[idi-
um], de xii feodis & quarta parte uni-
us feodi, quæ non recognoscit. *Mag.*
Rot. 2 *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 8. a. *Canteb[rig]e*
Huntendone[fir[e]].

(z) De Scutagio de Gannoc, Scuto
assiso ad iii marcas: Idem Vicecomes
de xl / de Abbate de Hyda, de xx
feodis; Et de xls de Wilhelmo de
Pantdelarch, de i feodo; Et de xls
de Michael de Columb[ieres], de i fe-
odo Elyæ Croc. Episcopus Wintoni-
ensis [debet] c & xx /, de lx feodis quæ
recognoscit: Idem debet xxix / de xiiii
feodis & dimidio, quæ non recognos-

Robertus de Sancto Johanne ha-
bet Quietantiam per breve Regis, de
xl feodis Adæ de Portu. Petrus filius
Reberti habet Quietantiam per breve
Regis, de ii feodis. *Mag.* *Rot.* 30.
m. 3. *Sudhamt.* m. 1. b.

(a) Isti sunt qui servitium militis
debent ecclesiæ beati Petri Westm[ona-
sterii]. Dominus Rex tenet Stoches in
Wirecestresire, & inde debet [legendum
betur] servitium unius militis. Wil-

helmus de Bello Campo in *Wirecestresire*
vii militum. Hugo le Poher in *Wirece-
strescir[e]* & *Gloucestr[esire]* iii milites.
Petrus de Stodleg[a] in *Wirecestresir[e]*
unius militis. Walterus de Bello Cam-
po in *Wircestresir[e]* dimidii militis.
Regin[aldus] de Steinlinge in *Wirece-
stresir[e]* & *Glocestresir[e]* ii milit[um].
Henricus de Novo Mercato in *Wirce-
stresir[e]* & *Gloucestresir[e]* ii militum.
Willelmus Folet in *Wircestresir[e]* &
Gloucestresir[e] i militis. Walterus de
Clifford debet in *Wircestresir[e]* Ser-
viciu[m] quintæ partis i militis pro una
hida quam tenet. Willelmus Hacket
in *Wircestresir[e]* tenet unam hidam
pro quinta parte militis. Omnes isti
servicia Militum recognoscunt & faci-
unt secundum quod ad feoda sua per-
tinet. Comes Glouc[estria] in *Glou-
cestresir[e]* debet Ser[viciu[m]] duorum
militum, quod fecit usque ad extre-
mum exercitum Walliæ, sed postea
deforc[iavit].

Rad[ulfus] de Munemue debet in
Wircestresir[e] & *Gloucestresir[e]* fer-
[viciu[m]] i militis, quod deforc[iat].
Walterus de Meine in *Wircestresir[e]*
serviciu[m] unius militis; Sed Willelmus
de Stanton[a] qui feodum illud de eo
tenet, medietatem deforc[iat]. Ansgod
Duredent in *Buchinghamshire* debet
ser[viciu[m]] dim[idii] militis. Walchel-
mus in *Surreia* debet Ser[viciu[m]] terciæ
partis

The Abbot of *St Edmund* in *Suffolk* had forty Feoffed Knights which he owned; and was charged with twelve Knights and a half more, which he disowned (b). But in the Second year of *K Henry III*, *John de Cornerde Custos* of the Abbey answered for the whole number of fifty two Knights Fees, a half, and a Fourth part of a Knights Fee (c).

The Abbey or Barony of *Peterburgh* Sixty Knights Fees (d).

The K had great Power over Knights Fees and Baronies.

IN ancient times, the Kings of *England* had a great Power over Baronial and Military Fees.

In the reign of *K Henry II*, in the Army sent against *Wales*, *Henry de Essex* was the King's Standard-bearer. Through Cowardise he let the King's Standard fall to the ground. This was an act contrary to the laws of Chivalry, Dishonourable to the King, and an encouragement to the Enemy. For this cause the King

partis militis in *Estsex*[e]. Ricardus de Reimes ser[vicium] dim[idii] militis in *Middelfex*[e]. Walterus filius Roberti ser[vitium] unius militis, quod disforciat. Omnes isti vel antecessores eorum feodati sunt ex tempore Regis H, nullus vero postea. There followeth in another but a coeval hand, In *Hertfordshire* Willelmus de Bocland s[ervitium] i militis. This is the account of the Knights Fees of the Abbey of Westminster, as they stood in the forepart of the reign of *K Henry II*. The Words just above cited are written in a hand of the reign of *K Henry II*, upon a spare-leaf viz. fol. 11 b, in a Manuscript Gospel. This Gospel is in *Velom*, in octavo-size, and is Written in a hand of the reign of *K Henry II*, as I judg by the character. I call it a Gospel; tho' it containeth not the whole Four Gospels, but Portions taken

out of them. The Book is written in a fair strong hand. On the out side of the Cover at the beginning of the Book an ancient Crucifix of brass is fastned by iron nails or pins. The Covers of the Book are Wood. In July 1723 this Gospel was in the possession of Mr Thomas Martin of Thetford in Norfolk.

(b) *Hist. Exch.* p. 398. col. 2. anno 14 H 2.

(c) Johannes de Cornerde [debet] c & v marcas & dim[idiam] de lii feodis & dimidio & quarta parte i feodi, de feod[is] Abbatia Sancti Edmundi de Scutagio Pictaviae, quam Abbatiam idem J habuit in custodia per Regem. *Mag. Rot.* 2 Hen. 3. *Rot.* 3. b. *Norf[olcia]* & *Suff[olcia]* tit. De primo Scutagio Regis H tercii affiso ad ii marcas.

(d) *Ib.* p. 399 col. 2. n.

King seized into his own Hand the *Honor of Henry de Essex*, and caused him to be shorn a Monk (e).

The same King Henry II gave seifine to *Ralf de Mandevill* of the Barony of *Merswude*, because he was a better Knight than his elder Brother *Robert de Mandevill* (f).

In the reign of King John, *Robert de London* was disseised of his Rent in *Bacscete*, for concealing his Service [which he owed to the King] (g).

The Kings Power over Baronies.

King Edward I. seized into his own hand the Barony of the Abbot of *Shrewsbury*, for a Contempt done to the King. Afterwards for a Fine of fifty marks, the King pardoned and remitted to the Abbot the Wrath and Indignation which he had conceived against the Abbot, and ordered his Barony to be restored. Whereupon, by a Close-writ of the Great Seal, the King commanded the Sherif of *Shropshire*, to give the Abbot seifine or restitution of his said Barony, with all the issues thereof from the time of seising the same into the King's hand (h).

Seisure of Land for default of doing Service.

If Barons or Tenants by Knight-service did not perform their Services, the King for the time being seized their *Fee* into his own hand.

This was done in the several cases following: to wit, in the case of *Tomas de Costentin* (i).

In

(e) *Bradys Hist. of England* p 299. E.

(f) *Hist. Exch.* p 339. col. 1. q.

(g) *Hist. Exch.* p 340. col. 1. e.

(h) Rex per finem quinquaginta marcarum, quem Abbas Sallop[ie] fecit cum Rege, remisit & perdonavit eidem Abbati omnem indignationem & animi rancorem, quos Rex erga ipsum conceperat, pro contemptu quem Regi fecisse dicebatur, per quod Rex Baroniam suam capi fecit in manum suam & baroniam illam ei reddidit.

Et mandatum est Vic[ecomiti] Sallop[ie] quod eidem Abbati de Baroniam prædicta cum pertinentiis, & omnibus inde perceptis, a tempore captionis ejusdem in manum Regis, plenam restitutionem sine dilatione habere faciat. Teste ut supra. [viz. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium] xx^o die Junii]. *Originale* 6 Edw. 1. m. 21.

(i) *Tomas de Costentin* & *Ysabel* uxor ejus debent v marcas, pro habenda terra sua in *Burton*, quam *Robertus*

In the seventh year of K *Richard I*, *Walter de Niewentons* land was seized into the King's hand upon default of paying Relief (k).

And *Malger le Vavasur* was disseised of his Land, for not going with the King into *Ireland*, to do Service in the Army there (l).

The King's Subjects likewise used to distrain for arreres of Service (m).

The King often found occasions to seise mens Lands and Tenements into his own hand; namely for Contempts, and Trespasses of divers kinds.

K *Edward I*, in or about the Seventh year of his reign, sent for *Nicolas de Weston*, to come to him about certain business concerning which the King desired to speak with him. *Nicolas* did not think fit to come; but defaulted; as one that would make no return to the Kings Writ directed to him. Afterwards, *Nicolas* was found in the King's Court, and examined touching the said Contempt which he had done to the King. *Nicolas* well knowing he could not prove himself innocent of the said Trespass, submitted himself to the King's Will. Whereupon the King prefixed him a Day to appear at the Parliament to be holden in the Quinzime of Easter then next, to hear the Kings Will. *Nicolas* came at the Day; and by reason of certain arduous business, the King could not then find leisure to declare his Will; but adjourned him from that Parliament, to the Parliament to be holden three weeks after Michaelmas then next. At that Day *Nicolas* did not think fit to attend; adding one Contempt to another. Hereupon, the King by a close Writ under his Great Seal, commanded

tus de Girros frater prædictæ Ysabellæ dedit in maritagio eidem Tomæ cum prædicta Ysabel, quæ capta fuit in manum Regis per Vicecomitem pro defectu servitii, quod idem Robertus debuit Regi de prædicto tenemento, & unde idem Robertus habuit saisinam ut dicit. *Mag. Rot. 9 Joh. Rot. 1. a. tit. Salopeskira*, Tomas de Erdinton, ut Custos, Vicecomes.

(k) *Hist. Exch. p 217. col. 1. b.*

(l) *Hist. Exch. p 461. col. 2. y. anno 12 Joh. R.*

(m) *Willelmus de Champell reddit compotum de ii marcis, ut Oliverus de Traci summoneatur ad effendum Londoniæ, ostensurus quare vendidit averia ipsius Willelmi, pro servitio quod ab eo exigit, & quod ipse non recognoscit. In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. Mag Rot. 5 Joh. Rot. 6. a. tit. Devenescira. Nova Oblata.*

mandated the Sherif of *Northamptonshire*, to seize forthwith all the lands and tenements of *Nicolas* within the said Sherifs bailiwick; into the Kings hand, and safely keep the same, untill *Nicolas* come to the King, and satisfied him for the said Trespass (n).

Whether the Ancient Kings of *England* exercised this Prerogative, of which I have been now speaking, in their Lands purchased, or acquired by Exchange or such-like new title, I will not at present determine.

In ancient times it was counted a great Trespass, for any man to

(n) Cum Rex nuper mandasset Nicolaum de Weston, pro aliquibus negotiis suis, super quibus Rex secum loqui volebat, & ipse ad mandatum Regis venire dignatus non esset, set superfederit, tanquam ille qui nullum responsum facere voluit ad breve Regis sibi directum; & postmodum cum prædictus Nicolaus inventus fuisset in Curia Regis, & ad rationem positus de prædicto contemptu quem Regi fecerat, perpendens quod super transgressione illa innocentiam suam purgare non potuit; posuerit se inde ad voluntatem Regis, per quod Rex præfixit ei diem ad Parliamentum futurum, in quindena Paschæ tunc proximo futura, ad audiendum voluntatem Regis. Ad quem diem venit; & Rex tunc propter alia negocia ardua intendere non potuit ad dicendum sibi voluntatem Regis; per quod eum adjoravit ab illo Parlamento usque ad Parliamentum tunc proximo sequens, videlicet a die Sancti Michaelis proximo præterito in tres septimanas; ad quem diem venire non dignabatur, Rex contemptum super contemptum faciendo: Mandatum est Vicecomiti Northamt[oniæ], quod omnes terras & tenementa prædicti Nicolai in habita sua, sine dilatione capiat in manum Regis, & ea salvo custodiat, donec idem Nicolaus ad Regem venerit, & Regi satisfecerit de transgressi-

onibus supradictis. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium] xv die Novembris. *Originale 7 Edw. 1. m. ult. in ipso imo. The Word Nicolaum is written in the Roll in the Accusative.*

Rex omnibus ad quos &c. salutem. Sciatis, quod cum capi præceperimus in manum nostram, omnes terras & tenementa & omnia bona & catalla omnium & singulorum nobis contrariantium in diversis Com[itatibus], & ea commiserimus diversis custodibus custodienda ad opus nostrum, ita quod nobis inde respondeatur; assignaverimusque quinto die Marcii prox[imo] præterito dilectum & fidelem nostrum Humfridum de Waleden, ad supervidendum terras & tenementa illa, & ad ordinandum de eisdem quod salvo & sufficienter custodiantur. Assignavimus jam eundem Humfridum, ad inquirendum per sacramentum proborum & legalium hominum, de Com[itatibus] Norf[olciæ] Suff[olciæ] Essex[ia] Hertf[ordia] & Kanc[ia], *what Lands & tenements goods and chatells had been taken into the King's hands, in form aforesaid, and the value thereof. So the King commands them to be intendant and respondent to Humfrey in the premisses.* In cujus rei testimonium &c. Teste W de Norwycō Custode Officii Thes[aurarii] nostri, xviii^o die Marcii. *Hil. Commissiones 15 Edw. 2. Rot. 4. b.*

to invade or disturb the Kings seifine. So it was in the reigns of KK *Henry II*, *Richard I*, and *John*.

From hence sprung Writs of Actions or Intrusion (o).

In or about the eight and twentieth year of K *Edward III*, *Humfrey de Bohun* Earl of *Essex* and *Hereford* sued *Thomas de la Ryvere* Sherif of *Wiltshire* in the Exchequer, for that he the said *Thomas* attached the Earl at his Manor of *Suthewyk*, to appear at the Assises at *New Saresbiry*, to answer unto *William de Stafford* and *Alice* his wife, in an Assise of Novel Disseifine of the said Manour, and that the said *Thomas* gave Jurours a View of the Manour, and seifed it into the Kings hand with the goods and chatells found in the said Manour. Whereupon the Earl appeared at *New Saresbiry*, with his Servants and others of his Counsel, being ready to answer for the said Disseifine. And that the said *Thomas* did not return any Writ at the said Assises, and said that he had received no Writ touching the premiffes. The Defendant *Thomas* came and pleaded, that he did not attach the said Earl, nor seife the said Manour into the Kings hand, nor gave any Jurours View of the Manour, nor had any Writ or War-rant to do the premiffes. Issue is joined thereon. Tryal is had. The Jurours brought in a Verdict for the Earl in all points; and gave him for Damages c marks. *Thomas de la Ryvere* is arrested by the Sherifs of *London* for this Trespass, and by the Court is committed to the Fleet-prison. The Earl gave the Clerks of the Office of Pleas lxs of the said Damages; Which was paid to

Robert

(o) Suff[olcia]. Willelmus Man attachatus fuit ad respondendum Domino Regi & Ricardo de Fifeby Clerico, quare cum ipse Dominus Rex per Litteras suas patentes commisisset eidem Ricardo custodiam de Kyngesmerth juxta Jernemuth, Habendam quamdiu Regi placeret reddendo inde per annum tantum quantum alii qui custodiam illam ante ipsum Ricardum habuerunt pro eadem annuatim reddere consueverunt, predictus Willelmus dictum locum vocatum Kyngesmerth auctoritate sua propria & absque

Waranto ingressus est, & exitus & proficua inde provenientia percepit, & de die in diem percipit &c.

Et unde idem Ricardus dicit quod predictus Willelmus a quinto decimo die Februarii anno Regis hujus primo, usque nunc, hujusmodi exitus & proficua de predicto Kyngesmerth, ut de pastura herbagio & turbar[ia] & aliis hujusmodi proficuis provenientia, ad valentiam xxxl super seifinam Regis cepit & occupavit, & penes se adhuc detinet, & hujusmodi exitus & proficua ibidem de die in diem occupat quominus

+ a mistake

Robert de Charwelton Clerk of the Pleas. And Thomas made fine to the King for the said Trespas (p).

Barons

Idem Ricardus de firma custodie prædictæ Regi respondere potest, in contemptum Domini Regis &c. & dampnum ipsius Ricardi xl. Et hoc offert &c.

Et prædictus Willelmus venit, & defendit omnem contemptum & transgressionem &c. Et dicit quod prædictus locus vocatus Kyngesmersh non est Domini Regis set Comitis Richemond[ie], & ipse Willelmus nichil clamat habere ibidem, neque de solo neque alio modo. Et dicit ulterius præcise, quod ipse nullos exitus seu proficua aliqua de prædicto loco de Kyngesmersh provenientia super seisinam Regis occupavit seu occupat. Et de hoc ponit se super patriam. Et prædictus Ricardus dicit, quod idem Willelmus dictos exitus & proficua occupavit & adhuc occupat, ut superius versus eum narravit. Et hoc petit pro Rege quod inquiretur &c. Et ipse Willelmus similiter. Ideo præceptum est Vicecomiti; quod venire faciat hic in Octabis Sancti Michaelis &c. per quos &c. Et idem dies datus est partibus. *Placita coram Baronibus 3 Edw. 3. Rot. 27. a.*

(p) Wyltes[ie]. Pro Humfrido de Bohun Comite Essex[ie] & Hereford[ie].

Humfridus de Bohun Comes Essex[ie] & Hereford[ie] venit coram Baronibus, per Johannem de Longes Attornatum suum, 7^o die Octobris hoc anno, & queritur per Billam de Thoma de la Ryvere Vicecomitem Wyltes[ie], præsentem in Curia eodem die de eo videlicet quod cum idem Thomas colore officii sui, die Jovis proximo post festum Purificationis Mariæ Virginis anno xxv^o & c., attachiavit præfatum Comitem ad Manerium suum de Suthewyk,

effendi apud Novam Saresburiam, die Lunæ proximo post festum Sancti Mathiæ Apostoli tunc proximo sequens, coram Willelmo de Sharesull & Sociis suis Justiciariis Regis ad Affisas in Comitatu prædicto capiendas assignatis, ad respondendum Humfrido filio Johannis de Stafford & Aliciæ uxori ejus, in una affisa novæ disseisinæ de Manerio prædicto, de quo fecit Juratores visum habere, & illud in manum Regis seisivit, unacum bonis & catallis inibi inventis; quo prætextu idem Comes venit apud Novam Saresburiam, cum servientibus & pluribus aliis de Consilio suo, super disseisinam prædictam responsur[us], prædictus Thomas aliquod breve inde coram præfatis Justiciariis non retornavit, nec retornare voluit, sed dixit se nullum breve inde habuisse, in contemptum Regis, ac dampnum ipsius Comitis cc l. Et hoc offert &c.

Et prædictus Thomas defendit dampnum & quicquid &c. Et dicit quod ipse præfatum Comitem non attachiavit, nec dictum Manerium suum in manum Regis seisivit, neque Juratores visum de Manerio prædicto habere fecit, nec aliquod breve seu warrantum ad præmissa facienda habuit, prout ei imponitur. Et de hoc ponit se super patriam; Et prædictus Comes similiter. Ideo fiat inde Jurata. Et præceptum est Coronatoribus quod venire faciant hic a die Sancti Martini in xv dies xii &c. de visneto Manerii de Suthewyk, quorum quilibet &c. per quos &c. qui nec &c. ad recognoscendum &c. Et idem dies datus est partibus. Et continuato placito isto usque a die Sancti Hillarii in xv [dies] anno xxix^o Regis nunc, sicut continetur alibi in hoc Rotulo, inter placita hujus Terminii, & etiam in

D d

Rotulo

Barons to be amerced before the King.

IN or about the two and fortieth year of K *Henry III*, several persons are amerced before *H de Bretton* a Justice in Eire in *Devonshire*, to wit, *Richard Bauzain* and others. They were Com-

Rotulo placitorum hujus Scaccarii de dicto anno xxix^o inter placita de Termino Sancti Michaelis, quo die prædictus Comes per prædictum Attornatum suum venit; & prædictus Thomas pluries vocatus non venit. Ideo capiatur Inquisitio per ejus defaultam. Et Coronatores retornarunt breve, & nomina Juratorum &c. Et ipsi non venerunt. Ideo datus est dies præfato Comiti ulterius a die Paschæ in xv dies. Et quia prædictus Thomas de la Ryvere amotus est ab officio suo &c. præceptum est Vicecomiti quod distringat Juratores &c. Et præter illos octo tales &c. Ita &c. ad eundem diem, vel interim coram Jacobo Hufee Barone hujus Scaccarii apud Troubrygge, die Sabati in tertia septimana quadragesimæ proximo futuro; Ita quod Inquisitionem inde habeat hic ad prædictam quindenam Paschæ. Præceptum est etiam præfato Vicecomiti quod distringat præfatum Thomam &c. Ita &c. ad eundem diem, ad audiendum veredictum Inquisitionis prædictæ, si sibi viderit expedire. Et dictum est præfato Comiti quod expectet ibidem dictum diem Sabbati.

Ad quem diem prædictus Comes venit per prædictum Attornatum suum. Et prædictus Jacobus Hufee Baro hujus Scaccarii liberavit hic quandam Inquisitionem, coram eo apud Troubrigg prædicto die Sabbati in tertia Septimana xl^æ anno xxix^o Regis nunc in præmissis captam in præsentia præfati Comitis per Michaellem Skyllyng Attornatum suum ibidem comparantis, per sacramentum Johannis

de Holte, Willelmi Bedeston, & aliorum Juratorum, quorum nomina annotantur in pannello brevis. Qui dicunt super sacramentum suum, quod prædictus Thomas nuper Vicecomes colore officii sui, die Jovis proximo post festum Purificationis beatæ Mariæ anno xxvi^o Regis nunc, attachiavit prædictum Comitem apud Manerium suum de Southwik, effendi apud Novam Saresburiam die Lunæ proximo post festum Sancti Mathiæ Apostoli tunc proximo sequens, coram Willelmo Sharehull & Sociis suis Justiciariis Regis ad Affisas in Comitatu prædicto capiendas assignatis, ad respondendum Humfrido filio Johannis de Stafford & Aliciæ uxori ejus, in una affisa novæ disseisinæ de Manerio prædicto, de quo fecit Jurat[ores] visum habere, & illud in manum Regis seisivit una cum bonis & catallis ibidem inventis. Et dicunt quod prædictus Thomas de la Ryvere non habuit aliquod breve seu warantum ad præmissa facienda; ad dampnum prædicti comitis Centum marcarum. Et prædictus comes petit Judicium super veredicto Inquisitionis &c. Et habita super præmissis deliberatione &c. Consideratum est quod prædictus Comes recuperet versus præfatum Thomam de la Ryvere dampna sua ut præmittitur ad c marcas taxata; & quod idem Thomas pro transgressione prædicta, capiatur &c. Et prædictus Comes dat Clericis lxs de dampnis prædictis. Et præceptum est Vicecomitibus Londoniæ quod capiant præfatum Thomam &c. Ita &c. in Crastino Ascensionis Domini. Ad quem

commoners; and are all affeered (that is, their *misericordia* is reduced to a certain sum) before the said Justice in Eire. On the other part, several persons are amerced before *S de Wauton* a Justice in Eire in the Counties of *Cambridge* and *Huntingdon*. Many of these were Barons. But though these Barons were put to mercy in the said Eire, their Amercements were to be ascertained (or, the sum of each amercement to be ascertained) before the King. These Barons were, the Priour of the Hospital of *Jerusalem*, *Reginald Fitz-Pier*, and others named in the Cedula (q).

Accordingly, they were affeered before the King [in his Chancery, as it seemeth]. In this Cedula the names of the Barons seem to be written in one hand, and the sums at which they were

quem diem prædicti Vicecomites retinuerunt, quod ceperunt præfatum Thomam &c. & ipsum miserunt hic sub custodia sua &c. Et idem Thomas pro transgressione prædicta committitur prisonæ de Flete, ibidem moraturus quousque &c. Et prædictus Comes per Johannem de Depeden Attornatum suum ac denarios prædictos nomine prædicti Comitis recipiendos, & acquietancias inde faciendas, sicut continetur in Rotulo placitorum de anno xxix^o termino videlicet Paschæ, venit & cognovit quod satisfactum est ei de quater xx & xv marcis & dimidia de e marcis prædictis. Et Robertus de Charwelton Clericus placitorum hujus Scaccarii, cognovit sibi satisfactum esse de lx s, residuis de Centum marcis prædictis. Et idem Thomas fecit finem cum Rege pro transgressione prædicta, per xxvis viii d; quorum finis & cognitionis prætextu, idem Thomas deliberatur a prisona prædicta & eat in præmissis quietus. *Placita coram Baronibus 28 Edw. 3 Rot. 3. a.*

(q) Amerciamenta de Assisis capitis in Comitatu Devonia coram H de Bretton.

De Ricardo Bauzain pro injusta de-

tentione versus Henricum filium Durandi, xx solidi.

De Roberto de Morcheshull pro diffaisina versus Magistrum Johannem de Plymton, c solidi.

De Johanne de Oylterne de Fine suo pro falso clamore versus Ricardum de Mewy, x solidi; per plegium Nicolai le Bastard.

De Idonea de Hiwys pro diffaisina versus Walterum de Hiwys & Aliciam uxorem ejus, x solidi.

De Ricardo le Copenor de Fine suo pro transgressione, i marca.

This Cedula is endorsed in a Coeval band, Hanc cedulam recepit Philippus Lovel Thesaurarius Domini Regis xxiiii die Aprilis anno xlii, per manus Henrici de Wengeham Cancellarii.

The next membrane beginneth thus.

Isti subscripti amerciandi sunt coram Domino Rege, videlicet de Itinere Magistri S de Wauton in Comitatus Cantebrigia & Huntindonia.

De Priore Hosp[italis] Sancti Johannis Jerusalem in Anglia, pro deff[alta], xl. In Rotulo, Middelfex.

De Reginaldo filio Petri pro falso clamore, xl. In Rotulo, Suhamtonia.

De

were amerced in another hand and fresher ink. The names of the Barons might be written by a Clerk employed in the Eire, and the summs by a Clerk employed in the Chancery or superiour Court.

In the eighth year of K *Edward I*, *Almaric de Seint Amand* was amerced in the Court of *Kings Bench* as a Baron (r).

In the seventeenth year of K *Edward I*, the Abbot of *Furneus* was amerced before *R de Hengham* Justice assigned to hold the Kings Pleas in divers Counties, and was afterwards affeered before

De Petro de Monte Forti pro pluribus deff[altis], x*l*. In Rotulo Warr. & Leyc.

De Willelmo de Say pro injusta detencione, xx marcæ. In Rotulo, Midd.

De Ricardo de Clare Comite Gloucestræ pro deff[alta], xx*l*. Glouc. in Rotulo.

De Fulcone filio Warini pro eodem x marcæ. Gloucestræ, In Rotulo.

Item de Itinere ejusdem in Comitibus Buk. & Bed.

De Thoma de Greley pro diff[eisina] xx*l*.

De Willelmo de Bello Campo de Bedefordia, quia non venit, & pro contemptu, x*l*.

De Priore Hospit[alis] Sancti Johannis Jerusalem in Anglia, pro pluribus transgressionibus, xx marcæ.

De Willelmo de Bello Campo de Eton pro transgressionibus, x marcæ. *To the names of the Four Persons amerced in this Iter it is added*, Bed. & Buk. in Rotulo.

Item de Itinere ejusdem in Comitatu Staffordia.

De Griffino de Bromfeld, pro defalta & pluribus transgressionibus, xx marcæ.

De Philippo Marmiun, quia cepit catalla sine waranto, c*s*.

De Thoma Corbet, pro pluribus transgressionibus, x marcæ. *To the names of these three persons amerced*

in Staffordshire, it is added in the margin Salop. & Staff. in Rotulo.

Item de Itinere ejusdem apud Herefordiam.

De Fulcone filio Warini, pro defalta v marcæ. In Rotulo, Glouc.

De Petro Hereford[ensi] Episcopo, pro falso clamore, xx*l*. In Rotulo, Herefordia.

Item de amerciamentis coram eodem in Comitatu Kancia.

De Priore Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Jerusalem in Anglia, pro disseisina, xx marcæ.

Item de amerciamentis coram Egidio de Erdinton.

De Hunfrido filio Hunfridi de Boun pro contemptu, x marcæ. *These two last are marked in the margin*, In Rotulo, Herefordia.

Item de amerciamentis coram S de Wauton in Comitatu Norhamtonia.

De Priore Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Jerusalem, pro disseisina, xx marcæ.

This Cedula is endorsed, Examina-
tur; *And at a distance*, H de Bracton
or Bratton; and ix Ro. ubi J; and,
Nulli sunt Fines aut alia debita nisi
amerciamenta, quæ perdonantur. *Ex
Cedula autographa in Archivo Remem-
oratoris Thesaurarii.*

(r) Wyltes[cira]. Almaric de St Amand against Robert Boland. *In Trespass* quare pratum & blada sua depasti fuerunt

fore the King, as appeared by the Cedula of the Amercements Barons returned into the Exchequer (s).

In the Twentyscond year of K Edward I, *Theobald de Verdon* was amerced in the Court of *Kings Bench* as a Baron (t).

In the Seventeenth year of K Henry VII, *Thomas West*, Chancellor, Lord *De la Warre*, was put in Mercy in the Court of Exchequer, and was there affected as a Baron (u).

Of

Verunt. Verdict for the Defendant. Ideo conf[ideratum] est quod prædicti Robertus & alii eant inde sine die. Et prædictus Almaricus nichil capiat per breve istud, set sit in misericordia pro falso clamore. *In the margin of the Roll, right against the Judgment written, Baro. Mich. Plac. coram Rege 7 incipiente 8 Edw. 1. Rot. 22.*

(s) Abbas de Furneus [debet] xxl pro falso clamore, sicut continetur in quadam cedula de Baron[ibus] amerc[iatis], tach[iata] Rotulo de amerciamenis coram R de Hengham Justiciario ad placita Regis in diversis Comitibus anno xviii. *Mag. Rot. 18 Edw. 1. tit. Lancastria, m. 2 a.*

(t) Essexia, Leycestria. *In a Writ of Errour*; Vicecomes mandavit quod scire fecit prædicto Johanni le Grey & Matillidi uxori ejus, per Willelmum de Haveringe & Simonem le Wodeward, quod essent coram Rege hic &c. Et ipsi venerunt, & similiter prædictus Theobaldus de Verdon venit; & ineperunt placitare &c. Postea prædictus Theobaldus solempniter vocatus non venit. Ideo ipse in misericordia, &c. *In the Margin is written, Baro. Mich. Plac. coram Rege 21, incipiente 22 Edw. 1. Rot. 19. a.*

(u) Middlesexia. Thomas West Miles Dominus de la Warre attachiatus fuit per breve hujus Scaccarii, et tunc hic modo die Lunæ vicesimo nono die Novembris hoc Terminio, ad respondendum Thomæ Comiti Suff[exiæ], Thes[aurario] Scaccarii Domini Regis nunc, in placito debiti &c.

Et modo ad prædictum diem Lunæ, venit hic prædictus Comes per Thomam Caundysh Attornatum suum. Et prædictus Thomas West per Thomam Broke Attornatum suum similiter venit hic. Et unde prædictus Comes queritur versus præfatum Thomam West, de eo quod prædictus Thomas West ei debet & injuste detinet sexaginta libras argenti; Et pro eo injuste, quod cum Johannes nuper Dux Norf[olciæ], pater prædicti Thomæ nunc querentis, fuisset seiscitus in Dominico suo ut de feodo & jure, vicesimo primo die Augusti, anno regni dicti Domini Regis nunc primo, & diu antea, de Castro Baronia honore Dominio Villa & Burgo de Brembre alias Bramboratte, cum omnibus suis membris & pertinentiis, in Comitatu Suffex[iæ]; ac de Maneriis de Kyngesbernes, Bedyng, Westgrynsted, Knapp, & Walschyngton, cum suis pertinentiis, in eodem Comitatu, ac de & in Villis & Burgis de Shorham & Horseham, cum eorum pertinentiis, in eodem Comitatu, Et etiam de foresta Sancti Leonardi, & de Parcibus de Beambush & Knapp, cum eorum pertinentiis, Et de hundredis de Brytford, Stenyng, Grenestede, Burbech, & Wyndeham, & dimidio hundredo de Esfeyth, ac etiam de dimidio hundredo de Fysshergate, cum eorum pertinentiis, in dicto Comitatu Suff[exiæ]; Et ipse Johannes sic inde seiscitus, de tali statu de præmissis postea, videlicet vicesimo secundo die ejusdem mensis Augusti dicto anno primo Regis nunc, obiit

E e seiscitus;

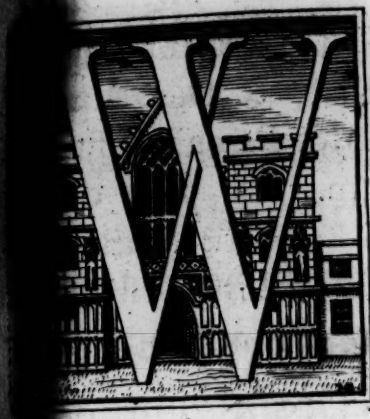
Of the phrase amerciatur ut Baro.

IF a Commoner was to be amerced for a small trespass, he might be amerced at xs, xxs, xls; or more, as the nature of his trespass required. But if a Baron was to be amerced for a small Trespass, his amercement was wont to be cs at the least. He might be amerced at more, not at less. This, I think, was the meaning of the terms *amerciatur ut Baro*, *to be amerced as a Baron.*

seisitus; post cujus mortem Castrum Baroniam Honor Dominium Villa & Burgus de Brembre prædicta, ac cætera omnia & singula præmissa, cum singulis eorum membris & pertinentiis, descenderunt ac descendebant eidem Comiti nunc querenti, ut filio & hæredi prædicti nuper Ducis; Et postea per quendam actum in Parlamento dicti Domini Regis nunc apud Westmonasterium, septimo die Novembris anno regni sui primo, tento, editum, de avisamento & assensu Dominorum spiritualium & temporalium, ac Communitatis hujus regni Angliæ, in eodem Parlamento tunc congregatorum, ac auctoritate ejusdem Parlamenti, eodem septimo die Novembris ordinatum inactitatum adjudicatum & declaratum fuit, inter alia, quod præfatus Johannes nuper Dux Norfolciæ, & ipse Thomas nunc querens, per nomen Thomæ Comitis Surr[e]iæ, inter alios pro diversis considerationibus in eodem actu declaratis & contentis, starent & essent convicti & attincti de alta proditione, & dishabilitati, & adjudicati ab omni honore statu dignitate præheminencia, & a nominibus eorundem, & quod ipsi forisfacerent eidem Domino Regi omnimoda Castra, Maneria, Dominia, hundreda, franchises, libertates, privilegia——. *By virtue of this Attainder, the King was seised in fee; and by his Patent-Letter granted the same to the Lord de la Warre*

*in fee, at the yearly Rent of Fifty pounds. The Plaintiff replies, and pleads Restitution. There is a Demurrer in Law, and Joinder. Super quo visis & perlectis omnibus & singulis præmissis per Barones prædictos, & ad plenum intellectis, Consideratum est per Barones prædictos, quod prædictus Comes recuperet versus præfatum Thomam West debitum suum prædictum sexaginta librarum prædictarum, & dampna sua ultra misas & custagia sua per ipsum circa sectam suam prædictam in hac parte, apposita occasione injustæ detentionis debiti illius, ad sexaginta solidos, per Juratores prædictos superius assess[a], & promissis & custagiis illis ad sexaginta sex solidos & octo denarios, per Juratores prædictos superius similiter assessa; quæ quidem summæ in toto se attingunt ad summam sexaginta sex librarum sex solidorum & octo denariorum, & quod prædictus Thomas West pro injusta detentione in misericordia. Et quia idem Thomas West Baro existit, ideo afferatur per Barones prædictos ad Centum solidos ut Baro. Et super hoc pro executione in præmissis fienda, ad petitionem prædicti Comitis, dictus Dominus Rex——; *A Writ of Elegit issued. Afterwards the Earl acknowledged satisfaction upon this Record. Placita coram Baronibus 17 Hen. 7. Rot. 25. a.**

CHAPTER VI.



HEN the King for the time being charged his Barons or Knights with Service or Prestation, he constantly dealt with them according to Justice and Honour. On the other side, the Barons and Knights did sometimes deal flyly and unfairly with the King. They took advantage of the ignorance or

negligence of his Officers, to defraud or deceive him.

In the ninth year of K *Henry III*, it was found by an Inquisition, that *Walter de Clifford* held of the King in chief by the Service of one Knight, and not by Barony (*w*).

Abbots non tenentes per Baroniam, ut dixerunt.

I N the tenth year of K *Edward I* an Escuage ran for the Kings Army of *Wales*. The Abbot of *St Austin* of *Canterbury* was charged with Escuage-money for that Army, at *xls per scutum* (or *per Knights Fee*), for fifteen Knights Fees. In the sixteenth year of *Edward II*, the Abbot came by his Attorney, and pleaded, That he (the Abbot) ought not to be charged either with the said Service of fifteen Knights, or with Escuage-money for that Service, in regard the said Abbot and his Predecessours, time out of mind, held all their lands and tenements, as well those holden in *Demeane* as those holden in *Service*, of the King and his Ancestours Kings of *England*, by the Service of one Knight only, and not of fifteen Knights; and that the King and his Ancestours time out of mind were not at any time seised of more or other Service, from the Abbot or his Predecessours, for their said lands and tenements, than of the Service of one Knight only. And that the Abbot of *St Austin*, in the said tenth year of K *Edward I*, did his Service for one Knights Fee in the Kings Army of *Wales*; for proof whereof, he voucheth the Rolls of the *Mareschalsy* for that

(w) *Hist. Exch.* p. 218. col. 1. a.

that Army. He also produceth a Close-writ of the *Great Seal*, whereby the King ordereth the Treasurer and Barons of his Exchequer, to do Right to the Abbot upon his Case (x).

Alexander

(x) Kancia. Memorandum quod cum exigantur per Summonitionem de Pipa in Kancia, xxxl, de Abbate Sancti Augustini Cantuar[iæ], de Scutagio Walliæ de anno regni Regis E patris Regis nunc decimo, de quindecim feodis Militum, videlicet pro scuto xls, modo super compotum Vicecomitis Kanciæ redditum hic hoc Termino, Willelmus de Cotes Attornatus prædicti Abbatis venit hic, & dicit quod idem Abbas de servicio pro quindecim feodis prædictis, nec de scutagio pro eodem servicio, onerari non debet, quia dicit quod idem Abbas tenet, & prædecessores sui Abbates loci prædicti, a tempore quo non extat memoria, tenuerunt omnes terras & tenementa sua ad prædictam Abbatiam spectancia, tam in dominico quam in servicio, de Domino Rege nunc & progenitoribus suis Regibus Angliæ, per servitium unius feodi Militis tantum, & non per servitium quindecim feodorum Militum; Et quod Dominus Rex nec aliqui Progenitorum suorum, umquam a tempore ejus contrarii memoria [non] existit, seisiiti fuerunt de præfato Abbate seu prædecessoribus suis, ratione terrarum & tenementorum suorum prædictorum, de alio servicio quam de servicio unius feodi Militis tantum. Et hoc petit verificare qualitereumque Curia &c. Dicit etiam, quod Abbas loci prædicti, dicto anno xº fecit servitium suum pro uno feodo Militis in exercitu Walliæ eodem anno; & super hoc vocat rotulos Marescalciæ de eodem exercitu ad warantum. Similiter idem Willelmus protulit hic breve Domini Regis de Magno Sigillo suo, quod est irrotulatum inter Communia de hoc anno, in hæc ver-

ba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ, Dominus Hiberniæ, & Dux Aquitaniæ, Thesaurario & Baronibus suis de Scaccario salutem. Ex parte dilecti nobis in Christo Abbatis Sancti Augustini Cantuar[iæ] nobis est ostensum, quod licet ipse teneat omnia terras & tenementa sua ad Abbatiam suam pertinentia, quæ de nobis tenentur tam in dominico quam in servicio, per servitium unius feodi Militis tantum, præfatusque Abbas & prædecessores sui Abbates loci illius, a tempore quo non extat memoria, hucusque terras & tenementa prædicta in dominico & servicio, de nobis & Progenitoribus nostris Regibus Angliæ, per prædictum servitium unius feodi Militis tantum, & non per majus servitium, tenuerint, & nobis & eisdem Progenitoribus nostris, temporibus exercituum ipsorum Progenitorum & nostrorum, scutagium pro uno feodo Militis tantum & non amplius, pro eisdem terris & tenementis fecerint; Vicecomes noster Kanciæ nichilominus triginta libras de Scutagio, pro quindecim feodis Militum, de exercitu Domini E quondam Regis Angliæ patris nostri Walliæ, anno Regni sui decimo, de præfato Abbate pro terris & tenementis prædictis, ac si ea per servitium quindecim feodorum Militum tenuisset, cum non teneat, per Summonitionem Scaccarii prædicti exigi, & ipsum Abbatem per prædictum Vicecomitem distringi facitis, minus iuste, in ipsius Abbatis dispendium non modicum & gravamen. Et quia eidem Abbati injuriari nolumus in hac parte, Vobis mandamus, quod si per inspectionem Rotulorum & Memorandorum Scaccarii prædicti, per Inquisitionem, vel alio modo

Alexander de Swereford saith, that the Abbot of *St Austin* held
 teen Knights Fees (y).

The Abbot of *St Austin* had great success in defrauding the
 King of his Services. The Abbot, it seems, had been feoffed to
 by the Service of fifteen Knights. Of those fifteen, he found
 means to conceal Twelve; and answered to the King for three
 only. In the fourth year of K *Edward I*, a General Muster of the
 Kings Army that was to march against *Scotland* was made at
Wedemuth. There, the Barons Knights and Tenants by Warlike
 Sergeancies made their *Profrum Servitiorum*, their *Profer of Ser-*
vices, before the Deputy-Constable and the Mareschall of the
 Kings

modo legitimo, vobis constare po-
 terit, prædictum Abbatem terras & te-
 nementa sua prædicta, tam in servitio
 quam in Dominico, de nobis & eis-
 dem Progenitoribus nostris, per præ-
 dictum servitium unius feodi Militis
 tantum, tenere, ipsumque & Præde-
 cessorum suos prædictos, dictas terras &
 tenementa, tam in servitio quam in
 Dominico, de nobis & eisdem Progeni-
 toribus nostris per prædictum servitium
 unius feodi Militis tantum & non per
 majus servitium tenuisse, & nobis & di-
 ctis Progenitoribus nostris scutagium
 pro uno feodo Militis tantum, & non
 amplius, pro terris & tenementis prædi-
 ctis fecisse, ut prædictum est, tunc recep-
 it ab eodem Abbate eo quod ad nos per-
 tinet de scutagio de uno feodo Militis
 prædicto, nisi idem Abbas servitium
 tantum pro uno feodo eidem patri no-
 stro tunc fecerit, ipsum Abbatem de
 dictis triginta libris pro quindecim feo-
 dis Militum coram vobis in Scacca-
 ro prædicto exonerari, & prout justum
 fuerit quietum esse, faciatis. Proviso,
 quod si idem Abbas ad solutionem di-
 ctarum triginta librarum, ratione ali-
 cuius custodiæ, escaetæ, vel alia qua-
 cunque occasione faciendam tenea-
 rit, ulterius fiat quod fieri debebit.
 Hæc meipso apud Stowepark, xviii^o
 de Januarii anno regni nostri sexto-
 decimo. Et prædictus Willelmus pe-

tit, quod prætextu brevis prædicti fiat
 justitia præfato Abbati in hac parte.
 Et quia Curia plenius vult deliberare
 super præmissis, idem Willelmus ad-
 journatur usque quindenam Paschæ, &
 idem Abbas interim habet respectum.
 Ad quem diem prædictus Willelmus
 venit, & propter causam præmissam
 adjournatur ulterius usque quindenam
 Sancti Michaelis. Ad quem diem præ-
 dictus Willelmus venit, & ex causa
 præmissa adjournatur ulterius usque
 Crastinum Purificationis beatæ Mariæ.
 Postea prædictus Willelmus prævenit
 diem, & adjournatur ulterius usque
 quindenam Paschæ. *Mich. Communia*
16 Edw. 2. Rot. 12. a.

Abbas S Augustini [debet] xx mar-
 cas, Pro habenda Perambulatione de
 Rectis Divisis inter Baroniam S Au-
 gustini, & Baroniam Archiepiscopatus
 & Prioratus Cantuariæ, & inter alias
 vicinas Baronias. *Mag. Rot. 11 Joh.*
Rot. 1. b. Kent.

(y) *Hist. Exch. p 436. col. 1.*

De Finibus & Scutagiis ad Primam
 Transfretationem Regis in Britanniam
 Scuto assiso ad iii marcas: Abbas de
 Sancto Augustino reddit compotum de
 lx marcis, de fine pro passagio, &
 scutagio xv feodorum; In thesauro
 liberavit, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot.*
14 Hen. 3. tit. Residuum Kancie;
post Wygorniam, m. 2. b.

Kings Army. Amongst others the Abbot of *St Austin* profered his Service by three Knights; and it was accepted.

In the year of K *Edward I*, the Abbot of *St Austin* paid Ec- cuage to the King for three Knights Fees, for the Army that was to act against the *Scots*. And at length in the aforesaid sixteenth year of K *Edward II*, the Abbot of *St Austin* had confidence enough to plead in the Court of Exchequer, that he held all his Lands by the Service of one Knight.

Abbot of Leicester, &c.

SO also in the thirtieth year of K *Edward I*, the Abbot of *Leicester*, insisted, that he did not hold his Abbey by Barony or part of a Barony (z). And in the fifteenth year of K *Edward III*, (a) the Abbot of *Crouland* alleged, that he did not hold

(z) Pro Abbate & Conventu Leycestriae. Rex omnibus ad quos praesentes Literae pervenerint, salutem. Sciatis quod cum Malculmus de Harlegh nuper Escaetor noster citra Trentam defunctus, post mortem Willelmi quondam Abbatis Leycestriae, asserens Abbatiam illam per Baroniam seu partem Baroniae de nobis teneri in capite, palefridum & cuppam ejusdem defuncti, de fratre Willelmo nunc Abbate ejusdem loci ceperit ad opus nostrum; Nosque, ad prosecutionem dicti Abbatis, asserentis dictam Abbatiam per Baroniam, seu partem Baroniae, non de nobis teneri in capite, & nobis supplicantis, sibi justitiam fieri in hac parte, Mandaverimus Thesaurario & Baronibus nostris de Scaccario, quod scrutatis Rotulis dicti Scaccarii nostri, utrum videlicet dicta Abbatia tenetur de nobis in capite per Baroniam, vel aliquam partem Baroniae, per quod dictus Abbas & Successores sui ad hujusmodi servitia nobis facienda teneretur, & utrum praedecessores sui Abbates ejusdem loci, hujusmodi servitia nobis aut Progenitoribus nostris quondam Regibus Angliae facere consueverunt

necne, [&] nos inde sub sigillo ejusdem Scaccarii distincte & aperte redderent certiores; ac ipsi nobis significaverint, quod scrutatis Rotulis praedictis non invenitur in eisdem quod idem Abbas aliquid de nobis teneat per Baroniam, vel aliquam partem Baroniae, per quod ipse ad hujusmodi servitia nobis facienda teneatur, nec quod praedecessores sui Abbates ejusdem loci hujusmodi servitia nobis aut Progenitoribus nostris facere consueverunt. Nolentes quod praedicti Abbas & Conventus seu Successores sui, ratione captionis praedictorum palefridi & cuppae graventur in hac parte, concessimus eis, quod captio illa sibi non cedat in praedictum seu trahatur in consequentiam temporibus futuris; set quod idem Abbas & Conventus, & Successores sui praedicti, a praestatione hujusmodi palefridi & cuppae de caetero penitus sint quieti. In cujus &c. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium], die Novembris. *Pat. 30 Edw. 1. a.*

(a) Pro Abbate de Crouland de exemplificatione. Rex omnibus ad quos &c. salutem. Inspeximus tenorem re-

ld by Barony or part of a Barony; so that he ought not to be
 merced as a Baron.

He

di & processus cujusdam Inquisitio-
 factæ nuper coram Thesaurario
 Baronibus de Scaccario Domini E-
 per Regis Angliæ patris nostri anno
 gni sui quintodecimo, quem coram
 bis in Cancellaria nostra venire fe-
 nus in hæc verba. Excellentissimo
 Principi ac Domino suo reverendo Do-
 mino Edwardo Dei gratia Regi Angliæ
 Iustri Domino Hiberniæ & Duci A-
 quitaniæ devoti sui Custos officii The-
 saurarii Scaccarii sui & Barones sui de
 eodem Scaccario fidele semper obsequi-
 um cum omni reverentia & honore.
 Breve vestrum de Magno Sigillo vestro
 nuper recepimus in hæc verba. Ed-
 wardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ Domi-
 nus Hiberniæ & Dux Aquitaniæ Cu-
 modi Officii Thesaurarii Scaccarii sui
 & Baronibus suis de eodem Scaccario
 salutem. Cum nuper ad prosecutio-
 nem dilecti nobis in Christo Abbatis
 de Croiland nobis suggerentis ipsum
 terras vel tenementa aliqua per Baro-
 niam vel partem Baroniam nec per ali-
 quod servitium, per quod tanquam
 Baro amerciari deberet, non tenere,
 ipsumque coram Justiciariis nostris de
 Banco ad quadraginta marcas & alias
 ad decem marcas, nec non in itinere
 Johannis de Vallibus & Sociorum su-
 orum Justiciariorum Domini E quon-
 dam Regis Angliæ Patris nostri ultimo
 itinerantium apud Lincolniam tan-
 quam Baronem minus rite amerciatum
 fuisse; Vobis mandaverimus per breve
 nostrum, quod scrutatis libro nostro de
 Modis, Rotulis & aliis Memorandis di-
 cti Scaccarii, quæ in hac parte forent
 scrutanda inquisitaque super tenencia
 præfati Abbatis plenius veritate, si vo-
 bis legitime constare posset, quod præ-
 fatus Abbas per Baroniam vel partem
 Baroniam vel per aliud servitium, per
 quod tanquam Baro amerciari debe-

ret, quodque iidem Abbas & præde-
 cessores sui servitium aliquod nobis aut
 Progenitoribus nostris in exercitibus
 nostris & suis non fecissent, tunc id,
 quod in hac parte per præfatos Justici-
 arios de Banco minus provide factum
 extitit, sine dilatione corrigi, & præ-
 fatum Abbatem de eo quod per hujus-
 modi surreptionem per eosdem Justi-
 carios nostros de Banco indebite one-
 rabatur, exonerari, prout justum foret,
 faceretis; Proviso quod si contingeret
 ipsum Abbatem de dictis amerciamen-
 tis ad dictum Scaccarium exonerari,
 tunc per pares suos juxta tenorem
 Magnæ Cartæ ex causis præviis ad o-
 pus nostrum amerciaretur. Nos, ex
 certis causis certiorari volentes de eo
 quod inde factum est coram vobis ad
 Scaccarium prædictum, Vobis manda-
 mus quod nos inde sub Sigillo dicti
 Scaccarii distincte & aperte reddatis
 sine dilatione certiores, ut nos super
 hoc plenius certiorati ulterius in hac
 parte fieri faciamus, quod de jure &
 secundum legem & consuetudinem
 regni nostri fuerit faciendum. Teste
 meipso apud Westm[onasterium] xii^o
 die Novembris anno regni nostri quin-
 todecimo. Prætextu cujus brevis mit-
 timus vobis sub Sigillo ejusdem Scac-
 carii vestri recordum & processum co-
 ram nobis inde habitos annotatos in
 Memorandis ejusdem Scaccarii vestri
 de anno regni vestri quartodecimo in-
 ter Recorda de Terminis Paschæ, quo-
 rum tenor sequitur in hæc verba. Ad-
 huc Communia de terminis Paschæ
 anno quartodecimo. Adhuc Recorda.
 Dominus Rex mandavit hic breve su-
 um de Magno Sigillo quod est inter
 Communia de hoc anno in hæc ver-
 ba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex An-
 gliæ Dominus Hiberniæ & Dux Aqu-
 itaniæ Thesaurario & Baronibus suis
 de

de Scaccario salutem. Cum nuper ad querelam dilecti nobis in Christo Abbatis de Croiland nobis suggerentis, ipsum terras vel tenementa aliqua per Baroniam vel partem Baronie nec per aliquod aliud servitium, per quod tanquam Baro amerciari debeat, non tenere; ipsumque coram Justiciariis nostris de Banco ad quadraginta marcas & alias ad decem marcas tanquam Baronem minus rite amerciatum fuisse, ac dictas pecuniarum summas ab ipso Abbate per Summonitionem dicti Scaccarii exactas fuisse minus juste; Vobis mandaverimus quod scrutatis libris nostris de feodis, rotulis & Memorandis de dicto Scaccario, quæ ex hac causa videritis fore scrutanda, si per inspectionem eorundem vel etiam per Inquisitionem per vos inde faciendam vel alio modo legitimo vobis constare posset, quod prædictus Abbas non teneat de nobis per Baroniam vel partem Baronie, nec per huiusmodi servitium, per quod tanquam Baro amerciari deberet, nec quod ipse aut Prædecessores sui servitium aliquod nobis aut Progenitoribus nostris Regibus Angliæ in exercitiis nostris fecerint, tunc prædictum Abbatem de hiis, de quibus per huiusmodi surreptionem indebite extitit oneratus, faceretis, prout justum foret, exonerari; ac jam acceperimus, quod vos pro eo, quod invenistis quendam Abbatem de Croiland Prædecessorem prædicti Abbatis inter Barones semel amerciatum fuisse in itinere Johannis de Vallibus & Sociorum suorum Justiciariorum apud Lincoln[iam,] ultimo itinerancium, quamquam dictus Prædecessor suus alias in eodem itinere coram præfatis Justiciariis inter homines de Communitate Comitatus juxta tenorem Magnæ Cartæ & non tanquam Baro extitit amerciatus, nichil inde hucusque facere curavistis. Et quia amerciamenta prædicta sunt facta Curie & non partis per quod parti de ju-

re non debet præjudicari: Nolentes præfatum Abbatem per huiusmodi amerciamenta voluntaria contra statum suum & tenenciam suam in exhæredationem Ecclesiæ suæ indebite onerari, Vobis mandamus iterato, quod scrutatis libro rotulis & Memorandis prædictis, & inquisita super tenencia præfati Abbatis plenius veritate, modis & viis, quibus inde poteritis, plenius informari, utrum videlicet teneat per Baroniam vel partem Baronie, vel per aliquod aliud servitium, per quod tanquam Baro amerciari debeat, & utrum idem Abbas seu Prædecessores sui servitium aliquod nobis aut Progenitoribus nostris in exercitiis nostris & eorundem Progenitorum nostrorum facere consueverint necne. Et si vobis legitime constare poterit quod idem Abbas nichil teneat per Baroniam vel partem Baronie vel per aliud servitium, per quod tanquam Baro amerciari debeat, quodque ipse & prædecessores sui servitium aliquod nobis aut Progenitoribus nostris prædictis in exercitiis nostris & suis hætenus non fecerint, prædicto amerciamento in itinere prædicto comperto non obstante, tunc id, quod in hac parte per præfatos Justiciarios de Banco minus provide factum existit, sine dilatione corrigi, & præfatum Abbatem de eo, quod per huiusmodi surreptionem per Justiciarios nostros de Banco indebite oneratur, exonerari, prout justum fuerit, faciatis. Proviso quod, si contingat ipsum Abbatem de dictis amerciamentis ad dictum Scaccarium exonerari, tunc per pares suos juxta tenorem Magnæ Cartæ prædictæ ex causis præviis ad opus nostrum amercietur. Teste meipso apud Westm[onasterium] xviii^o die Maii anno regni nostri quarto decimo. Prætextu cujus brevis Thesaurarius & Barones huius Scaccarii tricesimo die Maii convocarunt prædictos Justiciarios de Banco & alios de Consilio Regis ad faciendum quod dictum mandatum exi-

& requirit. Et iidem Justiciarii inquisiti qualem evidenciam habuerunt inferendum nomen prædicti Abbatis inter nomina Baronum, dicunt quod eam evidenciam non habuerunt, nisi quod idem Abbas putabatur Baro. Habita super præmissis deliberatione per eosdem de Consilio concordatum est, quod iterum scrutentur liber de feodis rotuli & alia vetera Memoranda hujus Scaccarii hujusmodi amerciamen- tangentia, necnon rotuli Marefcal- lorum tam de exercitibus Regis nunc quam Progenitorum suorum. Præ- terea concordatum est per eosdem, quod inquiratur de tenencia prædicti Abbatis. Et mandatum est Vicecomiti Lincol- niæ quod venire faciat hic a die Sancti Johannis Baptistæ in xv dies, vel co- ram Lamberto de Trikingham & Wal- tero de Friskeneye Baronibus hujus Scaccarii, vel coram altero eorum, si prius ad partes illas venerint vel vene- rit, xii tam Milites gladio cinctos quam alios probos & legales homines de balli- va sua, per quos rei veritas in præmis- sis melius sciri poterit & inquiri, & quorum quilibet habeat Centum soli- datas terræ vel redditus per annum ad minimum, & qui prædictum Abbatem nulla affinitate vel alio modo attin- eant, ad certificandum eosdem Baro- nes super contentis in mandato præ- dicto. Et datus est dies eidem Abbati affendi hic ad eandem quindenam ad audiendum & faciendum quod &c. Et adjunctum est Rememoratoribus hu- jus Scaccarii, qui dicta Memoranda ha- bent in custodia, quod ea celeriter & diligenter interim scrutari faciant &c. Ad quem diem idem Abbas venit, & quia Juratores non venerunt, idem Ab- bas adjornatur usque quindenam sancti Michaelis. Et quoad Juratores præ- ceptum est Vicecomiti quod distrin- geret &c. Ita &c. ad eandem quin- denam vel coram W de Norwico & præfatis Lamberto & Waltero Baroni-

bus &c. vel duobus eorum &c. postea capta fuit inde Inquisitio coram præ- fatis Lamberto & Waltero de Friske- neye apud Sanctum Botulphum, die Jo- vis proximo post festum Sancti Mi- chaelis anno Regis nunc xvº, tam per Milites quam per alios, quam iidem Lambertus & Walterus liberarunt hic ad Scaccarium, quæ est inter brevia de termino Sancti Michaelis dicto anno xvº, in qua continetur, quod dictus Abbas non tenet aliquas terras vel tenementa de Domino Rege per Baroniam vel aliqualem partem Baroniam; nec idem Abbas nec Prædecessores sui aliquod servitium Domino Regi faciunt, nec unquam fecerunt, per quod debeant amercari ut Barones; Et quod idem Abbas seu Prædecessores sui nunquam aliquod servitium Domino Regi vel Progenitoribus suis in exercitibus suis fecerunt, seu facere consueverunt. Scrutatis etiam libro de feodis rotulis & aliis Memorandis hujus Scaccarii non est alicubi compertum, quod prædictus Abbas & Prædecessores sui prædicti aliquo tempore Regis nunc seu aliquo- rum Progenitorum Regis amerciati fuerint, tanquam Barones, præterquam in dicto itinere Johannis de Vallibus & Sociorum suorum Justiciariorum apud Lincolniam itinerantium &c. co- ram præfatis Justiciariis de Banco ut præmittitur; nec quod idem Abbas seu Prædecessores sui teneant seu aliquo tempore tenuerunt aliquas terras seu tenementa per Baroniam seu partem Baroniam, per quod tanquam Baro a- mercari debet, nec quod idem Abbas seu Prædecessores sui prædicti Regi nunc aut Progenitoribus suis quibuf- cunque aliquod servitium in exercitibus suis aliquo tempore fecerunt. Et ha- bita super præmissis deliberatione ple- niori per Barones, quia in dicto man- dato Regis continetur, quod si eisdem Baronibus per Inquisitionem vel alio modo legitimo constare poterit prædi- ctum

*He held of the King per Baroniam ut de Honore
Leicestria.*

THIS Distinction solveth several of the doubts which the Abbot of *Leicester*'s allegation hath given men occasion to invent (b).

At length, *William* Abbot of *Leicester* obtained of K *Edward* III, a Charter to be exempted from coming to Parliament (c).

Non tenet per Militiam.

IN process of time, several of the *Religious* found-out another piece of art. They insisted that they held all their Lands and tenements in Frankalmoigne, and not by Knight-service. This allegation

ctum Abbatem seu prædecessores suos prædictos nichil tenere per baroniam seu partem Baronie vel per aliquod servitium, per quod tanquam Baro amerciari debeat, non obstante dicto amerciamiento in itinere J de Vallibus &c. tunc id, quod per præfatos Justiciarios de Banco minus provide factum est, sine dilatione corrigi, & ipsum Abbatem de eo, quod per eosdem Justiciarios de Banco operatur, exonerari faciant, ut est justum; concordatum est per eosdem Barones prætextu brevis scrutinii & Inquisitionis prædictorum, quod idem Abbas exoneretur de prædictis amerciamentis, ad quæ amerciatu fuit coram præfatis Justiciariis de Banco tanquam Baro, videlicet de quadraginta marcis & decem marcis. Proviso quod idem Abbas amercietur secundum formam in Magna Carta contentam, valeat dominatio vestra reverenda per tempora diuturna. Scriptum apud Westmonasterium ix^o die Februarii anno regni vestri quinto-decimo. Nos autem tenorem recor-

di & processus Inquisitionis prædictæ ad requisitionem dilecti nobis in Christo Abbatis de Croilond tenore præsentium duximus exemplificandum. In cujus &c. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium] xxviii^o die Octobris. *Pat. 15. Edw. 3. pars 3. m. 12. a.*

(b) Dominus Simon de Monte Forti, postea propter inobedientiam suam erga Regem, exhæreditatus & exlegatus cum filiis suis. Et Comitatus Leycestrensis cum honore de Hyncleye, datus est Ranulfo Comiti Cestrensi. Set Simon filius dicti Simonis de Monte Forti post mortem patris sui in Angliam rediens, ex dono Regis recuperavit hæreditatem suam de Comitatu & honore prædictis. Set Rex reservavit sibi & hæredibus suis solum patronatum Abbatie Leycestrensis & Prioratus de Kynelworthia. *Knyghton inter x Scriptores, col. 2347.*

(c) Cartam quoque de non veniendo ad Parliamentum pro se & successoribus suis de Rege adquisivit. *Knyghton inter x Script. col. 2631. nu. 20.*

legation was used with success by the Abbot of *Leycester* (d), the Priour of *Novel-lieu* without *Staunford* (e), and the Abbot of *Pippewell* (f).

There was another Device practised both by the Clergy and Laity to wrong the King of his Services and Dues. It was this. When the Summonces *ad habendum servitium* had been issued, several of the Barons and Knights would appear before the Constable and Marshall of the King's Host, and would Profer one Half, a third, or may-be a Smaller Part of their due Service. The Constable and Marshall, for want of better information, oftentimes admitted those unfair Profers; being probably in hast to complete their Army, and to march against the enemy. And when those fallacious Profers had been repeated, they served to make precedents against the King; insomuch that the Baron would afterwards come into one of the Kings Courts, and allege that

(d) Warr[ewicscira], Leyc[estre-scira], Norhamt[escira]. Pro Abbate Leycestriae.

The Abbot is charged with the Aid, viz. de auxilio Domino Regi nunc [Edwardo III] anno regni sui vicesimo concesso, ad Primogenitum filium ipsius Regis Militem faciendum, viz. die Lunæ proximo post festum Nativitatis B Mariæ.

The Abbot pleadeth, That he holds all his lands and tenements in villis prædictis in puram & perpetuam elemosinam—, & non per servitium militare; so that he is not chargeable to do any Knight-service, or to pay any Aid for faire Fitz chivaler for the same. The Court of Exchequer giveth Judgment, That the Abbot be acquitted of the demand made on him for the Aid. His Pleading filleth ten Rolls. Placita coram Baronibus 25 Edw. 3. Rot. 60. In the Rolls here following, the Charters of the Abbot of Leicester are enrolled at large. They are many and

(e) Lincoln[scira]. Pro Priore de novo Loco extra Staunford. *A De-*

mand was made on the Priour for Aid ad Primogenitum filium Militem faciendum. The Priour cometh into the Exchequer and Pleadeth, quod ipse tenet omnia terras & tenementa sua in villis prædictis in puram & perpetuam elemos[ynam], & non per servitium Militare—. The Court giveth Judgment for the Priour. Ideo consideratum est, quod prædictus Prior de ix s iiii d prædictis exoneretur, & quietus existat, prætextu præmissorum. Placita coram Baronibus 25 Edw. 3. Rot. 60.

(f) Norhamtesire. Pro Abbate de Pippewell. *The Abbate is sued for his quota of an Aid ad Primogenitum filium Militem faciendum, granted anno xx Regis Edwardi 3. The Abbot allegeth in his Pleading, quod ipse tenet in libera elemosyna, & non tenet per servitium Militare. There is no Judgment entred on this Roll. Placita coram Baronibus 25 Edw. 3. Rot. 57. a. In the Rolls here following, the Charters of the Abbot of Pippewell are enrolled at large.*

that his due Service was but *so much*, and that he did that Service in such an Army, and again in such an Army, as appeared by the Rolls of the Mareschalcy of the King's Armies, or by Certificate from the Constable or Mareschall of those Armies. And so the Baron was usually acquitted against the King even at the Exchequer, for all Service besides that which he had profered and performed in the King's Armies. For example. At the General Muster of the King's Army at *Twedemuth* in the fourth year of K *Edward I*, the Earl of *Cornwall* profered his Service for his whole Barony to be done by three Knights. Which Profer was accepted. As if the Earl of *Cornwalls* Barony consisted of no more than three Knights Fees.

By these means (several others causes not here mentioned concurring), in process of time it became very Doubtful, for what number of Knights Fees each Baron and Tenant in Chivalry was answerable. When the King summoned his Barons and Knights, straitway a doubt arose about the Quantity of their Service. Where the Kings Officers charged twenty Knights Fees, perhaps the Baron so charged admitted of no more than three or five Knights Fees. In like manner, in relation to Aids and Escuages. If the King's Officers demanded Escuage for forty Knights Fees, perhaps the Baron of whom it was demanded, pretended to pay Escuage for no more than five or ten. When Things were brought to this State, the Kings of *England* lost a great Part of the Service of the Shield, which was due from their Barons and Knights. This proved to be a matter of no light consequence. It produced a great Alteration in the Kingdom of *England*. For then, the Kings of *England* could no longer assess and levy their Aids and Escuages in the old Seigniorial way, namely in the method which had been used in the reigns of K *Henry II*, K *Richard I*, and K *John*. Thenceforth they could do nothing of this nature effectually, but by *Common Counsel* and *Consent*. They found it necessary to call their Barons, Prelates, Tenants *in capite*, and others, to a *Treaty* or *Parley*, in order to settle and adjust all Payments by Common Accord: It being a known Maxime, That Consent taketh away Errour. This seemed to be the case. About that time, it became a general opinion amongst men, that if they consented they were answerable, if they did not consent, they were

were not answerable, for the Prestation or Payment charged on them.

In the first year of K *Edward II*, *Walter de Stapledon* Bishop elect of *Exeter*, one of the Executours of *Thomas Button* or *Bitton* late Bishop there, complained to the King in his Council, that whereas the said Deceased died before the time, when the Earls Barons and Communities of Counties of *England* granted to the King for his Subsidy a *twentieth* of their moveable goods, and the Citizens and Burgeses of *England*, and the Tenants of the ancient Demeane of the Crown a *fifteenth* of their moveable goods, and that the Deceased was never in his life-time requested to grant the King the said Subsidy, nor gave his consent to the Grant thereof; That nevertheless the Taxours and Collectours of the said *twentieth* and *fifteenth* in the County of *Devon*, taxed the goods and chatels which the said Deceased had on the Day of his death in that County to the said *twentieth* or *fifteenth*, and went-about to levy the same, unjustly. The King being willing to have Justice done in the case, did by a Writ issuing out of his Exchequer, command the said Taxours and Collectours, that as to the goods and chatells whereof the Deceased was solely possessed on the day of his Death, and constantly afterwards untill after the time when the said Subsidy was granted to the King, they should wholly forbear to levy the said Subsidy on those Goods and Chatells untill the Fortnight after Easter then next, that then either in Parliament or where else the King should think fit to appoint, it might be finally discussed what was rightfully to be done in the Case (g). Several others used the like Allegation *mutatis mu-*

) *tandis,*

(g) *Devonia*. Rex Tax[atoribus] & Coll[ectoribus] xx^{mae} & xv^{ae} in Comitatu *Devoniae* salutem. Monstravit nobis Magister *Walterus de Stapledon* Electus *Exoniensis*, exec[utor] testamenti bonae memoriae T nuper Episcopi loci praedicti, pro se & coexecutoribus suis dicti testamenti, quod licet dictus defunctus diem suum clauferat extremum priusquam Comites Barones & Communitates Comitatum regni nostri nobis vicesimam bonorum suorum mobilium, necnon Cives Burgeses e-

jusdem regni nostri ac tenentes de antiquis dominicis Coronae nostrae Angliae quintamdecimam bonorum suorum mobilium, nobis in subsidium nostrum gratanter concessissent, nec idem defunctus unquam in vita sua ad hujusmodi subsidium nobis praestandum fuisset requisitus, nec dictae concessioni nobis factae consensum adhibuisset. Vos tamen bona & catalla quae dictus defunctus habuit die quo obiit in Comitatu praedicto, ad vicesimam vel quintamdecimam praedictas taxare, & vice-

H h

simam

tandis, to wit, *quia non assensit*, and were thereupon discharged by the Court of Exchequer, of the respective summs demanded of them: For example, the Abbess of *Shaston* (*b*), the Prior of *Bruton* (*i*),

the

simam vel quintam decimam inde levare non omittitis, minus iuste. Super quo supplicavit nobis electus prædictus pro se & coex[ecutoribus] suis prædictis, quod eis remedium inde dignaremur exhibere. Et quia volumus quod iusticiæ complementum fiat inde, Vobis mandamus quod levationi vicesimæ vel quintædecimæ, de illis bonis & catallis quæ vobis sufficienter constare poterit integraliter fuisse dicti defuncti die quo obiit, & postea continue usque post concessionem nobis a dicta Communitate regni nostri factam ut prædictum est, Ita quod aliquo colore nullus alius quam exec[utores] prædicti aliquid juris seu proprietatis habuit tunc temporis in bonis & catallis illis, seu aliqua parte eorundem, nec etiam ipsi executores nisi ratione executionis testamenti prædicti inde faciendæ, superfedeat omnino usque a die Paschæ proximo futuro in xv dies, ut tunc in Parlamento nostro vel alibi ubi Rex duxerit ordinandum, finaliter discutatur, quod de jure in præmissis fuerit faciendum. Et si quid de bonis prædictis occasione prædicta levaveritis interim restituatis executoribus prædictis. Et quid inde feceritis scire faciatis Thesaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario nostro apud Westmonasterium ad diem prædictum, hoc breve tunc remittentes ibidem. Teste Thesaurario xxx die Martii. Per consil[ium]. *Hil. Brevia 1 Edw. 2. Rot. 97. a.*

(*b*) Wiltes[cira] *The Abbess of Shaston was in the like case for a None. The Judgment of the Court is*, Ideo consideratum est quod prædicta Abbatisa de *xl/xliiis viii d ob.* de dicta summa *xl/xviis id*, ab ea exactis in dicto Comitatu Dorset[etæ], exoneretur & quietæ existat prætextu præmissorum.

Et quod de *xvi d ob.* resid[uis] remaneat onerata, pro terris & tenementis de novo adquisitis in Henlegh; & quod veniat hic ad ostendendum, si quid pro se habeat vel dicere sciat, quare terræ & tenementa de novo adquisita in manum Regis seifiri non debent. *Placita coram Baronibus 28 Edw. 3. Rot. 61.*

(*i*) Somers[eta]. Dominus Rex mandavit hic breve suum de Magno Sigillo suo, quod est inter Communia de anno xvii^o, termino videlicet Sancti Michaëlis, in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ & Franciæ & Dominus Hiberniæ, Thesaurario & Baronibus suis de Scaccario salutem. Cum nuper, pro eo quod in ultimo Parlamento nostro concordatum extitit, quod religiosi & alii viri ecclesiastici, qui ad Parlamentum nostrum apud Westm[onasterium] ad diem Mercurii proximum post diem Dominicam in medio quadragesimæ, anno regni nostri Angliæ quartodecimo tentum, ubi Prælati Comites Barones, & Communitas ejusdem regni, ad idem Parlamentum summoniti, nonam garbam nonum vellus & nonum agnum nobis pro expeditione quorundam negotiorum nostrorum in partibus transmarinis, concesserunt, summoniti non fuerunt, nec hujusmodi nonam nobis concesserunt, & qui decimas nobis per ipsos prius concessas de temporalibus suis spiritualibus suis annexis, quæ ad decimam inter eadem spiritualia anno regni Domini E quondam Regis Angliæ avi nostri vicesimo taxata fuerunt, solverunt, de solutione nonæ prædictæ pro prædictis temporalibus suis sic ad decimam taxatis penitus exonerentur, quodque de terris & tenementis per ipsos religiosos & alios viros ecclesiasticos,

the Abbess of Godeflowe (k), the Prior of Luffeld, *Placita coram Baronibus* 28 *Edw.* 3. *Rot.* 31. *Buk.*

The Prior of Angleseye, Ibid. Rot. 42. a. Hertf.

The Abbot of Kyngeswode, Ib. Rot. 64. Glouc.

The

cos, post dictum vicesimum annum adquisitis, eadem nona ad opus nostrum levetur, per breve nostrum mandaverimus venditoribus & assessoribus nona prædictæ in Comitatu Somers[etæ], quod demandæ quam dilecto nobis in Christo Priori de Bruton, qui ad Parliamentum dicto die Mercurii tentum personaliter summonitus non fuit, pro dicta nona garbarum vellerum & agnorum, pro temporalibus spiritualibus suis annexis, quæ ad decimam inter eadem spiritualia dicto anno vicesimo taxata fuerunt, nobis solvenda fecerunt, supersederunt omnino, & si quid a præfato Priore pro dicta nona levassent, id ei restitui facerent indilate; Ita quod eadem nona de terris & tenementis per ipsum Priorem vel prædecessores suos, post dictum annum vicesimum adquisitis, ad opus nostrum levaretur, juxta concordiam supradictam: Ac jam ex parte præfati Prioris accepimus, quod licet dicti venditores & assessores, demandæ quam eidem Priori pro nona prædicta pro temporalibus suis prædictis nobis præstanda fecerunt omnino supersedissent virtute mandati nostri supradicti; Vos nichilominus ipsum Priorem de hujusmodi nona de dictis temporalibus suis quæ ad decimam inter eadem spiritualia dicto anno vicesimo taxata fuerunt ad opus nostrum solvenda, per Summonitionem Scaccarii prædicti graviter distringi & inquietari facitis, minus juste, in ipsius Prioris dispendium non modicum & gravamen; Super quo nobis supplicavit sibi per nos de remedio provideri; Nos nolentes ipsum Priorem in hac parte indebite prægravari vobis mandamus, quod viso manda-

to nostro prædicto, si vobis constiterit per nos taliter demandatum fuisse, tunc exactioni quam præfato Priori pro dicta nona de temporalibus suis prædictis, sic ad decimam inter spiritualia prædicto anno xx^o taxatis solvenda, per Summonitiones Scaccarii prædicti fieri facitis ad opus nostrum, supersederi, & ipsum inde ad idem Scaccarium exonerari & quietum esse faciatis; Et distractionem, si quam ei ea occasione fieri feceritis, sine dilatione relaxari faciatis eidem. Proviso quod nona prædicta de terris & tenementis, si quæ per ipsum Priorem vel Prædecessores suos post dictum annum vicesimum adquisita fuerunt, si nondum levata fuerit, ad opus nostrum levetur juxta concordiam supradictam. Teste Edwardo Duce Cornubiæ & Comite Cestriæ, filio nostro carissimo, Custode Angliæ, apud Roff[am], x^o die Octobris, anno regni nostri Angliæ sexto-decimo, regni vero nostri Franciæ tertio.— *The Judgment of the Court is* Ideo consideratum est, quod prædictus Prior quoad novam perquisitionem prædictam eat sine die. Salvo jure Regis &c. *Placita coram Baronibus* 28 *Edw.* 3. *Rot.* 27.

(k) Oxon[ia]. Dominus Rex mandavit hic breve suum de Magno Sigillo suo quod est inter Communia de anno xxii^o termino Sancti Michaëlis in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ & Franciæ & Dominus Hiberniæ Thesaurario & Baronibus suis de Scaccario salutem. Cum in Parlamento nostro nuper apud Westm[onasterium] tento inter alia concordatum fuisset, quod religiosi & alii viri ecclesiastici qui ad Parliamentum nostrum apud Westm[onasterium]

The Prior of Stanleze, lb. Rot. 66. Glouc.

The Prior of Langelete, lb. Rot. 70. a. Somerseta, Wilt.

And the Abbot of Stratford, lb. Rot. 86. Kancia.

Doubts

Westm[onasterium] ad diem Mercurii proximo post diem Dominicam in medio xv^{ae} anno regni nostri xiiii^o tentum, ubi Prælati Comites Barones & Communitas ejusdem regni nostri ad idem Parliamentum summoniti nonam garbam nonum vellus & nonum agnum nobis pro expeditione quorundam negotiorum nostrorum in partibus transmarinis concesserunt, summoniti non fuerunt nec hujusmodi nonam nobis concesserunt, & qui decimas nobis per eos prius concessas de temporalibus & spiritualibus suis annexis, quæ ad x^{am} inter eadem spiritualia anno regni Domini E nuper Regis Angliæ avi nostri xx^o taxata fuerunt, solverunt, de solutione nonæ prædictæ pro prædictis temporalibus suis sic ad x^{am} taxatis, penitus exonerentur, quodque de terris & tenementis per ipsos religiosos & alios viros ecclesiasticos post dictum annum xx^m adquisitis eadem nona & lanæ loco ejusdem nonæ de secundo anno solutionis ejusdem concessæ leventur ad opus nostrum. Vobis mandamus quod demandæ quam dilectæ nobis in Christo Abbatis de Godestowe, quæ hujusmodi x^{as} pro spiritualibus & temporalibus suis annexis nobis solvit pro hujusmodi nona & lanis per Summonitiones Scaccarii prædicti ad opus nostrum fieri facitis, supersederi, & ipsam inde ad idem Scaccarium exonerari & quietam esse ac distractionem, si quæ ei ea occasione facta fuit, sine dilatione relaxari faciatis eidem; Provisio quod nona hujusmodi de terris & tenementis, si quæ post dictum xx^m annum per ipsam Abbatis vel prædecessores suas adquisita fuerint, ad opus nostrum levantur juxta concordiam supradictam. Teste meipso apud Westm[onasterium] x^o die Novembris anno

regni nostri Angliæ vicesimo primo, regni vero nostri Franciæ octavo.

Et modo ad xv^{am} Sancti Michaelis venit hic prædicta Abbatis per Johannem de Staunton Attornatum suum, & dicit quod ipsa graviter districta est per Vicecomitem Oxoniæ pro nona prædicta, ac si temporalia sua spiritualibus suis non forent annexa: Et petit sibi fieri in præmissis quod &c. secundum tenorem mandati Regis supradicti. Et super hoc scrutatis Rotulis &c. Compertum est in Rotulo exannali in Adhuc Item Oxon[ia] Berk. quod iii^l vis viii^d exiguntur de præfata Abbatis de nona garbarum vellerum & agnorum Regi anno xiiii^o concessa unde xiii^s iii^l d in Dorchester[ia] iii^s in Skillyngford xxvi^s viii^d in Bloxham xxvi^s in Wolgaricote xxx^s in Carsyngton & xiii^s iii^l d in parochia Sancti Egidii Oxonia, sicut continetur in compoto Abbatis de Eynesham Ricardi de Willamescote & Thomæ de Langeleye nuper assessorum & venditorum nonæ prædictæ in dicto Comitatu Oxon[ia] hic in Thesauo existente.

Compertum est etiam in Rotulis de particulis taxationis temporalium Cleri in diocesi Lincoln[ien]si in Archidiaconatu videlicet Oxon[ia], quæ taxatio facta fuit anno xx^o Regis E Avi Regis nunc, quod temporalia præfate Abbatis in Wolgaricote & Godestowe ut in terris redditibus molendinis nundinis Curia & operibus Bondorum ad xiii^l iii^s iii^d & in fructibus gregum & animalium xiii^s iii^l d Et temporalia præfate Abbatis in Shyllyngford Gersyngdon & Coveleye ut in terris, redditibus, pratis, pascuis & pasturis ad xv^l xii^d & ibidem in fructu gregum & animalium xvi^s iii^l d & temporalia sua in Carsyngton Thorp

Thorp Bokkebrok, Cudlyngton & Lodewell, ut in terris, redditibus, ad *v l iiii s ii d*, & ibidem ad pitanciam Conventus de redditibus ad *lviii s viii d*, & in fructu animalium ad *v s* separatim taxantur, juxta quam taxam eadem Abbatisa & prædecessores suæ solverunt *x^{as}* & alias quotas cum Clero quociens, & quando &c. & quia non liquet Curiae per scrutinium prædictum, si prædicta Abbatisa pro aliquibus temporalibus suis in Bloxham & parochia Sancti Egidii Oxonia taxata existat ad aliquam quotam cum Clero, Quæsitum est ab ea, si quid dicere sciat, quare particulæ nonæ super ipsam ibidem assessæ de ipsa levare non debent. Eadem Abbatisa dicit, quod temporalia sua, pro quibus assidetur, ad nonam in Dorchestr[ia] comprehenduntur & taxantur sub taxatione temporalium suorum in Shillyngford, Gersyndon & Coveleye ad *xv l xvii s iiii d* ad *x^{am}* cum Clero, ut præmittitur, taxat[a] ut parcella eorundem temporalium. Et quoad temporalia sua pro quibus assidetur ad nonam in Bloxham dicit, quod ipsa nichil habet neque prædecessores suæ ibidem prædicto anno *xiii^o* habuerunt, nisi Ecclesiam ejusdem Villæ & terras & tenementa de dote ejusdem Ecclesiæ, nec aliqua bona seu catalla alia quam de terris & tenementis illis exeuncia, pro quibus ipsa & prædecessores suæ solverunt *x^{as}* & alias quotas cum Clero quociens & quando &c. Et quoad temporalia, pro quibus assidetur ad nonam in parochia Sancti Egidii Oxonia, dicit, quod eadem temporalia comprehenduntur & taxantur sub taxatione temporalium suorum in Walton, quæ simul cum temporalibus suis in Baggerewes ad *xxiiii l xis i d* q. ad *x^{am}* cum Clero taxantur, ut parcella eorundem temporalium. Et dicit ulterius, quod omnia temporalia sua, in singulis locis prædictis, spiritualibus suis sunt annexa, & fuerunt de possessione domus

suæ prædictæ, prædicto anno *xx^o* avi, & eodem anno ad *x^{am}* cum Clero taxata, & semper hucusque quando *x^e* Cleri currebant; adiciendo ipsam seu prædecessores suas aliqua terras seu tenementa in Villis & locis prædictis, seu aliquo eorundem post dictum annum *xx^m* non adquisivisse nec aliqua bona mobilia ibidem dicto anno *xiii^o* habuisse alia quam de terris & tenementis illis, sic spiritualibus suis annexis exeuncia. Et hoc præten- dit verificare &c. Ideo concordatum est quod inquirerent inde antequam &c. Et præceptum est Vicecomiti quod venire faciat hic a die Sancti Hillarii in *xv* dies *xii* &c. de visneto locorum prædictorum, quorum quilibet &c. per quos &c. qui nec &c. ad recognoscendum &c. Et idem dies datus est præfatæ Abbatisæ. Et interim respectum. —

Ad quam *xv^{am}* prædictus Willelmus de Shareshull liberavit hic quandam Inquisitionem coram eo apud Oxon[iam] die Veneris proximo ante festum Sanctæ Margaretæ Virginis dicto anno *xxxiiii^o* super præmissis, captam per sacramentum Johannis Fayrman Johannis Hardy & aliorum Juratorum, quorum nomina annotantur in Inquisitione prædicta. Qui dicunt super sacramentum suum quod temporalia, pro quibus dicta Abbatisa assidetur ad nonam in Dorchestria, comprehenduntur & taxantur sub taxatione temporalium suorum in Shillingford, Gersyndon & Coveleye ad *xv l iiii d* ad *x^{am}* cum Clero taxatorum, ut parcella eorundem temporalium. Et quoad temporalia ipsius Abbatisæ pro quibus assidetur ad nonam in Bloxham dicunt, quod dicta Abbatisa nichil habet neque prædecessores suæ ibidem habuerunt anno *xiii^o* Regis nunc, nisi Ecclesiam ejusdem Villæ & terras & tenementa de dote ejusdem Ecclesiæ, nec aliqua bona seu catalla alia quam de terris & tenementis illis exeuncia, pro quibus

Doubts about Knights Fees.

IN process of time divers questions or doubts arose concerning *Fees*.

Sometimes it was doubted, whether a *Fee* was holden by *Barony*, or only by *Knight-service* not embaronied.

Sometimes it was doubted, whether a *Fee* was holden by a whole *Barony*, or by part of a *Barony*.

Sometimes it was doubted, by the Service of how many Knights a *Barony* or Great Seignury was holden.

Doubts about the number of Knights Fees.

THE Bishop of *Durham* was charged with seventy Knights Fees, for the Aid to marry K *Henry* the Second's Daughter *Maud*, to the Duke of *Saxony*. The Bishop acknowledged ten Knights Fees; and disowned the other sixty (*l*).

In the eighteenth year of K *Henry* II, it appeareth by the *Great Roll* of the Exchequer, that they could not then discover the number of the Knights Fees of the Honor of *Conan* Earl of *Bretagne* and *Richmund* (*m*). And in the first year of K *John*,
the

dicunt ipsam Abbatissam & prædecessores suas solvisse x^{as} & alias quotas cum Clero, quociens & quando &c. Et dicunt quoad temporalia, pro quibus dicta Abbatissa affidetur ad nonam prædictam in parochia Sancti Egidii Oxoniæ, quod eadem temporalia comprehenduntur & taxantur sub taxatione temporalium suorum in Walton, quæ simul cum temporalibus suis in Baggerewes ad xxiiii^l xis id q. ad x^{am} cum Clero taxantur, ut parcella eorundem temporalium. Et dicunt iidem Juratores ulterius, quod omnia temporalia sua in singulis locis prædictis spiritualibus suis sunt annexa, & fuerunt de possessione domus de Godestowe anno xx^o Regis E. avi Regis nunc, & eodem anno ad x^{am} cum Clero taxata, & semper hucusque quando

x^{ae} Cleri currebant; & dicunt, quod prædicta Abbatissa nec prædecessores suæ aliqua terras seu tenementa in locis prædictis seu eorum aliquo post dictum annum xx^m adquisiverunt, nec aliqua bona mobilia ibidem anno xiii^o Regis nunc habuerunt, alia quam de terris & tenementis illis sic spiritualibus suis annexis exeuntia. Ideo consideratum est quod prædicta Abbatissa de prædictis iiii^l vis viii^d exoneretur & & quieta existat pretextu premissorum. *Placita coram Baronibus* 28 Edw. 3. Rot. 13. a.

(*l*) *Hist. Exch.* p 404. x.

(*m*) Sed non reddit inde computum; quia nondum potuit scire numerum Militum ejusdem Honoris (*viz.* of the Honor Comitum Conani). *Hist. Exch.* p 440. col. 1. l. anno 18. H 2.

the Court of Exchequer took the affirmation of the Countess of *Richemunds* Steward (for want of more certain evidence), concerning the number of the feoffed Knights of that *Honor*. The *Great Roll* of the Exchequer expresth it so; to wit, The *Honor* of *Bretagne* in *England* consisted of cxi Knights Fees, as *Thomas de Burc* Steward of that *Honor* affirmed (n).

In the fifteenth year of K *John*, several Fees belonging to the *Honor* of *Gloucester*, about twenty in number, could not be found (o). In fine. The number of the Knights Fees of the Barons and other Great men, was so uncertain, that in the reign of K *Henry* II, it was thought proper to command the Barons and Tenants *in capite*, to certify the King under their Seals, concerning the number of their Knights Fees, of the Old Feofment and of the New: Which Certificates were accordingly made; and were then called *Cartæ Baronum*. Mention is made of them in the History of the Exchequer.

The Books of Knights Fees.

IN process of time, by means of subdividing of Knights-Fees, and by other causes, great and perplexing doubts arose. So that even the Barons of the Exchequer, who were expert in these things, were often at a loss how to act. It was found troublesome to search upon frequent occasions in the Annual Rolls and other Records of the Exchequer at large. Wherefore, to make the trouble of searching the more easy, the Barons and the King's Council ordered extracts to be made out of the Rolls of the Exchequer, and to be digested in an orderly manner in Books. Those Books were called the *Books of Knights fees*. Which were not indeed Records properly speaking; yet they served for a Direction or Rule to go-by in determining the doubts which did from time to time arise (p).

Alexander de Sweresford, of his own accord as it seemeth, began this method, when he compiled the *Red-Book*, as well out of the annual Rolls as other Records then extant. He was followed in

(n) *Hist. Exch.* p 444. col. 2. i. sub
anno 1 *Joh.*

(p) Non sunt recorda sed habentur
pro recordo.

(o) *Hist. Exch.* p 445, col. 1, 2.

in that method by the Compiler of the Book called *Testa de Nevill*. And the other Books of *Knights fees* were in like manner compiled for the use of the Barons and other Officers in the Kings business.

In relation to Baronage some questions or doubts have been formerly moved, which seem to have proceeded only from the want of a due knowledge of the ancient Usage and Records of this Realm. In the reign of K *Henry VIII*, it was doubted whether the Abbot of *Tavistock* was a *Baron*, or as it was then stiled a *Lord of Parliament*. And to take-away that doubt, the King was pleased by a Patent-Letter of his Great-Seal, to grant to *Richard Banham* then Abbot of *Tavistok*, that he and his Successors Abbots there, should be *Lords of Parliament* (q). Whereas if a man would consult History, and especially Records, he might soon be satisfied that the Abbot of *Tavistock* for the time being, held of the King by Barony, to wit, by the service of fifteen Knights Fees (r). And it appeareth by the Rolls of the Kings Chancery,

(q) Devon[ia]. Rex Omnibus ad quos &c. salutem. Sciatis quod certis considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus, & ob specialem devotionem quam ad beatam Virginem Mariam Matrem Christi; sanctumque Rumonum, in quorum honore Abbatia de Tavystok, quæ de fundatione nobilium progenitorum nostrorum quondam Regum Angliæ & nostro Patronatu dedicata existat, gerimus & habemus, hinc est quod de gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa scientia & mero motu nostris volumus eandem Abbatiam sive Monasterium nostrum gaudere honore privilegio ac libertatibus spiritualium Dominorum Parlamenti nostri hæredum & Successorum nostrorum. Ideo concessimus, & per præsentis concedimus, pro nobis hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quantum in nobis est, dilecto nobis in Christo Ricardo Banham Abbati de Tavystok prædict[o] & Successoribus suis, ut eorum quilibet qui pro tempore ibidem fuerit

Abbas, sit & erit unus de spiritualibus & religiosis Dominis Parlamenti nostri hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, gaudend[o] honore privilegiis ac libertatibus ejusdem. Et insuper de uberiori gratia nostra, affectand[o] utilitatem dicti nostri Monasterii, considerando ejus distanciam, Ita quod si contingat aliquem Abbatem qui pro tempore fuerit fore vel esse absentem propter prædicti Monasterii utilitatem in non veniendo ad Parlamentum prædictum hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, quam quidem absentiam eidem Abbati perdonavimus per præsentis; Ita tamen quod tunc solvet pro hujusmodi absentia cujuslibet Parlamenti integri, in nostro Scaccario per suum Attornatum quinque marcas, nobis hæredibus sive Successoribus nostris, tocians & quociens hoc in futuro contigerit. In cujus &c. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium] xxiii^o die Januarii. *Originale 5 Hen. 8. Rot. 12.*

(r) *Hist. Excheq. p 451. col. b.*

Chancery, that the Abbot of *Tavistoke* was summoned to Parliament with the other Ecclesiastical Barons, in the fortyninth year of K *Henry III* (s); and, no doubt, he was summoned to the Parliaments of the succeeding Kings. For he was all along reputed a Baronial Abbot. However his having been always actually summoned, is a thing that cannot be undeniably proved, because the Clerks of the Chancery in former ages have used too much brevity in the enrolments of the several Writs of Summone. For in the Rolls it is generally said in brief, *Eodem modo scribitur ceteris Abbatibus & Prioribus Angliæ*, without specifying the several Abbots and Priours who had Writs of Summone directed to them (t).

I add; that it seemeth, a Baron was liable to be amerced, in case he failed to appear there according to the Summone; unless he had Leave to be absent.

But concerning these points I may have occasion to speak more largely hereafter in another Book, if I live to finish what I have to say upon the subject of Parliaments (u).

Relief, Baronies, Honors.

THESE following were Land-Honors or Baronies; namely, the Barony of *Nigell de Luwetot* is charged with cl for Relief (w), the Barony of *Maud de Baiocis* (x), the Honor of *Chokes*

(s) *Dugd. Summon. p. 2.*

(t) *Dugd. Summon. ubilibet.*

(u) Pro J Clonforten[fi] Episcopo. Rex de gratia sua speciali perdonavit venerabili patri J Clonforten[fi] Episcopo illas quadraginta libras ad quas amerciatus fuit coram dilecto & fideli Regis Wilhelmo Vesey Justiciario Regis Hiberniæ, pro eo, quod non venit coram eodem Justiciario in propria persona sua ad primum Parliamentum, quod idem Justiciarius tenuit apud Dubliniam, postquam officium Justiciarii Hiberniæ ei Rex commisit, & quæ ab eo exiguntur per summonitionem Scaccarii Regis Hiberniæ. Et ideo man-

datum est Thesaurario & Baronibus de eodem Scaccario quod præfatum Episcopum de prædictis quadraginta libris quietum esse faciant. Teste ut supra [viz]. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium] decimo die Junii. *Claus. 21 Edw. 1. m. 7.*

(w) *Mag. Rot. 3. Hen. 3. Rot. 6 a. Cant. Hunt.*

(x) Adam de Novo Mercato [debet] viii marcas, de exitibus Baronie, quæ fuit Matillidæ de Baiocis. *Mag. Rot. 6 H. 3. Rot. 10. b. Everwichscira. m. 1.*

Lincoln[sira]. Abbas de parco Ludæ attachiatus fuit ad respondendum Domino Regi, de placito, quod red-

Chokes (y), the Barony and Honor of *Aquila* (z), the Barony of *Crevequer* (a), the Barony of *Brembre* (b), the Barony of *Wolver-*

ton

dat ei Centum & octo solidos, quos ei debet de arreragiis cujusdam annui redditus novem solidorum, pro quodam Molendino Aquatico in Villa de Styne-ton pertinente ad Baroniam de Bayouse nuper in manu Regis existentem ut escaetam suam. Et unde Almaricus de Friscobald, cui Dominus Rex concessit dictam Baroniam cum suis pertinentiis tenendam ad terminum vitæ ipsius Almarici, dicit pro Rege quod Stephanus de Bayouse, qui aliquando tenuit dictam Baroniam, fuit seifitus de prædictis ix s annuis exeuntibus de prædicto Molendino; Et quod dictus Abbas redditum illum per xii annos subtraxit & adhuc subtrahit, & eidem Almarico redditum illum reddere contradicit, in exhæredationem Domini Regis manifestam, maxime cum reversio dictæ Baronie ad ipsum Regem & hæredes suos post mortem dicti Almarici pertineat & pertinere debeat, & in contemptum Regis Centum marcarum. Et hoc offert &c.

Et prædictus Abbas per Attornatum suum venit, & defendit omnem exhæredationem, transgressionem & quicquid &c. Et bene cognovit quod tenet tria Molendina aquatica in Kedyn-ton in Comitatu Linc[oln]iæ, Set dicit quod nullum Molendinum tenet in Villa de Styne-ton, nec aliquem redditum seu aliud servitium facere tenetur ad Baroniam illam ratione alicujus Molendini, nec dictus Stephanus umquam seifitus fuit de aliquo reddito exeunte de Molendinis prædictis, per manus ipsius Abbatis seu prædecessorum suorum. Et hoc paratus est verificare &c. Et quia Barones melius consulere volunt super præmissis pro Domino Rege, datus est dies ulterius

partibus prædictis a die Sanctæ Trinitatis in xv dies eo statu quo nunc. Et interim mandatum est Escaetori citra Trentam, quod inquiret quæ tenementa dictus Abbas tenet de Baroniam prædicta, & per quæ servitia; & inquisitionem illam habeat hic ad diem prædictum sub Sigill[is] &c. Ad quem diem Emericus venit; & prædictus Abbas per Attornatum suum venit. Et Escaetor non retornavit breve. Ideo datus est dies partibus prædictis in Octabis Sancti Michaelis eo statu quo nunc. Ad quem diem partes venerunt; & Escaetor non retornavit breve. Ideo in Octabis Sancti Hillarii eo statu quo nunc. Ad quem diem partes venerunt Et Escaetor non retornavit breve. Ideo datus est dies ulterius a die Paschæ in tres septimanas. Ad quem diem partes venerunt; Et Escaetor non retornavit breve. Ideo datus est dies ulterius a die Sancti Michaelis in xv dies, prece querentis. *Placita coram Baronibus 2 Edw. 2. Rot. 44. a.*

(y) De Primo Scutagio Regis. Idem Vicecomes debet xlvii s de eodem, de Honore de Chokes. *Mag. Rot. 7 H 3. Rot. 14. b. Norhamtescira. m. 2.*

(z) Baroniam & Honor de Aquila is quitclaimed to the King by Amadeus Comes Sabaudie. *Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 5. dorso.*

(a) Kancia. De Relevio. — ut de Baroniam de Crevequer in manu Regis existente —. *Trin. Communia 35 Edw. 1. Rot. 65. b. inter Fines.*

(b) Suffex. De Relevio Willelmi de Breouse; viz. *for the Castle of Brembre in Suffex, and the Land of Guher in Wales. Trin. Communia 35 Edw. 1. Rot. 59. a. in bund. 34 & 35 E 1. Parte 1.*

ton (c), the Barony of *Burgh upon the Sands* (d), the Barony of *Roches* (e).

In the tenth year of K *Richard I*, *William de Novo Mercato* fined to the King in c marks, that the King would accept of his reasonable Relief for his Barony, to wit, c pounds (f).

Relief.

TENANTS in chivalry of the small Fees of *Moreton* were wont to pay the same sum for Relief, to wit c s *per Fee*, as the Tenants in chivalry of other which were larger Fees paid. As in the

(c) *Johannes le Hunte & Margeria* uxor ejus, tenentes unam partem terrarum & tenementorum, quæ fuerunt *Johannis filii & hæredis Johannis de Wolverton* —, & aliorum terrarum & tenementorum quæ sunt de Baronia de *Wolverton*, sicut continetur in Memorandis de hoc anno inter fines de termino Trinitatis —. *Mag. Rot. 31. Edw. 3. Bedef. Buk. m. 2. a.*

(d) *Cumbria*. — set de *Ranulpho* de *Dacre* ut de Baronia de *Burgh* super *fabulones*, & de *Domino* de *Lucy* ut de Maneriis de *Aspatrick & Wygdon* —. *Pasf. Communia 42 Edw. 3. Rot. 11. b.*

(e) *Warwikia, Suthwallia*. Custodia Manerii de *Landegom* quod fuit *Johannis de Roches* Chivaler in *Walia* defuncti, qui de Rege tenuit in Capite —, ac purpartis — de hæreditate Baroniæ de *Roches*, in manu Domini Regis existentis per mortem *Margaretæ*, quæ fuit uxor *Rogeri de Claryndon*, hæredis Baronis de la *Roches* —. *This Custody was committed to Thomas de Bermyngham Chivaler* —. *This Baronia de Roches was in Dominio de Haverford* —. *Hil. Communia 9 Ric. 2. Rot. 20. b.*

(f) *Willelmus de Novo Mercato* reddit compotum de c marcis, ut Rex capiat rationabile relevium suum, sci-

licet c l. *Mag. Rot. 10. Ric. 1. Rot. 15. a. tit. Dorsete & Sumerfete.*

Heref[ordscira]. *Rogerus de Chaundos* filius & hæres *Roberti de Chaundos* defuncti, qui de Rege tenuit in Capite die quo obiit, dat Regi Centum marcas, pro relevio suo, de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ dictus *Robertus* pater suus tenuit in Capite die prædicto, de Domino E nuper Rege Angliæ patre Regis qui nunc est, videlicet de Maneriis de *Snodhull Wolynton & Fowerhope* in Comitatu *Herefordiæ*, quæ tenuit de dicto patre Regis nunc per Baroniam, sicut præfatus *Rogerus* modo recognovit, & sicut compertum est per Certificacionem *Eschaetoris* citra *Trentam* annotatam in quodam Rotulo hic liberato per eundem de securitatibus releviorum de diversis annis. Et memorandum, quod compertum est in rubeo libro quod inter cartas diversorum Baronum annotatas ibidem continetur quædam carta *Ricardi de Chaundos* antecessoris prædicti *Rogeri* de diversis feodis suis &c. Et idem *Rogerus* atterminatus est per Regem nunc, de prædictis centum marcis per breve Regis de privato Sigillo quod est inter Communia de hoc anno. *Mich. Communia 2 Edw. 2. Rot. 42. a. inter Fines.*

the case of *Richard de Estre* (g).

Thomas

(g) Berk. De Matilda, quæ fuit uxor Johannis de Lenham, attachiata pro relevio.

Matilda quæ fuit uxor Johannis filii & hæredis Johannis de Lenham, attachiata fuit, tanquam tenens terrarum & tenementorum, quæ fuerunt ejusdem Johannis filii Johannis, ad respondendum Regi de relevio ipsius Johannis filii, de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ dictus Johannes pater tenuit de Rege nunc in capite die quo obiit. Et ipsa modo venit hic per Ricardum de Not[ingamia] Attornatum suum, & cognovit, quod tenet Manerium de Bokland integrum, quod tenetur de Domino Rege in capite per servitium unius feodi Militis; Set dicit quod non debet onerari de relevio &c. ut pro uno feodo Militis, quia dicit, quod Johannes de Lenham pater prædicti Johannis viri sui feoffavit ipsum Johannem & ipsam Matildam de medietate Manerii prædicti diu antequam obiit, & inde ostendit cartam Regis nunc de licentia data apud Dovor[riam] xxiii^o die Maii anno vi^o Regis nunc, in qua continetur, quod Rex ad requisitionem Gilberti de Clare Comitis Glouc[estriæ] & Hertford[iæ] concessit & licentiam dedit, quantum in ipso est, Johanni de Lenham Seniori, quod ipse unum toftum viii^o virgat[as] terræ ix solidat[as] viii denarios & unam quadrantem redditus cum pertinentiis in Farn-don in Comitatu Berk. quod est membrum de Boklond, ut dicit, & unum mesuagium & medietatem unius mesuagii iii^o virgat[arum] ccccxvii acrarum terræ & dimidiæ lvi acrarum prati & pasturæ, duorum Jumentorum xxⁱ boum x^m vaccarum x^m boviculorum cc ovium & cl agnorum cum pertinentiis infra Manerium de Bokland in Comitatu prædicto, quæ de Rege tenentur in Capite, dare possit & concedere

Johanni de Lenham Juniori & Matildæ filiæ Johannis Mautravers, Habendum & tenendum eisdem Johanni & Matildæ & hæredibus de corporibus ipsorum Johannis & Matildæ legitime procreatis; & petit judicium si pro illa medietate, de qua præfatus Johannes pater, de cujus morte dictum relevium exigitur, non obiit seifitus, debet Regi de relevio respondere &c. Et quoad relevium &c. pro alia medietate dicti Manerii, de qua dictus Johannes pater obiit seifitus &c. concedit se onerari debere de relevio suo &c. ut pro dimidio feodo Militis. Et super hoc dictum est ei, quod solvat ls pro relevio medietatis dicti Manerii, de qua dictus Johannes pater obiit seifitus, & quoad relevium alterius medietatis, quia dictus Johannes pater non obiit inde seifitus, eat ad præsens sine die. Et oneratur de prædictis ls alibi in hiis Memorandis inter fines de hoc Termino. *Mich. Communia 19 Edw. 2. Rot. 28. b.*

Henricus Comes de Warew[ico] & Philippa uxor ejus, & Regin[aldus] de Valle Torta & Johanna uxor ejus, & Alicia soror prædictarum Philippæ & Johannæ debent cl de fine, quem fecerunt cum Rege pro Relevio terræ quæ fuit Thomæ Basset, cujus hæredes ipsæ sunt; & quarum finis talis est, scilicet quod si consideratum fuerit, quod majus Relevium inde dare debeant, majus inde dent. *Mag. Rot. 4 Hen. 3. Rot. 2. b. Oxenefordfir[e].*

Somerf[eta]. Willelmus Portman filius & hæres Johannis Portman defuncti *was impleaded for Relief.*

Et modo scilicet ad prædictum Crastinum Clausi Paschæ hoc termino, venit hic prædictus Willelmus Portman, filius & hæres præfati Johannis Portman defuncti, in propria persona sua. Et cognoscit præfatum Johannem

Thomas Corbet's Case.

IN the thirtyfifth year of K *Henry III*, *Thomas Corbet* came and declared before the Barons of the Exchequer, That since the first Conquest of *England* he hath had five Ancestours, and that not one of them did ever render to the King or his Ancestours Relief for the five Knights Fees which he holdeth of the King in Chief (*b*).

In

nem Porter Juniores tenere, tanquam feifitum ad usum ejusdem Willelmi & hæredum suorum, prædicta tria Mesuagia, centum acras terræ, vi acras prati, centum acras pasturæ, & vii acras bosci, cum pertinentiis in Byconhill prædicta, in dicto Comitatu Somersetæ, de dicto Domino Rege nunc, in capite, per dictum servitium terciæ partis unius feodi Militis; juxta quod servitium, ac prætextu statuti de anno quarto Domini Henrici nuper Regis Angliæ vii, de terris & tenementis in feoffamento existentibus, ad usum alicujus hæredis, tempore mortis antecessoris sui plenæ ætatis existentis, dictus Willelmus Portman offert Regi relevium. Et super hoc idem Willelmus dat Domino Regi xxxiii s iiiii d, pro relevio suo prædicto, pro Mesuagiis, terris, prato, pastura & bosco prædictis, cum pertinentiis, juxta servitium prædictum per ipsum superius recognitum. *Pas. Fines* 16 *Hen.* 8. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*b*) Recognitio Thomæ Corbet. Idem Thomas venit coram Baronibus & recognovit, quod habuit v antecessores post primum conquestum Angliæ, & quod nullus eorum reddidit Domino Regi vel antecessoribus suis relevium de feodis v Militum, quæ tenet de Rege in Capite. *Memoranda* 35 *Hen.* 3 *Rot.* 14. *a.*

Salopia. Petrus Corbet filius & hæres Petri Corbet defuncti dat Domino Regi C marcas pro relevio suo de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ dictus

Petrus pater suus tenuit in Capite die quo obiit de Domino E quondam Rege Angliæ patre Regis nunc. Et oneratur idem Petrus nunc de isto relevio, tanquam de Baronia &c. sicut prædictus Petrus pater suus oneratus fuit &c. post mortem Thomæ Corbet patris sui &c. Et unde compertum est in Magno Rotulo de anno xiiº prædicti Regis E in Salopia, quod prædictus Petrus Corbet filius & hæres Thomæ Corbet oneratur de c / de relevio suo &c. Et prædictus Petrus nunc oneratur de c marcis hic de relevio &c. & non de c / sicut prædictus Petrus filius Thomæ &c. eo quod relevium Baronie onerabatur ad c / tempore quo idem Petrus filius Thomæ oneratus fuit &c. & modo non debentur nisi tantummodo c marca de relevio Baronie &c. & hoc prætextu Magnæ Cartæ de libertatibus Angliæ, quam Dominus Rex E per Cartam suam postmodum confirmavit, & in qua continetur, quod Rex non capiet nisi c marcas de relevio Baronis de Baronia integra &c. Super quo idem Rex E mandavit Thesaurario & Baronibus &c. per breve suum de Magno Sigillo, quod est adhuc inter Communia de anno ejusdem Regis E xxixº, quod ipsi Cartam ipsam de libertatibus &c. in omnibus suis articulis facerent observari &c. Postea præceptum est Vicecomiti, quod fieri faciat prædictas c marcas. Ita &c. in Craistino Clausi Paschæ. *Mich. Communia* 2 *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 42. *b inter Fines.*

In the twelfth year of K *Henry II*, *Walter de Sainte-Foy* was charged with 1s, for Relief for half a Knights Fee (i).

In capite. Abbot of Whitby.

IN the second year of K *John*, the Abbot of *Whitebi* fined to the King, that he might have a Protection not to be impleaded for any thing which he held of the King *in chief*, which belonged either to the Abbot or to his Monastery (k).

The Military Services charged upon Lands were a great Safeguard and Protection to the Realm.

Plenty of Knights.

IN the most ancient times, it was thought to be of great consequence or concern, that the Kingdom should be furnished with Valorous Knights, persons of prowess, brought up and enured to perform Knightly exploits. For this and other reasons, any man who had a sufficient quantity or portion of inheritable Land holden of the King by Knightly Tenure, might at the Kings Will be summoned to appear before the King, and take the Order of Knighthood.

In the nineteenth year of K *Henry III*, all the Sherifs of *England* were commanded by Close writs of the Great Seal, to make proclamation in their respective Counties, that all they who held of the King in chief one Knights fee or more, and were not as yet knighted, should take Arms and get themselves knighted, before the next Christmases, as they loved the tenements or Fees which they held of the King (l).

In the seventeenth year of K *Henry III*, the Honor of *Dudley* and other lands of *Roger de Sumery* were taken into the Kings hand, with all the chatels found thereon, because *Roger* did not come

(i) *Walterus de Sancta Fide debet 1s, pro Relevio terræ dimidii Militis. Mag. Rot. 12 Hen. 2. Rot. 1. b. tit. Honor Comitum Giffardi.*

(k) *Abbas de Whitebi debet x marcas, pro habenda protectione, ne tra-*

hatur in placitum de aliquo, quod teneat in Capite de Domino Rege, quod ad ipsum pertineat vel ad Monasterium suum. Mag. Rot. 2 Joh. Rot. 8. b. m. 1. Everwicscira.

(l) *Hist. Exch. p 354. col. 1. d.*

come to the King, to be girt with the Belt of Knighthood (m).

Protection.

(m) *Hist. Exch. p 354, col. 2. e.*

Quod gentes triginta libratas redditus habentes Milites fiant. *Claus. 25 Edw. 1. m. 26. dorso.*

De certificando Regi de nominibus habentium viginti libratas terræ & redditus. *Clausæ 25 Edw. 1. m. 14. dorso.*

Norf[olcia]. Thomas de Holbrok qui recepit ordinem Militarem cito post festum Sanctæ Trinitatis anno viiº, prout coram Baronibus hic sufficienter est testatum, venit hic modo a die Sanctæ Trinitatis in xv dies per Johannem Parles Attornatum suum, & fecit finem cum Domino Rege per xxs, pro transgressione, quam fecit, eo quod non recepit ordinem Militarem ante festum Sanctæ Trinitatis dicto anno viiº, nec in eodem festo juxta proclamationem de mandato Regis inde factam, quæ quidem proclamatio plenius annotatur in Memorandis anni viii Regis nunc inter Recorda de termino Sancti Hillarii Solvend[os] ad quindenam Sancti Michaelis per pleg[ios] Johannis Parles & Johannis de Gippewico de Comitatu Suff[olciæ]. Postea solvit denarios prædictos per unam talliam de Scaccario levatam xxviº die Octobris proximo sequente. *Trin. Fines 10 Edw. 3. Rot. 2. b.*

Salop. Staff. Walterus de Rydeware de Hampstall Miles fecit finem cum Domino Rege per xxs, eo quod non recepit ordinem Militarem ante festum Sanctæ Trinitatis dicto anno septimo, nec in eodem festo juxta proclamationem prædictam Solvend[os] ad quindenam Sancti Michaelis proximo futuram per pleg[] Johannis Cokeyn de Comitatu Derb[iæ]. *Trin. Fines 10 Edw. 3. Rot. 2. b.*

Effex[ia] Hugo le Blount finem fecit cum Domino Rege per xls eo

quod non recepit ordinem Militarem ante festum Ascensionis Domini anno nono, nec in eodem festo juxta proclamationem inde factam, quæ quidem proclamatio plenius annotatur alibi in hiis Memorandis inter Recorda de termino Sancti Michaelis, Solvend[os] ad festum Sancti Michaelis proximo futurum per pleg[ios] Johannis Depe-den & Johannis de Coggeshale de Comitatu Effex[iæ]. *Trin. Fines 10 Edw. 3. Rot. 2. b.*

Rex Vicecomiti Kanciæ salutem. Præcipimus tibi firmiter injungentes, quod statim post receptionem præsentium, in singulis locis per totam ballivam tuam tam infra libertates quam extra, ubi magis expedire videris, ex parte nostra publice proclamari facias, quod omnes illi qui quadraginta libratas terræ vel redditus & ultra per annum in manibus suis, vel ad eorum usum in manibus feoffatorum habent, & eas per tres annos sic habuerunt, & Milites non sunt, se ad Militarem ordinem in se assumere disponant, & de nominibus eorum, qui sic quadraginta libratas terræ vel redditus in balliva tua, sicut prædictum est, habent, in Cancellariam nostram citra Crastinum Ascensionis Domini proximo futurum constare facias indilate. Et summoneas per bonos summonitores omnes illos qui hujusmodi quadraginta libratas terræ vel redditus vel ultra ut præmittitur in dicta balliva tua habent, quod extunc se præparent, Ita quod citra festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli proximo futurum, ad hujusmodi ordinem militarem recipiendum sub periculo incumbenti penes præsentiam nostram personaliter accedant, & sint parati ipsum ordinem militare recepturi. Et hoc sub periculo incumbenti nullatenus omittas. Et habeas

Protection.

WHEN a Man was reteined in the Kings Service in his Army, that reteiner was a Protection to him for the time. Pleas or actions brought against him by the party were to stay till his Return from the Kings Service. For which purpose, upon application to the Kings Chancery, he readily obtained a Writ of Protection upon his case. Those Writs of Protection were well known in the Common Law, and were in continual use (n).

Barons

beas ibi nomina Summonitorum & hoc breve. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium] ix^o die Martii.

Confimilia brevia diriguntur Vicecomitibus per totam Angliam. *Originale* 15 Hen. 7. Rot. 40.

Fines.

Several large Rolls of Fines which were sett upon Gentlemen in all the Counties of England, pro eo quod non susceperunt ordinem Militarem die Coronationis Reginae Mariae. *These Rolls are in a Roll of Accompts of Loans Benevolences and Mutuums made to K Henry VIII, and others. This Roll lyeth amongst the Compota Forinseca of the reigns of several Kings, in the inner Room in the Pipe-office at Westminster, in a Press directly fronting to the door leading into the Augmentation-office.*

(n) Protectio Willelmi Gra & Johannis Gra.

Per breve de Magno Sigillo, quod delatum fuit in Curia &c. in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ Dominus Hiberniæ & Dux Aquitaniæ, Omnibus Ballivis & fidelibus suis, ad quos præsentis Litteræ pervenerint, salutem. Sciatis quod suscepimus in protectionem & defensionem nostram Willelmum Gra & Johannem Gra de Ebor. qui in obsequium nostrum in Comitiva dilecti & fidelis nostri Johan-

nis filii Marmaduci profecturi sunt ad partes Scotiæ, homines, terras, res, redditus & omnes possessiones ipsorum Willelmi & Johannis Gra. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipsos Willelmum & Johannem Gra, homines, terras, res, redditus & omnes possessiones suas manuteneatis protegatis & defendatis, non inferentes eis vel inferri permittentes injuriam, molestiam, dampnum aut gravamen. Et si quid eis forisfactum fuerit, id eis sine dilatione faciatis emendari. In cujus rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes, usque ad festum Paschæ proximo futurum duraturas. Volumus etiam quod iidem Willelmus & Johannes Gra interim sint quieti de omnibus placitis & querelis, exceptis placitis de Dote unde nichil habet, & Quare impedit, & Affisis novæ disseisinæ & Ultimæ præsentationis, & exceptis Loquelis quas coram Justiciariis nostris itinerantibus in itineribus suis summoniri contigerit; præsentibus minime valitur[is], si contingat ipsos Willelmum & Johannem Gra iter illud non arripere, vel postquam citra terminum illum in Angliam redierint a partibus supradictis. Teste meipso apud Guildeford xiiii^o die Septembris anno regni nostri secundo. *Placita coram Baronibus* 2 Edw. 2. Rot. 8. a.

The

Barons of Great Lords.

IT is true, in ancient times the Earls and Barons of *England* did often call their chief Tenants *Barones*. Of this there are many instances in *Formulare Anglicanum* (o), and other books. The Earls and Great Lords did then in many particulars imitate the Form and Fashion of the Kings Court. As the King had, so they had their *Dapifers* or *Seneschalls*, *Chamberlains*, and other Officers in their Households, and likewise abroad their *Barones*, their chief Chivalerian Tenants (p).

But

The like Writ of Protection mutatis mutandis is entred for Stephen de Burghersh; and for John de Eyvill. *Ibid. Rot. 26. a.*

Protectio Regis pro Johanne de Sancto Johanne.

Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ Dominus Hiberniæ & Dux Aquitaniæ, Omnibus Ballivis & fidelibus suis ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint salutem. Sciatis quod suscepimus in protectionem & defensionem nostram dilectum & fidelem nostrum Johannem de Sancto Johanne, qui in obsequium nostrum per præceptum nostrum profecturus est ad partes Scotiæ, homines, terras, res, redditus & omnes possessiones suas. Et ideo vobis mandamus quod ipsum Johannem, homines, terras, res, redditus & omnes possessiones suas manuteneatis & protegatis & defendatis, non inferentes eis vel inferri permittentes injuriam, molestiam, dampnum aut gravamen. Et si quid eis forisfactum fuerit, id eis sine dilatione faciatis emendari. In cuius rei testimonium, has Literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes, usque ad festum Paschæ proximo futurum duraturas. Volumus etiam quod idem Johannes interim sit quietus de omnibus placitis & querelis, exceptis placitis de Dote unde nichil habet, & Qua-

re impedit, & Affisis novæ disseisinæ & Ultimæ præsentationis, Et exceptis Loquelis, quas coram Justiciariis nostris Itinerantibus in Itineribus suis summoniri contigerit. Præsentibus minime valitur[is], si contingat ipsum Johannem iter illud non arripere, vel postquam citra terminum illum in Angliam redierit a partibus prædictis. Teste meipso apud Kenynton, xxiiii^o die Augusti anno regni nostri secundo. Per protectionem istam cessat placitum inter Gerardum de Ourom petentem & dictum Johannem defendentem, de Placito debiti, usque ad festum Paschæ proximo futurum. *Placita coram Baronibus 2 Edw. 2. Rot. 13. b.*

(o) *Form. Anglic. Nu. 2. p. 1. Nu. 83. p. 46. Nu. 88. p. 48. Nu. 290. p. 178, & passim.*

(p) Ranulfus Comes Cestriæ, Episcopo Cestriæ, Dapifero, Baronibus, Justiciariis, Castellanis, Vicecomitibus, Ministris, & ballivis, & omnibus hominibus suis Francis & Anglis Clericis & laicis, salutem. Proculdubio scitote me reddidisse Eustachio filio Johannis, totum honorem qui fuit Willelmi filii Nigelli Constabularii Cestriæ, in rebus & dignitatibus omnibus, & ipsum Eustachium constitui hæreditarie Constabularium, & supremum consiliarium post me, super omnes optima-

M m

tes

But the *Barones* of the Earls and Great Men were styled *Barones* improperly, that is, onely by way of Resemblance.

The *Barons* properly so called were the *Barones Regis*. Of these principally we have been all-along speaking. All other persons who have by accident been called by this name, are excluded out of the present discourse.

Mr Selden, Sir Henry Spelman and others seem to have been fond of the Distinction of *Barones majores* and *minores*. But I do apprehend, it is a frigid Distinction, and of no solid use.

But the Kings Barons onely, and no others, were properly called *Barons*. For they and no others were the King's *Men* or *Homagers* holding of him by *Barony*.

Of these, some might be and were greater than others: that is, some of them might have, and indeed had, larger Baronies than others, a Greater number of Knights, and a greater extent of Demeanes and Rents. But in general they were all Peers.

As some Citizens of the same City may be greater than others, in Household or Wealth: But still they are all of the same state and degree.

And if a man has a mind to proceed further in trifling, he may subdistinguish, and say, there were *Barones majores*, *minores*, and *minimi*; meaning by the *minimi* the Barons of Ports and Buroughs.

So that in truth it was not worth the while to call these persons *Barones minores*, in opposition to the *Barones majores*, the Kings Barons. For the Former were of a class or order different from that of the Latter.

Vavassours.

tes & Barones totius terræ meæ. Ea propter volo & firmiter præcipio, de sicut ei rectum suum reddidi, & donavi, & concessi Constabulariam & Honorem integrum Constabulariæ Cestriæ, & totius terræ meæ, quod in omnibus rationabiliter ei intendatis sicut corpori meo; proinde præcipio &c; Teneat etiam ita libere & quiete, sicut unquam Willelmus filius Nigelli tenebat in tempore Comitis Hugonis, & Comitis Ricardi, & tempore patris mei Ranulfi, in villa & extra &c. Testibus Willelmo Comite Lincolnæ,

& Willelmo de Perceio, & Turstano Banastre, & Simone filio Willelmi, & Normanno de Verdone, & Ricardo Pincerna & Roberto Ballet, & Simone de Tuschet, & Gaufrido Dispensario, & Ivone Constabulario de Coventre, Ricardo de Vernone, Walchelino Maminot, Hugone de Neurs, Rogero de Maletot, Willelmo de Malherbe, Hugone de S Paulo, & Willelmo de Veci &c. apud Coventre. *Ex Dugd. Collection. MSS. in Museo Ashmol. Oxon. fol. 50. a.*

Vavassours.

IN the North part of *England* there were persons called *Vavassours*, in the reign of K *Henry I.* There were *Vavassours* belonging to the Barony of the Archbishop of *York* (q), to the Barony of *Robert Fossard* (r). There were also *Vavassours* belonging to the Castle of *Rockingham* (s). In *Normandy* they had *Vavassours*; and also Lands called *Vavassories*. In the second year of K *John*, *Robert de Ponte* sold his *Half-vavassory* at *Bouiler*, to *Robert de Montegomeri* (t). But in *England*, I think the *Vavassours* were not numerous. Hitherto of Honors and Baronies by Tenure.

(q) Archiepiscopus Eborac[ensis] reddit compotum de x marcis argenti de Dominio suo, Et de xxv marcis argenti de Vavassoribus suis, de eisdem Placitis [viz. Gaufridi de Clintona & Sociorum ejus]; In thesauro c s, Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Archiepiscopo Eborac[ensi] x marcas argenti Et Vavassoribus suis xv marcas argenti; Roberto Lamarte xx s, Hugoni de Sarca i marciam argenti; Et Quietus est.

Homines de Honore de Blida reddunt compotum de xl marcis argenti de eisdem Placitis [viz. Gaufridi de Clintona & Sociorum ejus]; In thesauro xii l & xiii s & iii d. Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Radulfo Taifson viii marcas argenti, Radulfo filio Willelmi xl s; Et Minutis Hominibus de Blida vii marcas argenti; Et debent xl s. *Mag. Rot. anni incerti Regis Hen. 1. Rot. 3. a. sub Everwicscira.*

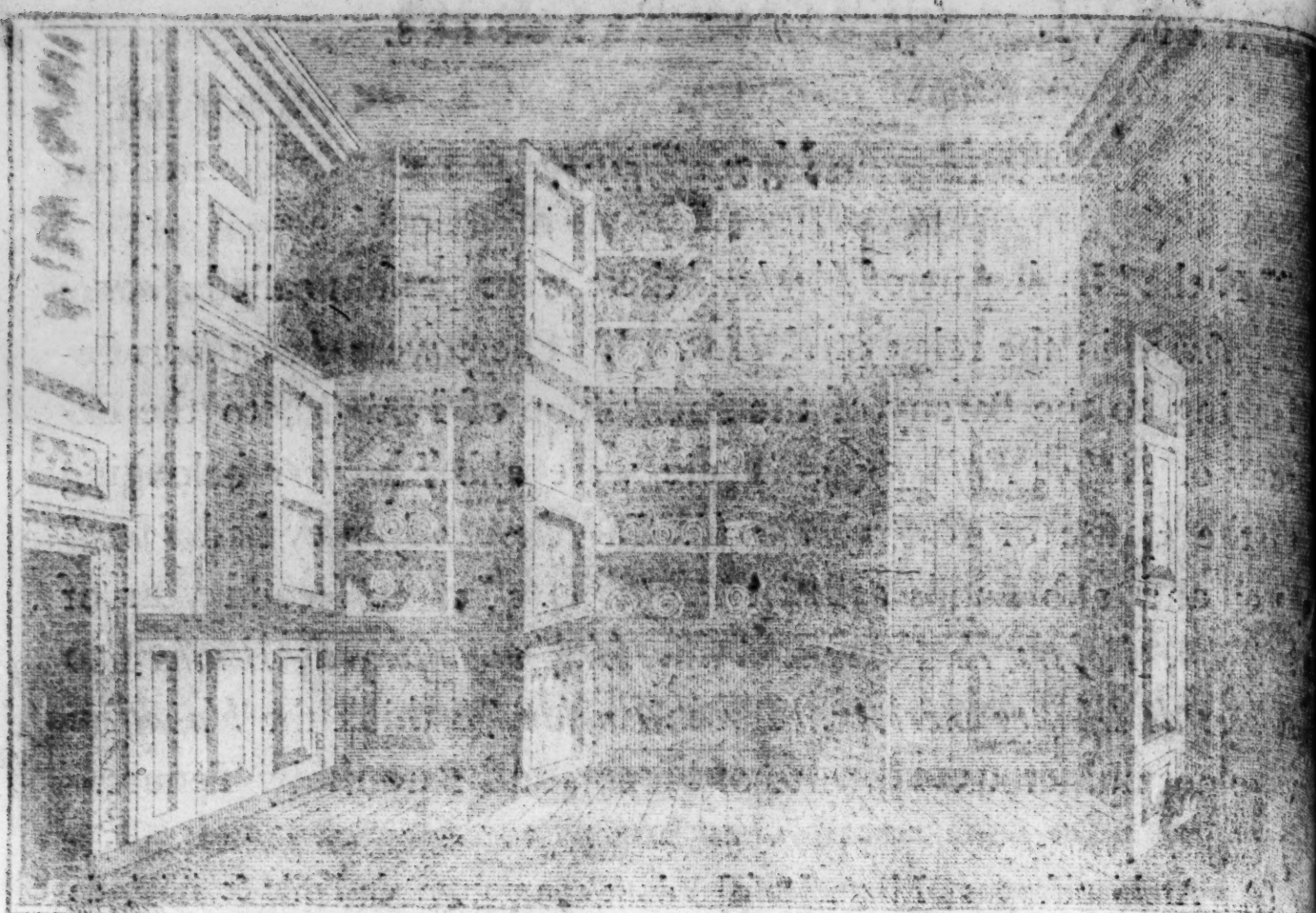
(r) Vavassores Roberti Fossardi red-

dunt compotum de lxiii s & iii d, de eisdem Placitis [i. e. Gaufridi de Clintona & Sociorum ejus]; In thesauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti sunt. *Mag. Rot. anni incerti Hen. 1, Rot. 3. a. Everwicscira.*

(s) H Rex Angliæ, & Dux Normanniæ & Aquitaniæ, & Comes Andegaviæ omnibus Baronibus & Vavassoribus qui debent facere Wardam ad Castellum de Rochingham, salutem. Præcipio, quod sitis residentes in Castello meo de Rochingham, ita bene & plenarie, per summonitionem Willelmi Malducti qui custodit Castellum, sicut juste esse debetis; & nisi feceritis, ipse vos justiciet per catalla vestra quod faciatis. Et si hoc facere non poterit, Vicecomites mei, in quorum ministeriis terras habemus, faciant Teste: Toma Cancellario apud S Edmundum. *Ex Dugd. Collect. MSS. in Museo Ashmol. Oxon. L, fol. 41. b.*

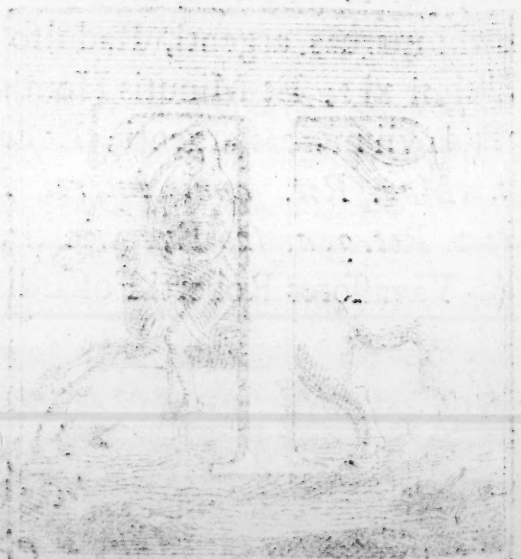
(t) *Hist. Excheq. p 106. col. 1. g.*





THE HOUSE OF COMMONS IN THE CITY OF LONDON

The House of Commons is a body of representatives elected by the people of Great Britain. It is one of the two Houses of Parliament, the other being the House of Lords. The House of Commons is responsible for the making of laws, the control of the government, and the representation of the people. It is a body of 558 members, known as Members of Parliament (MPs). The House of Commons is a democratic institution, and its members are elected by the people in general elections. The House of Commons is a body of representatives elected by the people of Great Britain. It is one of the two Houses of Parliament, the other being the House of Lords. The House of Commons is responsible for the making of laws, the control of the government, and the representation of the people. It is a body of 558 members, known as Members of Parliament (MPs). The House of Commons is a democratic institution, and its members are elected by the people in general elections.





camera quadrata in Turri Londoniæ ad veteres membranas.

BOOK II.

CHAPTER I.

- I. Of the ancient manner of Creating Earls by Title. II. Of the manner of Creating Barons by Title.



Itular-Baronies may be spoken-of next. In *England*, in ancient times Earls were usually created either by Charter under the Kings Great Seal, or by Patent Letter under the same Seal. The way of creating Earls by Charter was the most ancient. That way hath been thought to be coeval to the *Norman* Conquest. The manner of doing it was this. The King made a Charter of Creation under his Great Seal to such Earl: By the Charter, the King

granted

to the Earl the *Tertius denarius Comitatus*, the *third penny* of the County: and then the King girded him with the Sword of the County or Earldom. I will here set down a few examples of this (u).

K *Richard I*; in or about the fifth year of his reign, created *Geofrey Fitz Pierre* Earl of *Effex*, and granted to him the *Tertius denarius* of the County of *Effex* (w). But in regard K *Richard* did not, in his life-time, gird the said *Geofrey* with the Sword of the Earldom of *Effex*, K *John* in the first year of his reign, performed that ceremony; at the same time, K *John* girded *William Marescall* with the Sword of the Earldom of *Striguil* (x).

In the tenth year of K *Richard I*, *Hugh* Bishop of *Durham* owed the King m marks, for the County or Earldom of *Northumberland*, and dc marks, for the exchange of *Saberge* (y).

I would fain have produced some of the old Charters of Creation of Earls, of the reigns of the ancient Kings, to wit of K *Henry II*, K *Richard I*, and K *John*. But none of these old Creations are to be found in the Kings Rolls.

In

(u) *Stephanus Rex Anglorum Archiepiscopis &c. Sciatis me fecisse Comitatem de Gaufrido de Magna Villa de Comitatu Effex[iæ] hæreditarie. Quare volo & concedo & firmiter præcipio, quod ipse, & hæredes sui post eum, hæreditario jure teneant, de me & de hæredibus meis, bene & in pace, & libere & quiete & honorifice, sicut alii Comites mei de terra mea melius vel honorificentius tenent Comitatus suos, unde Comites sunt &c. Testes Willelmus de Ipra, Henricus de Effexia, Johannes filius Roberti filii Walteri, Robertus de Novoburgo, Willelmus de Sancto Claro, Willelmus de Dammartin, Ricardus filius Ursi, Willelmus de Auco, apud Westmonasterium. Ex Collectan. MSS. Willelmi Dugdale Equitis, L fol. 21. a. in Mus. Ashmol. Oxoniæ.*

(w) *Et Galfrido filio Petri xl / & xs & xd, in tertio denario Comitatus. Mag. Rot. 5 Ric. 1. Rot. 1. a. tit. Effexa & Hurtfordscira. He was Sherif of these Counties at this time: Galfri-*

du filius Petri debet — de Veteri firma de Effexa & Hurtfordscira. Ibidem.

Et Galfrido filio Petri xx / & vs & vd, in tertio denario Comitatus de Effex. Mag. Rot. 9 Ric. 1. Rot. 5. a. tit. Effex & Hertfordscire. Hugo de Nevill, Unfridus de Barenton pro eo, Vicecomes de dimidio anno.

(x) *Eodem die coronationis suæ Johannes Rex accinxit Willelmum Marescallum gladio Comitatus de Striguil, & Gaufridum filium Petri gladio Comitatus de Effex; qui licet antea vocati essent Comites, & administrationem suorum comitatum habuissent, tamen non erant accincti gladio comitatus. Et ipsi illa die servierunt ad mensam Regis accincti gladiis. Hoved. annales, pars poster. p 793. n. 50.*

(y) *Hugo Dunelmensis Episcopus debet M marcas, pro Comitatu Northumberland habendo. Idem debet dc marcas, pro escambio de Saberge. Mag. Rot. 10. Ric. 1. Rot. 10. a. tit. Northumberland.*

In the reign of K Henry II: the third penny of the County of *Essex* was vested in *Geofrey de Mandeville* Earl of *Essex*, and the third penny of the County of *Hertford* in the Earl of *Clare* (z).

The third penny of the County of *Norfolk* in *Hugh Bigot* Earl of *Norfolk* (a); The third penny of the County of *Suffex* in *William de Albeneio* Earl of *Suffex* (b).

Edward

(z) In the Sixth year of K Henry II, Maurice de Tiretai Sherif of the Counties of *Essex* and *Hertford* was Allowed upon his Account the summs hereunder written, which he had paid to Earl Geoffrey de Mandeville, and to the Earl of Clare. Et Comiti Gaufrido, xl l & xs x d, in Tercio Denario Comitatus De *Essex*a; Et Comiti de Clara xxxiii l & xx d, in Tercio denario Comitatus de *Hurtfort*. Mag. Rot. 6 Hen. 2. Rot. 2. a. *Essex*a & *Hurtfort*scira.

(a) Et Comiti Hug[oni] xvi l & xiii s & iii d in tercio den[ario] Comitatus de dimidio anno. Mag. Rot. 16 Hen. 2. Rot. 1. a. *Norf.* & *Sudf.*

(b) Et Comiti Willelmo de Albeneio xx marcas in iii^o denario Comitatus Mag. Rot. 26 Hen. 2. Rot. 2. b. *Sudsex*a.

Et Willelmo de Vernun Comiti, ix l & iii s & iii d, de tercio denario Comitatus *Devoniae* de dimidio anno, per breve Regis. Mag. Rot. 6. Ric. 1. Rot. 12 a. *Devenescira*.

Comes Albericus [debet] cc marcas, pro habendo tercio denario Comitatus *Oxoniae* de placitis, & ut sit Comes *Oxoniae*. Mag. Rot. 7 Joh. Rot. 16. b. *Essex*a & *Hurtford*scira.

Idem Vicecomes r c de xxviii l de tercio denario Comitatus de *Legercestria* de vii annis præteritis, quos Comes *Legercestriae* accipere noluit, nisi haberet similiter de *Cremento*, sicut Prædecessores sui recipere consueverunt tempore Regis Henrici; In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. Mag. Rot. 27 Hen. 2. Rot. 5. b. *Warewich-*

scira & *Legercestrescira*.

Willelmus de Cahaines ut custos reddit compotum de xxx l numero de firma de *Sudsex*e de tribus partibus anni. In thesauro xx marcas. Et Comiti Willelmo de Arundell xv marcas de tercio denario Comitatus —.

Willelmus Briwere, Robertus Camerarius, pro eo reddunt compotum de xl numero de firma de *Sudsex*a de quarta parte anni. In thesauro nichil. Et in elemosina constituta Militibus de Templo & Willelmo Comiti de Arundell v marcas, de tercio denario Comitatus.

Idem Vic[comes] [viz. Willelmus de Cahaines debet:] de proficuo Comitatus de anno præterito, Et de tribus partibus hujus anni, sed non respondet de proficuo, quia nullum habuit proficuum. Mag. Rot. 10 Joh. Rot. 5. a & b. tit. *Sudsexia*.

Rogerus de Aunteseye & Matildis uxor ejus, reddunt compotum de MMM & dc, & quater xx & viii l, & xvii s & ii d, pro W de Maundevill Comite *Essexia*e, sicut continetur in Rotulo præcedente; In thesauro xxxiiii l, & vi s & ii d; Et in tercio denario Comitatus *Essexia*e, quem Comes W de Maundevill, cujus hæres ipsa Matildis est, percipere consuevit; quem modo Vicecomes liberat in Thesauro Regis ad Scaccarium, lxx l, & xiii s & x d; videlicet xxv l & iii s, a quintodecimo die Februarii anno Regis xii^o, usque ad festum Sancti Michaelis anno eodem; Et xl l, & xs & x d, de toto hoc anno; Quæ quidem xl l xs & x d, debent illi allocari singulis

Edward son of the Duke of *York* had been lately made Earl of *Rutland* by K *Richard* II; That King, in the fourteenth year of his reign, granted to the said Earl the Castle of *Okeham*, and divers other Lands (c).

In

singulis annis in prædicto debito, per præceptum H de Burgo Justiciarii, donec totum prædictum debitum persolvatur. Et debent MMM & D & quater XX & viii l, & xviii s & iii d. *Mag. Rot. 13 Hen. 3. tit. Essex. & Hertford. in dorso.*

(c) *Originale 14 Ric. 2. Rot. 36.*

Rex eisdem [viz. Archiepiscopis, Episcopis, Abbatibus, Prioribus, Ducibus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Justiciariis, Vicecomitibus, Præpositis, Ministris & omnibus Ballivis & fidelibus suis] salutem. Sciatis, quod cum decus Principum in sapientum & sublimium consistat multitudine subditorum, & eo magis regale attollatur solium & regni regimen roboretur, quæ plures sibi subsunt nobiles, status & eminenciæ celsioris: Nos considerantes strenuitatem excrecentem, prudentiam & gestum laudabilem, quos in carissimo fratre nostro Thoma Beaufort, qui tam propinque parentele linea nos attingit, vigere conspiciamus, ac proinde volentes personam suam juxta claritatem generis sui ac morum suorum merita, ut per ipsius potenciam regale sceptrum fulciatur, ad exaltationem & decenciam status sui peramplius honorare: Sperantesque indubie, quod prædictus frater noster, quem ad partes transmarinas pro titulo & jure hæreditatis nostræ ibidem viriliter Deo dante recuperandis & conquestandis ad præsens destinamus, tanto ferventius & animosius pro gratiosa executione tituli & juris nostrorum hujusmodi se exponet, quanto per nos gratiis & favoribus amplioribus fuerit insignitus; eundem fratrem nostrum in Comitem Dorset[etæ] ereximus, ac ipsum de nomine illo & honore eidem

appendente & annexo per cincturam gladii investivimus, Habendum & tenendum eidem fratri nostro nomen & honorem Comitis Dorset[etæ] & hæredibus suis masculis de corpore suo exeuntibus imperpetuum; & ut ad exaltationem nominis sequatur augmentatio facultatum, cum semper honoribus onera sint annexa, Dedimus, concessimus & hac carta nostra confirmavimus præfato Comiti sub nomine Comitis Dorset[etæ] viginti libras percipiend[as] sibi & hæredibus suis prædictis singulis annis ad Scaccarium nostrum ad terminos Sancti Michaelis & Paschæ per æquales portiones imperpetuum. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus pro nobis & hæredibus nostris prædictis, quod prædictus Thomas nomen & honorem Comitis Dorset[etæ] habeat, gerat & teneat, ac dictas viginti libras annuas sub nomine Comitis Dorset[etæ] ad Scaccarium nostrum prædictum & hæredum nostrorum habeat & percipiat sibi & hæredibus suis prædictis imperpetuum, sicut prædictum est. Hiis testibus &c. ut supra [viz. Venerabilibus patribus Thoma Cantuariensi, tocius Angliæ Primate Cancellario nostro, Henrico Eboracensi Angliæ Primate, Archiepiscopis, Th[oma] Dunolm[ensi], Nicolao Bathon[iensi] & Wellen[si] Episcopis, Willelmo de Roos de Hamelak, Henrico de Beaumont Consanguineo nostro, Johanne Pelham Chivaler, Thesaurario, Ricardo Grey de Codenore Camerariis nostris, Johanne de Stanley Senescallo Hospitii nostri, Johanne Prophete Custode privati Sigilli nostri & aliis. Data per manum Regis apud Retherhithe quinto die Julii. Per ipsum Regem. *Cart. 13 Hen. 4. m. 3.*

In the reign of K *Edward VI*, *William Lord Herbert de Kerdyff* was created Earl of *Pembroke*; and had twenty pounds a-year for Creation-money assigned to him, payable *de Custumis de Bristollia*, out of the Customes of the City of *Bristol* (d).

Titular

(d) Anglia, Pembrokia, Bristollia. *Mich. Communia*, 5 *Edw.* 6. *Rot.* 56. a.

Rex eisdem [viz. Archiepiscopis &c.] salutem. Sciatis, quod cum nuper personam dilecti Consanguinei, & fidelis nostri Jacobi le Botiller de Hibernia honorare volentes, dederimus ei nomen & honorem Comitis de Ormound in Hibernia, ipsumque Comitem de Ormound præfecerimus & gladio cinxerimus. Nos contemplatione præmissorum dedimus, concessimus & hac carta nostra confirmavimus eidem Comiti decem libras annui redditus, Habendum percipiendum & tenendum eidem Comiti & hæredibus suis sub nomine & honore Comitis de Ormound de firma Civitatis nostræ de Waterford in Hibernia, per manus Ballivorum ejusdem Civitatis, qui pro tempore fuerint, imperpetuum. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus pro nobis & hæredibus nostris, quod prædictus Comes & hæredes sui habeant, percipiant & teneant prædictas decem libras sub nomine & honore Comitis de Ormound singulis annis de firma Civitatis prædictæ per manus Ballivorum ejusdem Civitatis, qui pro tempore fuerint, imperpetuum, sicut prædictum est. His testibus Venerabilibus patribus H. Lincoln[ien]si Episcopo Cancellario nostro, Th[oma] Hereford[en]si Episcopo Thes[aurario] nostro, J. Elien[si] Episcopo, Johanne de Warena, Comite Surr[eia], Henrico de Percy, Gilberto Talebot, Johanne de Wysham Senescallo Hospitii nostri, & aliis. Data per manum nostram apud Saresberiam] secundo die Novembris. Per breve de privato Sigillo.

Et mandatum est Ballivis Civitatis

Regis de Waterford in Hibernia, qui nunc sunt vel qui pro tempore fuerint, quod eidem Comiti prædictas decem libras singulis annis de firma Civitatis Regis prædictæ liberent, Habendum juxtatenorem Cartæ Regis supradictæ; vult enim Rex ipsos inde in firma Civitatis prædictæ erga Regem & hæredes Regis exnunc exonerari. Teste Rege apud Sar[esberiam] secundo die Novembris. Per idem breve. *Chart.* 2 *Edw.* 3. m. 5. nu. 16.

Rex Archiepiscopis, Episcopis &c. salutem. Sciatis, quod certis de causis nos specialiter moventibus & præcipue memoriæ reducentes propinquitatem nobis in sanguine dilecti nepotis nostri Johannis filii & hæredis prædilecti fratris nostri Johannis Ducis Suff[olciæ] ipsum Johannem Nepotem nostrum Comitem Lincoln[iæ] ex certa scientia nostra erigimus, ordinamus, præficimus & creamus, ac omnimoda stylum, titulum, nomen, sedem, prærogativam & præminenciam statui illi quomodo libet pertinentia eidem Nepoti nostro damus, conferimus & concedimus per præsentem. Et quia crescente status celsitudine ex consequenti necessario crescunt sumptus & onera grandiora, de speciali gratia nostra, præmissorum intuitu, & pro hujusmodi statu decen-
tius & honorificentius per ipsum nostrum nepotem & hæredes suos masculos manutenendo & sustentando, concessimus eidem nepoti nostro viginti libras percipiendas annuatim de exitibus, proficuis & reventionibus de Comitatu Lincoln[iæ] provenientes per manus Vicecomitis ejusdem Comitatus pro tempore existentis, ad terminos Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis per æ-
quales

quales portiones; Habendum & tenendum omnia hujusmodi stylum, titulum, nomen, sedem, prærogativam & præeminenciam, cum omnibus suis juribus & pertinentiis quibuscumque, nec non prædictas viginti libras annuas eidem nepoti nostro & hæredibus suis masculis de corpore suo legitime procreatis, eo quod expressa mencio de aliis donis & concessionibus per nos eidem nepoti nostro per antea factis in præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo statuto, actu, ordinatione, provisione five restrictione in contrarium editis, factis five provisus non obstantibus. In cujus &c. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium] xiii^o die Marcii. Per ipsum Regem. *Cart. de annis 5, 6, & 7, Edw. 4. m. 10.*

Rex omnibus ad quos &c. salutem. Sciatis, quod pro bonis & gratuitis serviciis, quæ dilectus & fidelis Miles noster Johannes de Beauchamp de Holt Senescallus Hospicii nostri nobis impendit, ac loco per ipsum, tempore Coronationis nostræ, hucusque nobis impenso, & quem pro nobis tenere poterit in futuro in nostris Consiliis & Parliamentis, necnon & pro nobili & fideli genere, unde descendit, ac pro suis magnificis sensu & circumspectione, ipsum Johannem in unum Parium ac Baronum regni nostri Angliæ præfecimus, Volentes, quod idem Johannes & hæredes masculi de corpore suo exeuntes statum Baronis optineant, ac Domini de Beauchamp & Barones de Kydermyster nuncupentur. In cujus &c. Teste Rege apud Wodestok x^o die Octobris. *Pat. 11 Ric. 2. pars 1. m. 12.*

Rex Omnibus ad quos &c. salutem. Sciatis, quod nos intime considerantes magna & gratuita obsequia, honores & labores, quæ dilectus & fidelis noster Thomas Percy Miles nobis multipliciter impendit, indiesque impendere non desistit, de gratia nostra speciali & ex certa scientia & mero motu nostris præfatum Thomam in Ba-

ronem regni nostri Angliæ tenore præsentium ereximus, præficimus, & creamus, eidemque Thomæ nomen, stylum, titulum & honorem Baronis Egremontis imponimus, damus & concedimus & assignamus, quod quidem Dominium de Egremont est infra Comitatum Cumbr[iæ], Habendum eidem nomen, stylum, titulum & honorem sibi & hæredibus suis masculis imperpetuum. Volentes ulterius & concedentes eidem Thomæ, quod ipse nomen Baronis Egremont habeat & gerat, ac Baro Egremont vocitetur & nuncupetur, ac hæredes sui prædicti Barones Egremont prædicti vocitentur & nuncupentur. Et idem Thomas & hæredes sui prædicti, ut Barones ejusdem regni nostri in omnibus, teneantur, tractentur & reputentur, & eorum quilibet teneatur, tractetur & reputetur, sedemque & locum suos in Parliamentis & Consiliis ac etiam in præsenciis regiis infra dictum regnum nostrum Angliæ inter cæteros Barones ejusdem regni nostri habeant, teneant & possideant, necnon omnibus & singulis præeminenciis, libertatibus, privilegiis & immunitatibus ubicumque infra idem regnum nostrum & alibi gaudeant & utantur, adeo plene & integre ac eisdem modo & forma, quibus alii Barones dicti regni nostri & alibi ante hæc tempora melius, honorificentius & quietius usi fuerunt & gavisi, seu ad præsens gaudent & utuntur, aliquo statu seu feoffamento per prædictum Thomam aut aliquem hæredum suorum de dicto Dominio de Egremont aut de aliqua inde parcella ad eorum usum quovismodo allicui fiendis non obstantibus. Et ulterius nos considerantes, ut præfatus Thomas & hæredes sui prædicti hujusmodi statum suum decentius & honorificentius manutenere & sustentare valeant, & quilibet eorum valeat, concessimus eidem Thomæ decem libras percipiendas singulis annis sibi & hujusmodi hæredibus suis masculis,

Titles of Earl, Viscount, Baron.

AT the time of the Conquest Creations of Titular Earlships were in use in *England*: And they have been in use from that time ever since.

I do not at present remember the Age or Kings reign wherein the Title of *Baron* was first granted by Charter or Patent Letter of the Great Seal. *Mr Selden* of famous memory thought these Grants or Patents for the Title of *Baron* came into use in the reign of K *Richard II* (e).

In *England* the Title of *Viscount* is commonly thought to be of modern Date. The Beginning or introduction of that Title is usually ascribed to the reign of K *Henry VI*; in the case of *John Viscount Beaumont* (f).

In a Record of the reign of *Henry I* King of *England*, mention is made of a great man who is styled *Anselmus Vic. Roth.* I read the two words thus written contracted, *Vic[ecomus] Roth[omagi]*, *Viscount of Rouen*. This *Anselm* fined to the King in half a mark of Gold, that he might hold *in capite* of the Bishop of *Winton*, certain lands which he held of *Thomas de St John* (g).

In the fourth year of K *Henry II*, mention is made of a great Lady

masculis imperpetuum de exitibus, proficuis, firmis & reventionibus provenientibus de prædicto Comitatu Cumbr[iæ] per manus Vicecomitis ejusdem Comitatus pro tempore existentis, ad terminos Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis, per æquales portiones, eo quod expressa mencio de aliis donis & concessionibus per nos præfatos Thomæ ante hæc tempora factis in præsentibus minime facta existit non obstantibus; & hoc absque fine seu feodo quocumque pro præsentibus literis nostris aut sigillo vel sigillatione earundem nobis aliquallyter solvendis. In cujus &c. Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium xx^o die Novembris. Per breve de privato Sigillo, & de data prædicta &c. *Pat. 28 Hen. 6. pars 1. m. 10.*

(e) *Tit. Hon. p 617. edit. 1672.*

(f) *Seld. Tit. Hon. p 630. edit. in Folio, A D 1672. Croke Rep. Temp. Car. 1. p 136; in the case of William Viscount Say and Seal against Stephens. In that case it is said, " In the eighteenth year of K Henry VI was the first Viscount; and in the one and twentieth year of the said King was the question for their Seats in Parliament.*

(g) *Anselmus Vic[ecomus] Roth[omagi] reddit compotum de dimidia marca auri, ut teneat in Capite de Episcopo Wintoniensi terras quas tenuit de Thoma de Sancto Johanne. Mag. Rot. anni incerti Hen. 1. Rot. 13. a. Berchescira.*

Lady who is styled *Vicecomitissa*, without any other name or description (b).

In the fifth year of K *Henry II*, mention is made of a *Vicecomitissa de Roth*, accounting to the King for the Ferm of the Town of *Hampton* (i). And in the fifteenth year of K *Henry II*, mention is made of a *Vicecomitissa de Bello monte* (k).

In the third year of K *Henry III*, *John le Vescunt* or *Viscunte* held a Barony in *Northumberland* of the King in chief. He paid c/ Relief for it; which was the Relief for an entire Barony (l).

In

(b) *DEVENESCIRA*. RICARDUS de Redviers reddit compotum de xxii/ & iis & iiiid bl[ancorum] de Veteri firma; VICECOMITISSÆ liberavit, per breve Regis, Et Quietus est.

Idem Ricardus r c de xvi/ numero, de Veteri firma de Liftuna; Eidem Vicecomitissæ liberavit, per breve Regis, Et Quietus est.

Idem Ricardus r c de xxxiiii/ numero, de Veteri firma de Cheutuna; Eidem Vicecomitissæ liberavit, per breve Regis, Et Quietus est.

In like manner the same Sherif answereth for the several Old Firms of the Manours or Towns of Fenotri, Wicha, Ailrichestuna, Tauton, the Minaria, the Feria Exoniæ and the Lestagium. All these Firms are paid eidem Vicecomitissæ in manner as above.

Willelmus de Boterell[is] r c de Nova firma de Devenescira. In thesauro—

Idem Vicecomes r c de xvi/ numero de firma de Liftuna, and the several summs of the Firms of Cheuton, Gedelega, Fenotri, Wicha, Ailrichestun, and Tauton: Regina, per breve ipsius, quater xxi/ iis & ix d numero; Et Quietus est.

Idem Vicecomes r c de xvi/ & xiiis & iiiid de Minaria Stagni; Regina liberavit, per breve ipsius, Et Quietus est. Idem Vicecomes r c de lxs de feria Exoniæ; Regina liberavit, per

breve ipsius, Et Quietus est. Idem Vicecomes r c de Lestagio de lxs; Regina liberavit, per breve ipsius, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 4 Hen. 2. Rot. 6. b. m. 1.*

(i) Vicecomitissa de Roth. debet de Veteri firma de Hantona. *Mag. Rot. 5 Hen. 2. Rot. 7. b. tit. Hantona.*

(k) Aluredus de Coleberga r c de cs, pro propestrura facta in foresta super defensionem; In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Vicecomitissæ de Bello monte, de misericordia ejusdem Aluredi cs, Et Q e. *Mag. Rot. 15 Hen. 2. Rot. 4. b. Devenescira.*

(l) Johannes Vicecomes debet cl, pro relevio de terra quam tenet de Rege in baronia. *Mag. Rot. 3 Hen. 3. Rot. 14 a. Northumberland, m. 1.*

Johannes Vicecomes r c de cl, pro Relevio suo de terra quam tenet de Rege: In thesauro l marcas: Et debet c marcas; De quibus per annum xl marcas. *Mag. Rot. 4 Hen. 3. Rot. 14 b. Northumb. tit. De Oblatis.*

Johannes le Viscunte r c de c marcis, pro relevio suo de terra quam tenet de Rege; In thesauro xxi/; Et debet xvi/ & i marcam. *Mag. Rot. 5 H 3. Rot. 1. b. Northumb. tit. De Oblatis.*

Johannes le Vescunte r c de xlvil & i marca, pro relevio suo de terra quam tenet de Rege; In thesauro xxi/; Et debet xxvi/ & i marcam. *Mag. Rot. 6 H 3. Rot. 15 b. Northumb.*

Johannes

In *England* the word *Vicecomes* signified in former times only a *Sherif* of a County. It was brought into use in *England* at or after the *Norman* Conquest. It is to be remembred, that the Lord or Ruler of *Normandy* was called *Comes*, *Count*; And that the persons whom the *Earl* or *Count* of *Normandy* set over the Provinces of that Countrey were called *Vicecomites*, because they were *Vicegerents* of their Earl or Prince. So it was also in *England* after the Conquest. The Sherifs of Counties were called *Vicecomites*: And these *Vicecomites* were usually the Princes *Castellans* or Prefects of his Castles; and commonly were *Barons* or *reputed Barons*. For in several Countries in *Europe*, *Castellans* were of the rank of *Barons*.

In progress of time, the name of *Vicecomes*, *Viscount*, came to be a mere Title of Honour, without any Prefecture annexed to it.

It is certain, that the Dignity or Title of *Viscount* and *Viscountess* was in use in Old times in Foreign Countries.

In *France*, there was *Ralf* Viscount and *Emme* Viscountess of *Cenomannia* or *Mans* (*m*), *William* *Vicecomes* *Agathensis* and *Arfindis* his Lady styled Viscountess (*n*).

It seemeth that Titular Baronies were built upon the Plan of Land-Baronies, in point of hereditary succession or descent.

K *Richard* II, by the common consent and counsel of all the Prelates Lords and *Magnates* of the Realm of *England*, and others of his Council, assembled in his Parliament holden at *Westminster* in the fourteenth year of his reign, and also at the special request of all the Commonalty of the said Realm, likewise gathered together in the same Parliament, did of his abundant Will,

Entails not yet invented, or in use.

Johannes de Viscunte r c de xxvii & i marca, pro relevio suo de terra, quam tenet de Rege: In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H 3. Rot.* 2. a. *Norhumb.*

(*m*) Anno ab incarnatione Domini nostri Jesu Christi millesimo quinquagesimo octavo, obiit Emma vicecomitissa *Cenomane*nsium, 2 idus Septembris—. Itaque Radulfus *Vicecomes*, ad quem per prædictam conju-

gem suam *Emmam* possessio illa pervenerat, — ad exequias uxoris dilectæ, Sancto Sergio medietatem curtis & Ecclesiæ S Remigii libenter restituit. *Thesaur. Anecd.* T. 1. col. 184, 185. per *Martene & Durand.*

(*n*) Ego Guillelmus *Vicecomes* (sc. *Agathensis*) ad manumissores suos his nominibus, Matfredus Episcopus, Stephanus Episcopus, *Arfindis* *Vicecomitissa*—. *sine data. Ibid.* col. 179.

Will, special grace, and of his own knowledge and motion, give grant and confirm, by his Charter, for him and his heirs, to his dear Uncle *Edmond*, the Name, State, Title and Honour of Duke of *York*, to hold to him and his heirs Male, issuing of his Body for ever. And the said King of his special grace, and by the Assent and at the Request aforesaid, for the more honourable maintenance of the State of the said Duke, covenanted to give, deliver and assign to the said Duke and his heirs Males for ever, lands, tenements and rents to the value of *ml per annum* (o).

Partly

(o) Ebor[aciscira], Midd[elfexia]. Pro Ricardo Duce Ebor[aci] querente, versus Johannem Bedford & alios Custumarios Domini Regis in Portu Villæ de Kyngeston super Hull, in placito debiti per billam.

Ricardus Dux Ebor[aci] venit coram Baronibus hujus Scaccarii, decimo die Maii hoc Termino, per Johannem Gloucestre Attornatum suum, & queritur per billam suam de Johanne Bedford & Patricio Skypwyth, Custumariis & Collectoribus Domini Regis nunc, tam Magnæ Custumæ dicti Domini Regis, quam Subsidii lanarum, in Portu Villæ de Kyngeston super Hull, præsentibus in Curia eodem die super visu compoti sui in propriis personis suis, de eo quod prædicti Custumarii ei injuste detinent duo milia quadringentas sexaginta & sex libras, duos solidos, undecim denarios, obolum & quadrantem argenti, quos ei debent, & pro eo injuste, quod cum Dominus Ricardus nuper Rex Angliæ secundus post conquestum, de communi assensu & Consilio omnium Prælatorum, Dominorum & Magnatum regni sui Angliæ, & aliorum de Consilio suo, in Parlamento apud Westm[onasterium] in Crastino Sancti Martini anno regni sui quartodecimo tento existentium, ac etiam ad specialem requisitionem, & ex assensu totius Communitatis ejusdem regni in eodem Parlamento similiter existentium, ex ha-

bundanti voluntate & gratia sua speciali, & ex propriis scientia & motu, dederit & concesserit, & per Cartam suam confirmaverit, pro se & hæredibus suis, carissimo avunculo suo Edmundo nomen, statum, titulum & honorem Ducis Ebor[aci], Habendum & tenendum sibi & hæredibus suis masculis de corpore suo exeuntibus imperpetuum; ac etiam de gratia sua speciali, & ex assensu suo prædicto, ac ad requisitionem prædictam, eidem Duci & hæredibus suis masculis prædictis de corpore suo procreatis, pro statu Ducis prædicto honorificentius manutenendo & sustentando, terras, tenementa, possessiones & redditus infra dictum regnum Angliæ, usque ad valorem Mille librarum per annum, pro se & hæredibus suis masculis supradictis committenda, danda, deliberanda & assignanda realiter facerent, Habendum & tenendum eidem Duci & hæredibus suis masculis supradictis imperpetuum, ultra omnia & singula præmissa, donationes, concessionem & assignationes per prædictum nuper Regem, aut per Edwardum nuper Regem Angliæ avum suum, eidem Duci pro vita sua, seu sibi & hæredibus suis, aut sibi & hæredibus suis de corpore suo exeuntibus, aut sibi & hæredibus suis masculis de corpore suo exeuntibus, aut sibi & Isabellæ uxori suæ, vel sibi & præfatæ Isabellæ uxori suæ & Edwardo filio prædictorum Ducis & Isabellæ

Isabellæ factis, seu quocumque modo per ipsum nuper Regem Ricardum vel hæredes suos faciend[a], alia quam præmissa, donationes, concessiones & assignationes eidem Duci & hæredibus suis masculis prædictis, pro statu suo Ducis supradicto, ut prædictum est, faceret, seu quod prædictus nuper Rex Ricardus vel hæredes sui sibi & eisdem hæredibus suis masculis pro prædicto statu Ducis extunc facerent, & quod idem nuper Rex Ricardus voluerit ulterius & concefferit, & per Cartam suam confirmaverit, pro se & hæredibus suis, de assensu supradicto, & ad requisitionem supradictam, præfato Duci, quod ipse & hæredes sui masculi supradicti imperpetuum haberent, tenerent & perciperent dictas Mille libras per annum, sibi pro statu suo Ducis supradicto honorificentius manutenendo concessas, ad Scaccarium suum & hæredum suorum, & alibi infra regnum suum Angliæ, in locis præfato Duci & hæredibus suis masculis supradictis assignatis, in forma subsequenti, videlicet, tam de antiquis Custumis ipsius nuper Regis Ricardi & hæredum suorum lanarum, coriorum & pellium lanutarum, quam de Subsidiiis lanarum, coriorum & pellium lanutarum eidem nuper Regi Ricardo concessis, & de quolibet hujusmodi Subsidio sibi vel hæredibus suis extunc concedendo, in Portu supradicto, pro toto tempore quod hujusmodi Custumæ vel Subsidia ibidem essent, videlicet in prædicto Portu de Kyngeston super Hull, inter alia quadringentas libras, per manus Custumariorum, Collectorum, Firmariorum, Receptorum seu Occupatorum hujusmodi Custumarum & Subsidiorum in Portu supradicto, qui pro tempore forent, aliquibus ordinationibus, concessionibus seu assignationibus super Custumis vel Subsidiiis supradictis factis vel faciendis non obstantibus, Habendum & tenendum in partem sa-

tisfactionis dictarum Mille librarum annuarum eidem Duci & hæredibus suis masculis supradictis, pro statu suo Ducis supradicto honorificentius manutenendo, per prædictum nuper Regem Ricardum concessas, in forma supradicta, ad Terminos Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis, per æquales portiones imperpetuum, in forma prout in prædictis Literis patentibus inde confectis plenius apparet. Virtute quarum quidem concessionum & donationum prædictus Edmundus de prædictis quadringentis libris fuit seifitus, & inde obiit seifitus; post cujus mortem eadem quadringentæ libræ inter alia terras & tenementa per formam donationis supradictæ descenderunt Edwardo Duci Eboraci, ut filio & hæredi prædicti Edmundi. Et postea ducentæ marcæ, ut tertia pars prædictarum quadringentarum marcarum, assignatæ fuerunt cuidam Johannæ nuper uxori prædicti Edmundi, Habendum & tenendum nomine dotis, ex dotatione prædicti Edmundi nuper viri sui. Et postea prædictus Edwardus de prædictis quadringentis marcis unacum reversione prædictarum ducentarum marcarum obiit seifitus sine hærede de corpore suo procreato, & de præfato Edwardo descenderunt prædictæ quadringentæ marcæ, unacum reversione prædictarum ducentarum marcarum, præfato nunc Duci, ut Consanguineo & hæredi prædictorum Edwardi & Edmundi, videlicet filio Ricardi fratris prædicti Edwardi filii prædicti Edmundi. Et de quibus quidem quadringentis marcis præfatus nunc Dux, ut Consanguineus & hæres prædicti Edwardi, per formam donationis & concessionis prædictarum in forma prædicta extra manus dicti Domini Regis nunc habuit liberationem, inter alia per debitam formam legis, duodecimo die Maii anno regni dicti Domini Regis nunc decimo. Et postea præfata Johanna obiit.

Post

Post cujus mortem prædictus nunc Dux habuit liberationem debita forma legis de prædictis ducentis marcis, ut Consanguineus & hæres prædicti Edmundi per formam Donationis supradictæ, videlicet vicesimo quinto die Junii anno regni dicti Domini Regis nunc duodecimo. Et quod postea quoddam breve sub Magno Sigillo dicti Domini Regis nunc, de data vicesimi septimi diei Decembris anno regni dicti Domini Regis nunc decimo octavo, emanavit extra Cancellariam Domini Regis vocatum *Liberate Curraunt*, recitans liberationes prædictas, directum Custumariis, Collectoribus, Firmariis, Occupatoribus & Receptoribus tam Magnæ Custumæ dicti Domini Regis nunc, quam Subsidii lanarum, in prædicto Portu Villæ de Kyngeston super Hull, qui adtunc fuerunt, vel qui pro tempore forent, per quod quidem breve præceptum fuit præfatis Custumariis, Collectoribus, Firmariis, Occupatoribus & Receptoribus tam Magnæ Custumæ supradictæ, quam Subsidii prædicti, in Portu prædicto, quod solverent eidem Duci nunc querenti id quod ei aretro fuit de prædictis quadringentis marcis annuis, parcella de prædictis quadringentis libris annuis, a prædicto duodecimo die Maii dicto anno decimo dicti Domini Regis nunc, ac etiam de eo quod ei aretro fuit de prædictis ducentis marcis annuis, residuis de eisdem quadringentis libris annuis, a vicesimo quinto die Junii anno regni dicti Domini Regis nunc duodecimo; Et easdem quadringentas libras annuas a prædicto vicesimo septimo die Decembris annuatim durante vita sua, de Custumis & Subsidiiis prædictis in Portu prædicto ad Terminos supradictos, de tempore in tempus juxta tenorem Cartæ Literarum & liberationum prædictarum, Recipientes de præfato nunc Duce de tempore in tempus Literas suas acquietantiæ de solutionibus sic factis testificantes, quæ pro eodem Domino Re-

ge forent sufficientes in ea parte; per quas & prædictum mandatum dicti Domini Regis nunc, ipsi inde in compoto suo ad Scaccarium prædictum de tempore in tempus reddendo debitam allocationem haberent; prout in eodem brevi plenius continetur. Quod quidem breve liberatum fuit vicesimo die Februarii dicto anno decimo octavo, præfatis Johanni Bedford & Patricio adtunc Custumariis in Portu de Hull supradicto, de Custumis & Subsidiiis prædictis, apud Villam Westmonasterii in Comitatu Midd[el]sexia, per manus Johannis Wygemore fervientis præfati Ducis, per præceptum ejusdem Ducis nomine suo. Et licet prædicti Custumarii sæpius fuerint requisiti ex parte prædicti Ducis ad faciendum solutionem de summa prædicta, ad quod quidem tempus ipsi habuerunt satis in manibus suis in in prædicta Villa Westmonasterii, de Custumis & Subsidiiis supradictis ad satisfaciendum dicto Supplicanti, de eo quod ei est de prædictis quadringentis libris debitum, nichilominus prædicti Johannes Bedford & Patricius dictas duo Milia quadringentas sexaginta & sex libras, duos solidos, undecim denarios, obolum & quadrantem præfato nunc Duciolvere noluerunt, set hoc facere contradixerunt, & adhuc contradicunt: Et unde prædictus Dux deterioratur, & dampnum habet ad valentiam trium Mille librarum. Et hoc offert &c.

Et prædicti Johannes Bedford & Patricius in propriis personis suis præfentes &c. petunt auditum billæ prædictæ; & eis legitur &c; qua audita, dicunt, quod ipsi ad præfens non sunt avifati ad respondendum præfato nunc Duci in præmissis, & petunt diem inde loquendi usque a die sanctæ Trinitatis in xv dies, citra quem &c. quod per Curiam concessum est eis. Et idem dies datus est præfato nunc Duci hic &c. *Placita coram Baronibus 18 Hen. 6. Rot. 43. a.*

Partly Title, partly Service.

THE following is a case of a Creation consisting partly in Title and partly in Tenure or Service.

King *Edward III*, in or about the eleventh year of his reign, by the common assent and advice of the Prelates, Earls, Barons, and others of his Council, assembled in his Parliament holden at *Westminster*, granted to *William de Bohun* the name and honour of Earl of *Northampton*; and girded him with the Sword as Earl; and granted to him *xxl* a-year Creation-money, payable out of the Ferm or Issues of the County of *Northampton*, by the hands of the Sherif for the time being; to hold to *William* and his heirs, of the King and his heirs for ever. The King also granted to the said Earl, by the assent of the Prelates, Earls, Barons, and others of his Council, assembled in his said Parliament, the Reversions of the Manour and Town of *Staunford*, and of the Manour and Town of *Grantham*, and of other Castles and Manours, to hold to the said Earl and the heirs Male of his body, at one thousand pounds *per annum*, by the Service of one Knights Fee (*p*).

This

(*p*) *Whereas the King* [viz. *Edw. III*], de communi assensu & consilio Prælatorum, Comitum, Baronum & aliorum de Consilio nostro, in præsentī Parlamento nostro apud Westm[onasterium], die Lunæ proximo post festum Sancti Matthiæ Apostoli proximo præteriti, convocato, existencium, *had given to William de Bohun* Consanguineo suo carissimo, nomen & honorem Comit̃s de Northampton, & gladio cinxerimus, sicut decet; *and by charter had given him* *xxl*, sub nomine & honore Comit̃s de Northampton, de Firma five exitibus Comitatus Northamptoniæ, singulis annis ad Pascha & festum sancti Michaelis solvendas, per manus Vicecomitis Comitatus prædicti pro tempore existentis, Habendum sibi & hæredibus suis, de nobis & hæredibus nostris imperpetuum, prout in

Carta plenius continetur: The King doth now grant to the said Earl, de assensu Prælatorum, Comitum, Baronum & aliorum de Consilio nostro in eodem Parlamento nostro sic existencium, the several Reversions of the Manour and Town of Staunford, and of the Manour and Town of Grantham in Comitatu Lincolnæ —, and other Castles and Manours, viz. Foderinghey, Okham in Rutland, and the Vicecomitatus Rotel[andiæ], Habendum to the said Earl, & hæredibus masculis de corpore suo legitime procreatis: And if the premisses so granted fall short of one thousand pounds per Annum, the King to make it up so much; And if they exceed m l, then the Earl to answer the Surplus to the King: The Earl to hold the same of the King and his heirs, per servitium unius feodi

Q q

Militis

This is a great Deviation from the ancient course of Creations; namely in creating an Earl, to hold by the Service of one Knights Fee.

Comes Palatinus.

WHAT was meant in *England* by the terms *County Palatine*. I must explain this by Example and President rather than by Definition.

As to the Earl of *Chester*; from the *Norman Conquest* downward, he was a Great and Splendid Lord: But at what time or upon what occasion he first came to be styled an *Earl Palatine*, I do not remember.

As to the Earldom of *Durham*:

In the One and twentieth year of *K Edward I*, a great Cause was brought before the *King* and *his Council*, at the Kings Suit or Attachment, touching the behaviour of *John* Archbishop of *York* towards *Anthony* Bishop of *Durham*. The cause was first commenced before the Court of *Kings Bench*, Then brought before the *Kings Council*, and then before the *Kings Council in Parliament*. In the Court of *Kings Bench*, *Richard de Brettevill*, the Kings General Attorney, Pleadeth, amongst other things, that the Bishop of *Durham* hath two States, namely, the state of a Bishop as to *Spirituals*, and the state of a *Comes Palatii*, an *Earl of the Palace* as to his *Temporalities* (q).

In

Militis —; with several other clauses—. Testibus, venerabilibus patribus J Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo, totius Angliæ Primate, Cancellario nostro, H Lincolnensi Episcopo Thesaurario nostro, Ricardo Dunelmensi Episcopo, Thoma Comite Norfolciæ & Marefcallo Angliæ, Johanne de Warrenna Comite Surreiæ, Thoma Wake de Lydel, Johanne de Moubray, Johanne Darcy le Neveu Senescallo Hospicii nostri, & aliis. Datum per manum nostram apud Westm[onasterium] xviii^o die Marcii. Per ipsum Regem & Consilium suum in Parlamento.

Originale 11 Edw. 3. Rot. 50. tit. Extractæ Cartarum de anno regni Regis Edw. 3. post Conquestum undecimo.

(q) Processus habitus coram Rege & Consilio, in attachiam[ento] facto super J Ebor[acensem] Archiepiscopum per Regem, pro facto inter ipsum Archiepiscopum & A Dunelm[ensem] Episcopum.

Johannes Archiepiscopus Ebor[acensis] attach[iatus] fuit ad respondendum Domino Regi, de placito quarecum placita de Inprisonamentis & aliis transgressionibus in regno Regis contra pacem Regis factis, ad Regem, Coronam

In this Process the Archbishop of *York* admitteth the Bishop of *Durham*'s twofold Capacity, namely, that of a *Bishop* united to that of a *Baron*. This twofold Capacity the other Bishops of *England*, had, as well as *Durham*; they had a Spiritual Office, to wit, a Bishoprick, and a secular Dignity, to wit, a Barony. The Archbishop of *York* seems to make little or no difference between the Bishop of *Durham* and the other Bishops, in respect of the *Palatine*

Coronam & Dignitatem suam specialiter pertineant —.

— Et unde Dominus Rex per Ricardum de Brettevill, qui sequitur pro eo, dicit quod —.

Et Archiepiscopus venit, & defendit omnem contemptum, & totum &c. Et dicit quod —.

Et Ricardus de Brettevill qui sequitur pro Rege dicit, quod prædictus Episcopus Dunelm[ensis] habet duos status, videlicet statum Episcopi quoad spiritualia, & statum Com[itis] Palacii quoad ten[ementa] temporalia —. Et dicit quod licet —. petit judicium de cogn[itione] ipsius Archiepiscopi &c. Dies datus est prædicto Archiepiscopo, & Ricardo de Brettevill qui sequitur pro Rege, a die Paschæ in tres septimanas coram Domino Rege ubicunque &c. Postea, a die Paschæ in tres septimanas, venit prædictus Archiepiscopus coram Rege & ejus Consilio. Et idem Archiepiscopus quæsitus, si quid plus velit dicere, vel aliud dicere sciat quam prius dixit, Dicit quod —. *Upon the Whole matter*, Videtur Domino Regi in pleno parlamento suo prædicto, Com[itibus], Baron[ibus], Justic[iariis], & similiter toti Consilio ipsius Domini Regis, quod prædictus Archiepiscopus in quantum in ipso fuit, nitebatur occupare & usurpare super Coronam Regiam & dignitatem —. Propter quod per Com[ites], Baron[es], Justic[iarios] & omnes alios de Consilio ipsius Domini Regis unanimiter concordatum est, quod prædictus Archiepiscopus com-

mittatur prisonæ pro offensa & transgr[essione] prædictis. Et super hoc ante judicium pronunciatum, licet unanimiter de consensu Magnatum & aliorum concordatum fuisset, tenendum in hoc casu, & similiter in casibus consimilibus imperpetuum, prædictus Archiepiscopus Magnates & alios de Consilio ipsius Domini Regis rogavit, quod pro eo Dominum Regem requirerent, ut ante pronunciationem judicii ipsum ad gratiam suam admitteret & voluntatem suam. Et dominus Rex ad instantiam eorundem Magnatum, de gratia sua speciali, hoc idem ipsi Archiepiscopo concessit. Et idem Archiepiscopus humiliter supplicat, quod possit de omnibus præmissis alto & basso voluntati Domini Regis se submittere. Ac Dominus Rex, ad instantiam prædictorum Magnatum admittit ipsum juxta petitionem suam ad voluntatem &c. Et dictum est eidem Archiepiscopo, sub gravi forisfactura, quod non recedat a parlamento isto, donec super præmissis Domini Regis audierit voluntatem &c. Postea venit prædictus Archiepiscopus, & fecit finem cum Domino Rege pro transgr[essione] prædicta, pro quatuor millibus marcarum, per scriptum suum obligatorium in hæc verba. Noverint universi, quod nos Johannes permissione divina —. *Here followeth the Archbishops Bond. And so the Proceeding endeth. Claus. 21 Edw. 1. m. 3. dorso. Vid. Rileys Plac. Parl. p 135; This Proceeding is there set-down at large.*

Palatine Capacity of the former, and the Baronial Capacity of the later; as if men had not at that time in *England* a distinct notion of the Title of a *Palatine* (r).

The Earldom of *Lancaster* was created *Palatine* by a Charter of K *Edward* III, dated in the _____ year of his reign. The King by that Charter, amongst many other things therein contained, maketh *John of Gaunt Earl Palatine of Lancaster*, to have his Chancellour, Seal, Justices, and other Officers of State; He erecteth by that Charter the *County Palatine of Lancaster*, and granteth it to the said *John of Gaunt* in Fee simple. This Charter or Transaction, containing in it several Charters and Patent Letters, is enrolled both in the Kings Chancery and his Exchequer (s).

In ancient times, the Archbishop of *York* had a Regality, with great Powers, belonging to his Manour and County of *Hexham* or *Hextillesham*. In the one and twentieth year of K *Edward* I, his Liberties and Powers in *Hextillesham* were affirmed by the King's Council in Parliament. His Case was of this nature. In an *Iter* of *Hugh de Cressingham* and his Companions, a Writ of *Quo Waranto* was brought to warn the Archbishop of *York*, to shew by what Warrant he claimeth to have all *Capitulas* of the Crown delivered to his Bailif, to be pleaded by his Justices whom he will assign for that purpose, concerning all things emerging in his Manor of *Hextillesham*; and that all Pleas, as well of the Crown as other pleas, be pleaded by his Writs and his Justices in his said Manor; and to take and have the issues and profits arising thereby; and to do and execute by his Ministers all things pertaining to the Office of Sherif and Coroner; and that no Bailif of the King do enter into the said Manor, to exercise any office; and to have the Custody of Prisoners, and to make delivery of them at his Will; and to have a Market, gallows, chatells of fugitives and felons condemned in the said Manor, without the Leave and

(r) Et idem Archiepiscopus dicit, quod prædictus Episcopus Dunelmensis duplicem statum habet, unum videlicet temporalem quoad Baroniam, quam tenet de Rege, & alium spiritualem, de quo ei tenetur in obedientia.

Et dicit, quod ratione temporalitatis non debet ei minus obedire in spiritualibus. *Rily Plac. Parl.* p 139.

(s) *Mich. Communia*, 1 *Rich.* 2. *Rot.* 2. ex parte *Remem. Thes.*

and consent of the King and his Progenitours; which things do pertain to the Kings Crown and Dignity.

The Archbishop cometh by his Attorney: And saith, that he claimeth all the said Liberties from ancient time: And that he and all his Predecessors, from immemorial time, without any interruption, have used the said Liberties: And this he is ready to verify.

William Inge who followeth for the King prayeth (t).

Hexham

(t) Placita de Quo Waranto coram H de Cressingham & sociis suis, Justiciariis Itinerantibus apud Novum Castrum super Tynam in Comitatu Norhumbriæ, in crastino Sancti Hillarii, anno regni Regis E filii Regis Henrici vicesimo primo.

Norhumbria. Archiepiscopus Ebor[acensis] summonitus fuit, quod esset hic ad hunc diem, ostensurus Quo Waranto clamat, quocienscunque Justiciarii hic itinerant, Ballivo ejusdem Archiepiscopi de Hextillesham Capitula Coronæ, quæ infra Comitatum hic placitari contigerit, liberent, ad placitandum per Justiciarios suos, quos ad hoc assignare voluerit, de omnibus Capitula illa tangentibus, quæ in Manerio suo de Hextillesham emergunt; Et omnia placita, tam Coronæ quam alia, per brevia sua & Justiciarios suos in Manerio prædicto placitare; Et exitus & proficua inde provenientia capere & habere; Et omnia, quæ ad officium Vicecomitis & Coronatoris pertinent, per ministros suos facere & exercere; Et quod nullus Ballivus Regis intret manerium suum prædictum, ad aliquod officium exercendum; Et custodiam prisonum habere, & deliberationem eorundem pro voluntate sua facere; Et mercatum, furcas, & catala fug[itivorum] & felonum dampnatorum in eodem Manerio habere, quæ ad Coronam & dignitatem Domini Regis pertinent, sine licentia & voluntate ipsius Domini Regis & progenitorum suorum &c.

Et Archiepiscopus per attornatum suum venit. Et dicit, quod ipse clamat omnes prædictas Libertates ab antiquo. Et dicit, quod ipse & omnes Prædecessores sui, a tempore quo non extat memoria, absque aliqua temporis interruptione, usi sunt prædictis Libertatibus. Et hoc paratus est verificare, sicut Curia consideraverit &c.

Et Willelmus Inge, qui sequitur pro Domino Rege, petit quod inquiretur pro ipso Domino Rege, qualiter prædictus Archiepiscopus & prædecessores sui usi fuerunt &c. & si aliquid occuparunt super ipsum Dominum Regem &c. Et qualitercunque comperit fuerit per inquisitionem &c. dicit quod prædictæ Libertates mere sunt regales, & Coronæ Domini Regis independentes; cum nulli liceat in regno habere Cancellar[iam] & Justiciarios proprios, sine licentia & voluntate ipsius Domini Regis. Et prædictus Archiepiscopus nullum factum speciale ostendit, factum sibi vel alicui prædecessorum suorum per nullum Regem Angliæ. Petit judicium pro ipso Domino Rege &c.

Juratores dicunt super sacramentum suum, quod prædictus Archiepiscopus & omnes Prædecessores sui, a tempore quo non extat memoria, usi fuerunt hujusmodi Libertatibus, in eadem forma, qua prædictus Archiepiscopus eas modo clamat &c. Dies datus est eis de audiendo judicio suo, a die Sancti Johannis Baptistæ in xv dies, coram Domino Rege ubicunque &c. Ad quem

R r

diem

Hexham hath been formerly styled a *County Palatine* (u). But in the 33d year of K *Henry VIII*, it was stript of that Power (w).

In foreign Countries where this *Palatine* Title was in use, the person who had it was commonly called *Comes Palatii*, *Comes Palatinus*, a *Count Palatine*.

In fine, if the Reader hath leifure and Will to consult the *Glossarists*, concerning the *Comites Palatini*, and the numerous Train of other *Comites*, he may meet with plenty of amusement there.

Several of the Lords-Marchers of *Wales* had and enjoyed great Franchises in their Seigneuries, and even a *Regalitem*, a sort of a Royal Power, which made their Seigneuries look like *Palatinates*. For example, They had the first Cognifance of all Causes and Complaints within their Lordships, they had their Chancery, their Justiciars, and other great Officers, with an extensive jurisdiction belonging to the Chief Court of their *Honor*. For Example. *Humfrey de Bobun* Earl of *Hereford* and *Essex* had great Liberties within his *Honour* of *Brecknock*; he had a Court of his *Honour*, to determine causes between Lord and Tenants; he had the first or original Cognifance of all Causes there; he had a Chancery, a Seal for original writs, and in effect a sort of Regality (x).

Walter

diem venit hic prædictus Archiepiscopus per attornatum suum. Et datus est ei dies in octabis S Martini ubicunque &c. Idem dies datus est Ricardus de Brutteville, qui sequitur pro Rege in Banco &c. Ad quem diem venit prædictus Archiepiscopus; & similiter Ricardus de Breteville, qui sequitur pro Rege. Et prædictus Archiepiscopus petit Judicium sibi reddi, secundum tenorem prædicti veredicti, & secundum Statutum Domini Regis. Et inspecto Recordo prædicto in Parlamento Domini Regis, in termino S Michaelis anno xxi finiente, Concordatum fuit, quod prædictus Archiepiscopus prædictis Libertatibus gauderet. Et ideo prædictus Archiepiscopus ad præsens inde sine die; salvo jure Domini Regis, &c. *Trin. Plac. coram Rege 21 Edw. 1. Rot. 31. b.*

(u) Stat. 33 H. 8 cap. 10.

Stat. 27 H 8 cap. 24.

(w) Statut. Hen. 8 cap.

(x) Glouc. Præceptum fuit Vicecomiti, quod cum pluries mandaverat Rex dilecto & fideli suo Hunfrido de Boun Comiti Herefordiæ & Essexiæ, quod a quibusdam voluntariis districtionibus, exactionibus indebitis, variis inquietationibus dilecto & fideli Regis Rogero de Mortuo Mari & Lucie uxori ejus, & hominibus suis de partibus Breconie inferendis desisteret, & ballivos suos desistere faceret; ac idem Comes nichilominus mandata Regis prædicta parvipendendo prædictos Rogerum & Luciam & homines suos gravius quam prius molestare & inquietare non desistat—, sicut ex gravi querela prædictorum Rogeri & Lucie accepit Rex scire, faceret prædicto Comiti, quod esset coram Rege a die S Martini in

Walter le Marechal Earl of *Pembroke*, had and claimed to have his Chancery, a Seal of his said Chancery, and Writs to be made-forth under that Seal, whereby his Tenants were to plead before his Seneschall or Steward and other Officers (y).

In the one and twentieth year of K *Edward I*, *Gilbert de Clare* Earl of *Gloucester* and *Hereford* impleaded the Priour of *Goldclive* in his Court of *Karleon* in *Wales*, upon a Writ of *Quare Impedit* issued out of the Earls Chancery. Whereas the Prior and his predeceffours, as the Prior supposed, ought not to plead or be impleaded by the Writs of any other person but of the King that now is, or of his Predeceffours Kings of *England* (z).

The

xv dies ubicumque &c. prædictis Rogero & Lucia inde responsurus, & ulterius factururus & recepturus, quod de consilio Regis inde duxerit ordinandum Rex. Et Vicecomes mandavit, quod scire fecit prædicto Comiti, ad essendum coram Rege ad diem in brevi contentum.

Et modo venit prædictus Comes. Et prædicti Rogerus & Lucia. Et prædictus Comes defendit vim & injuriam quando &c. Et dicit, quod consuetudo totius Walliæ est, quod in casibus ubi contentiones subortæ sunt inter tenentes & Dominos suos, qui habent Curias suas & Libertates, & qui habent regalitatem, quod ipsi Domini habere debent primas cognitiones querelarum & quod in Curia Regis placitare non debent de hujusmodi injuriis sibi impositis, antequam Curia eorum tenentibus de jure defecerit. Et dicit quod hujusmodi consuetudo ab antiquo in partibus Walliæ optenta est. Et petit Curiam suam. Dicit etiam, quod paratus est stare recto in Curia sua de Breknou, per considerationem ejusdem Curia suæ, & concedere breve de Cancellaria sua, in casu ubi breve jacet, & ad illud breve respondere; Et ubi breve non jacet paratus est respondere ad querelas. Et prædicti Rogerus & Lucia non possunt hoc dediscere [ita in Rotulo]. Ideo concessa est prædicto Co-

miti Curia sua prædicta; Ita quod teneat rectum prædictis Rogero & Lucia, & celerem faciat justiciam. Et prædictus Comes præfixit diem prædictis Rogero & Lucia apud Breknou die Lunæ proxima post tres septimanas S Trinitatis proximo venturæ. Et dictum est prædictis Rogero & Lucia, quod nisi celeris justicia fiat eis in eadem Curia de Breknou, quod tunc redeant Salvo jure Domini Regis & hæredum suorum &c. Postea a die S Michaelis in xv dies anno xixº, venerunt prædictus Rogerus de Mortuo Mari in propria persona sua, & Lucia uxor ejus per Simonem de Eton attornatum suum. Et prædictus Comes similiter. Et prædicti Rogerus & Lucia dicunt, quod prædictus Comes defecit eis de recto in prædicta Curia sua. Et petunt, quod Justicia fiat eis hic. Et datus est dies eis, a die S Martini in xv dies ubicumque &c. ad faciendum & recipiendum &c. *There is no more here. Pas. Plac. coram Rege 19. Edw. 1. Rot. 26. a.*

(y) *Ryley Plac. Parl. p 34. sub anno 18 Edw. 1. The like Regality was claimed in the Barony of Haverford; ibid. p 34, 35.*

(z) Glouc. *A long pleading between Gilbert de Clare Comes Gloucestræ & Herefordiæ and the Prior of Goldclive, for drawing the Prior in plea in the Earls Court of Karleon, per breve*

The hereditary Offices of the Kings Palace are to be numbred with the other Splendours of the Feudal Institution.

The

breve suum de Quare Impedit, super advocacione ecclesiæ de Woundi, & eum a possessione præsentationis suæ inde ejecit, & insuper pro voluntate sua prædictum Priorem super quibusdam libertatibus suis, & rebus aliis, trahit in placitum ibidem, in regiæ dignitatis præjudicium —. *Divers Altercations. The Earl alleges that the Prior non est perpetuus Prior de Goldelive, imo amotibilis pro voluntate Abbatidis de Becco Herlewini. The Prior replies, amongst other things, that the Earl in a Cause which the Prior now recites, had admitted him to be Perpetual Priour, and had pleaded with him as such. Dictum est per Judicium by the Court, to the Earls Attorney, that he should answer over, si sibi viderit expedire. Postea ad prædictum terminum venit prædictus Comes per attornatum suum, & dicit quod non debet ei ad hoc breve respondere, quia dicit, quod forma istius brevis est defectiva in plur[ibus], videlicet in primo, cum in dicto brevi contineatur, si Prior &c. tunc pone &c. Nec in dicto brevi continetur, quod dictus Comes aliquid fecit contra pacem; petit judicium si ad hoc breve de attachamento debeat respondere. Et si hoc non sufficiat, dicet aliud, &c.*

Dicit etiam, quod in dicto brevi continetur, quod idem Comes implacitavit ipsum Priorem in Curia sua de Carlion, per breve suum de Quare Impedit, de advocacione ecclesiæ de Woundi, & eum a possessione præsentationis ejusdem ecclesiæ ejecit; quod non est verisimile nec juri consonum, quod aliqua ejectio fieri possit nisi de rebus corporalibus, quæ tangi possunt. Et petit judicium, ut supra. Et si hoc non sufficiat, dicet aliud, &c.

Dicit etiam, quod cum in dicto bre-

vi contineatur, quod idem comes pro voluntate suâ, ipsum Priorem in Curia sua de Carlion trahit in placitum, super quibusdam Libertatibus & rebus aliis, quæ sunt incerta. Et cum sit moris & consuetudinis regni Angliæ, quod in brevi Originali cancellariæ Domini Regis, contineri debeat certum, super quo tenens vel defendens debeat respondere, petit judicium, ut supra. Quia super incerto certum fieri non potest Judicium. Et si hoc, &c. dicet aliud, &c.

Dicit etiam, quod de prædictis Libertatibus seu rebus superius in dicto brevi non fit mentio, quod ipse Prior seu Prædecessores sui, implacitare seu implacitari non consueverunt, per alterius brevia quam per brevia Regis nunc, & prædecessorum suorum Regum Angliæ. Unde petit judicium ut supra. Et si hoc, &c. dicet aliud, &c.

Dicit etiam, quod cum prædictus Prior clamat habere quasdam Libertates, super quibus prædictus Comes trahit ipsum in placitum, nec dicit cujusmodi Libertates, nec in quibus villis, nec in quibus tenementis eas habere clamat, nec ligat suum breve utrum prædictæ Libertates sint in prædictis villis vel extra; petit judicium ut supra. Et si hoc, &c. dicet aliud, &c.

Et quæsitum est a prædicto Priore quid intendit recuperare per breve suum. Dicit, quod hoc quod Curia Regis consideraverit. Et aliud dicere non curat. Et super hoc datus est dies partibus, in crastino Purificationis Beatae Mariæ ubicunque, &c; eo quod judicium nondum factum est. *There is no Judgment. Trin. Plac. coram Rege 21 Edw. 1. Rot. 22.*

Gloucestria. Prior de Goldeclyve, qui sequitur pro Rege & pro se ipso, optulit

The Office it self was a Barony or Honour; and may be styled an *officiary Honour*. When a Lord had a Land-Honour and one of these hereditary Offices, then he had two distinct Honours vested in him. Thus the Earl of *Leicester* was seised of the Honour of *Leicester* a Land-Honour, and also of the *Honor Senescalcie* the *Stewardship* of *England*, an *officiary Honour*.

Offices in Heritage.

LET me, if you please, propose a Conjecture. When the ancient Kings of *England* began to grant the great feudal Estates, to wit Baronies and military Fees, to be holden in Heritage; then or near about that time, they began to grant the great Offices of their Palace also, to their Lords and Knights, and other smaller Offices to their Sergeants, to be holden in Heritage (a).

In

optulit se iiii^o die versus Gilbertum de Clare Comitem Gloucestræ & Herefordiæ, de placito, quod esset hic ad hunc diem, ad respondendum Regi & prædicto priori de Goldeclyve, de placito quare cum idem Prior implacitate non debeat, nec ipse aut prædecessores sui, per alterius brevia quam per brevia Regis de Cancellaria sua emanantia (*for emanantia*), inplacitare consueverunt aliquibus temporibus retroactis, ac iidem Gilbertus & ballivi sui de Kaerleon distrinxerunt ipsum Priorem, ad respondendum in Curia ipsius Comitis de Karleon; propter quod super libertate prædicta, placitum super ipsos Priorem & Comitem in [Curia] Regis pendeat, & jam diu est, sit pendens, & inhibitum esset eidem Comiti, quod pendente placito prædicto super libertate prædicta in Curia Regis, de distractionibus & gravaminibus aliquibus prædicto Priori superferret, quousque prædictum placitum inter ipsos terminaretur. Prædictus Comes, pendente placito prædicto, ab huiusmodi gravaminibus & distractionibus

bus non cessavit, nec duo brevia Regis sibi directa, de huiusmodi gravaminibus prædicto Priori non inferendis, ad certos dies coram Rege returnabilia, returnavit, ut dicitur. In Regis contemptum, & prædicti Prioris præjudicium non modicum & gravamen. Et ipse non venit. Et præceptum est Vicecomiti, quod attachiaret eum. Et Vicecomes mandavit, quod præceperat ballivo Comitis Gloucestræ de Teukesbyr, qui respondet, quod diu antequam breve sibi venit, Gilbertus de Clare Comes Gloucestræ transfretavit in Hiberniam, & ibi hucusque [*ita in Rotulo*] commoratur. Et præterea respondet, quod prædictus Comes habet protectionem Domini Regis de omnibus huiusmodi placitis; & ideo inde nullam fecit executionem, &c. Et sciendum, quod ista loquela remanet fine die, usque ad reditum Comitis de Iberniam. Nunciante G de Thornton &c. *Hil. Plac. coram Rege 22 Edw. 1. Rot. 20. b.*

(a) S Comes Britanniae, Omnibus Baronibus suis & Hominibus suis de
S f Anglia;

In the fifteenth year of K *John*, the Bishop of *Winchester* is styled

Anglia; Francigenis & Anglicis, salutem. Sciatis me dedisse & concessisse Roaudo fi. Harfodi, Conestabulario meo, & hæredibus suis, Bernincheham scilicet vi carrucatas terræ, in feudo & hæreditate, quemadmodum Herveus fi. Morini eam melius tenuit; & præcipio, quod bene & in pace & honorifice teneat. T Comitissa, Rogero Dapifero, Radulfo fi. Ribani, Akaria, Scollando, Rogero de Lacel, Roberto Camerario, Alano Pincerna, Hugone fi. Iorn, Garnero fi. Guihomari Dapiferi, Roscelino fi. Ricardi. *The Charter is confirmed with a Seal of Yellow wax (now broken), hanging upon a Strip of parchment cut from the bottom of the Charter; On the one side, the Earl mounted; in his right hand a Banner, his Shield hanging backward upon his Left arm; On the reverse, The Earl mounted, his body covered before with a Huge Shield, in his Right hand a Banner. The Original is in the Treasury of the Collegiate Church of Westminster.*

Idem [Vicecomes] r c de xxxviii marcis de Scutagio xix Mil[itum] Comit[is] de Pertico in hoc Comit[atu], qui pertinent ad Constabulariam Angli[æ], sicut Vicecomes dicit. *Mag. Rot. 5. Job. Rot. 2. b. Kent.*

H Rex Anglorum Archiepiscopis, Episcopis, Abbatibus, Comitibus, Justiciariis, Baronibus, Vicecomitibus, & omnibus fidelibus suis per Angliam constitutis salutem. Sciatis universi quoniam dedi & concessi Alberico de Ver & hæredibus suis post eum, de me & de hæredibus meis tenendam, Magistram Camerariam meam totius Angliæ in feudo & hæreditate. Quare volo & firmiter præcipio, quod ipse & hæredes sui eam jure hæreditario teneant cum omnibus dignitatibus & libertatibus & honorificentis ad eam pertinentibus,

ita bene & libere & honorifice, sicut Robertus Malet, vel aliquis alius ante eum, vel post eum, unquam melius & liberius & honorificentius tenuit, cum liberationibus & hospiciis Curia[m] meam, quæ ad Ministerium Cameraria[m] pertinent. Testibus Rogero Episcopo Sar[esburie] & Gaufrido Cancellario Episcopo Dunelm[ensi] & Nigello Episcopo Eliensi, & Rob[erto] de Sig[illo] & Rob[erto] Comite Gloec[estria] & B filio Com[itis] & Roberto de Ver Constabulario, & Unfrido de Bohun, & Hugone Bigot, & W de Albini Brit[] & Ricardo Basset, & Willelmo de Pont[] apud Fernham in Transfretatione Regis. *Ex Dugd. Collect. MSS. L. fol. 82. b. in Museo Ashmol. Oxon.*

Oxonia. Mandatum est Vicecomiti, quod non exigit vel exigi permittat a Matthæo de Eston, qui tenet de Margareta de Ripariis de feudo Cameraria[m] Regis, quam eadem Margareta tenet de Rege per liberum servitium prædictæ Cameraria[m], exactiones vel consuetudines, quas facere non debet nec facere consuevit. *Pas. Communia 11 Hen. 3. Rot. 3. b.*

A Writ issued to the Barons of the Exchequer, commanding them to certify, quæ & hujusmodi feoda Simon de Monteforti nuper Comes Leycestr[ie] cæterique Comites loci prædicti Senescalli Progenitorum Regis quondam Regum Angliæ de eisdem Progenitoribus Regis ratione Senescalciæ prædictæ percipere & habere consueverunt, & de temporibus quorum Progenitorum Regis, & qui fuerunt illi Comites & qualiter & quomodo — Teste septimo die Junii anno duodecimo. Trin. Brevia 12 Edw. 2. Rot. 116. b.

Et in quietantia, quam Comes Leicester[ie] habet, de auxiliis Vicecomitis,

styled *Dominus Wintoniensis, the Lord of Winchester* (b). In the thirteenth year of K Henry III, the Archbishop of Canterbury is named, the *Lord of Canterbury* (c):

In the year one thousand three hundred fourscore and seven *Monsieur Gualhard de Dureffourt Seigneur de Duras* styleth John Duke of *Lancaster* his right-noble Lord of *Lancastre* (d).

Henry natural Son of *Reginald Earl of Cornwall*, natural Son of K Henry I, is styled *filius Comitis, Fitz Count* (e); and John natural Son of the said *Reginald* is likewise so styled (f).

Fitz-Count. Sir *William Dugdale* sets-down the *Fitz-Counts* as a distinct Family. It is in his *Baronage of England*. I suspect there may be a latent mistake in this matter. The persons supposed to be of this Family were respectively called such a one *Filius Comitis, Fitz-Count, or Son of the Earl*. Perhaps *Filius Comitis* might be only the Earl of *Britannies* Son. It is to be known that anciently the Earl of *Britanny* had a very great Honour or Earls Fee in *England*; and was a Principal if not the chief Earl of *England*; and he was, I think, the greatest Homager (except the King of *Scotland*) that the King of *England* had. For that reason

& sextis Hundredorum, xii libræ hoc anno; Per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot. 4 Joh. Rot. 11. a. tit. Norhantescira.*

De quibus processit Robertus ou les Blanc Meines filius eorum, Comes Leycestrensis tertius post conquestum, qui desponsavit Petronillam filiam Hugonis Grantmenyl, cum qua accepit totum honorem de Hyncleye, una cum Senescallatu Angliæ ex dono ejusdem Hugonis.

Simon de Monteforti per Amiciam seniore filiam, cum medietate Comitatus Leycestriæ & Honore de Hyncleye, factus est Comes Leycestrensis, & pro honore de Hyncleye jure hæreditario senescallus Angliæ.

Et sic Rex Henricus dedit Comitatum Leycestriæ, cum honore de Hyncleye, & senescalatu Angliæ, Edmundo filio suo. *Knyghton inter x Scriptores Angliæ, col. 2346.*

(b) *Hist. Excheq. p. 46. col. 1. w.*

(c) *Ibid p 422. col. 1. z.*

(d) Sachent touz, que Monf. Gualhard de Dureffourt, Seigneur de Duras & de Blanquaffourt, ad receu del Honore & Sage Sire Monf. Johan Guedeneye Conestable de Burdeaux, en partie de paiement des despens per lui faitz, en allant vers mon très noble Seigneur de Lancastre, quant vint Despaigne, quatorse guinois dour, & dys soudz de la mon[oye] curreant a Burdeux; de laquelle somme ledit Seigneur de Duras se confesse pleinement estre paiez, & ledit conestable ent quites, per cestes presentes, Seeles de son seel, le xii jour du mois de Novembre, lan de grace Mil ccc quatre xx & sept. *Ex autographo in Thesauraria Rememoratoris Regis Scaccarii sui, viz. in Camera Longa, Cista tertia ab introitu, & in filacio secundo, Numero 14.*

(e) *Stebbing's Geneal. Hist. p 51.*

(f) *Stebbing ibid. p. 52.*

reason he might not unfitly be styled *the Earl*. The Christen-names of some of the *Fitz Counts* support the conjecture which I have made just above. For example. In the reign of K *Henry the First of England*, *Brientius filius Comitis*, *Brient son of the Earl*, is found named in records. At that time the Earl of *Britanny* had a son named *Briend* (as *Augustin Du Paz* relates in the History of the Earls and Dukes of *Bretagne*). But I cannot find that there was any other Baron or Great Lord about that time whose Christen-name was *Brient*. In this case what I have said about *Fitz-Count* is conjectural.

In ancient times the Earl of *Britanny* and *Richmond* was the Greatest Subject in the Kingdom of *England*, next to the Royal Family (g).

In an Instrument of Donation dated at *Naples*, in the reigns of *Basil* and *Constantine* Emperours of C P, *Sergius* the Donour styleth himself *eminentissimus Consul & Dux* (h).

Banerets.

I cannot with certainty fix the time when this Degree of *Banerets* began. However I will essay upon it.

There were *Banerets* in *England* in the reign of K *Edward I* (i).

I have not yet discovered, what they were, or of what Dignity

(g) Baronibus, pro Johanne de Britann[ia] Comite Richemundiæ.

—Johannes quondam Dux Britan[niæ] defunctus tenuit in Anglia —. *Pas. Brevia directa Baronibus* 1 *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 53.

(h) In nomine Domini Dei Salvatoris nostri Jesu Christi, Imperante Domino nostro Basilio Magno imperatore, anno 50, sed & Constantino Magno Imperatore anno 47, die 2 mensis septembris, Indict. 8. Neapoli. Nos Sergius in Dei nomine eminentissimus Consul & Dux, concessimus & tradidimus tibi, Maria venerabilis Abbatissa —, integrum monasterium & cœnobium vocabulo beatissimi Gregorii —. *Ciocarelli Hist. Antistitum Neap.* p 47.

Cluniacensis Abbas — erat Consul

Mergulienfis filius & Paschalis Pape filiulus. *Order. Vit. editore Chesno Viro cl.* p 861, c, ad ann. 1119.

(i) *Hist. Excheq.* p 614. col. 1. (i) De adventu Comitum.

De vadiis hominum ad arma hobeliorum, sagittariorum & aliorum in obsequio Regis per diversas vices existentium, per Jacobum Daudele Banerettum. *This is the Title on the dorse of the Roll.*

Idem computat in vadiis ipsius Jacobi & aliorum subscriptorum nomine expen[sarum] viz. Ipsius Jacobi Baneretti percipientis per diem iiiis trium Militum, quolibet Milite percipiente per diem iis, xxxvi hominum ad arma quolibet percipiente per diem xii d —. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *Edw.* 3. *Rot. Compotorum viz. Rot.* 1.

nity or Rank. They seem to have been next in degree to Barons (k).

In

(k) Norf[olcia]. Suff[olcia]. — Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ & Franciæ & Dominus Hiberniæ, Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario, ſalutem. Cum ſexto die Aprilis, anno regni noſtri xxviii^o per Literas noſtras patentes, de gratia noſtra ſpeciali & pro bono ſervitio, quod dilectus & fidelis noſter Johannes de Cobham nobis impendit & extunc impenderet, & ut ſtatum Baneretti, quem a nobis ſuſcepit, decentius manutenere poſſit, conceſſerimus ei centum marcas percipiend[as] ſingulis annis de exitibus Comitatus Norf[olciæ] per manus Vicecomitis ejuſdem Comitatus, qui pro tempore fuerit, ad terminos Sancti Michaelis & Paſchæ, per æquales portiones ad totam vitam ipſius Johannis, vel quouſque de terris & tenementis ad valenciam Centum marcarum per annum duxerimus providend[is], prout in Literis noſtris prædictis plenius continetur, & per diverſa breviam noſtra mandaverimus nuper Vicecomiti noſtro Comitatus prædicti, quod eidem Johanni quinquaginta marcas de dicta annua ſumma centum marcarum, de termino Sancti Michaelis, anno regni noſtri Angliæ Viceſimo octavo, necnon dictas Centum marcas pro terminis Paſchæ & Sancti Michaelis proximo præteritis, de exitibus Comitatus prædicti ſolveret, juxta tenorem Literarum noſtrarum prædictarum, Vobis mandamus, quod Viſis mandatis noſtris prædictis, id quod vobis conſtare poterit, Thomam de Morieux nuper Vicecomitem Comitatus prædicti præſato Johanni pro terminis prædictis virtute mandatorum noſtrorum prædictorum rationabiliter ſolviſſe eidem Vicecomiti in compoto ſuo ad Scaccarium prædictum allocetis; Recipientes ab eodem Johanne Literas ip-

ſius Johannis acquietanciæ, quæ ſufficientes fuerint in hac parte. Teſte me ipſo apud Hertford[iam] xxvi^o die Februarii, anno regni noſtri Angliæ triceſimo, regni vero noſtri Franciæ decimo ſeptimo.

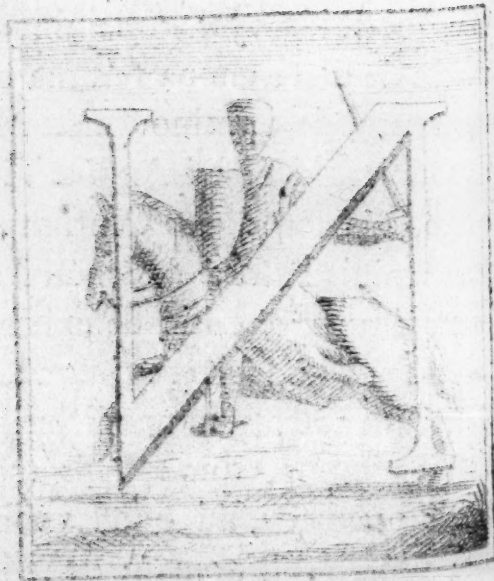
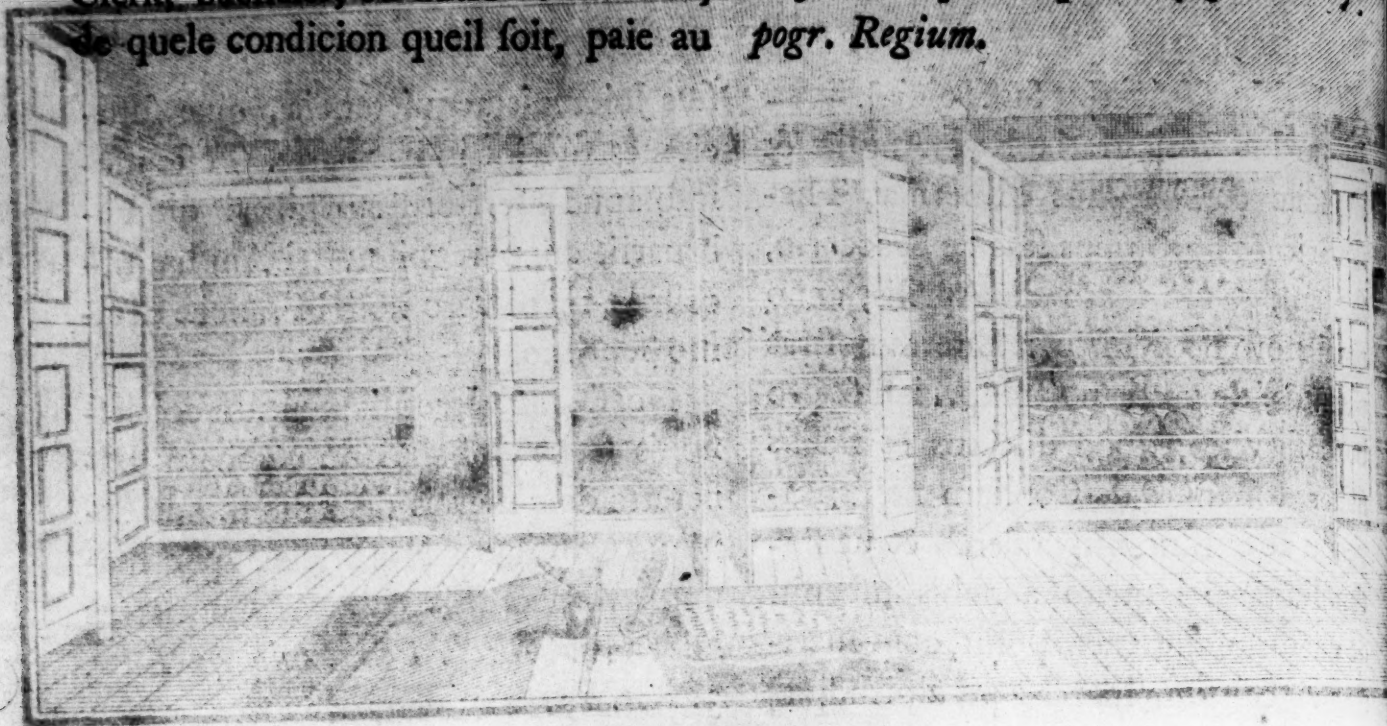
Norf. Suff. Irrotulamentum conceſſionis factæ Johanni de Cobham Baneretto de c marcis per annum, de exitibus Comitatus Norfolciæ, per manum Vicecomitis ejuſdem Comitatus ſolvendis. *Mich. Communia 42 Edw. 3. Rot. 27.*

Norf. Suff. A Grant to John de Cobham Baneret of c marks yearly. Done a noſtre Manoir de Drayton. Mich. Communia 42 Edw. 3. Rot. 27.

Johannes Dominus de Gommenyz Banerettus, Capitaneus villæ de Arde, debet ccxxi / iiiis ix d per ipſum receptos de Willelmo de Gunthorp Theſaurario villæ Caleſiæ, pro rewardo ſpeciali de dono Regis, Centum libras per quarterium anni pro Centum Homi-nibus ad arma eidem Domino per conſilium Regis conceſſ[as], a primo die Junii anno xliiii^o Regis E. tercii uſque xxii^m diem Decembris proximo ſequentis, ſcilicet per ccv dies, utroque die computato, deduct[is] iiiis / ix s iii d ob. quæ pro rewardo unius Baneretti per cii dies; duorum Militum per cvii dies, & unius Militis per quaterviginti ix dies vacant[es], infra idem tempus ibidem. Et reſpondet in Rotulo exann[ali]. *Mag. Rot. 2. Ric. 2. Item Londonia, Middelfexia, m. 2. b.*

Et ſi celluy a qi prier aſcun chartre de perdon pur murdre, mort de home tue per agait aſſaut ou malice purpenſe, treaſon, rape de feme, ſoit graunte, ſoit ercheveſque ou Duk, paie au Roy M marcz. Et ſil ſoit evesque ou Count paie au Roy M marcz. Et ſil ſoit Abbe,

be, Priour, Baron, ou Baronet, paie Roy deux centz marcz, & eit lem-
 au Roy cink cent marcz. Et fil soit prisonement dun an. Statut. 13 Ric.
 Clerk, bachelier, ou autre de meindre, 2. st. 2. cap. 1. apud Pynsonum Ty.
 de quele condicion queil soit, paie au pogr. Regium.





B O O K III.

CHAPTER I.

About Tenure.



OW concerning Tenure of the King
in Capite.

Tenure is, where a Tenant hold-
eth of his Lord.

Here followeth a specimen tending
to illustrate the Tenure *in Capite.*

*Explanation of the phrase Tenure in Capite, and
of the Nature of that Tenure.*

FOR many years last past, men have spoken in *England* with
great Confusedness and uncertainty concerning this Tenure
in Capite. For want of a distinct knowledge, several persons have
advanced

advanced frivolous and fictitious notions about it. This hath been the case with the Lord Chief Justice *Coke* (l), and divers other Gentlemen of the Common-law. But it is likely, men might soon have put an end to their trifling upon this head, if they would but have paused and considered awhile. There is no secret in this matter. The phrase *en Chef* is *Gallick*. And the phrase *in Capite* is a *Gallicism* translated into *Latin* or *Romanick*.

To hold of the King *in Capite* was to hold of him *immediately, sine medio*. I have in some measure explained this point already in another Work (m). But it must be farther explained and illustrated.

In the reign of K *Henry III*, the phrase *in Capite* was used in *England* to signify *immediate, sanz moyenne*. It was used in that sense for several centuries.

In the reign of K *Edward II*, (if I do not mistake the time), it was ordained, that the Chamberlain be chosen by the Greatmen, that he be one having skill and ability to guide and govern the Kings, Burgs, Demean-lands, and poor Demean-Husbandmen, and that he do take care of the Wards, reliefs, marriages, and all other issues of the Realm, except such as are already given or assigned by the King *in Chief*, that is, directly by the King himself, or by his immediate act or command (n). The same authentick piece last above quoted, directeth, That such law and judgment be made in the Court holden before the Lord-Constable

(l) It is to be observed, that regularly a Tenure of the King as of the person is a Tenure in *Capite* —.

And this Tenure of the King in *Capite* is said to be a Tenure of the King as of his Crown, that is, as he is King. — And therefore it is directly said, that a Tenure of the King in *Capite* is, when the land is not holden of the King, as of any Honour, Castle or Manor, &c. but when the land is holden of the King as of his Crown. *Coke Comment. on Lit. fol. 108. a. ad sectionem 159.*

(m) *Hist. Excheq. p 398, 431, 432, & seqq.*

(n) De rechief qe Chamberlenk soit

eleu par les Grant avant nomez, tiel qi sciet & poet gyer & gouverner les Burgs, les demeins terres le Roi, & les pures housebonds en demeine, & se mellera des gardes relefs mariages, & de touz autres issues du Roialme, au profit de la Corone, fors qe de ceux qe sont donez ou assignez par le Roi en chief, & qil face les achatz en gros, & ordeine la demore le Roi par lassent de ly meismes, & lestat de son Hostel pour les seisons del an, si qil poet vivre de purviance sans ravyne du pays. *Ex Codice MS in folio, [12], in Biblioth. Collegii Corporis Christi Cantabr. fol. —. The folios are not numbered.*

ble, that there may be no occasion to appeal *en Chief* to the Parliament (o). And again, it directeth, that Justices itinerant do enquire in their Eire, of the behaviour and ministration of Sherifs, and of Serjeants in fee, and do challenge them at the Bar, and present the defaults to the King *in Chief* (p).

In the eighteenth year of K *Richard* II, it is found that *Ranulph de Dacre* held the Manour of *Nethertraling* in the Sherifrick of *Rokesburgh* in the Marches of *Scotland*, of the King in chief, by Homage and Fealty (q).

In the reign of K *Henry* IV, an aid was levied to marry the Kings eldest Daughter *Blanche*, to wit xx s for every Knights fee holden of the King *sine medio*, and xx s for all Lands of xx l a-year in rent, holden of the King in Socage *sine medio*. *John Wilcotes* and others Collectours for *Oxfordshire* passed their Account for this Aid in that County in the third year of K *Henry* IV (r).

In

(o) Et qe tiele leye & juggement soient faitz devant luy [*the Conestable*], qe nul appelle se face en chief au Parlement en defaute de sa Court. *Ibid.*

(p) Et doivent enquer en leur eir, du port & de la ministration des Viscontes & de Serjantz de fee, & les chalanger a la Barre, & presenter leur defautes au Roi en chief —. *Ibid.*

(q) *Mich. Fines* 18 *Ric.* 2. *Rot.* 7. a.

(r) *Oxonia*. Facto Visu compoti Johannis Wilcotes Vicecomitis Comitatus Oxoniæ, Willelmi Hilton Escaetoris Regis ibidem, Johannis Abberbury & Roberti James, Collectorum rationabilis auxilii pro Blanchia primogenita filia Regis maritanda, in dicto Comitatu Oxoniæ, juxta formam Statuti in Parlamento Domini E tercii avi Regis hujus, anno Regni sui xxvº tento editi, videlicet, de quolibet feodo Militis tento de Rege sine medio xx s, & non plus, & de viginti libratibus terræ tentis de Rege in Socagio sine medio xx s, & non plus, virtute Literarum Regis Patencium præfatis Collectoribus inde direct[arum], & super hunc visum ostens[arum], videlicet de ha-

jusmodi Auxilio, debent xv l xv s vi d, sicut continetur in quadam Cedula de Visu prædicto facta per Willelmum Hefill unum Auditorum hujus Scaccarii, quæ est inter billas de hoc termino, quos solverunt per unam talliam levatam xviiº die Aprilis hoc termino, quam ostendunt. Et iidem Collectores habent diem ad finaliter computandum, usque Crastinum Sancti Johannis Baptistæ. Ad quem diem prædicti Collectores venerunt per Ricardum Appulton attornatum suum; Et habent diem ulterius usque octabas Sancti Michaelis, ad finaliter computandum. Ad quem diem prædicti Collectores venerunt per dictum attorn[at]um suum; Et habent diem ulterius usque xvºm Sancti Hillarii, ad finaliter computandum. Postea prædicti nuper Collectores percomputarunt in præmissis, sicut continetur in Memorandis de anno quinto Regis nunc, inter Status & Visus Compotorum de Terminis Sancti Hillarii. Ideo &c. *Pas. Status & Visus Compotorum* 3 *Hen.* 4. *Rot.* 9.

In fine, as in the ancient, so also in the modern times, the words *in Capite* signified *in Chief* (s).

There was *Tenure in Capite* in Foreign Kingdoms.

In the Kingdom of *Sicily* (t).

In Foreign Countries where there was Tenancy *in Capite*, there the Seniurage which was vested in the Lord, might be compared to that which some Men have called *Directum dominium*, a direct or immediate Superiority or Lordship. There the Lord was *directus Dominus*, and the Tenant *directus* or *immediatus Vassallus*.

But in regard the words *Vassallus*, *Convasallus*, &c. have not been in Former ages currently used in *England*, I forbear as much as I can, to use them in this Work. Because I would not innovate; and do chuse not to multiply words of Art.

It is said in the *English* Law-books, that all the lands in *England* in the hands of subjects, are holden mediately or immediately of the King (u). This proposition, I believe, is true. But it meriteth to be explained and illustrated. I will endeavour to explain it.

Tenure in Capite of a Subject.

FROM the time of the *Norman* Conquest to the reign of *King Edward I* the law or custom of *England* was this. A subject who was immediate Tenant to another subject was deemed to hold *in Capite*, to him and his heirs, of such subject who was his

(s) *Londonia*.— Et non tenerent eadem, vel aliquem partem inde, de dicto nuper Rege, hæredibus vel successoribus suis, in Capite vocato Chiefe; nec cogerentur, occasione solummodo eorundem, prosequi aliquam liberationem. *Mich. Communia* 27 *Eliz. Rot.* 101.

(t) — Comitatus, Baronias, Terras, & provisiones alias, quas, in dicto Regno, & ubicumque extra illud, quæ tamen sunt de feudis ejusdem Regni, habent & habebunt, teneant in feudum in Capite a prædictis Duce, vel alio qui erit hæres & universalis suc-

cessor in prædicto Regno *Siciliæ*, sub debito militari servicio, ac consueto censu—. *Ex Testamento Caroli II Siciliæ Regis, Anno Dom. 1308. Leibnitii Cod. Diplom. Tom. 1. p. 53.*

— Proposants que ledit Jean de Chastillon Chevalier estoit Seigneur des Chasteu & Chastellanie de Dampierre, laquelle il tenoit fort noblement a foy & hommage du Roy sans moyen, en tous domaine ressort & jurisdiction. *Maison de Chastillon par Duchesne, p. 381, sub AD 1363.*

(u) *Cok. Lit. ch. 1. sect. 1.*

his Lord and of his heirs. The Estate vested in such Lord imported Seignourage, and the Estate of the Tenant Tenure, to wit, Homage and Service. So that by means of under-feofments, there might be a Seignourage vested in several persons, one under another, and several subaltern Tenures *in Capite*. For this and other reasons, it oftentimes became necessary, for a Feoffer to warrant to his Feoffee the Land conveyed to him, *contra Seniuragios*, that is against the feoffers Superiour Lords (w); or else *contra omnes gentes*, against all men (x). Here the word *Seniuragios* is somewhat ungrammatical. It standeth for *capitales dominos*, or *seniores*, *Seigneurs*. And as to the word *gentes*, *contra omnes gentes*, it is not used in warranties as a *Roman* word, but a *Romannick*; as hath been observed in another Book (y); and is not to be translated, as *Sir Edward Coke* translateth it, *against all nations* (z); but against all men.

But this later general warranty was most usuall.

In the eighteenth year of K *Edward I*, supervened the Edict or Ordinance commonly called the Statute of *Qui emptores terrarum*; which took-away Tenure of Holding *in Capite* of the Subjects one under another. But the regulation made or designed to be made by this Ordinance or Statute did not affect the King, as Judge *Littleton* affirmeth (a); and as other men will readily assent.

Of Holding of the Kings Person.

Concerning Tenure of the *Kings Person*, let us balance this Phrase; and consider how it is to be understood. According to the Feudal way of speaking, every Feudatary (in *England* we call such a one a *Feoffee* or *Tenant in chivalrie*) holdeth of some Living Person. Where there was a Feudatary, there was a Lord. Lord and Tenant were Mutuals or Relatives. We must remember

(w) — Warantizabunt ei & hæredibus suis prænominatam Terram cum vitia —. *Formulare Anglic. Formula* 320.

omnibus pertinentiis suis, contra omnes homines & fœminas; & quod de omnibus rebus & servitiis, quæ contingere possunt, versus Seniuragios finaliter acquietabunt per prædicta ser-

(x) *Formul. Anglic. passim.*

(y) *Hist. Exch. in Pref. p 13. q.*

(z) *Coke on Lit. sect. 88.*

(a) *Lit. Tenures sect. 140.*

remember that man cannot hold feudally of an Inanimate thing. A man cannot hold Land in fee of a Castle. But a living man, Tenant of a Manour or Land, may hold of a living man, Lord of a Castle. Immediate Tenure is properly, where a man holdeth to him and his heirs, of another man and his heirs; and where the Tenant in that case is in his Lords immediate Homage.

In *England* it came to pass in process of time, that some men were found to hold of the King, immediately or *in Capite*, as of the *Crown*; and others, immediately or *in Capite*, as of an *Honor* or *Castle*, then being in the Kings hand, by Escheat or Wardship. This puzzled them. And when they observed there were two Tenures of this sort, both called Tenure *in Capite*, they began to distinguish them. They who held of the King as of an *Honor* or *Castle*, were in common parlance said to hold *in Capite* of the *Honor* or *Castle*, that is, of the King, as of the *Honor* or *Castle*. To contradistinguish the said Tenure *in Capite as of the Crown*, from the Tenure *in Capite as of an Honor* or *Castle*, some person unluckily brought in the phrase of *holding of the Kings Person*.

But this phrase to *hold* of the *Kings Person* seemeth to be grounded upon an unexact notion. For in reality both he who holdeth of the King as of his *Crown*, and he who holdeth of the King as of an *Honor*, equally holdeth of the *Kings Person*; that is to say, of the King for the time being, or (if you please) of the King in perpetual Succession. And I do humbly apprehend, that in the nature of things, there is no other kind of *holding* of the *Kings Person*, besides that of holding of the King in perpetual Succession. If therefore I have observed right, the phrase *to hold of the Kings Person*, is not the language of ancient Records; at least in those ages, in which men understood Tenures best, and spoke most exactly about them; particularly, in the ages antecedent to the reign of K *Richard* II and K *Henry* IV. The phrase seems to have been brought into use in the modern ages. For example. In the reign of K *Henry* VIII, they spoke of holding of the King as of his Person, as appeareth in *Dyers Reports* (b). In the Statute of the first year of K *Edward* VI, mention is made of holding of the King as of his Person (c).

And

(b) *Dyer*, fol. 45. a. and fol. 58. a. the King as of his Person, or ancient
pl. 6 anno 36 H 8. possessions. Statut. 1 Edw. 6. chap. 4.
(c) A Clause concerning Tenure of sect. 2.

And since the reign of K *Edward VI*, this phrase hath been used by many others. But upon the foundation of what I have spoken above in this section, I do humbly propose, that the phrase *to hold of the Kings Person* may from henceforth be dismissed and put out of use, as deceitful and tending to errour.

In ancient times, Tenure of the King *in Capite* was twofold; namely, Tenure of the King *in Capite ut de Corona*, as of his *Crown*; and Tenure of the King *in Capite ut de Honore, Baronia, Castro*, as of an *Honor, Barony, Castle*, being in the Kings hands.

Let us consider what it was to hold of the King *in Capite ut de Corona*. This holding of the King *in Capite ut de Corona* was the primary and original holding of the King *in Capite*: And this was, when a man was originally feft by the King himself, out of his own Demeane, to hold to the Fee and his heirs, of the King and his heirs. This, I say, was the original holding *in Capite*. At first, that is, when Tenures were first brought into use in *England*, and before any Escheat or Wardship had hapned, there was no other holding of the King *in Capite* besides this. Then, to hold of the King *in Capite* signified this holding only. I will put a case. The case indeed is but a mere supposition, and I use it only for the sake of Explanation. I say, put the case, that during the space of twenty years, or any other given space of time, after the *Norman Conquest*, and after the first general Fefment of Lands all over *England*, that no Escheat or Wardship fell into the hand of the King for the time being. In that case or state of things, all persons who held of the King *in Capite*, held of the King *in Capite ut de Corona*. For during all that given space of time there was no other holding of the King *in Capite* besides this. Hence it came to pass, that the phrase to hold of the King *in Capite* doth many times signify this holding of the King *in Capite ut de Corona*.

In the third year of K *John*, in the case of *Robert le Chamberlain*, the question was, Whether the said *Robert* a Tenant in chivalry had right to hold the Fee now disputed, in Demeane of the King *in Capite*, or *Simon de Kyme* to hold it in Demeane as of the Honour of Gloucester (d). Afterwards, when Escheats and Wardships

(d) *Hist. Excbeq. p 358. n.*

ships fell into the Kings hand, the phrase, to hold of the King *in Capite ut de Honore* was found convenient and even necessary, to contradistinguish this Holding, from the primary and original Holding, which was, as hath been often said above, *ut de Corona*.

These *Honors* or some of them were often in the Kings hand; sometimes by Wardship, when the heir was under age; and sometimes they were annexed to the Crown by Escheat, when the Lord of the *Honor* died without heir. We are now to speak concerning *Honors* which were vested in the Crown by Escheat. When an *Honor* was vested in the Crown by Escheat, it was still called an *Honor* even whilst it continued in the Crown; as the Honor of *Boloigne*, of *Peverel*, of *Arundel*, and the rest; sometimes with the addition of the words, *qui est in manu Regis*, and sometimes without those words.

Lands which were holden immediately of the King as of his original Inheritance the *Terra Regis* (mentioned in *Domesday-book* in each County), were said to be holden of the King *in Capite*, in general terms: And if a man held Lands of the King *in Capite* as of the Kings original Inheritance, he was said to hold of the King *ut de Corona*. Here, the phrase holding *ut de Corona* was used in contradistinction to holding of the King *ut de Honore*, or *ut de Baronía* (e).

The Distinction between holding of the King in Chief *ut de Corona*,

In Capite ut
de Corona.

(e) — de nobis in Capite vel de Honore de Wahull —. *Trin. Communia* 14 Hen. 3. Rot. 8. b. tit. *Effex.*

Oxon[ia]. Hugo de Wodecote & Priorissa de Stodleggh, qui tenent x virgatas terræ, quæ fuerunt Aliciæ Clement in Sylbeford, attach[iati] ad acquietandum Abbatem de Abbyndon, Priorem de Wrockestan, Thomam Tremere, Christiana uxorem ejus, Priorissam de Pynleg, Johannem filium Simonis Vitor, Reginaldum Hakun & Philippum Leger, qui tenent quasdam terras, quæ fuerunt Aliciæ Clement in Wrockestan, de diversis auxiliis & scutagiis, quæ ab eis exiguntur per summonitionem Scaccarii, de uno feodo Militis, quod Alicia Clement te-

nuit in Capite de Domino Rege in Sylbeford, venerunt & rec[ogno]verunt quod tenent prædictas x virgatas terræ in eadem Villa de Rogero de Quenci Comite Wynton[ia], pro uno feodo Militis. Et idem Rogerus attach[iatus] venit per Robertum le Waleys & Nicolaum de Thele Attornatos suos, positos loco suo ad lucrandum &c. & dixit quod tenet unum feodum Militis, quod fuit Aliciæ Clement in Sylbeford, pertinens ad feoda sua, quæ tenet de Honore de Leycestr[ia]. Et quia Barones de Scaccario in dubio sunt, utrum illud feodum sit de prædicto Honore, vel debeat teneri de Domino Rege in Capite, ponitur negotium in respectum usque a die Paschæ in xv dies &c. Et

Corona, and holding of the King in Chief *ut de Honore*, was useful and ancient.

In the twelfth year of K *Edward II*, *Thomas de Inglesthorp* held the moieties of the Manors of *Reynham* and *Islington* of the King in Chief by Knight-service, as of the *Honor* of *Hauleigh*, and not as of the *Crown*. If he had held of the King *ut de Corona*, he was bound to do personal Service in the Kings Army, but if he held of the King *ut de Honore*, it sufficed for him to pay Escuage for that Army. He by ignorance had acknowledged that he held of the King *ut de Corona*, whereby he had bound himself to do personal Service. But upon discovering his mistake, he sued-for and obtained a Writ out of the Kings Chancery, whereby the King commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, that if they found by Records, that *Thomas* held the said Moieties of the King as of the said *Honor*, and not *ut de Corona*, then they should acquit him of corporal Service in the Kings Armies; provided that he pay Scutage when it shall be assessed on the Tenants of the said *Honor* (f).

In

sint hic partes &c. Ad quem diem venerunt; & cons[ideratum] est quod fiat Inquisitio coram Baronibus per xii^m &c. utrum prædictus Rogerus teneat prædictum feodum ut pertinens ad feoda, quæ tenet de prædicto Honore, an prædicta Alicia tenuit illud feodum de Domino Rege in Capite. Et Vicecomes faciat eos venire hic a die Sancti Johannis Baptistæ in xv dies, ad certificandum Barones &c. Et mandatum est Vicecomiti. Ad quem diem fecit venire hic pauperes & miserimas personas &c. Et ideo mandatum est ei sicut alias, quod venire faceret hic a die Sancti Michaëlis in xv dies sex Milites & xii bene feoffatos &c. Et ipse tunc sit hic ad audiendum iudicium suum &c. Ad quem diem venerunt; & dicunt super sacramentum suum, quod quædam Alicia Clement, a tempore cujus non extat memoria, illud feodum tenuit de Domino Rege in Capite; post cujus decessum quidam Comes Wyntoniz intravit in feodum prædictum, sed quo modo,

utrum per feoffamentum prædictæ Aliciæ vel alio modo, nesciunt. *Ex Rot. Placitor. Scaccarii 44 & 45 Hen. 3. Rot. 4. b.*

(f) Monstravit Regi Thomas de Inglesthorp, quod licet ipse teneat de Rege medietates Maneriorum de Reynham & de Islington cum pertinentiis, quæ quidem medietates ad valorem decem marcarum per annum vix attingunt, ut dicit, per servitium medietatis feodi unius Militis tantum, ut de Honore de Haghele, & non de Corona, per quod servitium aliquod corporale Regi in aliquibus exercitiis suis ratione medietatum prædictarum facere teneatur, dictusque Thomas, sicut cæteri tenentes de Honore prædicto, de medietatibus prædictis scutagium Regi solvat, ut asserit, quociens scutagium in eodem Honore contigerit affideri: Idem tamen Thomas credens medietates prædictas de Rege ut de Corona teneri per servitium corporale pro medietatibus prædictis, tam ad Summonitionem Domini E quondam Regis

In the ninth year of K *James I*, by an Inquisition *post mortem*, it was found, that the Manor or reputed Manour of *Cowley* was holden by *Rowland Barkeley* Esquire, of the King as of his Crown of *England* (g).

Huntingfeld

Regis Angliæ patris Regis nunc, in diversis exercitiis suis Scotiæ, quam ad hujusmodi Summonitionem Regis pluries fecit, ut dicit, & servitium hujusmodi de dictis medietatibus, ac si de Rege ut de Corona tenerentur, deberi inprovidè recognovit, propter quod præfatus Thomas Regi cum instantia supplicavit, ut sibi super hujusmodi corporali servitio indebite recognito pro dictis medietatibus, & per ignorantiam pluries ut præmittitur factò, velit de remedio congruo providere: Nolens igitur Rex quod dicta recognitio, si taliter facta fuit per errorem, cedat præfato Thomæ vel hæredibus suis in præjudicium aut exhæredationis periculum in futuro, mandat Baronibus, quod scrutatis libris suis de Domesday & de feodis, Rotulisque & Memorandis de dicto Scaccario si per inspectionem eorundem, vel alio modo legitimo eis constare poterit, prædictum Thomam dictas medietates Maneriorum prædictorum de Rege ut de honore prædicto, per servitium medietatis feodi unius Militis tantum teneri, & scutagium inde solverunt, & non de Corona, ut prædictum est, tunc non obstante recognitione prædicta, ipsum Thomam & hæredes suos de hujusmodi corporali servitio, ratione medietatum prædictarum, in exercitiis suis de cætero summoniendis faciendo exonerari & quietos esse faciant; Proviso quod idem Thomas scutagium de dictis medietatibus, sicut cæteri tenentes de eodem honore, cum scutagium ibidem assideri contigerit, modo debito Regi solvat. Teste Rege apud Ebor. quarto die Novembris anno duodecimo.

Hil. Brevia 12 Edw. 2. Rot. 76. b.

(g) Wigornia. Jacobus Dei gratia

Regis

Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex, fidei defensor &c. Escaetori suo in Comitatu Wigornia salutem. Cum per quandam Inquisitionem coram Francisco Walker generoso, nuper Escaetore nostro Comitatus prædicti, Wilhelmo Childe generoso feodario nostro Comitatus prædicti, & Philippo Metford generoso, Commissionariis virtute Commissionis nostræ eis & aliis directæ, post mortem Rowlandi Barkeley Armigeri, nuper captam & in Cancellariam nostram retornatam, (inter alia) sit compertum, quod prædictus Rowlandus Barkeley tempore mortis suæ fuit seiscitus in Dominico suo ut de feodo, de & in Manerio, reputat[o] Manerio, five capitali Mesuagio de Cowley, cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Wigorn[iæ] prædicto, & in Comitatu Heref[ordiæ], una cum diversis terris —; Et quod prædictum Manerium, reputat[um] Manerium five capitale Mesuagium de Cowley, & cætera præmissa prædicta cum pertinentiis de nobis ut de Corona nostra Angliæ, per fidelitatem tantum pro omnibus servitiis, tenebantur—. Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod accepta securitate a præfato Wilhelmo Barkeley, de rationabili relevio suo nobis solvendo ad Scaccarium nostrum, eidem Wilhelmo de prædicto Manerio five capitali Mesuagio, terris, tenementis & cæteris præmissis quibuscunque cum pertinentiis in balliva tua, quæ per mortem prædicti Rowlandi Barkeley captæ fuerunt in manus nostras, & in manibus nostris adhuc existunt, plenam seisinam sine dilatione habere facias, Salvo jure cujuscunque. Teste me ipso apud Westm[onasterium] vicesimo octavo die Novembris, anno regni nostri,

Huntingfeld and Todenham.

IN the twelfth year of K *Edward* III, in the Court of Exchequer, in a Case relating to *Roger de Huntingfeld*, a Question arose, whether the Lands of *Roger* were holden of the King *ut de Corona*, or *ut de Baronia vel Honore*. The King sent two Writs of his Great Seal to the Treasurer and Barons of his Exchequer, commanding them to make Search in the *Book of Domesday*, the *Books of Knights Fees*, and other Records of the Exchequer, and to call several Judges of the Common Law, Sergeants and others of the Kings Counsel, to their assistance, and certify to the King what they found upon such Search. To each of those Writs the Treasurer and Barons returned to the King in his Chancery a Certificate of one and the same tenour; by which Certificate they declared and set-forth several things which were found upon the said Search. They also certified, that they called to them the Kings *Justices* of his *Common Bench*, his *Sergeants-Pleaders*, and others of his *Council*, and had maturely considered the case: And that, as to the words contained in the said *Book of Domesday*, they were not able to make a Declaration or Interpretation of them, unless just as the words of the said *Book* founded. Nevertheless, considering all the premisses, the said Court of Exchequer, the Justices, Sergeants and others of the Kings Council were of opinion, that it was not reasonable for the King to remove his hands from that which belonged to him in this case by the Prerogative of his Royal Dignity, unless the Parties prosecuting could produce some farther Proof; concerning which, they judged that such Parties as would prosecute their Claim in this behalf ought to be heard. *Memorandum*, this Certificate is duplicated: One is delivered to *Peter de Richemund*, the other to *Nicolas de Hulm*, to be carried at their peril to the King. And *memorandum*, the Justices who were called to the Treasurer and Barons upon this occasion were, *Geoffrey le Scrop* Chief Justice of the King's Bench, *John de Stonore* Chief Justice of the Common Bench, *Richard de Aldeburgh*,
William

stri Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ no- rationum &c. Phellipps. White. Hil.
 no, & Scotiæ quadragesimo quinto. Communia 9 Jac. 1. Rot. 296. a.
 Per billam Curie Wardorum & libe- Y y

William de Sharebull, Roger Hillary, William Basset, John de Shardelowe, Justices of the Common Bench (b).

(b) Cantebrigia. De Certificatione facta Domino Regi de terris Rogeri de Huntingfeld & servicio inde.

Dominus Rex mandavit hic duo brevicia sua de Magno Sigillo suo, quæ irrotulantur in Memorandis alterius Rememoratoris, inter brevicia directa Baronibus de hoc termino, unum videlicet rotulo xº, & aliud rotulo xvº, sub eodem tenore in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ, Dominus Hiberniæ & Dux Aquitaniæ, Thesaurario & Baronibus suis de Scaccario salutem. Cum quidam Magnates & alii fideles nostri penes nos, pro terris & tenementis, quæ fuerunt Rogeri, de Huntyngfeld defuncti, & quæ de ipsis tenentur, prout per inquisitiones inde post mortem præfati Rogeri, de mandato nostro captas, & in Cancellaria nostra retornatas, plenius appareret, & quæ, occasione mortis ejusdem, & ratione minoris ætatis hæredis ipsius Rogeri, capta sunt in manum nostram, extra manum nostram habenda prosequantur, nomine custodiæ tenenda, afferentes ipsum Rogerum aliqua terras seu tenementa de nobis in Capite die quo obiit nullatenus tenuisse, per quod custodia omnium terrarum & tenementorum, quæ fuerunt prædicti Rogeri die obitus sui, ad nos pertinere deberet ista vice; & licet compertum sit per aliquas evidencias in Cancellaria nostra residentes, quod Rogerus de Huntyngfeld tenuit in Bokesworth quartam partem feodi unius Militis de nobis in Capite, & quod Willelmus de Huntyngfeld pater prædicti Rogeri, cujus hæres ipse fuit, & filius & hæres Rogeri de Huntyngfeld dudum defuncti, solvebat ad Scaccarium prædictum relevium suum, videlicet de quarta parte unius feodi Militis in Bokesworth, & quæ per quandam certificationem Thesaurarii & Ba-

ronum de eodem Scaccario, tempore Domini E nuper Regis Angliæ patris nostri in Cancellariam suam missam. Similiter in libro feodorum, sub titulo Baronie Pycoti, sit compertum, quod Rogerus de Huntyngfeld tenuit in Bokesworth quartam partem unius feodi Militis de Rege in Capite, & in libro qui dicitur Domesday, in Comitatu Cantabrigiæ, sub titulo Terræ Roberti Gernoun in Pipesworth hundredo, annotatur sic, Bokesworth tenet Picot tres hidas & dimidium, super servicio quod debetur de dicto Manerio de Bokesworth. Volentes tamen tam per declarationem juris nostri quam aliorum prædictorum, in hac parte plenius certiorari, si terræ & tenementa quæ de nobis tenentur in Capite, & quæ sub titulo Baronie Picoti, & aliis hujusmodi titulis in dictis libris scribuntur & inseruntur, teneantur de nobis ut de Corona, an ut de Baronie vel Honore, & qualiter dicta verba, quæ sic in eodem libro de Domesday reperiuntur interpretanda & intelligenda, juxta vim & effectum eorundem verborum & morem Scaccarii prædicti, existunt, & si dictæ tres hidas & dimidium ad servitium de dicto Manerio de Bokesworth debitum se extendant necne, & si sic, tunc qualiter & quomodo, & utrum custodia omnium terrarum & tenementorum, quæ fuerunt præfati Rogeri, ut præmittitur, ratione dicti servitii nobis de prædicto Manerio de Bokesworth, quod idem Rogerus tenuit in Dominico suo ut de feodo die quo obiit, sicut in inquisitionibus prædictis inter cætera continetur, debiti, an alicujus alterius servitii seu juris idem Manerium de Bokesworth contingentium, quæ in eodem Scaccario poterint inveniri, ad nos debeat pertinere. Vobis mandamus, quod dictos libros de Domesday

But I do humbly apprehend, the Barons of the Exchequer, and the rest of the Kings Council, needed not in this case to have certified *nescimus interpretationem facere*, of what they found in *Domesday-*

Domesday & feodorum, ac alia Memoranda Scaccarii prædicti, præmissa tangencia, diligentius scrutari, & hiis scrutatis, justiciarios nostros & alios de Consilio nostro, quos fore videritis evocandos, ad vos convocari faciatis, & habita super præmissis matura & diligenti deliberatione, factaque declaratione juxta discretiones vestras, & ipsorum, quos ad vos sic duxeritis evocari, super dictis verbis in prædictis libris contentis & aliis, si qua idem negotium contingencia inveneritis, quæ dubia apparent de præmissis, una cum avisamento & deliberatione vestris in hac parte, nos in Cancellariam nostram a die Sancti Michaelis proximo futuri in tres septimanas, quem diem præfatis Magnatibus, & aliis penes nos sic prosequentibus dedimus, super præmissis distincte & aperte sub Sigillo ejusdem Scaccarii certificetis, hoc breve nobis remittentes, ut tunc visis certificatione illa & aliis, quæ penes nos in Cancellaria nostra prædicta resident, & quæ præmissa contingunt; Uterius inde tam pro nobis quam pro aliis supradictis fieri faciamus, quod juris fuerit & rationis. Teste meipso apud Westmonasterium xxvi^o die Augusti anno regni nostri undecimo. Quæ quidem brevia remittuntur Domino Regi in Cancellaria sua separatim, utrumque videlicet cum certificatione inde facta sub eodem tenore in hæc verba. Scrutatis libris de *Domesday* & feodorum, & aliis Memorandis Scaccarii vestri, super contentis in brevi vestro, quod vobis remittimus præsentibus interclusum, comperimus in ipso libro de *Domesday* sub rubrica, Terra Roberti Gernon verba subscripta. In Papefword hundredo, in Coutone tenet Picot de Roberto i hidam & i virgatam.

Terra est i carucata, & ibi est cum iii bordis pratum, i carucata & dimidia valet xvi s, quando recepit xx s, t r E hanc terram tenuit i homo Wallef Comitis, foca ejus jacuit in Stanton, in Bockesworde tenet Picot de Roberto iii hidas & dimidiam, terra est iii carucatarum; In dominio sunt ii & iii villani, cum iii cottariis, habent i carucatam, ibi ii servi pratum iii carucatarum, valet xxx s. Quando receperunt xs; t r E lxs. Hanc terram tenuit Leffi homo Wallef Comitis, & vendere potuit. In Swauesy tenet Picot de Roberto i hidam. Terra est i carucata, & ibi ii bord[arii], pratum i carucata, valet & valuit vs, t r E xx s. Hanc terram tenuit Leffy homo Wallef Comitis, & dare & vendere potuit. Has terras tenet Picot Vicecomes de Roberto Gernon in maritagio foeminae suæ.

Et in dicto libro feodorum Cantabrigia invenimus talem titulum: Baronia Pycoti, & sub titulo illo sic, Rogerus de Huntyngfeld tenet in Bokesworth quartam partem feodi unius Militis in Capite de Domino Rege. Baldewinus Blangernun tenet in Comton quartam partem feodi unius Militis de Willelmo la Cusche. Willelmus la Cusche tenet in Cueye quartam partem feodi unius Militis in Capite de Domino Rege. Willelmus de Cueye tenet in Cueye, & in Haytele feodum dimidii Militis, de Willelmo la Cusche. Ricardus le Botiller tenet in Waterbech feodum dimidii Militis, in Capite de Domino Rege. Nicolaus de Feugeres tenet in Crauden feodum dimidii Militis de Ricardus le Butiller. Et sic sub eodem titulo comprehenduntur tam tenentes de Rege in Capite, quam tenentes de aliis

Domesday-book. It was not material, whether they knew the meaning of all the antique words occurring in *Domesday-book* or not. It seemeth the Rule of interpreting and applying that Book

was

aliis Dominis, nulla facta mentione de aliquo tenente, de illa Baronia Pycoti.

Comperimus etiam alibi in eodem libro in dicto Comitatu Cantabr[igiæ], sub hujusmodi titulo de Baronia, videlicet sub tali titulo, Baronia Gilberti Pech sic: Gilbertus Pech tenet Manerium de Brunne de Domino Rege in Capite in communa Baroniarum suarum. Et postmodum sub tali titulo, Baronia Roberti filii Walteri sic, Abbas de Ramesia tenet feoda quatuor Militum in Capite de Domino Rege. Et sic per ista verba, de Rege in Capite, absque aliqua mentione facta de Corona, in eodem libro annotantur ibidem quamplures, qui tenent de Rege ut de Corona, distinctioque & separatio fiunt ibidem in diversis locis de hiis, qui tenent de Rege ut de honoribus, ab hiis, qui tenent de Rege in Capite, & similiter ab hiis, qui tenent de Baroniis.

Comperimus enim in eodem libro in Ebor[aco], sub titulo, De feodis & honore Willelmi de Percy sic, Henricus Camerarius tenet in Capite, de Domino Rege in Warrum quartam partem unius feodi, & in Aclun, & Lemugg unum feodum.

Comperimus etiam in Memorandis, de anno regni Domini E quondam Regis Angliæ Avi vestri xviiiº, inter Communia de Terminis Sancti Michaelis, sic, Robertus de Percy venit coram Baronibus, & dat Regi xxv s, pro relevio suo de quarta parte unius feodi, quod de Rege tenet in Capite in Quarrum, sicut recognovit.

Comperimus insuper in dicto libro feodorum in Lincolnia talem titulum, Particularia feodorum, quæ tenentur de

Rege in Capite & de aliis Honoribus & sub titulo illo verba subscripta. Martinus Martell tenet quartam partem unius Militis in Canewyk de Domino Rege in Capite.

Fulco de Lifuris tenet xv partem unius feodi de Domino Rege in Capite de novo feoffamento.

Simon de Kyma tenet dimidium feodum in Stotteby de Domino Rege in Capite.

Johannes de Nevill tenet duo feoda Militis in Stretton de feodis H Paynel, & ipse de Domino Rege.

Robertus de Welle tenet in Aby & Scrubby unum feodum Militis de Honore de Dover, Kettelbertus de Keles tenet quartam partem unius feodi in Sutton de Baronia Simonis de Kyma. Agnes Pollard tenet tertiam partem unius feodi in Estravendale in honore de Ponte Fracto. Agatha Trussabur tenet in Melton & alibi unum feodum Militis de Domino Rege in Capite.

Rogerus de Moubray tenet unum feodum in Insula de Domino Rege de veteri feoffamento.

Et in eodem libro in Kancia sub tali titulo, Lestum de Sypweye sic, Simon de Crioll tenet Pacamanston, & pertinet ad duo feoda in Hefsettesford de Domino Rege, de honore de Pertico.

Nicolaus de Marines unum feodum in Otrepole.

Robertus de Scales unum quartum in parva Wilinton de Domino Rege de honore de Pertico.

Et in aliis Memorandis prædictis, videlicet in extractis Rotulorum de Cancellaria, de anno regni Regis H proavi vestri vicesimo secundo libera-

tis

was this. If they had found *Roger de Huntingfeld's* Land under the Title *Terra Regis*; Or if they had found *Rogers* Land under the Title, *Terra Illius de Huntingfeld*, that is, in the name of any of his Ancestours: Either of these would have been a Proof that *Roger* held his Land of the King *in Capite, ut de Corona*. On the other hand, if *Rogers* Land had been found in *Domesday-book*, under the Title, *Terra Hugonis Bigot*, or *Terra* of any other Baron; that had been a Proof, that *Rogers* Land was holden of the King *ut de Honore* or *Baronia*, if the *Barony* or *Honor* of such Baron was then in the hand of K *Edward III*, either by Escheat or Wardship.

In or about the same twelfth year of K *Edward III*, a Case of *Robert de Todenham* was moved in the Court of Exchequer. The question was, whether *Robert* held certain Manors and Lands of the

tis ad Scaccarium, comperimus sic, Rex cepit homagium Rogeri de Huntingfeld & Willelmi de Picheford, qui habent duas de filiabus & hæredibus Willelmi de Hobrugg in uxores, de terris, quas prædictus Willelmus tenuit de Rege in Capite, quæ prædictas uxores hæreditarie contingunt; Ita quod si Hillaria tertia filia ipsius Willelmi, cui imponitur, quod est apud Kampes in habitu religionis, venerit ad partem suam petendam de terris prædictis, prædicti Rogerus & Willelmus sine contentione rationabilem partem suam ei reddent. Et mandatum est Vicecomiti Cant[abrigiæ], quod capiat securitatem ab eis de quinquaginta solidis & duobus palefridis de promisso. [Here follows a certificate of several other matters out of the ancient Extracts of the Chancery. Then the Record continues and ends as followeth.]

Et super hoc convocatis ad nos Justiciariis vestris de Banco, & Servientibus vestris ad placita & aliis de Consilio vestro, visoque brevi vestro prædicto, & singulis aliis præmissis, habitaque inde inter nos matura & diligenti deliberatione, nescimus super dictis verbis in dicto libro de Domesday

contentis declarationem seu interpretationem facere, nisi quatenus verba inde sonant. Consideratis tamen omnibus præmissis, non videtur nobis Justiciariis, Servientibus & aliis de Consilio vestro prædicto, quod per ea quæ sic comperta sunt, est consonum rationi, quod vos de eo, quod ad vos pertinet in hac parte, juxta prærogativam vestræ regię dignitatis, manum vestram amovere debeatis, nisi aliud per partes persequentes inde ostendatur, ad quod visum est nobis, audiendos esse, qui prosequi voluerint in hac parte. Et memorandum quod ista certificatio duplicatur, & una liberatur Petro de Richemund, & altera Nicolao de Hulm, deferendæ suo periculo &c. Memorandum etiam, quod ad præmissa &c. convocati fuerunt ad Thesaurarium & Barones, Justiciarii subscripti, videlicet, Galfridus le Scrop Capitalis Justiciarius de Banco Regis, Johannes de Stonore Capitalis Justiciarius de Comuni Banco, Ricardus de Aldeburgh, Willelmus de Shareshull, Rogerus Hillary, Willelmus Basset, Johannes de Shardelowe, Justiciarii de eodem Banco communi. Mich. Communia 12 Edw. 3. Rot. 9. a.

the King *in Capite*, or whether he held them of some other Lord or Lords. The King by a Writ of his Great Seal commanded the Treasurer and Barons of his Exchequer, to search the Book of *Domesday*, the Book of Knights Fees, and the Rolls and *Memoranda* of the Exchequer, and to certify the King of what they should find therein touching the premisses. The Treasurer and Barons caused Search to be made accordingly. They certify several particulars which they found in *Domesday-book* and other Records; but do not come to any Resolution or Opinion touching the present Case (i).

Richard

(i) Suff[olcia]. Certificatio facta Domino Regi de terris Roberti de Tudenham, in Tudenham & alibi.

Dominus Rex mandavit hic breve suum de Magno Sigillo suo, quod irrotulatur de Memorandis alterius Rememoratoris, inter brevia directa Baronibus in hoc termino, Rotulo videlicet xxiii^o in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ, Dominus Hiberniæ, & Dux Aquitaniæ, Thesaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, ac Camerariis suis, salutem. Cum per quasdam Inquisitiones per dilectum & fidelem nostrum Willelmum Trussel Escaetorem nostrum citra Trentam, de mandato nostro captas, & in Cancellaria nostra retornatas, sit compertum, quod Robertus de Todenham defunctus tenuit in Dominico suo ut de feodo, die quo obiit, in Todenham & Kessegrave, quasdam terras & quædam tenementa de nobis in Capite, per servitium unius feodi Militis, & reddendi ad Wardam Castri de Norwico duos solidos & quinque denarios, & duos denarios de feodo vigilis ad idem Castrum, solvendos tribus terminis singulis duobus annis, & quod tenuit in dominico suo, ut de feodo de nobis in Capite die prædicto, Manerium de Belynges Magna, cum advocacione Ecclesiæ ejusdem Manerii, & Manerium de Grondesburgh, videlicet dictum Manerium de Belynges, per servitium feodi unius Mi-

litis, & per servitium prædictum reddendi ad Wardam, ac prædictum Manerium de Grondesburgh per servitium feodi unius Militis, & per servitium prædictum reddendi ad Wardam; & per easdem Inquisitiones similiter acceperimus, quod diversa alia Maneria terræ & tenementa, quæ fuerunt ipsius Roberti, die prædicto, tam de dilectis & fidelibus nostris Thoma Comite Norf[olciæ] & Marefcallo Angliæ, Willelmo de Bohun Comite Norhamton[iæ], Roberto de Scales, & Gilberto Pecche, quam de diversis aliis Dominis, per servitium militare & alia servitia tenentur; & jam dictus Robertus de Scales in dicta Cancellaria nostra afferuerit, inquisitiones prædictas, ad sectam quorundam, ipsum & alios Dominos prædictos gravare nitentium, captas fuisse, ut custodia Maneriorum terrarum & tenementorum prædictorum ab eis auferatur, & quod præfatus Robertus de Todenham de nobis non tenuit in Capite, ut est dictum, & quod nos seu aliquis Progenitorum nostrorum, custodiam Maneriorum, terrarum & tenementorum prædictorum, post mortem alicujus antecessorum præfati Roberti de Todenham, non habuimus, nec habuit temporibus retroactis, & prædictus Robertus de Scales in Cancellaria nostra cum effectu prosequatur, ut nos manum nostram tam de dictis Maneriis, quæ de nobis inven-

untur

Richard de Cornwaille.

IN the second year of K Henry IV, *Richard de Cornewaylle* held

untur sic teneri, quam de aliis Maneriis, terris & tenementis, quæ de eis, ut præmittitur, tenentur, amoveri faciamus: Nos volentes certiorari, si dicta Maneria de Belynges & Grondesburgh, ac terræ & tenementa in Todenham & Kessegrave, de nobis teneantur, ut est dictum necne, & si de nobis, tunc per quod servitium, & qualiter, & quo modo, & si nos vel aliquis Progenitorum, nostrorum, custodiam Maneriorum terrarum & tenementorum prædictorum, post mortem alicujus antecessorum dicti Roberti de Todenham, aut alio modo, habuimus seu habuerit, ut prædictum est necne, & si sic, tunc post mortem cujus, quo tempore, qualiter, & quo modo: Vobis mandamus, quod, scrutatis libro vocato Domesday & libro feodorum, ac Rotulis & Memorandis præmissa tangentibus, & in Scaccario prædicto residentibus, necnon Rotulis compotorum, si quæ ante hæc tempora ad idem Scaccarium redita fuerint, de Maneriis, terris & tenementis prædictis, post mortem aliquorum antecessorum ejusdem Roberti de Todenham, nos de eo, quod inde inveneritis, sub Sigillo Scaccarii prædicti distincte & aperte, adcitius quo poteritis, reddatis certiores; hoc breve nobis remittentes. Teste meipso apud Turrim Londoniæ, x^o die Octobris anno regni nostri undecimo. Per Consilium. Quod quidem breve remittitur Domino Regi, una cum certificatione inde facta, in hæc verba. Scrutatis libris de Domesday & feodorum, ac Rotulis & Memorandis Scaccarii vestri tangentibus ea, quæ in mandato vestro regio, quod vobis remittimus præsentibus interclusum, continentur, com-

perimus in dicto libro de Domesday, in Comitatu Suffolciæ, ea, quæ inferius annotantur, videlicet sub titulo, Terra Comitis Alani, hundr[edum] de Carlesforda sic, In Tudenham, i liber homo R Stalra de iiii ac[r]is, & val[et] viii d.

Et postmodum sub tali titulo, Terra Comitis Hugonis, hundr[edum] de Callesforda sic, in Grundesburgh, i liber homo commendatus Heroldi tempore Regis E, & uxor ejus commendata Haldein, lx acr[æ] terræ pro una marca, modo tenent iiii liberi; Semper i villanus & ii bord[arii], & i carucata & ii acr[æ] prati tunc val[ebant] x solidos, modo similiter. *Many other searches are made and certified in this Roll. It followeth,* Comperimus similiter in Magno Rotulo de anno vii^o dicti patris vestri, quod xls exacti fuerunt ibidem sub nomine Willelmi de Tudenham, de fine pro habenda perdonatione de transgressionem, quam fecit acquir[endo] quædam tenementa in Saxmundham, quæ de Rege tenentur, ratione terrarum & tenementorum, quæ fuerunt Rogeri le Bygod, quondam Comitis Norf[olciæ]; set utrum prædicti Edmundus, Johannes & Willelmus fuerunt antecessores prædicti Roberti de Tudenham, seu idem Robertus tenuit die quo obiit prædicta feodum & quartam partem feodi in Briset, ac dicta tenementa in Saxmundham, simul cum aliis terris & tenementis in mandato vestro supradicto contentis necne, invenire non possumus per inspectionem librorum, Rotulorum & Memorandorum prædictorum.

Et memorandum, quod de scrutinio facto de dictis diversis Rotulis de temporibus

held certain land of the King *in Capite*, by Barony (*k*).

poribus prædictorum proavi & avi Regis nunc, & etiam de dictis Magnis Rotulis, habetur quædam cedula inter billas de hoc Termino, liberata hic per Willelmum de Stowe Ingrossatorem hujus Scaccarii. *Mich. Communia* 12 *Edw.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*k*) Salopia. Ricardus de Cornewaylle ponit loco suo Petrum Camerynham

& Thomam Broket, vel unum eorum versus Dominum Regem, de placito, quod idem Ricardus reddat Domino [Regi] relevium de tenementis quæ tenet de ipso Domino Rege per Baroniam, post mortem Briani de Cornewaylle fratris ejusdem Ricardi. In pleno Scaccario. *Hil. Attornati*, &c. 2 *Hen.* 4. *Rot.* —, *a.*



CHAPTER II.



Will here set-down some Instances, whereby it will appear, that men might hold of the King *in Chief, ut de Honore, Comitatu, Baronia.*

Instances of Tenure in Capite ut de Honore.

IN the eighth year of K *Richard I*, *Simon de Merk* held two Knights fees of the King *in Capite* of the *Honor of Boloigne* (l).

In the second year of K *John*, *Thurstan Basset* held several Knights Fees of the King *in Capite* of the *Honor of Walingford* (m).

In the tenth year of K *Henry III*, certain Knights Fees were holden of the King *in Capite* of the *Honor of Camel* (n).

In the twentysecond year of K *Henry III*, six Knights fees were holden of the King *in Capite* of the *Honor of Boloigne* (o).

In the seven and twentieth year of K *Edward I*, certain lands were holden of the King *in Capite* of the *Honour* of the Castle of *Skipton in Cravene* (p).

In

(l) *Simon de Merc* [debet] iii marcas pro Scutagio suo, de feodo ii Militum, quod tenet in Capite de Rege, de Honore Boloniæ—. *Mag. Rot. 8 Ric. 1. Rot. 9. b. citat. in Hist. Scac. p 447. col. 2. f.*

(m) *Hist. Excheq. p 458, col. 2. u.*

(n) *Sumerf[eta].* — de feodis Militum, quæ de nobis tenet in Capite de Honore de Camel—. *Memoranda 10 Hen. 3. Rot. 10. a.*

(o) — Pro vi feodis Militum, quæ

dicitur de Rege tenere in Capite de Honore Boloniæ—. *Memoranda. 22 Hen. 3. Rot. 6. a. citat. in Hist. Scacc. p 451. col. 1. c.*

(p) *Bedef.* — & quæ Maneria sunt de Honore de Cravene, qui quondam fuit Comitis Albæmarliæ, & nunc est in manu Regis—. *Pas. Fines 26 & 27. Edw. 1. Rot. 66. a.*

Ebor. — & ipse nunc clamat tenere de Rege in Capite de Honore Castri de Skipton in Cravene, quod fuit
A a a Comitis

In the same year Land was holden of the King as of the Honour of Foderingey (q).

In the three and thirtieth year of K Edward I, land was holden of the King in Capite as of the Honour of Albemarle (r).

In the thirtyfourth year of K Edward I, Ralfe de Boxtede held a Knights Fee in Boxtede of the King in Capite, as of the Honour of Boloigne then being in the Kings hand (s).

In the first year of K Edward II, the Manour of Erefswell was holden of the King in Capite, as of the Honor of Boloigne (t).

In the thirtyfifth year of K Edward I, John de Buffey held of the King two Knights fees in Capite, as of the Barony of Gaunt, then being in the Kings hand (u).

In the first year of K Edward II, William Gumbaud is found to have held certain lands of K Edward I, in Capite as of the Honour of Albemarle in Holderneffe (w). And other lands were holden

Comitis Albæmarliæ, nunc in manu Regis existente, unam carucatam terræ in Hertlinton —. *Ibid Rot. 67. a.*

(q) Hunt. — cognovit se tenere de Domino Rege, ut de Honore de Foderingeye —. *Pas. Fines 26. & 27 Edw. 1. Rot. 66. a.*

(r) Ebor. — quæ dictus Petrus tenuit, de Rege in Capite, die quo obiit ut de Honore Albemarliæ in manu Regis existente. *Mich. Fines 33 finiente Edw. 1. Rot. —.*

(s) Essex[ia]. Petrus Boxtede filius & hæres Radulphi de Boxtede dat Domino Regi c s, pro relevio suo, de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ dictus Radulphus tenuit de Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, ut de Honore Bononiæ in manu Regis existente, videlicet de uno feodo Militis in Boxtede, sicut dictus Petrus recognovit, & sicut compertum est in Rubro Libro inter feoda de Honore prædicto, & eciam in Rotulo hic liberato per prædictum... Eschaëtorem. *Pas. Communia 34 Edw. 1. Rot. 33. a.*

(t) — quod prædictum Manerium

[de Erefswell] teneri debet de Rege in Capite, ut de Honore Bononiæ, & non de alio. *Hil. Memoranda 1 Edw. 2. Rot. 41. a. citat. Hist. Scac. p 434 col. 1. i.*

(u) Lincolnsira. Johannes de Buffy filius & hæres Hugonis de Buffy, was impleaded for Relief, de duobus feodis Militum, quæ tenet de Domino Rege in Capite, ut de Baronia de Gaunt in manu Regis existente —. *Trin. Fines 35 Edw. 1. Rot. 66. a.*

Linc. — de Domino Rege in Capite, ut de Baronia de Gaunt in manu Regis existente, videlicet de medietate illorum quatuor feodorum Militum, quæ Johannes Dyve defunctus dudum tenuit in — in Capite, de antecessoribus Gilberti de Gaunt —. *Trin. Communia 35 Edw. 1. Rot. 66. a.*

(w) Ebor. Laurentius de Holbech & Margarera uxor ejus, Soror & altera hæredum Willelmi Gumbaud defuncti, dant Domino Regi ii s ii d ob. q pro relevio suo de proparte ipsos contingente, de terris & tenementis, quæ dictus Willelmus tenuit in Capite, die quo

holden of the same K *Edward* I, in *Capite*, as of the *Honor* of *Skipton* in *Cravenne* (x). In the third year of K *Edward* II, it is alleged that *Monsieur de Burleye* held land of the King in *Capite* as of the *Honor* of *Chester* (y).

In the fifth year of K *Edward* II, *Robert de Oggelondre* son and heir of *Henry de Oggelondre*, answered to the King for Relief, for certain lands and tenements which he held by Knight-Service of the King in *Capite*, as of the *Honor* of the Castle of *Karesbrook* (z).

In the ninth year of K *Edward* II, *Richard de Okebear* son and heir of *Roger* held the fourth part of the Manour of *Rillaton*, of the King in *Capite*, as of the Earldom of *Cornwall*, then being in the King's hand (a).

In the fifteenth year of K *Edward* II, certain land was holden of the King in *Capite*, as of the *Honor* of *Clifford* (b).

In

quo obiit, de Domino E nuper Rege Angliæ Patre Regis nunc, videlicet de medietate duarum carucatarum & unius bovatae terræ in Parva Thorn juxta Hedon in Comitatu Ebor. unde xlviij carucatae terræ faciunt feodum unius Militis, & octo bovatae terræ faciunt carucat[am] terræ, quas dictus Walterus tenuit &c. in Dominico Servitio & elemosina, ut de Honore Albemariæ in Holderneffe in manu dicti Regis E existente, sicut idem Laurentius &c. recognoverunt —. *Pas. Communia* 1 *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 58. a. inter *Fines* &c.

(x) Ebor[ascira]. Land held in Capite de dicto Rege E [Patre Regis nunc], ut de Honore de Skipton in Cravenne in manu ejusdem Regis E tunc existente —. *Pas. Communia* 5 *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 47. b.

(y) Pro Philippo de Burleye. — qui eas de Domino E Rege Angliæ patre nostro tenuit in Capite ut de Honore Cestriæ. *Pat.* 3 *Edw.* 2. m. 9.

(z) Suthamptonia. Robertus de Oggelondre, filius & hæres Henrici de

Oggelondre, dat Domino Regi xxxiii s iiii d, de Relevio suo de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ dictus Henricus pater suus tenuit de Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, videlicet de quibusdam tenementis in Nonewelle in Insula Vecta in Comitatu Suhamtoniæ, quæ tenentur de Rege in Capite, ut de Honore Castri de Karesbrok, per servitium tertie partis unius feodi Militis & per servitium inveniendi Domino Regi unum Peditem armatum in prædicta Insula tempore guerræ —. *Hil. Communia*, inter *Fines*, 5 *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 35. a.

(a) — videlicet de quarta parte Manerii de Rillaton, quam dictus Rogerus tenuit de Rege in Capite ut de Comitatu Cornubiæ in manu Regis existente, per servitium duorum solidorum per annum, & per servitium faciendi sectam —. *Pas. Fines* 9 *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 113. b. citat. *Hist. Scacc.* p 434. col. 2. k.

(b) Glouc[estrefcira]. — tenuit de Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, ut de Honore de Clifford in manu Regis existente —. *Mich. Communia* 15 *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 35. a.

In the nineteenth year of K *Edward II*, *Thomas Talevaz* held a Mesuage in *Shatesham* of the King in Capite, as of the Honor of Eye, then being in the King's hand (c).

In the twentieth year of K *Edward II*, *William de Echingham* held certain Tenements of the King, as of the Barony of *Hastyns* (late of *John de Britannia*) then being in the Kings hand; and ten acres of Land in *Bedynghamme* of the King in Chief, as of the Honor of *Aquila* then being in the Kings hand (d).

In

(c) Suffolcia. Thomas Talevaz tenens terrarum & tenementorum, quæ fuerunt Roberti Talevaz consanguinei & hæredis Thomæ Talevaz, habuit diem hic modo ad octabas S Trinitatis per breve, ad respondendum Domino Regi de relevio prædicti Roberti, de uno Mesuagio cum pertinentiis in Shatesham, quod dictus Thomas tenuit de Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, ut de Honore de Eye in manu Regis existente, & pro quo Mesuagio dictus Robertus fecit Regi fidelitatem, sicut continetur in Originali de anno nono hujus Regis.

Et idem Thomas venit & cogn[oscit], quod tenet Mesuagium prædictum de Domino Rege in Capite, ut de Honore prædicto, per servitium faciendi unam apperanciam semel per annum ad Curiam Domini Regis de Eye, & quod paratus est facere relevium Domino Regi pro Mesuagio prædicto, prout Curia &c. *The Court ordered that the Escheatour do enquire and certify the Court.* Postea videlicet in quindena Paschæ, anno quarto Regis E filii hujus Regis, Escaetor, videlicet Simon de Bereford, retornavit hic breve sibi super hoc directum, indorsatum sic; Inspectis Memorandis de temporibus Prædecessorum meorum, nuper Escaetorum Domini E Regis Patris Domini Regis nunc, compertum est per inquisitiones coram eis factas, quod illud mesuagium, de quo fit mentio in isto brevi, tenetur de Rege, ut

de Honore de Eye, per servitium veniendi ad turnum de Eye, semel in anno post Pascham, pro omni servitio. Et prædictus Thomas venit per Willelmum de Marlesford Attornatum suum, & petit admitti ad faciendum relevium inde, prout, &c. Et quia Barones volunt plenius deliberare inde antequam ulterius, &c. dictus Thomas adjornatur ulterius per prædictum Attornatum, ad recipiendum quod Curia, &c; sicut continetur in Memorandis anni quarti Regis E filii Regis hujus, inter dies datos de Termino Paschæ. *Trin. Communia 19 Edw. 2. Rot. 49. a.*

(d) Essex[ia]. Simon de Echingham, Frater & hæres Roberti de Echingham, Fratris & hæredis Willelmi de Echingham, qui quidem Robertus debet Domino Regi rationabile relevium, de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ dictus Willelmus tenuit in Capite, die quo obiit, de Domino E nuper Rege Angliæ, Patre Regis nunc, & pro quibus idem Robertus fecit homagium eidem Regi E patri, xxv^o die Julii anno regni sui xx^o sicut continetur in Originali de eodem anno, dat domino Regi x marcas, pro relevio dicti Roberti, pro Manerio de Pekeden in Comitatu Suffex[ia], quod dictus Willelmus tenit in Capite de prædicto Rege E patre, per servitium duorum feodorum Militum Moritonæ, sicut idem Simon per Philippum de Norwyco attornatum suum modo recognovit

In or about the fourteenth year of K *Richard II*, it was found by an Escheatours enquest, that *John de Loudham* Chivaler held the Manour of *Walton* in *Derbyshire* of the King in *Capite*, as of the *Honor of Peverell*, by the service of Suit to Court, for all Services (*e*). Afterwards, in the eighteenth year of K *Richard II*, it was alleged in the Court of Exchequer, that *John de Loudham* held the Manor of *Walton* in *Derbyshire* of the King in *Capite*, as of the *Honor of Peverell*, by the service of one Knights Fee (*f*).

In

cognovit, & sicut continetur in quodam processu habito super oneratione relevii prædicti, alibi in hiis Memorandis inter Recorda de hoc Termino, ubi inter cætera annotatur, quod dictus Simon concessit, quod si in posterum compertum fuerit prædictum Manerium teneri de Rege per servitium duorum Magnorum feodorum, seu per majus servitium quam superius recognovit; se vel le & debere onerari de relevio inde prout Curia &c. annotatur etiam ibidem, quod prædictus Willelmus tenuit alia tenementa de Rege, ut de Baronia de *Hastings*, quæ est *Johannis de Britannia*, in manu dicti Regis *E* patris tunc existente, de quorum relevii exactione ad opus Regis idem Simon recessit sine die, ob causam annotatam ibidem, & similiter, quod tenuit x acras terræ in *Bedyngamme* de Rege in *Capite*, ut de honore de *Aquila* in manu Regis existente, per servitium unius sextæ Curie ad Curiam de *Tettenore* de tribus septimanis in tres septimanas. Pro quibus x acris terræ idem Simon est ad judicium, qualiter debet onerari de relevio inde, sicut continetur ibidem.

Postea quia dictus Simon non solvit prædictas x marcas, præceptum est Vicecomiti *Surr[e]iæ* & *Suffex[i]æ*, quod fieri faceret, Ita &c. in *Craftino Sancti Hillarii*. Ad quem diem Vicecomes non retornavit breve. Ideo sicut alias, Ita &c. a die purificationis beatæ Mariæ in xv dies.

Postea dictus Simon fecit finem cum Domino Rege per vi *d*, pro relevio suo de x acris terræ in *Beddyngham* supra dictis, quæ quidem decem acræ tenentur per servitium unius sextæ Curie, ad Curiam de *Tettenore*, de tribus sept[im]anis ad tres sept[im]anas, sicut superius continetur; quæ quidem sexta valet per annum vi *d*, prout patet per extentam inde factam, & annotatam in dictis Memorandis hujus anni, inter dicta Recorda de hoc Termino Sancti Michaelis. *Mich. Communia 7 Edw. 3. Rot. 4. inter Fines, &c.*

(*e*) De releviis. Rex dilecto sibi *Johanni Fraunceys seniori*, Escaetori suo in Comitatu *Derbia* salutem. Quia accepimus per Inquisitionem, quam per *Thomam de Neuton* nuper Escaetorem nostrum in Comitatu prædicto fieri fecimus, quod *Johannes de Loudham* Chivaler defunctus tenuit, die quo obiit, in dominico suo, ut de feodo, Manerium de *Walton* cum pertinentiis in Comitatu prædicto de nobis in *Capite*, ut de Honore *Peverelli*, per servitium sextæ Curie de tribus septimanis in tres septimanas, pro omnibus servitiis—. Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii die Aprilis. *Originale 14 Ric. 2. Rot. 10.*

(*f*) *Derbia*. *Thomas Foliambe* & *Margareta* uxor ejus & *Isabella* venerunt: Et cognoscunt se tenere, & tam dictum *Johannem de Loudham* patrem, quam dictum *Johannem de Loudham* filium, tenuisse in dominico suo,

B b b

In the eighteenth year of K *Richard* II, the Manor of *Longbernes* was holden of the King, as of the Lordship or Earldom of *Oxford* then being in the Kings hand (g).

In the twentieth year of K *Henry* VI, *William Ingowe* held a Mesuage of the King in *Capite*, as of the *Barony* of *Pryddowe* (b).

In the same twentieth year, *Marmaduke Conestable* Chivaler is said to have holden the Manour of *Flaynburgh* of the King, as of his *Honor* of *Chester*, by the service of the fifth part and the thirtieth part of one Knights Fee (i).

In the sixteenth year of K *Henry* VIII, *Thomas Burbage* confessed in the Court of Exchequer, that the Manor of *Cressebroke* alias *Thybadys* was holden of the King in *Socage*, as of his *Honor* of *Richemond*, by Fealty (k).

fuo, ut de feodo, die quo obiit, Manerium prædictum [sc. de Walton] cum pertinentiis de Domino Rege in Capite, ut de Honore Peverelli, per servitium unius feodi Militis; juxta quod servitium offerunt Regi relevium —. *Mich. Fines, 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 5. b.*

(g) *Essexia*. — Quia dicit, quod Dominus Rex nunc postmodum per alias literas suas patentes de Magno Sigillo suo, datas apud Westmonasterium xi^o die Novembris, anno regni sui xv^o, commisit eidem Rogero [Mareschall Armigero], custodiam Manerii de Longebernes cum pertinentiis, quod prædictus Ricardus de Welde defunctus tenuit, die quo obiit, de Comite Oxoniæ per servitium Militare, & quod per mortem ejusdem Ricardi, & ratione forisfacturæ ipsius Comitis, in manu ejusdem Domini Regis extitit; Habendum *during the infancy of Elizabeth daughter and heir of Richard; Rendring xx marks per annum*. Et dicit, quod prædictus Ricardus Welde non habuit neque tenuit plura terras neque teneamenta in Comitatu Essexiæ, die quo obiit, quæ per mortem prædicti Ricardi, & ratione minoris ætatis hæredis ejusdem Ricardi, in manu dicti Domini Regis nunc extiterunt, quæ tenentur

de dicto Domino Rege nunc, ut de dicto dominio Com[itatus] Oxoniæ, in manu ejusdem Domini Regis existentis, præterquam dictum Manerium de Longebernes cum pertinentiis —. *This Tenure was also found as above by an Escheatours Inquisition. Hil. Communia, 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 11. a.*

(b) *Northumbria*. Willelmus Ingowe filius & hæres Thomæ Ingowe — cognovit se tenere & dictam Crifinam tenuisse, dicto die quo obiit, dictum Mesuagium —, de Domino Rege in Capite, ut de Baronía sua de Pryddowe, per fidelitatem & servitium unius denarii per annum, pro omnibus servitiis —. *Mich. Communia, inter Fines, 20 Hen. 6. Rot. 2. a.*

(i) *Ebor[aciscira]*. Thomas Cumberworth & Robertus Constable Armiger[i] venerunt —, & cognoscunt se modo tenere & prædictum Marmaducum [Conestable Chivaler] tenuisse, die quo obiit, dictum Manerium de Flaynburgh de Domino Rege, ut de Honore suo Cestriæ, per servitium quinque partis & tricesimæ partis unius feodi Militis —. *Pas. Communia, inter Fines 20 Hen. 6. Rot. 2. a.*

(k) *Hertford[scira]*. Thomas Burbage filius & hæres propinquior Cecilie

In the fifteenth year of *Q Elizabeth*, it was found by an Escheators Inquisition, that the Moiety of ten Mesuages, Burgages or Tenements in *Richmond* were holden of the said Queen, as of her *Castle of Richmond* by Knights service (l).

In the three and thirtieth year of *Q Elizabeth*, *William Willyscott* was distrained to do homage for certain Lands, which were holden of the said Queen, as of her Honour of *Clare*, by Knight-service (m).

In the three and thirtieth year of *Q Elizabeth*, certain lands or premisses in *Yorkshire* were found to be holden of the Queen, as of her Honour or *Earldom of Richmond*, by Knight-service (n).

In

ciliae Bedell viduæ jam defunctæ, ac nuper uxoris Willelmi Burbage similiter defuncti, districtus fuit essendi hic in octabis S Trinitatis hoc termino, ad respondendum Domino Regi nunc Henrico octavo de relevio suo, pro Manerio de Cressebroke alias Thybadys, and other lands.

He appeared, & cognoscit præfatos Robertum Shurton and and other Confeoffees, tenere dictum Manerium de Cressebroke alias Thybadys, cum pertinentiis in Comitatu prædicto de dicto Domino Rege, nunc in Socagio, ut de Honore suo Richemondia, per fidelitatem —. He paid Relief according to this Confession. Trin. Fines, 16 Hen. 8. Rot. 8. a.

(l) Ebor. Elizabeth[a] D g —, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eboraci salutem. Cum per quandam Inquisitionem coram Fancisco Power Armigero, nuper Escaetore nostro in Comitatu prædicto, de mandato nostro post mortem Willelmi Pepper generosi captam, & in Cancellariam nostram retornatam, inter alia sit compertum, quod —, Et quod prædicta medietas decem mesuagiorum, burgagiorum, five tene-mentororum cum pertinentiis in Richmond —, and other parcels in Richmond prædicta, de nobis, ut de Castro nostro de Richemond per ser-

viciu Militare tenentur, Et quod prædictus Willelmus Pepper obiit such a day —. Trin. Communia, 15 Eliz. Rot. 5.

(m) Suffolcia. Memorandum, quod præceptum fuit Vicecomiti Comitatus Suffolciæ, per breve Dominæ Reginæ —, quod distringeret Willelmum Willyscot —, ad faciendum eidem Reginæ homagium, pro triginta acris terræ —, quæ tenentur de dicta Domina Regina, ut de Honore suo de Clare, per servitium quartæ partis unius feodi Militis —. Hil. Communia, 33 Eliz. Rot. 136. a.

(n) Ebor. Memorandum, quod præceptum est Vicecomiti Comitatus prædicti per breve Dominæ Reginæ hujus Scaccarii —, quod distringat Thomam Stillington tenentem Manerii de Leyfield —, ad faciendum Dominæ Reginæ nunc homagium & fidelitatem pro præmissis, quæ de Domina Regina tenentur, ut de Honore suo de Richmond per servitium Militare —; sicut continetur in Prima Parte Originalis de annis 2º & 3º Philippi & Mariæ, Rotulo xlviii. Hil. Communia (scil. inter Fines) 33 Eliz. Rot. 255 a.

The Original here referred-to runs thus. Ebor. Rex & Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eboraci salutem. The Patent recites, Quod prædictum Manerium

In the nineteenth year of K *James I*, Sir *Richard Beaumont* Knight, was distrained to do homage and fealty for the Rectory of *Sandhall*, which was holden of the King, as of the *Honour of Hampton-Court* (o).

In the same nineteenth year, *Thomas Metham* was distrained to do homage and fealty for the Manour of *Pollington*, and other Manours, which were holden of the King, as of his *Duchy of Lancaster* (p).

Although in several of the cases cited in this Chapter, the words *in Capite* are not expressed; manifestly, they are understood or meant. For when a man holdeth, to him and his heirs, of the King and his heirs, and is in the Kings immediate Homage, or (in other words) hold of the the King immediately, this is Tenancy *in Capite*: And the Tenant in those cases was as really and effectually the Kings Tenant *in Capite*, as if the words *in Capite* had been expressed.

I have spoken above concerning *Tenure in Capite* of the King, *ut de Honore* or *Baronia*. What I have there spoken is in general or *prima facie* to be understood of *Honors* or *Baronies* which were vested in the King by *Escheat*. I must here add, that the case was the same *mutatis mutandis* in relation to *Honors* and *Baronies* which were in the Kings hand by reason of *Wardship*. For we must remember, that in ancient time the King was deemed

to

Ita MS.

nerium de Keyfeld de dicto nuper Rege ut de Comitatu suo Richemondia per servitium Militare, cæteraque Maneria, terras & tenementa cum pertinentiis de aliis, quam de præfato nuper Rege tenebantur —. *This is a patent Letter of Amoveas manus. Originale 2 & 3 Phil. & Mar. pars 1. Rot. 48.*

(o) Ebor. Memorandum quod præceptum est Vicecomiti Comitatus prædicti —, quod distringat Ricardum Beaumont Militem —, ad faciendum dicto Domino Regi nunc homagium & fidelitatem pro Rectoria & Ecclesia de Sandhall, Quæ de dicto Domino Rege tenetur ut de Honore suo de Hampton Court per servitium Mili-

tare —, sicut continetur in memorandis de anno decimo Regis nunc, Trinitatis Recordis, Rotulo. . *Trin. Communia 19 Jac. 1. Rot. 104. b.*

(p) Ebor. Memorandum, quod præceptum est Vicecomiti Comitatus prædicti, per breve Domini Regis nunc hujus Scaccarii —, quod distringat Thomam Metham —, ad faciendum Domino Regi nunc homagium & fidelitatem pro Manerio de Pollington, and other Manours, quæ de dicto Domino Rege tenentur, ut de Ducatu suo Lancastriae per servitium Militare —; sicut continetur in Memorandis de anno quarto Regis nunc Michaelis Recordis, Rotulo. . *Trin. Communia 19 Jac. 1. Rot. 102. b.*

to be seised *pro tempore* of the Manors and Lands of his *Ward ut in dominio*; to wit, in like manner as he was seised of the Manors and Lands devolved to him by Escheat.

Bishopricks void.

THE same may be also said *mutatis mutandis* concerning vacant Bishopricks and Abbies of Royal Foundation. These the ancient Kings of *England* did also, *jure prærogativo*, hold *ut in dominico*, as in *demeane*, during the Voidance (q). But this Law or Custom hath been long since antiquated or altered.

In the reign of K *Richard II*, *John* Bishop of *Durham*, by his Patent Letter granted Licence to *Robert de Bynchestre*, to make a Fesment in fee of certain Manors holden of him (the Bishop) *in Capite* (r).

In Capite ut de Honore.

THE Honor of *Breghinowe* with the homages, services and pertinencies thereof came into the hand of K *John*, by the forfeiture of *William de Braiosa* Lord of it. *Philipson* of *Wastellion*, a Tenant in chivalrie of that Honor, made Homage to K *John* for his Tenancy, at the time when the Honor was in the hands of K *John*. Afterwards K *John* restored the said Honor, with the Homages, services and pertinencies, to *Giles de Breause*. After that restitution, *Philip* son of *Wastellion* and his heirs made their homage to *Giles de Breause* and his heirs, and not to the King. The case, as it was contested in the Kings Court, was this.

In the eighteenth year of K *Edward I*, *Madoc* son of *Mereduc*, nephew and one of the heirs of *Philip* son of *Meuric* deceased, who held of the King in chief; *Howel* son of *Leulin* nephew and another of the heirs of the said *Philip*; *Mereduc* son of *Richard* and *Gladusa* his wife, sister and third of the heirs of the said *Philip*; *Wernella* daughter of *Meuric*, sister and fourth of the heirs of the said

(q) *Hist. Excheq.*

(r) *Formulare Anglic. formula 570. p 323.*

saïd *Philip*, and *Leukina* daughter of *Meuric*, niece and fifth of the heirs of the saïd *Philip*, came before the King, and alleged [by their Petition], that the saïd *Philip* their ancestour held of K *Henry III*, the Land of *Donewaldeslond* in the Land of *Bergeveny*, by Knight-service, and dyed in the Homage of the present King. After *Philip's* death, *John de Hasting* intruded into the saïd Land. They pray the King to seise the saïd Land into his hand, as that whereof he ought to have *primer seisine*; and *primer seisine* being so had, they pray he would restore the Land to the right heirs. They produce a Charter of K *John*, testifying that he gave the saïd Land to *Philip* son of *Wastellion* their Ancestour to be holden of the King and his heirs, by the service of the Fee of one Knight.

John de Hasting was Tenant in possession of the saïd Land, and being present in the Kings Court, he was asked, whether he could shew cause why the King should not have *primer seisine*; he saith, that he hath the saïd Fee as his purpart of the inheritance of *George de Cantelou*, which descended to him and *Milisent de Monte Alto*; and that he cannot answer without *Milisent*. She came upon summonce; and answereth with the saïd *John*. They jointly say, that *William de Breuse* ancestour to them, and to *Humfrey de Bobun* Earl of *Hereford*, and to *Maud de Mortimer*, whose heirs they all are, dyed seised of the saïd Fee. And that after his death, the saïd Fee fell to them as their purpart. Wherefore they pray aid of their parceners. So *Maud* was summoned in *Herefordshire*, and *Humfrey* in *Gloucestershire*.

The saïd *Madoc* and others being asked how they can prove that Homage was done to K *Henry III*, do say, they will prove it by Knights and others who were present when the homage was done. *William de Inge*, who followed for the present King, averreth, that the saïd *Philip* was the kings homager, and that K *Henry III* died seised of the Homage of the saïd *Philip* ap *Meurik* for the saïd Land. And he saith, that the saïd *John* and *Milisent* had nothing in the saïd Tenements [or Lands] but by their Intrusion. He prayeth the Judgment of the Court, whether *Parcenarie*, *Process of Plea*, or *Essoin*, ought to take place upon the Kings *Primer seisine* aver. He saith also, that the saïd *Philip* did Homage to K *Henry III*, for the saïd Tenements, at
Worcester,

Worcester, the fourth day next after the Battel of *Evesham*. And this he is ready to prove by credible persons who were then present and saw the same.

And *John* and *Milisent* say, that the said *Philip* did not hold of K *Henry* III; and that K *Henry* III did not dye seised of the said Homage for the said Land.

And whether *Parcenarie*, process of plea, or *essoins*, ought to be allowed or not, before it is known whether the said K *Henry* died seised of the Homage of the said *Philip* for the said Tenements or not; the Court holden before the King is of Opinion, that in such case they ought to proceed by way of proof, by those who were present and saw [what was done]; especially, because Witnesses who are produced in this case, are looked-upon as Witnesses who are named in Charters, in which case, no man can be challenged either for enmity or friendship, according to the Law of the Realm used hitherto; and also because such Witnesses ought to swear to say the truth precisely, without Conscience [or, having regard to their own knowledge]; after the manner of the Grand Assise: And also, because the truth may better be made to appear by persons who saw and were present, than by the knowledge of the Countrey [to wit, of Jurors] who were not present. Wherefore it is ordered, that the litigants do proceed to their Proof; so that each witness be examined by himself. And accordingly, *Sir Hugh de Turbevill* Knight, being sworn and examined saith, that the said *Philip* did Homage to K *Henry* III, for the Land of *Donewaldeslonde*, whereof the Charter of K *John* maketh mention, and he saw the said Homage done in the Priory at *Worcester*, in a Chamber below-stairs, as the King went out of the Chapel after Mass, on the Saturday next after the Battel of *Evesham*. And he saith, that *Robert Waleraund* encharter'd him by words of Homage, *cartavit eum per verba Homagii*; and that there were then present *Sir Roger de Clifford*, *Sir Hamon Le Estraunge*, *Roger de Leyburn*, the said *Robert Waleraund*, and several others whose names he doth not at present know. Being asked, what clothes the King had on at that time, or what clothes the said *Welshman* [*Philip* son of *Mewic*] had on, he saith, he doth not know. In like manner, several other Witnesses were examined about the Facts. Their respective

spective Depositions are set-down at large, and may be seen here-under in the columns.

Afterwards, because it doth not yet fully appear, whether the Producing the said Charter, and the foresaid Depositions, do sufficiently operate to declare the Kings Right, the Court did, over and above, order *William de Inge* who followed for the King, to sue-forth a Writ or Writs to summon Jurours. So a Writ issued to the Sherif of *Herefordshire* to summon xxiii, and a Writ issued to the Sherif of *Worcestershire*, to summon xxiii Jurours; to certify the King concerning the said Homage. Whereupon, twelve Jurours, six out of *Herefordshire* and six out of *Worcestershire*, appeared in the Court holden before the King; namely, *Sir Simon de la Bere* Knight, *Sir Henry de Hereford* Knight, *Walter de Roubury*, *Thomas le Wafre*, *Thomas Wydye*, *Henry de Lude*; and *Simon de Crombe*, *Ralf de Littleton*, *John de Muscegros*, *Richard de Petheley*, *William le Jovene*, and *Walter de Cateskull*. These Jurours say upon their oath, that the *Honor of Breghinowe*, with the homages, services, rents, and other pertinencies thereof, came into the hand of K *John*, and that *Philip* son of *Wastellion* did Homage to the said K *John* for the Land of *Donewaldestland*, at the time when the said *Honor* was in the hands of the said K *John*. They say, that the said K *John* restored the said *Honor*, with the said homages, as freely as he held the same to *Giles de Breause*, Ancestour of the said *John de Hasting* and *Milisent*. They say, that always after the said *Honor* was so restored, the said *John de Hasting* and his ancestours, were seised of the Homage of the said *Philip* son of *Meuric* and his ancestours, for the said Land of *Donewaldestland*. And they say, that upon Enquiry they cannot find, that *Philip* son of *Meuric*, or any of his ancestours, ever made Homage to K *Henry III*, for the said Land of *Donewaldestland*, after the reddition which K *John* made to the said *Giles*. And because it is found by the said Jury, that the said *John de Hasting* did not intrude into the said Land, the Court doth adjudge, that the said *John* and *Milisent* be dismissed from this Court without day; and that the said *Madoc* and the other heirs of the said *Philip* do take nothing by their Petition, but be amerced for their wrongful complaint; but the King is pleased to pardon

pardon the said amercement; saving the right of the King and his heirs, when he or they shall hereafter pursue in this Plea; and saving the right of the said Heirs of *Philip* son of *Meuric*, when they shall hereafter pursue in this case (s).

In

(s) Wallia. Madocus filius Mereduci, Nepos & unus hæredum Philippi filii Meurici defuncti, qui de Rege tenuit in Capite; Howelus filius Leulini, Nepos & alter hæredum ejusdem Philippi, Mereducus filius Ricardi & Gladusa uxor ejus, soror & tertia hæredum ejusdem Philippi, Wernella filia Meurici, soror & quarta hæredum ejusdem Philippi; & Leukina filia Meurici, nepota & quinta hæredum ejusdem Philippi venerunt coram Rege, & dixerunt, quod prædictus Philippus, antecessor ipsorum, cujus hæredes ipsi sunt, tenuit de Domino H Rege Patre Regis nunc, terram de Donewaldeslond in terra de Bergeveny, per servitium Militare, & obiit in Homagio Regis nunc. Post cujus mortem Johannes de Hastling intrusit se in prædicta terra. Et pet[unt], quod Dominus Rex faciet seiscire terram illam in manum suam, ut illam, cujus seisinam primam habere debet, & habita seifina illa, quod reddat eis terram illam rectis hæredibus. Et proferunt cartam J Regis, quæ testatur, quod prædictus Rex dedit prædictam terram Philippo filio Wastellionis antecessori suo, tenend[am] de ipso Rege & hæredibus suis, per servitium feodi unius Militis. Et quia Johannes de Hastling tenet prædictam terram, prædictus Johannes, qui præsens fuit in Curia Regis, Requis[itus], quid sciret dicere, quare Dominus Rex primam seisinam habere non debeat, Dicit, quod habet feodum illud a propartem hæreditatis, quæ fuit Georgii de Cantilupo, quæ ei descendebat & Milisenta de Monte Alto; & dicit, quod non potest sine prædicta Milisenta respondere. Quæ postmodum venit per sum[monitionem], &

respondet cum prædicto Johanne. Et dicunt, quod Willelmus de Breuf[e] antecessor ipsorum, & antecessor Humfridi de Bohun Comitis Herefordiæ, & Matill[idis] de Mortuo Mari, cujus hæredes ipsi omnes sunt, obiit seiscitus de prædicto feodo. Post cujus mortem illud feodum cecidit in propartem ipsorum; & petunt auxilium de participibus suis. Ideo sum[moneantur]; quod sint a die Paschæ in tres septimanas ubicunque &c. ad respondendum simul cum eis, si voluerint. Et prædicta Matillis sum[moneatur] in Comitatu Herefordiæ, & prædictus Humfridus in Comitatu Gloucestriæ. Et prædictus Madocus & alii quæs[iti], qualiter possunt verificare Homagium factum Domino H Regi, dicunt, quod per Milites & alios qui præsentés fuerunt, quando factum fuit illud Homagium; ideo datus est eis idem dies. Ad quem diem, iidem Humfridus de Bohun & Matill[is] de Mortuo Mari fuerunt effonia-ti. Et super hoc Willelmus Inge, qui sequitur pro Rege, dicit, quod paratus est verificare sicut Curia Regis, &c. quod prædictus Philippus fuit Homo Regis, & quod Dominus H Rex obiit seiscitus de Homagio prædicti Philippi ap Meurik, de terra prædicta. Et dicit, quod prædicti Johannes & Milisenta nichil habuerunt in prædictis tementis, nisi per intrusionem suam, &c. Et petit judicium, si parcenaria, processus placiti, seu effonium, locum habere debeat super prima seifina Regis habenda. Et dicit, quod prædictus Philippus fecit Homagium Domino H Regi, pro prædictis ten[ementis], apud Wigorniam, quarto die proximo post Bellum de Evesham. Et hoc pa-

D d d

ratus

In the thirtyfifth year of K *Edward I*, *Robert de Scales* held nine Fees and a half of the King in Chief as of the Honor of *Bouloigne*

ratus est probare & verificare per fide dignos qui tunc ibidem interfuerunt, & viderunt, prout Curia consideraverit &c.

Et Johannes & Milisenta dicunt, quod prædictus Philippus non tenuit de H Rege, nec idem H de prædicto Homagio obiit seifitus de prædicta terra &c.

Et quia utrum parcenaria, processus placiti, seu effonium, allocari debeat vel non, antequam sciatur utrum prædictus H Rex obiit seifitus de Homagio prædicti Philippi, de prædictis tenementis vel non, Visum est Curiae, quod in tali casu procedi debet per modum probationis, per illos qui interfuerunt & viderunt, maxime cum testes nominati in isto casu accipiuntur loco testium in scriptis nominatorum; in quo casu nullus calumpniari potest nec pro inimicitia nec pro amicitia, secundum legem Regni hactenus usitatam; Et etiam quia hujusmodi testes jurare debent de veritate dicenda præcise, absque conscientia, ad modum Magnæ Assisæ; Et etiam quia veritas magis liquere potest per videntes & præsentis, quam per noticiam patriæ quæ non interfuit; Ideo procedatur ad probationem; Ita quod quilibet per se sit examinatus. Et Hugo de Turbevill Miles, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod prædictus Philippus fecit Homagium Domino H Regi de terra de Donewaldeslond, unde carta J Regis facit mentionem; Et vidit apud Wigorniam in Prioratu, Homagium prædictum esse factum, in una bassa Camera, sicut Rex exivit de Capella post Missam, die Sabbati proxima post Bellum de Evesham. Et dicit, quod Robertus Waleraund cartavit eum per verba Homagii. Et erant ibi præsentis Dominus Rogerus de Clif-

ford, Dominus Hamo Le Estraunge, Rogerus de Leyburn, & prædictus Robertus Waleraund, & plures alii, de quorum nominibus ignorat ad præsens. Requis[itus], quia veste Rex indutus erat, vel qua veste ille Wallens[is], Ignorat. Thomas de Turbevill Miles, Juratus & examinatus dicit, & in omnibus concordat cum Hugone de Turbevill, de Homagio, anno die & loco, & cæteris articulis; Hoc adjecto, quod vidit plures Wallenses venire cum prædicto Philippo, quorum nomina ignorat; & quod vidit prædictum Hugonem fratrem suum ibidem. Et Willelmus de Seyncler Miles, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod vidit & interfuit; & in omnibus concordat cum prædictis Hugone & Thoma; Hoc adjecto, quod dicit, quod idem Wallensis monstravit Regi quamdam cartam, per quam tenebatur facere domino Regi Homagium de terra prædicta. Dicit etiam, quod interfuerunt omnes prædicti Milites, & etiam Philippus le Bret, & Howell ap Meurick, qui venerunt cum prædicto Wallensi; Et adjecto etiam quod dicit, quod post Homagium factum hospitati fuerunt prædicti Philippus & Howell, & similiter prædictus Wallensis, secum ad domum suam de Cowerne &c. Et Willelmus Devereus Miles, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod non vidit neque interfuit, quando Homagium prædictum factum fuit, eo quod fuit in prisona, set bene audivit de Domino Rogero de Clifford, Hugone de Turbevill, & Ricardo de Bosco, qui ei narraverunt, quod fecit Homagium Domino Regi modo prædicto, apud Wigorniam, prædictis die & anno, de tenementis prædictis. Et Philippus de Madleston Miles, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod bene scit, quod prædictum Homagium

Bouloigne then being in the Kings hand, and one half of a Fee of the King *in Chief* [as of his Crown]. In this case it seemeth, that

magium fuit factum Regi; set illud non vidit neque interfuit. Requis[itus] qualiter scit, Dicit quod contentio fuit inter Homines prædicti Wallensis & Homines Pagani de Chawrth, cui Dominus Rex custodiam Honoris de Bergeveny dederat, tenend[am] ad terminum quinque annorum, Ita quod ipse Wallensis venit pro pace habenda venit ad Castrum de Bervegeny, & dedit ei unum Leporarium, perfic quod faceret negotium suum prædicto Pagano Domino suo, cujus armiger fuit. Et ibidem in Castro illo monstravit cartam suam de terra prædicta, quam tenuit de Domino Rege; Et dixit, quod fuit Homo Regis, & in plena Curia monstravit cartam prædictam, per quam tenebatur Regi in Homagio; per quod prædictus Paganus districtiorem, quam super eum prius fecit, remisit, tanquam homini Regis. Dicit etiam, quod Dominus Johannes de Hastings nuper tempore istius Regis cepit ipsum Wallensem. Qui quidem Wallensis mandavit Domino Regi pro deliberatione sua, tanquam Homo Domini Regis. Et super hoc, quia fuit Homo Regis deliberatus fuit per præceptum Regis. Et fuerunt nuncii de illa deliberatione, Ricardus de Bosco & Walterus Hakkelitle. De aliis articulis satis concordat, ut de auditu & fama patriæ. Et Willelmus de Timberlak, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod fuit in villa Wigornia cum Hugone de Turbervill Domino suo, de quo audivit quod prædictus Wallensis fecit Homagium; set ipse non interfuit. Audivit etiam de ore prædicti Wallensis, qui dixit ei, quod fecit Homagium Domino Regi pro terra prædicta. Et de captione & deliberatione prædicti Wallensis facta per J de Hastings, concordat cum prædicto Philip-

po & cum aliis in substantia. Et Petrus Clericus de terra de Breghinnok, Juratus & Examinatus dicit, quod fuit cum Roberto de Turbervill in Villa Wygornia. Et dicit, quod vidit & interfuit, & concordat in omnibus cum prædicto Hugone de Turbervill. Et Nicolaus de Chiltham de Comitatu Herefordiæ, dicit, quod non vidit neque interfuit, nec scivit, neque aliquid audivit, nisi infra istos duos annos proximo sequentes, & hoc de ore Rogeri Extranei & Ricardi de Bosco. Et Johannes Bras de Comitatu Herefordiæ & de ætate xl annorum, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod non interfuit nec vidit, set audivit de patre suo, & Awnculo suo, & aliis, qui fuerunt ad bellum de Evesham, Homagium prædictum factum fuisse, in prædicto Prioratu, prædictis die & anno. Et requis[itus] qualiter venit hic, dicit, quod per Dominum Bogonem de Clare. Et Arnaldus de Sancta Brigida de Comitatu Pennebrok, ætatis xlv annorum, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod Juor ap Gronogh & ipse fuerunt Socii in Castro de Drosan, Et sæpius locuti fuerunt de prædicto Wallen[si] Domino ipsius Juoris, quod prædictus Wallensis fuit Homo Regis de terra in prædicta carta contenta, & Homo J de Hastings tantum de tribus bovatis terræ, set non fuit neque interfuit Homagio prædicto. Et Johannes de Brokenhale de Comitatu Herefordiæ, & de ætate xxxvi annorum, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod non interfuit nec vidit, set dicit, quod Ranulphus pater suus, qui fuit cum Rege in Bello de Evesham, narravit ei, quod prædictus Wallensis fecit Homagium Domino Regi prædictis die anno & loco; Et illud idem audivit de Juor fenescallo ipsius Wallensis. Et
Rogerus

that *Robert de Scales* or his Ancestour was not feoffed by ancient Feofment to hold in Baronial Homage, that is, by Barony. Therefore,

Rogerus Freman, de Comitatu Herefordiæ, ætate xxxvi annorum, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod Willelmus Freman pater suus, qui fuit Constabularius Castri Herefordiæ, fuit in villa Wygornia, veniendo de Bello de Evesham, & narravit ei de Homagio prædicto, & concordat de substantia de dicto patris sui, hoc adjecto, quod fuit in gwerra Walliæ, & hoc audivit de Wallensi & aliis fociis suis. Et Walterus Bras de Comitatu Herefordiæ, ætatis xxx annorum, Juratus & examinatus dicit, quod non interfuit neque vidit, set audivit de Rogero de Clifford, cum quo stetit in servicio, quod fecit Homagium Domino Regi de terra prædicta, & hoc infra quatuor annos proximo præteritos; Et similiter audivit de Rogero le Estrange. Et Willelmus de la Roche de Westwallia, ætatis xxx annorum, Juratus & examinatus, dicit, quod non interfuit neque vidit, set audivit de patre uxoris suæ, qui fuit ad Bellum de Evesham, & similiter de patre suo, quod Homagium prædictum factum fuit. Et in substantia concordat cum aliis de auditu. Et Willelmus Seym de Comitatu Herefordiæ, ætatis xxx annorum, Juratus & examinatus, dicit, quod non interfuit neque vidit, set dicit, quod pater suus est de terra de Netherwent prope terram prædicti Wallensis, & ipse similiter; Et quod audivit de parentibus suis, qui sunt vicini, quod prædictus Wallensis fecit Homagium Regi de terra, &c. Et quod tota patria dixit in inicio litis, quod si placitum fuit per breve Regis in patria, quod Dominus Rex haberet custodiam, & homagium hæredis prædicti Wallensis; Et hæc fama regnavit per patriam. Dicit etiam, quod dictum est per patriam, quod quia

Magister H de Bray Escaetor Regis, ratione cujus Johannes de Hastings, fratri ipsius Henrici dedit xl acras terræ Wallen[sis], per sic quod terra ipsius Wallen[sis] non caperetur in manum Regis. Et concordat de captione & liberatione prædicti J de Hastings, cum prædicto Philippo de Matlesden. Et Henricus Seym de Comitatu Herefordiæ, qui est ætatis circa xxx ann[orum], Juratus & examinatus, dicit, quod non interfuit nec vidit, set audivit de Domino Hugone de Turbevill & aliis, quod hoc est vulgare in patria. Et concordat cum aliis, qui sciunt per auditum & famam patriæ. Et Johannes de Eversus de Comitatu Herefordiæ, ætatis xli annorum, Juratus & examinatus, dicit, quod ipse Wallensis, & pater suus fuerunt parentes; Et ipse venit sapius cum patre in domo prædicti Wallensis, & audivit ibidem & alibi, quod fecit Homagium Domino Regi pro terra prædicta. Dicit tamen, quod idem Wallensis tenuit de Johanne de Hastings, quasdam terras in Wallia, scilicet tres bovatas terræ. Dicit, etiam quod bene intelligit, quod prædictus Wallensis tenuit de Domino Rege &c. quia dicit, quod antecessores illius Wallensis aliquo tempore forisfecerunt prædictas terras suas in Wallia. Et Dominus J Rex postea reseoffavit eum de dicta terra, de eo tenend[a] per Homagium &c. sicut carta loquitur. Et concordat de captione J de Hastings, & deliberatione, cum prædicto Philippo &c.

Postea, quia adhuc nescitur utrum ostensio prædictæ Cartæ, & probatio prædicta satis operantur ad jus ipsius Regis declarand[um], ex habundanti dictum est Willelmo Inge, qui sequitur pro Rege, quod sequatur breve ad faci-

fore, he held these ten Fees in Chivalerian Homage, that is, by Knight-service onely (t).

Thus

ciend[um] venire patriam, in octabis S Trinitatis ubicumque, &c. Ideo præceptum est Vicecomiti Herefordiæ, quod faciat venire xxiiii^{or}, & similiter Vicecomiti Wygornia, quod faciat venire xxiiii^{or}, ad prædictum diem, per quos, &c. Et qui nec, &c. ad certificandum Regem de Homagio prædicto, &c.

Postea a die S Michaelis in tres septimanas, anno regni Regis nunc decimo octavo, venerunt Simon de la Bere Miles, Henricus de Hereford Miles, Walterus de Roubury, Thomas la Wafre, Thomas Wydye, Henricus de Lude, de Comitatu Herefordiæ, & Simon de Crombe, Radulphus de Littleton, Johannes de Muscegros, Ricardus de Petheleg[a], Willelmus le Joven[e], & Walterus de Cateshull de Comitatu Wygornia, xii Jur[atores]; Qui dicunt super sacramentum suum, quod Honor de Breghinowe, cum homagiis, serviciis, redditibus & aliis pertinentiis suis, devenit in manum Domini J Regis, avi Domini Regis nunc; Et quod Philippus filius Wastellionis fecit Homagium prædicto Domino J Regi, pro terra de Donewaldesland, tempore, quo dictus Honor fuit in manibus prædicti J Regis. Et dicunt, quod prædictus J Rex, Honorem prædictum cum homagiis prædictis, adeo libere, sicut & eum tenuit, reddidit cuidam Egidio de Breause, antecessori prædictorum Johannis, & Milisenta. Et dicunt, quod semper post redditionem prædictam, prædictus J de Hastings, & antecessores sui fuerunt in seifina de Homagio prædicti Philippi filii Meurici, & antecessorum suorum, pro prædicta terra de Donewaldesland. Et dicunt quod non possunt inquirere, quod Philippus filius Meurici, nec aliquis antecessorum suorum,

unquam fecit Homagium Domino H Regi, patri Regis nunc, pro prædicta terra de Donewaldesland, post redditionem (*it is written so in the Roll*) quam prædictus Dominus J Rex fecit prædicto Egidio. Et quia convictum est per prædictam Jur[atam], quod prædictus Johannes de Hastings, non se intrusit in terram prædictam, Conf[ideratum] est, quod prædicti Johannes & Milisenta ad præsens eant inde sine die. Et prædictus Maddocus & alii hæredes prædicti Philippi nichil capiant per petitionem suam, set sint in misericordia pro falso clamore suo; Set misericordia perdonatur per Dominum Regem; Salvo jure Domini Regis & hæredum suorum, cum alias inde loqui voluerint; & salvo jure prædictorum hæredum prædicti Philippi, cum alias, &c. *Hil. Plac. coram Rege. 18 Edw. 1. Rot. 41. a.*

(t) Norf. Suff. Essex. Hertf. De Relevio. Robertus de Scales filius, & hæres Roberti de Scales defuncti, dat Domino Regi 1/, pro relevio suo, de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ dictus defunctus tenuit de Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, videlicet, de decem feodis Militum, unde unum feodum Militis, & dimidium sunt in Neweseles, & Berkweye in Comitatu Hertf[ordia], dimidium feodum Militis in parva Laufare in Comitatu Essexia, duo feoda Militum in Ereswell in Comitatu Suffolcia, unum feodum Militis, & dimidium, in Rewenhale in Comitatu Essexia, tria feoda Militum in Hoo, Iselington, Middleton, & Reynham in Comitatu Norf[olcia], unum feodum Militis in Wetherden in Comitatu Suff[olcia]; quæ quidem feoda tenentur de Rege in Capite, ut de honore Bononia in manu Regis existente; & dimidium feodum Militis

E e e

in

Thus there was a considerable difference in this respect between Tenancy *ut de Corona* and Tenancy *ut de Honore*. This difference was grounded on the ancient Law and Custome of the Realm: And is mentioned and approved by the great Charters of K K *John* and *Henry III*. The Clause in the great Charter of K *John* runs thus, "If a man holdeth of any Escheat as of the *Honor of Walingford, Nottingham, Boloigne, Lancaster*, or other Escheats which are in our hand, and are Baronies, and dyeth, his heir shall not give us any other Relief, or do to us any other service than he should pay or do to the Baron, if the Barony was in the Barons hand, and we will hold it [the said Escheat] in the same manner as the Baron held it (u)". The Clause in the great Charter of K *Henry III* runs thus, "If a man holdeth of any Escheat, for example of the *Honor of Walingford, Boloigne, Nottingham, Lancaster*, or any other Escheats which are in our hand, provided they are Baronies, and dyeth, his heir shall not give us any other Relief, nor do to us any other Service, than he should do to the Barony, if the Escheat was in the hand of the Baron. And we will hold such Escheat in the same manner as the Baron held it (x).

There might be other differences which I do not at present collect, between a Tenant *in Capite* holding by Chivalry *ut de Corona*, and one so holding *ut de Honore*.

in Haselingfeld in Comitatu Cant[abrigiæ], quod tenetur de Rege in Capite; sicut recognovit. *Trin. Fines*, 35 *Edw. 1. Rot. 65. a.*

(u) Si quis tenuerit de aliqua escaeta, sicut de Honore Walingford[iæ], Notingeh[amiæ], Bolon[iæ], Lancastriæ, vel de aliis escaetis, quæ sunt in manu nostra, & sunt Baronie, & obierit, hæres ejus non det aliud relevium, nec faciat nobis aliud servitium, quam faceret Baroni, si Baronia illa esset in manu Baronis; & nos eodem modo eam tenebimus, quo Baro eam tenuit. *Ex Magna Charta Regis Joh. autographa, quæ est in Bibl. Cott. Augustus 11, ad p 104.*

(x) Si quis tenuerit de aliqua esca-

eta, sicut de Honore Walingfordiæ, Boloniæ, Nottinghamiæ, Lancastriæ, vel aliis escaetis, quæ sunt in manu nostra, & sint Baronie, & obierit, hæres ejus non det aliud relevium, nec faciat nobis aliud servitium, quam faceret Baroni, si illa esset in manu Baronis; & nos eodem modo eam tenebimus, quo Baro eam tenuit; nec nos occasione talis Baronie vel Escaetæ, habebimus aliquam escaetam vel custodiam aliquorum nostrorum hominum, nisi de nobis alibi tenuerit in Capite ille qui tenuerit Baroniam vel Escaetam. *Magna Charta Regis Hen. III, data 11^o Febr. anno regni nono, Inspecta & confirmata ab Edm. I. Hanc clausulam desumpsi ex Diplomat*

Great Char-
tres of K K
John & H 3.

But

But if a *Fee* holden of the Crown *in Capite* escheated to the King, and was not an *Honor* or Barony, then such *Fee* did not (that is to say, I think it did not) vest in the Crown in the same plight as it was vested in the late Tenant *in Capite*.

The Lord Marleburghs Position weighed.

IN the Year 1642. a small Posthumous Treatise in *duodecimo* was published in the name of *James* Earl of *Marleburgh* late Lord-Treasurer of *England*. In that Treatise the Author saith, "Tenure *in Capite* by Knights service is, properly, where lands
"are holden of the person of the King and of his Crowne, as of
"a feigniori itself in grosse; and chiefe above all feignories;
"Improperly of him as of some ancient Honour annexed to the
"Crowne, as *Barkhamstead*, *Boloigne*, *Raleigh*, *Albemarle*, &c.
"And this description is understood as well of Knights service,
"as Soccage *in capite* (y).

Here My Lord *Marleburgh* would have spoken right, if he had said, Tenure *in Capite* by Knights Service is, Primarily, where lands holden of the King *ut de Corona*, as of his Crown; Secondly, where lands are holden of him as of some ancient Honour annexed to his Crown. But I am not afraid to say, that My Lord *Marleburgh* is wrong in supposing that the Later is improperly called Tenure *in Capite*. For in the ancient times when men understood Tenures best, and spoke most accurately about them, they constantly called Tenure of the King *ut de Honore*, *Baronia*, *Castro*, a Tenure *in Capite*. They called it Tenure *in Capite* from age to age, for four or five hundred years together, as appeareth from the instances produced above in this chapter. And it is very likely they did not speak improperly for so many ages together.

As to what the Learned Author just above cited saith in a paragraph hereunder referred-to (z); That paragraph seemeth to be so complicated and confused, that I must not offer to reduce

mate autographo Regis E I, quod extat in archivo Ecclesiæ Colleg. S. Petri Westmonasterii.

(y) A Treatise concerning *Wards* and *Liveries*, p 9.

(z) The paragraph beginneth, Tenures for the most part, and endeth, of a common person. Treatise concerning *Wards* and *Liveries*, p 8.

or rectify it. There are several other things in that little Treatise which I choose to pass-over in silence.

For the Tenure *ut de Corona* was the Primary Tenure *in Capite*. So that when a man is said in general terms to hold of the King *in Capite*, it was understood that he held of the King *ut de Corona*, unless it was expressed to be otherwise, that is unless it was added, that he held of the King *in Capite, ut de Honore, Baronia, Castro*.

But it seemeth plain, that both the former and the later are Properly called *Tenure in Capite*: that is to say, the Former is Principal or Primary *Tenure in Capite*, the Later less-principal or Secondary.

Montmirail.

WHAT hath been said in the foregoing part of this Disquisition may be applied to the Case relating to the Barony or Seignury of *Montmirail* in *France*; which Case was argued in the *Council of State* at *Paris* in the year 1668 (a). In the arguments upon that Case several things are hinted which afford matter for a great deal of discourse. Amongst other things it was said by the Counsel at Bar, that to hold of the great Tower of *Louvre* was the same in meaning, as to hold of the Crown of *France*. They speak thus. "The terms, of the great
" Tower or Castle of *Louvre*, and, of the Crown of *France*, are
" synonymous. So that the Mouvance of the Seignury of *Mont-*
" *mirail* having been assigned to the great Tower of *Louvre*, the
" said Seignury hath been made a Fee moving barely from the
" Crown. And again. The terms, of the Castle of *Louvre*, of
" the Crown, and, of the great Tower of *Louvre*, are synony-
" mous, that is to say, that every Fee the mouvance whereof is
" assigned to the great Tower of *Louvre* doth relieve immedi-
" ately of the Crown; and reciprocally, that those Fees which
" are holden *sine medio* of the Crown, have the Castle or great
" Tower of *Louvre* for the Chief-place of their Mouvance (b).

But

(a) *Journal du Palais*, Tom. 1. p. 38 & seqq. Printed at Paris A D 1713.

(b) Ces termes, grosse Tour de *Louvre*, Chasteau de *Louvre*, & Couronne, sont synonymes, & par consequent la mouvance

But let this matter be considered. If I do not mistake, the state of the Fact in relation to the Tower or Castle of the *Louvre* was this. *Hugh Capet* the younger was Earl of *Paris* and Constable of *France*. As Earl of *Paris* he was seized of the *Honor* or *Comté* of *Paris*. Of this Land-Honor or great Barony of *Paris* the Castle or Tower of the *Louvre* was the *Head*, the *Capital Seat*, or *Caput Honoris*.

He held the *Comté* of *Paris* of the Crown of *France*, immediately, *sans moyenne*, in *Baronial Homage*. Being thus seized of the *Comté* of *Paris*, he mounted the Throne of *France*. By his accession to the Throne, the *Comté* of *Paris* was reunited to the Crown of *France*, and continueth so united to this day.

This was the case in point of Fact. Hereupon it may be said, if the Fief of *Montmirail* was *ab antiquo* holden of the King of *France ut de Corona*, or, in other Words relieved of the King as of the Original Demeane or Inheritance of the Crown, then it was not originally holden of the King as of the Castle of *Louvre*. For the Castle or Tower of the *Louvre*, or the *Comté de Paris*, were not compleatly vested in the Crown of *France*, in *Seigneurage*, *Domaine*, and *Service*, till *Hugh Capet* obtained seifine of the Throne.

If the Fief of *Montmirail* was holden of the Earl of *Paris* in ancient time, before *Hugh Capets* accession to the Throne, then by and after the reunion of the *Comté* of *Paris* to the Crown, this Seignury came to be holden of the King of *France*, not *ut de Corona*, but (as we speak in *England*) *ut de Honore*, to wit as of the *Honour* or *Comté* of *Paris*, or *par occasion du Compté de Paris*, or, in other words which bear the same meaning, *ut de Castro Luparæ*, as of the Castle or *Tour* of the *Louvre*.

For illustration, let the case of the *Comté* of *Paris* in *France* be

mouvance de la Baronnie de Montmirail, ayant esté assignée a la grosse Tour de Louvre, cette Terre a esté faite un fief mouvant nuëment de la Couronne. *Journal du Palais* Tom. 1. col. 2. p 67.

— Les termes, du Chasteau du Louvre, Couronne, grosse Tour du Louvre, sont synonymes, c'est a dire,

que tout fief, dont la mouvance est assignée a la grosse Tour du Louvre relève immédiatement de la Couronne, & que reciproquement ceux, qui sont tenus sans moyen de la Couronne, ont pour chef-lieu de leur mouvance superieure le Chasteau ou la grosse Tour du Louvre. *Ibid.* p 69. col. 1.

be compared with the case of the *Honor of Gloucester* in *England*.

K *Henry II* was seised of the *Honor of Gloucester* in right of his Crown, as his Escheat (c). He died so seised. Upon his death the said *Honour* descended, together with the Crown of *England*, to K *Richard I*, his Son and Heir. K *Richard I*, being seised of the said *Honour* in Fee, feft his Brother *John* Earl of *Moreton* thereof in Fee (d). By that Fefment, Earl *John* was seised of the said *Honor* in Fee, and held it of K *Richard I*, by Baronial Homage and Service. In the reign of the same K *Richard I*, Earl *John*, by Judgment of the *King's Court*, was disseised of all his Lands in *England* (e). But by mediation of *Alienore* the Queen Dowager, Mother of K *Richard I* and of Earl *John*, K *Richard* was reconciled to his Brother *John* (f). Afterwards, Earl *John's* Honors and Manors were restored to him by K *Richard*; whereby he the said Earl *John* became resealed of them as in his former estate. Thus Earl *John*, at the time of the Death of K *Richard I*, was seised of the *Honor of Gloucester* in Fee, holden in Baronial Homage. And he being so seised, the Crown of *England*, upon the Death of K *Richard I*, descended to the said *John* Earl of *Moreton*, as K *Richard's* Brother and heir. By this Descent of the Crown, the *Honor of Gloucester* was reunited to the Crown, and vested in it as an *Honor*. By that Reunion K *John* was seised of the *Honor of Gloucester* in Pure Seignurage and in De-meane. His Baronial Homage ceased. The Seignurage and De-meane of the *Honor* remained united to the Crown. But the Baronial Service was extinguished. For it would be absurd and repugnant to say or suppose that the Sovereign, K *John*, could do the Service incumbent upon the Earl of *Gloucester* deceased, or that he could

(c) *Firma Burgi*, cap. 1. sect. 6; ex *Mag. Rot.* 31 *Hen.* 2.

(d) *Honor Comitum Gloec[estria]*. Idem [viz. Hugo Bardolf] reddit compotum de — —, de firmis Maneriorum ejusdem Honoris, de tribus partibus anni, antequam Rex daret eundem Honorem Johanni fratri suo. *Mag. Rot.* 1 *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 1. a. *Hovedeni Annales*, pars poster. p 655 nu. 40.

(e) *Hovedeni Annales*, Pars poster. p 735, nu. 30 & p 737, nu. 1.

(f) Interim Johannes frater Regis Comes Moretonii rediit ad Regem fratrem suum; & mediante Alienor Regina matre eorum, facti sunt amici Rex & ille; sed Rex nullum castellum neque terram aliquam ei reddere voluit. *Hoved. Annales*, pars poster. p 740 nu. 10.

could do Service to himself. For this reason, I say, the Baronial Service was extinguished in the Person of K *John*. Nevertheless, all the Chevalerian Tenants of the *Honor* straitway held their respective Fees of K *John*, in *Capite ut de Honore Gloucestræ*, in chief as of the *Honor of Gloucester*.

It is to be remembred, that when K *John* was thus seised of the Crown and of the *Honor of Gloucester*, the *Honor* was not immerged in the Crown. It rested in the Crown Distinct, in such manner and plight as an *Honor* or Barony was wont to rest. For though K *John* took his first seisin of it by Fesment, as hath been said above; yet in regard it was in its nature an *Honor*; when it became united to the Crown, it remained vested in K *John* in like manner as the *Honors of Walingford, Lancaster*, and other *Honors* were vested. If it had been a Single Knights Fee or a Manour in Demeane, it would have been merged in the Crown. But the Law and Custome of *England* was otherwise in relation to Baronies, as hath been before observed.

This case of the *Honor of Gloucester* in *England* seemeth to be the same in substance with the case of the *Honor* or *Comté* of *Paris* in *France*; and wanteth as I apprehend, no further explanation.

On the other part. If the Fief of *Montmirail* was not *ab antiquo* holden of the Earl of *Paris* for the time being, or (in other words) did not relieve of the *Honor* or *Comté* of *Paris*, then, I do humbly apprehend it was not natural and suitable to ancient practice to limit or annex the Tenure of it to the Castle or Tour of the *Louvre*. Nevertheless, if the Fief of *Montmirail* was part of the Ancient Domaine, Ancient or Modern Escheat or Purchase of the King of *France*, then, if King *Louis XIV* thought fit to erect it *de novo* into a Barony, He might limit the Tenure of it in such manner as he pleased, namely, to hold of the King and his heirs in general terms, or of the King and his heirs as of the Tour of the *Louvre*.

In the Arguments upon this case, *Montmirail* is styled a Barony. But it must be remembred, that if it relieved immediately of the Earl of *Paris*, it was but nominally a Barony; for it could not be properly a Barony, unless it relieved immediately of the Crown.

One thing more may be remembered. When we say a man holdeth of a Castle or Tower, it is to be understood, that we use those terms for brevity's sake. For properly a Tenant or Feudatary cannot hold of a Tower or any other inanimate thing. For in all Holding there is Lord and Tenant. A Castle or Tower cannot be a Lord; nor can a Tenant do Homage to a Tower, and say, *I become your man*, &c. So that when we say, a man holdeth of a Tower or Castle, it is meant both in *England* and in *France*, that he holdeth of the King as of such Tower or Castle [then being in the Kings seifine], or, that he holdeth of such a Baron, in whose seifine or whole Baronial Seat such Tower or Castle is. In like manner, if we say that a man holdeth of the *Crown*, it is a common and well-known *Metonymy*, signifying that he holdeth of the King for the time being, or, of the King in perpetual Succession.

I ask pardon of the learned *Antecessours* and *Jurists* of *France*, for having spoken so freely upon this subject. I am sensible it is easy for an *Englishman* to mistake, when he writeth about the Laws or Customes of *France*; and for a *Frenchman*, when he writeth about the Laws or Customes of *Great Britain*. But in regard there was (if I have observed right) in former ages, a great agreement between the feudal customes of *England* and those of *France* in relation to Baronage, I have ventured to speak the more copiously upon this case of *Montmirail*.

In the next foregoing Sections I have endeavoured to shew what *Tenure in Capite* was. And in the progress of my discourse I have explained and illustrated that Tenure, in such a manner as was never done before, for ought that I know. All that I had read in Books about *Tenure in Capite*, served rather to puzzle than instruct or explain. However, in studying the *Records*, I found several precedents, which seemed to give some light; especially the cases of *Robert de Bracy*, *Baldewin de Friwill*, and *John de Craft*.

Robert de Bracy held land of *William de Bracy in Capite*, *William de Bracy* of *William de Beauchamp*, and *William de Beauchamp* of the Bishop of *Worcester in Capite* (g). In the thirty-eight

(g) *Hist. Exch.* p 415. col. 2. c.

eightth year of K *Henry III*, *Baldewin de Frivill* alleged, that he did not hold *in Capite* of the King, but of *Alexander de Abetot*, and *Alexander* of *William de Beauchamp*, and *William* of the Bishop of *Worcester*, and the Bishop of the King *in Capite* (b). In the twentyseventh year of K *Henry III*, it is said in a Record, that *John Craft* was not the Kings Bailif *in Capite*, *immediate Bailif*, but put into that office by *Almarac de St Amand* Sherif of *Herefordshire* (i). In the two and twentieth year of K *Henry III*, the Sherif of *Essex* and *Hertfordshire* was commanded by the Kings writ, to enter into certain Free hundreds in his bailywick, and distrain *in Capite*, that is, immediately, or by his own hand, without making any precept to the bailifs of those hundreds, to empower them to distrain (k). At length the case of *Robert de Tudenham* and *Eve* his wife occurred to me. From thence I first received Light or distinct knowledge upon this subject. In that Case *William de Ereswell* pleadeth, "that the Manour of *Ereswell* was holden of the King *in Capite* as of the *Honor of Boloigne*, and that several persons successively one after another held the same of the King *in Capite*, and successively dyed in the Kings Homage, &c. Wherefore he saith, that the said Manour is holden of the King *immediately*". That Case is published at large in my *History of the Exchequer* (l). From this Case it appeareth plainly, that to hold *in Capite* and to hold *immediately* were synonymous. I took this Hint. And several times afterwards I brought it to the Touchstone; always with satisfaction.

Feuda adspectant Regem.

ALL Knights fees looked towards the Sovereign, that is, the King. If they were holden at a great distance from the Sovereign,

(b) Mandatum est Vicecomiti Wygorniae, quod si Baldewinus de Frivill, non teneat de Rege in Capite, set de Alexandro de Abetot, & Alexander de Willelmo de Bello Campo, & Willelmus de Episcopo Wygorn[ensi], & Episcopus de Rege in Capite, ut idem Baldewinus dicit: Tunc de distictione, quam eidem Baldewino facit pro Auxilio ad Filium Regis Militem faciendum pacem, &c; Et averia aut catalla &c. *Memoranda* 38 *Hen. 3. Rot. 13. b.*

(i) *Hist. Exch. p. 658. z.*

(k) *Hist. Exch. p. 433. d.*

(l) *Hist. Exch. p. 434.*

Sovereign, they had a tendency to him. For Tenancy in Chivalry was originally created by him, and Chivalerian Service was to be performed to him, either mediately or immediately, [to wit, either in his Army or in his Castles]. For instance. When the Knight-service was performed in the Kings Army or in his Castle by one of the Kings immediate Tenants: Then, no doubt, it was performed to the King. So also, when the Knight-service was performed in the Kings Army by a Knight who held of some Baron: Then, it might also be said to be performed to the King, as it was performed or done by a Knight who relieved of a Baron, which Baron relieved immediately of the King, and was answerable to the King for that Service, and in fact performed that Service to the King, by the said Knight. In like manner, when Knight-service was done in the Castle of a Lord or Baron; then it was also done to the King mediately; it being done to a Baron who relieved of the King, and who was answerable to him for that quantity of Service.

Retrofeudi, Arrierfiefs.

IN digesting or placing of Feudal Tenancies, there seemeth to have been an allusion to the method then used in *Ranking* of Soldiers, under their *General* and his Subaltern Officers. For example. There were Fees holden *in Capite* of the King; and likewise Fees holden of the Person holding of the King *in Capite*; and also Fees holden of such Person who perchance feoffed others under him, and so onward. These Fees holden at a great distance from the chief Lord were called in Foreign Countries, *Retrofenda*. In *Italy* they called them *Retrofeudi*, in *France*, *Arrierfiefs*.

But in regard the terms *Retrofeudum* or *Arrierfief* were little or not at all used in *England*, I shall take no further notice of them here. Thus, I say, the Tenants *in Capite* may be likened to the *Front* of an *Army* or *Squadron*, and the Tenants holding at a Distance under them, may be likened to the *Rere*.

CHAPTER III.

Deviation from the Feudal Rule.

UT in some cases, men have deviated from the ancient Feudal Law. For example. When Feudal Seigneuries came to be vested in Abbies and Houses of Religion, being aggregate Bodies of men; or when their Lands were charged in their seifine with Feudal or Military Services or Duties; this was a Deviation

from the natural and proper state of Feuds. Wherefore, to reduce aswell the Seniurage as the Tenure in these cases, as near as might be, to the old course or state of Feuds, the Abbot was wont to stand in the place of his House; that is to say, on the one part the Seniurage was lodged in the Abbot, by virtue whereof he used to receive the Homage of his Men or Homagial Tenants; and on the other part, the Tenancy was also lodged in the Abbot, by reason whereof he was wont to do homage for his Barony or Knights Fees, either to the Crown, or to some other Lord to whom he was Homagial. This Receiving of Homage and doing of Homage, was respectively in the name both of the Abbot and his House. But the nature of these several Acts required that they should be done by a single person. For the same reason, the Abbot might be and often was a great Lord or Baron; when the Monks of his House were onely simple plain men. For in Feudal cases, the Abbot represented his whole House; and being a single person he was adapted so to do.

In *England*, when an Abbot did Homage to his Lord being a Subject, he did it in this Form. “I do homage unto you, and
“to you will be faithful and true, and faith to you will bear,
“for the tenements which I hold of you; saving the faith which
“I owe unto our Lord the King (m).

What hath been said of an Abbot may also be said of a Priour who was Head of an House.

Cujacius

(m) *Littletons Tenures* sect. 86.

"*Cujacius* saith, he is a Convassall, who holdeth a Feud of the "same Lord, or of the same House" (*n*). The phrase, to hold of a particular Lord gives us the neat original notion of Feudal Tenure: The phrase, to hold of a House, (suppose of an Abbey) shews us the Deviation from the Neat original notion. And therefore I think *Cujacius* should first have laid before his Reader the Neat original idea of Feudal Tenure; and then have set-down the said Deviation from it.

Moreover, in the *Roman-germanick* Empire, another great Deviation from the ancient Rule or Course of Feuds hath been brought-in by Time. There, they speak of holding Baronies and other Feuds or Fees, of the *Emperour* and *Roman Empire*. Let it be considered how this is to be interpreted. The phrase, *Roman Empire* comprehendeth as well the Princes and Great Lords holding Feuds, as also the lower Estates or Orders of men; suppose, the Tenants of Arrierfiefs, the Peasants, and Burgeffes of Towns. Where shall men in this case fix the Seniurage. It seemeth improper and against the nature of Feuds, to fix the Seignourage of the Empire, either wholly or in Part, in the collective Body of the Empire. For Example. If the Princes and Great Lords of the Empire are to do Homage to the Emperour and Empire jointly; and in consequence, are to hold in vassallage of the Emperour and Empire jointly; to wit, of the Head and of the higher Middle and lower orders of the Empire jointly: This, as it seemeth, would be to turn the Empire upside-down. The Community or Collective-body of the Empire, or a great part of them, are incapable of having Seignourage, and of receiving Homage; because they are, by course of nature, placed in a state of Subjection, a state opposite to Lordship or Seignourage. And it seemeth to be improper and unfeudal, to lodge the Sovereignty or High Seignourage of the Empire, even in Part, in the middle or low estates of the Empire, to wit, in the Tenants of Arrierfiefs, or the Bourgeoisie, and Peasantrie. And as to the great Lords of the Empire, when any of them do homage to the Emperour and Empire jointly, then they virtually do Homage to themselves, and

(*n*) — Qui ab eodem Domino eademve Domo feuda tenent. *Cujac.* *comment. in Lib. 1. de feudis, tit. 1. p 18.*

and hold of themselves; they being a Part of the Collective Body of the Empire.

The Emperour for the time being, and the Estates of the Empire duely assembled have power to limit as they please, as well the Seignourage of the Sovereign the Emperour, as also the Homage and Service of the Vassals both greater and smaller of the Empire. Here, two things fall under consideration. First, If the Emperour and the Estates of the Empire should at any time hereafter transfer the Liege Seignourage, even in part, from the Emperour to the Collective Body of the Empire; by that means, Seignourage and Vassalage, or Sovereignty and Subjection, in the Empire, will be blended in some measure. For Seignourage and Vassalage cannot be fixed in the same persons at the same time, without some degree of solœcism or repugnancy.

In the Second place; If they should at any time hereafter reduce the Liege Seignourage to an Empty name, What will become of the Rights, Perogatives and *Regalia* belonging to the said Liege Seignourage, that is, to the Imperial Dignity? In what *Subiectum* or visible Person will they subsist: or will they together with the Seignourage become an Empty Name?

What I have here spoken concerning the *Roman-germanick* Empire, hath been spoken chiefly to illustrate my subject by Foreign as well as Domestick instances.

But in regard the Form of that Empire is Irregular, Mixed, and Complicated, as *James-Charles Spener* (o), *Philip-Andrew de Burgold* (p), and others, have observed, I forbear to enlarge.

After the like manner, when men have been said to hold Fiefs of the *Roman* Church; It appeareth to be a Deviation from the usual course of Fiefs; unless it be explained. In such case, it was not, I conceive, to be understood, that men held their Fiefs of the Diffusive Body of the *Roman* Church, spread over *Europe*; That would be uncertain and vagous. Again, it was not, probably, to be understood, that they held their Fiefs of the *Pope* and his Chapter the Parish-Priests and Deacons of *Rome* (commonly

(o) *Speneri Hist. Germ. Universal.*
tom. 2. L. 3. ca. 5. &c.

(p) *Burgold. Notitia Imperii Romano-Germ. pars 3, p 7, 11 &c.*

monly called the *College of Cardinals*, or the *Sacred College*) jointly with the *Pope*. But in this case, if we suppose the Seignourage to be vested in the *Pope of Rome* for the time being or in perpetual succession; in regard the *Pope* is deemed by his Subjects to be the Head of the *Roman Church*, and as such representeth the whole Body of that Church, to wit, in point of Feudal Seignourage: Then, I say, upon the foot of that supposition, we are enabled to return, from the said Deviation, to the regular course of Fiefs or Feudal Tenure.

The Baronial Abbots of *England* were in like case. These Abbots were great Lords; and the Monks of their House were deemed to be in the state of Dead men, divested of all property. The Seignourage was vested in the Lord Abbot. He was to do Homage to the King, as the Kings immediate Tenant: and the Abbots feudal Tenants were to do Homage to him as their immediate Lord. This, I think, was the ancient state of the Abbeys in respect of seignourage. But then, if the seignourage came to be in any degree vested in the Convent; that made a Deviation from the ancient and most regular course of Fiefs or Fees: Which Deviation nevertheless would be removed, and the regular course of Fees restored, as soon as the seignourage was re-vested in the Abbot.

These or other Deviations, when confirmed and established by Time, may become the Usage and Law of the Countrey wherein they are admitted. It is not my design to oppose or disparage the Law or Custom of any Kingdom or Countrey. I have mentioned these Deviations chiefly for this end, namely, to give the Student of Laws a clearer notion of Feudal Lordship and Tenancy, by laying before him as well the Regular Course of Fiefs, as also the Deviations.

Fines for alleging wrong Tenure.

IF a man alleged or avowed wrong Tenure, in order to deceive or injure the King, he was to be fined or amerced.

In the reign of K *Henry II*, *Humfrey Malkael* alleged that he held the Land of *Grossebi* of another Lord, when in truth he held

held it of the King. He was fined for it. And *Robert* son of *Peter* was fined for the same offence (q).

Sir Thomas Craig's Notion.

SIR *Thomas Craig* of famous memory, saith, Kingdoms are not *Feuds* or *Fees* (r). And what he saith is true, if it be rightly explained and stated. A King who is independent, and hath no Superiour on earth, is not a Vassal or Feudatary. The *Terra* or Dominion of an independent King is not a *Feud* or *Fief*. For it is not holden of any Lord, or subjected to any Homage and Service. And a *Feud* or *Fief*, in the very nature of it, subsisteth in Homage and Service: Which things are inconsistent with Sovereignty and Independency. Thus the King of *England* is an Imperial and independent King. And in like manner, the King of *France* is an imperial and independent King. I forbear adding instances of other Independent Kings: These two may suffice. On the other side, since the Feudal Customs have taken place amongst Nations, there have been Dependent and Subordinate Kings. These were Kings in Vassallage; and their Kingdoms were Fiefs; holden of their High Lord by Homage and Service, or perchance by Homage onely. In this there is not any absurdity. A man adorned with the Title of a King may be a Vassal, as well as a man adorned with the Title of Earl, Marquis or Duke.

In this case, the Fief remained in the same state, though the style or Denomination of it was altered, to wit, from an *Earldom* or *Duchy* to a *Kingdom*.

If a Feudatary of the Emperour, suppose an *Archidapifer*, an *Archimarescallus*, or other, was an Earl; it was in the Power and Will of the Emperour to create such Feudatary a Marquis or Duke; it was furthermore in the power and Will of the Emperour to create him a King. *Sir Thomas Craig* knew well, that

Kings

(q) Unfridus Malkael r c de xlvi s & viii d, quia advocavit tenere terram de Grossebi de alio quam de Rege; In th l, Et Q e.

Robertus filius Petri r c de xlvi s & viii d, ne habeat offensam Regis de prædicta loquela; In th l, Et Q e.

Mag. Rot. 29. Hen. 2. Rot. 5. a. Everwichscira.

(r) Nam in regnis, quanquam feuda non sint, Rex sceptrum secundo-genito relinquere non potest —. *Craig Jus Feudale, p 127. edit. Lond. 1655.*

Kings have been created; that a Marquis or Duke hath been created a King by his Sovereign or Superiour Lord.

Ludovicus Pius King of *France* and Emperour made his Sons Kings; *Lotaire* King of *Italy*, *Pipin* of *Aquitany*, *Louis* of the *Norici* (s).

Paulo Emilio saith, that *Charles the Bald*, Emperour, created not onely Dukes but Kings also (t). To shew his Power in creating Kings, he made *Boso*, brother to his wife *Judith*, King of *Provence* (u). In the year of Christ 1130, Pope *Anacletus* (he was an Antipope), "by his Bull dated at *Benevento*, granted to *Roger* " *Guiscard* III, Earl of *Sicily* and *Calabria*, and Duke of *Apulia*, " the Crown and Royal Dignity of *Sicily Calabria* and *Apulia*, " To hold to him and his heirs; and constituted *Sicily*, the caput " *Regni*; *Roger* and his heirs were appointed by this Bull, to do " Homage and Fealty to the Pope and his Successours, and to " pay to the *Roman Church* yearly six hundred *schiffate* (w)". In the year 1382, Pope *Clement VII* by his Bulled Letter, erected several Lands in *Italy* into a Kingdom, by the name of *Regnum Adriae*, the Kingdom of *Adria*. These Lands were part of the Lands in *Italy*, which belonged to the Pope and the *Roman Church*, *terras nostras & Ecclesiae Romanae, quas habemus in Italia*, to wit, the *Marchia Anconitana*, *Romandiola*, *Ducatus Spoletani*, and other Lands, Cities, and Territories. Of this Kingdom he made *Lewis* Duke of *Anjou* King. And amongst many clauses contained in this Bull, the Pope directeth in what manner and in what Words the King of *Adria* shall do Homage or Liege Vassallage to the *Roman Church*, and likewise directeth the tenour of the Oath of Fealty, which the said King shall take (x). We may add, that Homagial Kings have been created even within this last century. But though Kingdoms are not Feuds or Fiefs; yet by the law and custom of Nations, they imitate Fiefs, as well in

(s) *De Regibus Francorum Chronicon, ad Ann. Christi* 817.

(t) *Calvus Augustus non modo Duces sed & Reges creat. Paul. Æmil. de reb. gestis Francor. fol. 57 a. nu. 30.*

(u) *Quo potestatem suam in regibus creandis monstraret, Boffonem Ju-*

dithæ uxoris fratrem, Regem Provinciæ facit. Anonymi De Regibus Franc. Chron. sup. laudatum; A C 877.

(w) *Conquestes des Norman-François &c. par Gabr. Du Moulin, p 192, 193.*

(x) *Leibnitii Codex Diplom. T 1. p 239.*

in point of Descent, as also in several other respects. If an Earldom or Duchy was erected into a Kingdom: Still such Kingdom was of the nature of an *Honor* or Barony. So the Kingdom of *Jerusalem* was deemed by the Feudists to be a Barony (y). However, in this case *Sir Thomas Craigs* position may soon be set-right. As if he had said. An Independent King cannot leave his Crown to his Second Son; in disherison of his Eldest Son. For though Independent Kingdoms are not Fiefs or Feuds: yet by the Law and Custom of the polite Nations in *Europe*, they Descend from Father to Son, and from Ancestour to heir, in the same course or manner as Feudal Seigneuries are wont to Descend.

A General Profer of Knight-services to the King, was taken at *Twedemuth*, before *Sir Bartholomew de Badlesmere* Lieutenant to the Constable of *England*, and *Sir Nicolas de Segrave* Marefchall of the Kings Host, on Thursday next after the Nativity of *S Marie*, in the Fourth year of K *Edward I*.

On the tenth Day of *September*.

Staffordshire, Warwickshire. *Sir Thomas de Pype* acknowledgeth and offereth the Service of one Knights Fee and a half, to be done by *Richard de Mandevill*, *Robert de Chetewynde*, and *Richard Bagot*, with three covered horses.

Westmerland. *Sir Marmaduke de Twenge* acknowledgeth and offereth Service for the Moiety of a third part of one Knights Fee, for xv days, by *Ralf de Eplingdene*, with one covered horse.

Cumberland. *Hugh de Louthber* acknowledgeth and offereth his Service of one Serjanty, to be done by xl days, by *John de Wale*.

Bokingham. *Philip de Aylesbury* owneth and offereth his Service of one Serjanty, with one Aketoon, a Gambezoon, and a Steel cap, to be done by himself, with one uncovered horse.

Glooucester, Bokingam, Somerset. *Sir William Russel* Knight owneth and offereth his Service of one Knights Fee, to be performed by *Robert Russel* and *Robert de Compton*, with two covered horses.

Comberland. *Sir Thomas de Molton* owneth and offereth his Service of one Knights Fee, to be performed by *Sir John de Landplogh* Knight, with two covered horses.

Essex,

(y) *Du Fresne Gloss. Lat. in voce Baronia.*

Essex, Cambridg shire. Simon Perot owneth and proffereth the Service of two (2).

Monsieur

(2) Proffrum servitiorum Domini Regis Angliæ, captum apud Twedemuth coram Domino Bartolomæo de Badlesmere, locum tenente Constabularii Angliæ, & Domino Nicolao de Segrave Marefcallo exercitus Domini Regis, die Jovis proximo post festum Nativitatis beatæ Mariæ, anno regni Regis Edwardi quarto.

x^o die Septembris.

Stafford[scira]. Warr[ewicscira]. Dominus Thomas de Pype r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium suum unius feodi Militis & di[midii] per Ricardum de Mandevill, Robertum de Chetewynde, & Ricardum Bagot, cum iii equis coopertis.

Westmerland[ia]. Dominus Marmeducus de Tuenge r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium pro medietate terciæ partis unius feodi Militis per xv dies per Radulphum de Eplingdene, cum i equo cooperto.

Cumberlond[ia]. Hugo de Louthur r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium suum i Serjantiæ, fac[iendum] per xl dies per Johannem de Wale.

Bok[ingamia]. Philippus de Aylebury r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium suum i Serjantiæ, cum i Aketoun, Gambezoun, & capell[a] ferr[ea], per seipsum, & cum i equo non cooperto.

Glouc[estria], Bok[ingamia], Somers[eta]. Dominus Willelmus Ruffel Miles r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium suum i feodi Militis, fac[iendum] per Robertum Ruffel & Robertum de Compton, cum ii equis coopertis.

Comberl[ondia]. Dominus Thomas de Molton r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium suum unius feodi Militis, fac[iendum] per Dominum Johannem de Landplogh Militem, cum ii equis coopertis.

Essex[ia], Cantebrigg[ia]. Simon Pe-

rot r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium duorum feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Johannem de Wymbissh, Simonem de Elmesdone, Henricum Corozoun & Ricardum de Santre cum iiii equis coopertis.

Suthamp[tonia]. Johannes de Sancto Johanne Miles r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium iii feodorum Militum, fac[iendum] per Johannem de Aulton, Johannem le Bretton, Johannem de Sancto Martyno, Symonem du Park, Rogerum de Stokes, & Nicolaum de Hovington, cum vi equis coopertis.

Lanc[astria]. Norff[olcia]. Leyce[stria]. Dominus Johannes de Orby r[ecognoscit], & offert servitium suum terciæ partis ii feodorum Militum & di[midii] pro Baronia de Tatehale, fac[iendum] per Alexandrum de Hyde & Rogerum de Stokes, cum ii equis coopertis.

Norff[olcia]. Magister Willelmus de Berge r[ecognoscit], & offert [servitium] duorum feodorum Militum faciend[um], per Henricum de Rous, Johannem Pouterel, Willelmum Dorvill, & Nicolaum de Glastingbery, cum ii equis coopertis & ii equis discoopertis.

Cantebrigg[ia], Hertford[ia]. Dominus Johannes de Frevill r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium suum i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Ricardum filium Johannis, & Ricardum de London, cum ii equis coopertis.

Wiltes[ia]. Dominus Walterus de Pauely r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium i feodi fac[iendum] per Walterum de Pauely filium suum & Johannem de Rollebury, cum ii equis coopertis.

Norhamt[onia]. Eustachius de Bourneby r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium medietatis i feodi Militis fac[iendum]

Monsieur Littleton saith, he that holdeth by Escuage, holdeth by Knight service. Here, if by Escuage he meaneth *Actual Service*

c[iendum] per Robertum Euface, cum i equo cooperto.

Pro Comitatu de Pembroc[ia]. Dominus Audomerus de Valence, Comes de Pembroc[ia] r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium v feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Dominum Johannem Darcy Militem, Henricum Mol, Edmundum de Ympeton, Johannem Morice, Johannem de Oaldestride, Johannem de Vutank, Willelmum de Whitton, Walterum de Rysebegh, & Adam filium Willelmi Meggeffone, cum x equis coopertis.

Wiltel[ia]. Reginaldus de Sancto Martino r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium i feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Ricardum Ausy, Johannem de Paulesholte, & Johannem de Netherhavene, cum iii equis coopertis.

Wiltel[ia]. Dominus Johannes le Rus r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium i serjantiæ fac[iendum] per Johannem de Somerlyll, cum uno equo discooperto.

Northamt[onia]. Laurentius de Pauely, r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Paulinum de Pauely, & Johannem de Pyrie, cum ii equis coopertis.

Staff[ordia]. Dominus Hugo de Blount r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium suum i feodi Serjantiæ fac[iendum] per Hugonem le Blount, & Henricum le Blount, fil[ios] ejusdem Hugonis, cum i equo cooperto, & i equo discooperto.

Somerf[eta], Glouc[estria]. Effex[ia]. Dominus Thomas de Berle, & Mauricius filius ejus r[ecognoscunt] & offerunt servitium iii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Robertum de Dribrugh, Willelmum de Wetewode, Ricardum

de Ylton, Thomam de Reydon, Johannem de Croston, & Robertum de Kerlinton, cum vi equis coopertis.

Buk[ingamia]. Dominus Johannes de Olney r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Willelmum de Olneye, & Willelmum de Botill pro terris uxoris suæ, cum ii equis coopertis.

Pro tota terra Domini Johannis de Grey. Dominus Johannes de Grey r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium v feodorum Militum & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Edmundum de Hastings Militem, dominum Thomam le Rous Militem, Nicolaum de Hastings, Robertum Gobiorm, Willelmum de Shirle, Thomam de Bampton, Johannem Picard, Adam Underwode, Willelmum de Tye, Johannem de Rossothet, & Johannem Larther, cum xi equis coopertis.

Bok[ingamia]. Johannes de Nowers r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium pro medietate terciæ partis i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Alexandrum de Vaus, cum i equo cooperto.

Warr[ewicus]. Dominus Guydo Comes de Warr[ewico] r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium ii feodorum Militum & [dimidii] fac[iendum] per dominum Ricardum de Hastings Militem, Willelmum de Hastings, Willelmum de Bochebrok, Johannem de Couton, cum iiii equis coopertis pro terris suis dicti Comitatus, & pro terris hæred[is] Roberti de Tauny, in partem integri proffri sui, videlicet de viii feodis & di[midio], pro dictis terris & Comitatu.

[Item xii^o die Septembris.]

Somerf[eta]. Dominus Henricus de Lortye opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Willelmum de Stokes, Ricardum Waste-house,

vice of the Shield, he cometh near to the truth: Because such *actual Service* was the chief property and duty of Knight-service.

But

house, Willelmum le Senesch[al], & Galfridum Corbyn, cum iiii equis coopertis.

Somer[eta]. Domina Johanna de Vinoun r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium quartæ partis i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Johannem Lyolf, cum i equo cooperto.

Suffex[ia], Wall[ia]. Dominus Willelmus de Breouse r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium ii feodorum Militum & di[midii], pro terris suis in Suffex[ia] & Wall[ia] fac[iendum] per Willelmum de Helpeston, Johannem Testard, Thomam Quintin, Robertum de Arundel, & Johannem Russel, cum v equis coopertis.

Somer[eta]. Dominus Nicolaus Branche r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium suum i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Robertum de Replynham & Johannem de Staunton, cum ii equis coopertis.

Glouc[estria]. Dominus Johannes de Panebregg r[ecognoscit] & offert servitium, di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Thomam de Bereford, cum uno equo cooperto.

Derby. Dominus Radulphus de Frethemull op[tulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Willelmum Bourgoilloun & Willelmum Sauvage, cum ii equis coopertis.

Dominus Audomerus de Valence, opt[ulit] servitium vicesimæ partis i feodi Militis, pro terris de Yelinton, fac[iendum] per Ad[am] de Gyfele, cum i equo cooperto.

Wiltes[ia]. Dominus Ricardus de la Ryvere opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Ricardum Bacoun, cum i equo cooperto.

Dor[et]a, Suthampt[onia]. Andreas Peverel opt[ulit] servitium i

feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Johannem de Gatewayk, Johannem de Kyrkesewold, & Willelmum de Morle, cum iii equis coopertis.

Verdoun. Dominus Theobaldus de Verdoun opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum & di[midii] pro omnibus terris suis in Anglia & Wallia, fac[iendum] per dominum Thomam de Mordak Militem, Arnaldum de Boys, Edmundum de Lewes, Johannem de Mentham, Willelmum de Kynebell, & Ricardum de Compton, cum vii equis coopertis.

Essex[ia]. Dominus Robertus filius Walteri opt[ulit] servitium iiii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Dominum Johannem de Belhous Militem, Henricum le Porter, Nicolaum Picard, Willelmum de Staneweye, Hugonem Dengaigne, & Thomam Dengayn, cum viii equis coopertis.

Item xiii die Septembris.

Northumbr[ia]. Dominus Rogerus de Somervill opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Adam de Somervill & Henricum de Wytton, cum ii equis coopertis.

Spenc[er]. Dominus Hugo le Despencer senior opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum, pro omnibus terris suis ubicunque, &c. fac[iendum] per Dominum Johannem de Lageham, & Dominum Philippum de Verney Milit[es], cum iiii equis coopertis.

Northumbr[ia]. Domina Maria de Graham opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum, pro omnibus terris suis in Anglia fac[iendum] per Johannem de Perers, Adam de Latham, Willelmum de Houbourne, & Robertum de Louwyk, cum iiii equis coopertis.

Suffex[ia]. Nigellus de Combe opt[ulit] servitium i serjantiæ fac[iendum]

Frechemulle

But in discourfing about Efcuage, he treateth onely of that Efcuage which was wont (in his time) to be affeffed by Parliament.

But

dum] per Thomam de Ridholn, cum Aketon Haubergoun capell[] fer-
r[], & i equo difcooperto.

Linc[olnia], Ebor[acum]. Dominus Edmundus de Denecourt opt[ulit] fer-
vitium ii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Reginaldum de Denecourt, Edmundum Chauncey, Rogerum de Pierpount, & Petrum le Marefchall, cum iiii equis coopertis pro omnibus terris fuis ubicunque, &c.

Oxon[ia]. Robertus de Eleford opt[ulit] fer-
vitium unius Serjantiæ fac[iendum] per Robertum de Derneford, cum i arcu, cum cordo & fagittis, &c.

Oxon[ia], Suffex[ia]. Dominus Johannes de Sancto Johanne de Lagenham opt[ulit] fer-
vitium i feodi Militis pro terris fuis in Comitatibus Oxoniæ & Suffexiæ fac[iendum] per Nicolaum Larcher, & Thomam de Verney, cum i equo cooperto.

Oxon[ia], Warr[ewicus]. Dominus Johannes de Doddingefeles opt[ulit] fer-
vitium i feodi Militis, fac[iendum] per Johannem de Wygenhal, & Henricum Dirlaund, cum ii equis coopertis.

Devon[ia], Suthampt[onia]. Dominus Ingelramus de Beringers opt[ulit] fer-
vitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Henricum de Codifdon, cum i equo cooperto.

Glouc[eftria]. Dominus Johannes Giffard opt[ulit] fer-
vitium fuum pro iii feodis Militis fac[iendum] per Galfridum le Foun, Thomam de Wyftanthoue, Henricum Foun, Willelmum Darundel, & Hugonem de Elfermere, cum fex equis coopertis.

Here begins the fecond Membrane.

It[em] xvii^o die Septembris.

Westmerl[andia]. Petrus de Croft, de Norffolcia opt[ulit] fer-
vitium di-

[midii] feodi Militis, fac[iendum] per Henricum de Craufeld, cum i equo cooperto.

Dominus Ingelramus de Gynes opt[ulit] fer-
vitium i feodi Militis, & di[midii], fac[iendum] per Johannem Gernet, Radulphum de Bland, & Johannem de Kendale, cum iiii equis coopertis.

Somerf[eta]. Dominus Nicolaus de Poynz opt[ulit] fer-
vitium i feodi Militis pro Manerio fuo de Curri Malet fac[iendum] per Reymundum Hering, & Ricardum de Soules, cum ii equis coopertis.

Heref[ordia]. Dominus Rogerus de Mortymer opt[ulit] fer-
vitium iii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris fuis in Anglia & Wallia fac[iendum] per Milonem Pichard Militem, Johannem de Stretfeld, Hugonem de Waldon, Willelmum de Cambo, & Walterum de Hauwyk, cum vi equis coopertis.

Glouc[eftria] Willelmus de Panebrigg opt[ulit] fer-
vitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Walterum de Grenehou, cum i equo cooperto.

Hereff[ordia]. Thomas de Bykenore Miles opt[ulit] fer-
vitium i feodi Militis & di[midii] pro omnibus terris fuis in Anglia fac[iendum] per fe ipfum & Rogerum de Bromfeld, cum iiii equis coopertis.

Glouc[eftria]. Ricardus de Croupes Miles optulit fer-
vitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per fe ipfum, cum duobus equis coopertis.

Wiltes[ia]. Ricardus de Testewode, opt[ulit] fer-
vitium di[midii] ferjantiæ pro Manerio de Coulesfeld fac[iendum] per Johannem Aleyn, cum i equo difcooperto.

It[em] xviii die Septembris.

Com[itatus] Oxon[iæ]. Dominus
K k k Robertus

But the Escuage which he treateth of in his several sections, and which was assessed by Parliament, could be no other than Escuage-money;

Robertus de Veer Comes Oxoniæ opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum, & di[midii] pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Willelmum de Bote-courte Militem, Galfridum le Bot[iller], Nicolaum de Felton, & Robertum de Elingham fervient[es], cum v equis coopertis.

Ebor[acum]. Dominus Walterus de Faucomberg opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis in Comitatu Ebor[aci] fac[iendum] per Johannem de Faucomberge, & Gerardum de Beythorp, cum ii equis coopertis.

Com[itatus] Cornub[iæ]. Dominus Petrus de Gavaston, Comes Cornubiæ opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis in Anglia fac[iendum] per Alexandrum Cheverel, Edmundum Wasteneys & Egidium Dargentem Milites, cum vi equis coopertis.

Bedef[ordia]. Rogerus de Bello Campo opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Griffinum le Waleys & Hugonem le Ellefworth, cum ii equis coopertis.

Norff[olciæ]. Radulphus de Cammeys opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro terris suis in Comitatu Norff[olciæ] fac[iendum] per Ricardum de Macy, & Johannem Tylner, cum ii equis coopertis.

Wilt[es]. Thomas Maudut opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Johannem Reigney, & Rogerum Wastehous, cum ii equis coopertis.

Somer[s]. Domina Cecilia de Bello Campo opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Rogerum de Coldewell, cum uno equo cooperto.

Cauntebrig[ia]. Nicolaus de Bello Campo opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis pro terris suis de Fulebourne fac[iendum] per Johannem de Sengham, cum uno equo cooperto pro omnibus terris suis, &c.

Salop[ia]. Johannes le Straunge opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Nicolaum Fraunceys, cum i equo cooperto.

Norff[olcia]. Domina Maria de Nevill opt[ulit] servitium i Serjantia pro Manerio suo de Houton fac[iendum] per Johannem Jacerond, cum i equo discooperto.

Suff[olcia]. Edmundus de Hennegrave opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro Manerio suo de Mucford, in Suff[olcia] fac[iendum] per Johannem de Edenefore & Hugonem le Parker, cum ii equis coopertis.

Norhumb[erlandia]. Dominus Walterus de Huntercombe opt[ulit] servitium iiii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis in Anglia fac[iendum] per Johannem de Salesbury Militem Robertum de Heton, Robertum de Louth, Johannem de Hefelinge, Archebaldum de Brokefeld, Alanum de Gray, & Hugonem de Gray, cum viii equis coopertis.

It[em] xix^o die Septembris.

Ebor[acum]. Aucherus filius Henrici opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Eliam filium Johannis, cum uno equo cooperto.

Essex[ia]. Dominus Johannes de Claveringe opt[ulit] servitium viii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Edmundum de Comyn, Godefr[idum] de Roos, Willelmum Cachcat, Johannem de Cloof-ton Milites, Edmundum le Mar[iscal], Robertum de Tongelton, Hugonem

age-money; which Escuage-money, was a Composition or Commutation for actual Service.

Let

gonem de Ardruffan, Lucam Weer, Johannem Moref, Adam de Crauford, Thomam de Aldeneston, & Thomam Mody, cum xvi equis coopertis.

Salop[ia]. Radulphus le Botiller opt[ulit] servitium unius feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Robertum de Wyxhell, & Willelmum le Botiller, cum ii equis coopertis.

Glouc[estria]. Stephanus Atte More opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Adam de Brochole, cum i equo cooperto.

x^o die Septembris.

Staff[ordia], Cestr[ia], Derby, Salop[ia]. Episcopus Cestr[ensis] opt[ulit] servitium suum pro ii feodis Militum fac[iendum] per Johannem de Benton, Adam de Berkenfyde, Stephanum Pouterel, & Johannem Picard.

Ebor[acum]. Abbas Ebor[aci] opt[ulit] servitium suum i Serjantiæ fac[iendum] per Johannem de Myton.

Huntingdon[ia]. Abbas de Ramefeye optulit servitium iiii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Willelmum le Moyne, Walterum de Wynteringham, Gilbertum de Cotesmor, Robertum de Burgate, Radulphum de Leverton, Robertum Mar[escal], Johannem Mortymer, & Willelmum Basset, cum viii equis coopertis.

xii^o die Septembris.

Hereff[ordia]. Episcopus Herefordiæ opt[ulit] servitium suum v feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris Episcopatus sui fac[iendum] per Laurentium de Hell, Adam de Blakebourne, Thomam de Rykehale, Ricardum de Afelagh, Philippum de Radenore, Robertum de Kemeseye, Simonem de Kynardeslegh, Sewatrum de Kynardeslegh, Willelmum le Wyne, & Walterum de Almaly, cum x equis coopertis.

Dorf[eta]. Abbas de Abbotsbury opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Robertum Perham, Johannem de Rishton, cum ii equis coopertis.

Suffex[ia]. Episcopus Cicestr[ensis] opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum & di[midii] pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Willelmum le Faucon, Johannem Peverel, Ricardum de Frekenbergh, Robertum de Feryn, & Gilbertum de Power, cum v equis coopertis.

Here begins the third membrane.

Archiepiscopatus Ebor[aci]. Archiepiscopus Ebor[aci] opt[ulit] servitium v feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis in Anglia fac[iendum] per Henricum de Lacy, Robertum de Lync, Johannem Upsale, Willelmum de Holteby, Johannem de Rypton, Willelmum de Ideshale, Thomam de Rand, Thomam de Colevill, Johannem de Coningham, & Ricardum de Staverne, cum x equis coopertis.

Norff[olcia], Suff[olcia]. Abbas de Sancto Edmundo opt[ulit] servitium vi feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Reginaldum Dargentem, Petrum de Bonyounge, Johannem filium Regis, Thomam Blaket, Reginaldum de Staunton, & Johannem de Kenyngton, cum iii equis coopertis.

Et residuum proff[ri] per Literam Domini Regis relaxatur hac vice, &c.

Somerf[eta]. Abbas de Muchelneye opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Thomam de Nevill, & Ricardum Larcher, cum ii equis coopertis.

xiii^o die Septembris.

Dorf[eta]. Abbas de Shirebourne, in Dorf[eta] opt[ulit] servitium unius feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis

Let us endeavour to apprehend this matter distinctly. I think the true state of it is this. Tenure by Knights Service is the *sub-jectum*.

fuis fac[iendum] per Johannem de Bermington, & Johannem Pork, cum ii equis coopertis.

* Ita M S. Episcopus Londoniæ. Episcopus Londoniæ opt[ulit] servitium v feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis in Anglia fac[iendum] per Adam de Stirthele, Robertum Sledde, Philippum de Glasebery, Hugonem de Horning, Thomam Curteys, Petrum Sweyn, Stephanum de Elton, Rogerum de Hechoche, Rogerum Noreys, & Ricardum de Hedle, cum x equis coopertis.

xvii^o die Septembris.

Norff[olcia]. Episcopus Linc[olnia] opt[ulit] servitium v feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis in Anglia fac[iendum] per Johannem de Apeltweyt, Robertum de Joeveneby, Alexandrum de Kyrketon, Johannem de Glen, Robertum de Adderle, Ricardum de Holm, Robertum le Mar[escall] Thomam de Greyle, Robertum de Fornham, & Ricardum de Bromwyz, cum x equis coopertis.

xviii^o die Septembris.

Dorf[eta]. Abbas de Shirbourne opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Walterum de Brocfale, & Rogerum Dymmok cum ii equis coopertis.

Episcopus Wigorn[iæ]. Episcopus Wigorn[iæ] opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Ricardum Wade, Johannem de Wateringbury, Johannem de Beydel, Walterum de Ofgoteby, Johannem de Gaisham, & Willelmum de Thorneye, cum vi equis coopertis.

xix^o die Septembris.

Glouc. Abbas de Evesham opt[ulit] servitium iiii feodorum Militum & di[midii] & quartæ partis unius feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Rogerum de

Levington, Fulconum de Aberbery, Willelmum de Hoo, Willelmum Hord, Johannem de Bromle, Alanum Charles, Thomam de Wytiford, Thomam de Hondford, Benedictum de Blakenham, cum ix equis coopertis.

* Suff[olcia]. Abbas de Holm de Sancto Benedicto opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Nicolaum de Banham, Thomam de Ayngnam, Willelmum de Folesham, Adam de Waltham, [&] Robertum du Lee, cum v equis coopertis.

Dorf[eta]. Abbas de Cerne opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Ricardum le Latymer, & Robertum de Rygate, cum ii equis coopertis.

Glouc[estria]. Abbas de Wynchecombe opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Johannem le Venour, Nicolaum de Swynebourne Johannem de Wyrcestr[ia], & Walterum Ace, cum iiii equis coopertis.

Wynton[ia]. Abbas de la Hyde opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Ricardum de Welles Militem, Johannem de Bykenore, Johannem de Coefeld, Hugonem de Steteryngton, & Johannem Peyure, cum vi equis coopertis.

Somerset[eta]. Abbas de Glastingebury opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Nicolaum de Braghinge, Willelmum de Corbrigg, Stephanum Sperlinge, Willelmum de Harrop, Henricum de Tresk, & Thomam de Ledington, cum vi equis coopertis.

Wyltes[ia]. Abbas de Malmesbury opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Johannem de Berkford, Willelmum Durant, Henricum

jectum. And Homage and Fealty, Actual Service of the Shield, Escuage-money, Aid, Wardship, Relief, Marriage, are all of them

ricum de Ryndham, Johannem de Oxham, Johannem de Hawte, Johannem de Matynden, cum vi equis coopertis.

Leyc[estria]. Dominus Rogerus Brazoun opt[ulit] servitium i Serjantia pro terris suis in Comitatu Leyc[estria] fac[iendum] per Wilelmum le Hunte, cum i arcu & sagitt[is].

Warr[ewicus]. Dominus Johannes de Hastings filius Domini Johannis de Hastings, opt[ulit] servitium i Serjantia, cum i arcu sine cord[a] per Philippum de Lee, ad prosequendum Regem ubicunque voluerit per xl dies.

It[em] xix^o die Septembris.

Northamt[onia]. Dominus Hunfridus de Basingbourne opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Wilelmum filium Roberti, cum i equo cooperto.

Norff[olcia]. Thomas de Kaylly opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro parte sua hæred[itaria] de Tatehale fac[iendum] per Aliand[um] de Enderby & Wilelmum de Shirebourne, cum ii equis coopertis.

Hertf[ordia]. Abbas de Sancto Albano opt[ulit] servitium sex feodorum Militum, pro omnibus terris suis, fac[iendum] per Ricardum le Caple Militem, Nicolaum Chival, Johannem de la Mare, Robertum de Kyrketon, Johannem de Sewell, Thomam de Welles, Jacobum le Blount, Johannem de Maryns, Wilelmum de Sancto Albano, Rogerum de Wymondham, & Walterum de Aumondesham; [*Here is a Blank in the Roll*] equis coopertis.

Notingham[ia]. Dominus Paganus Tybetot opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Simonem de Coefeld Militem, cum equo cooperto.

Norff[olcia]. Dominus Hugo de Veer opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Johannem de Tenyssole, & Johannem Hekeryng, cum ii equis coopertis.

Suthamt[onia]. Dominus Thomas Coudray opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Robertum de Mossi, cum i equo cooperto.

Bedesford[ia]. Johannes de Gatesden opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis pro parte hæred[itaria] uxoris suæ fac[iendum] per Thomam de Horton.

Northamt[onia]. Dominus Maugerus le Vavasour opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro Manerio suo de Wykele fac[iendum] per Adam de Poterynton & Wilelmum le Vavasour, cum ii equis coopertis.

Kanc[ia]. Dominus Johannes de Northwode opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Adam de Tyndale & Godemannum Oliver, cum ii equis coopertis.

Ebor[acum]. Willelmus de Chauncy opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Johannem Youn & Rogerum de Pert, cum ii equis coopertis.

Comes Hereford[ia]. Comes de Hereford[ia] opt[ulit] servitium v feodorum Militum per Robertum Doun, Wilelmum de Echewyk, Wilelmum de Carlton, Walterum Gacelyn, Walterum de Stanfordham, Johannem de Lenham, Thomam de Helles, Johannem de la Marche, Wilelmum Marcel & Rogerum de Seint Leger, cum x equis coopertis.

Oxon[ia]. Johannes de Harecourt Miles opt[ulit] servitium unius feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Johannem Paignel

them Properties, Incidents, or Appendances to Knight-service; to be done rendred and enjoyed, in such Manner as the Case be-
tween

Paignel & Thomam Paignel, cum ii equis coopertis.

Essex[ia]. Johannes de Enefeld opt[ulit] servitium vicesimæ & tricesimæ partis unius feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Johannem de Saxmondham, cum i equo cooperto.

Suff[olcia]. Robertus de Bures & Jacobus frater ejus opt[ulerunt] servitium quartæ partis i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Nicolaum de Felve-
tham, cum uno equo cooperto.

Sumerf[eta]. Dominus Johannes ab Adham opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Adam filium Willelmi, Willelmum de Swynebourne & Johannem Warde, cum tribus equis coopertis.

Norff[olcia]. Dominus Willelmus le Marescall opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per dominum Ancelinum le Mareschal, Rogerum de Clifton & Johannem filium Simonis, cum equis coopertis.

Northumbr[ia]. Rogerus filius Radulfi opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per seipsum & Rogerum de Rok, cum ii equis coopertis.

Episcopatus Sar[esbiriensis]. Episcopus Sar[esbiriæ] opt[ulit] servitium v feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Willelmum Dargentem, Hugonem le Megre, Robertum de Bureford, Robertum de Couton, Ricardum de Finchebourn, Johannem de Parys, Petrum de Lunde, Jordanum de Brafé, Henricum Sampson & Johannem de la Ryvere, cum x equis coopertis.

Wygorn[ia]. Abbas de Perthore optulit servitium i feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Radulphum de Shepeye & Willelmum de Wrotteslee, cum ii equis coopertis.

Essex[ia], Nott[inghamia]. Johannes de Sutton Miles opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Rogerum de Sewell, cum i equo cooperto.

Dorf[eta]. Johannes de Latimier opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis & terciæ partis di[midii] feodi Militis pro hæred[ibus] Willelmi de Goinz fac[iendum] per seipsum, cum equis coopertis.

Wiltes[ia]. Dominus Willelmus de Hardone opt[ulit] servitium i parvæ Sarjantiæ fac[iendum] per Johannem Brokepenny, cum i equo discooperto.

Wiltes[ia]. Ricardus Danfi opt[ulit] servitium unius parvæ Sarjantiæ fac[iendum] per Ricardum de Opton, cum i equo discooperto.

Comes Lancastr[ia]. Comes Lancastr[ia] opt[ulit] servitium vi feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis in Anglia fac[iendum] per Rogerum de Swenerton, Johannem de Twyford, Petrum de Lemefeye, Willelmum Truffel Milites, Johannem de Swenerton, Johannem de Nortle, Ricardum de Lymesy & Robertum de Kent servient[es], cum equis coopertis.

Buck[inghamia]. Johannes Pipard opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Robertum de Twyford, Johannem le Harpur, Ricardum Derloye & Robertum de Makeword, cum iiii equis coopertis; & si plus, &c.

Berk[ia]. Robertus Achard opt[ulit] servitium unius feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Alanum de Redham & Ricardum de Farnhull, cum ii equis coopertis.

Norhamt[onia]. Dominus Thomas le Latimer opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per seipsum, cum uno equo cooperto.

Here

tween the Lord and the Tenant in chivalrie may from time to time require.

Whereas

Here begins the fourth Membrane.

Northumbr[ia]. Lucia de Dyveleston opt[ulit] servitium terciæ partis i feodi Militis fac[iendum] [per] Willelmum de Kemesyng, cum i equo cooperto.

Buck[ingamia]. Dominus Johannes Wolverton opt[ulit] servitium duorum feodorum Militum & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Willelmum de Gynes, Mauricium Galeys, Henricum de Aunewyk, Thomam de Kyrnerntolau & Johannem de Guffing, cum v equis coopertis.

Salop[ia]. Ricardus Burnel opt[ulit] servitium quartæ partis i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Ricardum de Colmynton, cum i equo cooperto.

Wiltes[ia]. Johannes de Cerne opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Johannem de Bradefeld, cum i equo cooperto.

Hertford[ia]. Johannes Lovel opt[ulit] servitium i Serjantiæ fac[iendum] per Johannem de Langele, cum i equo discooperto, i Aketoun, i Haubergeon, i bac[] ferr[], & i lanc[ea].

Bedeford[ia]. Nicolaus de Mepreshale opt[ulit] servitium i Sarjantiæ fac[iendum] per Willelmum de Cheshwardyn, cum i equo discooperto, i Haubergioun, i capell[] ferr[], i gladio, & i lanc[ea].

Hereff[ordia], Glouc[estria]. Dominus Willelmus de Grantzoun opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Petrum de Langeford & Ricardum de Baskeville, cum ii equis coopertis.

Wiltes[ia]. Edmundus Gacelyn opt[ulit] servitium quartæ partis, i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per seipsum, cum i equo cooperto.

Devon[ia]. Johannes de la Ryvere

opt[ulit] servitium terciæ partis i feodi Militis pro terris uxoris suæ fac[iendum] per Johannem le Mareschal.

Bedeford[ia]. Dominus Johannes de Botecourte opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro terciâ parte Bar[onia] de Bedeford[ia] fac[iendum] per dominum Johannem de Botecourte.

Bedef[ordia]. Dominus Walterus de Teye opt[ulit] servitium terciæ partis i feodi Militis de Bar[onia] de Bedef[ordia] fac[iendum] per Robertum Scot, cum i equo cooperto.

Dominus Johannes de Ferers optulit servitium i feodi Militis.

Northumbr[ia]. Dominus Robertus de Humfrevill, Comes de Anegos opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Johannem de Vaus, Gilbertum Bourdoun Milites, Robertum de Reymes servientem, cum equis coopertis.

Somerf[eta], Dorf[eta]. Robertus filius Pagani opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis & di[midii], & terciæ partis i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Robertum filium ejus Militem, Johannem Cary & Alexandrum de Mountford, cum equis coopertis.

Ricardus Lovel opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per seipsum & Willelmum Pouchardoun, cum equis coopertis.

Berk[ia]. Memorandum, quod Dominus Rex relaxavit hac vice Domino Willelmo Vys de Lou servitium i feodi Militis pro Manerio de Sotebroc in Comitatu Berk[iæ] per Literam suam sub privato Sigillo, &c.

Somerf[eta]. Dominus Johannes de Bello Campo opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Simonem de Wodhull, Robertum Gouiz, Mauricium le Mareschall, Johannem de Cary, Walterum le Fauconer

Whereas Escuage was established by the Common Law, and usage of the Realm; long before it came to be assessed by Parliament.

The

coner & Ricardum de Holm, cum vi equis coopertis.

Wilt[ia]. Isabell[a] Bytlesgate opt[ulit] servitium i Serjantiæ fac[iendum] per Radulphum de Notyngham, cum i equo discooperto, i Aketoun, i Hauberjoun, i glad[i]o, i lanc[ea].

Salop[ia]. Fulco le Straunge opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis & vicesimæ partis i feodi fac[iendum] per Juonem filium Warini & Johannem de Warrenne.

Suff[olcia]. Dominus Edmundus de Pakenham opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Willelmum Ryvell & Ricardum de Langham, cum ii equis coopertis.

Cantebr[igia]. Johannes de Doukef-worthe opt[ulit] servitium med[ietatis] parvæ Serjantiæ, fac[iendum] per Thomam le Proude, cum i arcu, i vire, i Bosoun dispennato, uno equo precii di[midiæ] marcæ, cum una sella, uno Sacco cum una cavill[], ad fac[iendum] cariag[ium] Scuteleria Domini Regis per xl dies.

Hertford[ia], Cant[ebrigia]. Dominus Thomas Descalliers opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per seipsum Thomam le Moigne & Robertum Barde, cum equis coopertis.

It[em] xxi^o die Septembris.

Salop[ia]. Galfridus de Cornubia opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per seipsum & Henricum Fulet, cum ii equis coopertis.

Suff[olcia]. Gerardus de Wacheham Miles opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Robertum de Perys & Johannem de Preston, cum ii equis coopertis.

Northumbr[ia]. Nicolaus Curteys

opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Willelmum de Middleton, cum i equo cooperto.

Norhamt[onia]. Willelmus de la Souche opt[ulit] servitium unius feodi Militis & di[midii] pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum], per Simonem de Bereford, Nicolaum dū Chastel & Johannem de Toneford, cum iii equis coopertis.

Essex[ia]. Johannes de la Mare opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis fac[iendum] per Walterum de Clavyle, Robertum de Wycheme, Johannem filium Petri, Philippum Nerber, Radulphum de Cressale & Willelmum de Wylebrighton, cum vi equis coopertis.

Northumbr[ia]. Lucas Tailleboys opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Willelmum Tailleboys, cum i equo cooperto.

Northumbr[ia]. Robertus de Remes opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Ricardum de Sharpinton, Baldewynum de Boleyne & Gilbertum de Babynton, cum iii equis coopertis.

Northumbr[ia] Alexander de Brade-ford opt[ulit] servitium i Serjantiæ fac[iendum] per Willelmum de Brade-ford, cum i equo discooperto.

Norff[olcia]. Dominus Johannes Lovel de Thichemerk opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis pro omnibus terris suis faciendum per Eliam de Grefington & Willelmum Mauduyt, cum ii equis coopertis.

Oxon[ia]. Domina Alicia de la Pole opt[ulit] servitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum], per Johannem de la Poyle, cum i equo cooperto.

Stafford[ia]. Edmundus de Somervill opt[ulit] servitium quartæ partis i feo-

The worthy Gentleman juſt above named brings-in *Sir William Herle* Chief Juſtice of the Common Bank ſaying, that Eſcuage ſhall

i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Johannem de Camera, cum i equo cooperto.

xxiiii^o die Septembris.

Wilteſ[ia]. Andreas de Grymeſted opt[ulit] ſervitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Willelmum de Wyble & Johannem Gerner, cum equis coopertis.

Suthamt[onia]. Idem Andreas & Robertus de Eucresbury opt[ulerunt] ſervitium unius Serjantiæ pro terris ſuis in comitatu Suthamt[oniæ] faciendum per Willelmum Waryng cum i equo diſcooperto.

Suthampt[onia]. Johanna de Rivers opt[ulit] ſervitium ſuum pro tercia parte di[midii] feodi Militis pro omnibus terris ſuis fac[iendum] per Johannem de Tyntehull cum equo cooperto.

Lincoln[ia]. Philippus de Kyme opt[ulit] ſervitium i feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Johannem Pycet, Rogerum Bacoun & Henricum de Billingham cum iii equis coopertis.

Suff[olcia]. Magiſter Willelmus de Boys opt[ulit] ſervitium di[midii] feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Rogerum Perewych cum i equo cooperto.

It[em] xxi^o die Septembris.

Norhumbr[ia]. Willelmus de Roos Dominus de Werk opt[ulit] ſervitium ii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Robertum Barde, Edmundum Barde, Willelmum Gelle & Ricardum Darell, cum iii equis coopertis.

Norhumbr[ia]. Thomas de Beke-
ringe opt[ulit] ſervitium i feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Johannem Markham, Eliam de Farewath & Robertum de Buſtall cum iii equis coopertis.

Eſſex[ia]. Dominus Johannes de

Bello Campo de Fyſide opt[ulit] ſervitium i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per Walterum Rency & Johannem Tyrel cum ii equis coopertis.

Surr[eia]. Johannes de Metham opt[ulit] ſervitium i Serjantiæ fac[iendum] per Nicolaum de Hockele cum i equo diſcooperto, Aketon, Haubergioun, Bacynet & Arblaſt.

Norff[olcia]. Dominus Johannes de Grey de Retherfeld, opt[ulit] ſervitium i feodi Militis pro Manerio de Duſton, fac[iendum] per Robertum de Morby & Robertum Tybray, cum ii equis coopertis.

xxi^o die Septembris.

Devon[ia]. Dominus Hugo de Corteneye opt[ulit] ſervitium iii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris ſuis, exceptis terris illis, quas tenet de hærede Comitiffæ de Aumarle fac[iendum] per Johannem de Veer, Johannem de Vaucort, Johannem de Taunton, Nicolaum de Boteford, Johannem de Wetherhale & Johannem Faukes, cum vi equis coopertis.

It[em] xxviii^o die Septembris apud Bykere.

Comes Warr[ewici]. Dominus Guido, Comes Warr[ewici] opt[ulit] ſervitium v feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris ſuis fac[iendum] per Johannem le Tourner, Thomam de Kendale, Willelmum de Aſſhe, Nicolaum de Salop, Willelmum de la More, Thomam de Berewyk, Henricum de Stany, Ricardum Gernet, Ricardum Delewyn & Robertum de Hertford, cum x equis coopertis.

Hertford[ia]. Dominus Rogerus de Chandos, opt[ulit] ſervitium ii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Philippum Chandoyſ, Johannem Spennore, Rogerum Ruffeyn & Ricardum de Frone, cum iii equis coopertis.

M m m

Oxon[ia].

shall not be granted, unless where the King goeth [into the War] in person: which is a Position entirely fallacious; as may be seen (a).

Upon the whole matter, it is necessary to give the Student a caution, that in *Littletons Tenures*, which is esteemed a Classical Book, he be not led into error.

And on the other part, the Student may find, if I am not mistaken,

Oxon[ia]. Abbas de Abyndon opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Robertum de Blakebourne, Johannem de Deverle, Robertum de Goldingham, Simonem de Westwode, Willelmum de Holkele & Thomam de Cetinge, cum vi equis coopertis.

xix^o die Septembris.

Dorf[eta]. Abbatisa de Shaftesbury opt[ulit] servitium iii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis faciendum per Henricum de Bente, Willelmum de Castro, Robertum de Derby, Willelmum Mandevill, Willelmum de Bente & Petrum de Spaldynge, cum vi equis coopertis.

Warr[ewicus]. Prior de Coventre opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum pro omnibus terris suis faciendum per Johannem de Middleton, Johannem de Wymondham, Nicolaum de Byclesden & Eliam de Throkerynton, cum iii equis coopertis.

Here begins the Fifth Membrane.

xxviii^o die Octobris.

Northamt[onia], Devon. Dominus Alanus la Souche opt[ulit] servitium suum unius feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Johannem la Souche, Henricum de Swanefeye & Robertum Persone, cum tribus equis coopertis. habet billam sine billa Const[abularii].

Wiltesia. Abbatisa de Wilton opt[ulit] servitium duorum feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per Rogerum le Waleys, Robertum de Pratis, Willelmum de Foxton & Henricum de Osprenge, cum quatuor equis coopertis.

Olyverus de Engham opt[ulit] servitium unius feodi Militis fac[iendum] per seipsum & Walterum de Byndham cum ii equis coopertis.

Kanc[ia]. Dominus Galfridus de Say opt[ulit] servitium duorum feodorum Militum fac[iendum] per seipsum & Dominum Rogerum de Hegham Milites.

Dominus Johannes Sauvage opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis faciendum per seipsum.

Dominus Johannes Kyriel opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis & viii^{ae} partis i feodi Militis fac[iendum] per seipsum & Robertum Kyriel.

xiii^o die Octobris.

Johannes de Lancastr[ia] opt[ulit] servitium i feodi Militis & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Johannem de Ede-lyngham, Johannem Salperton & Simonem Bacon, cum equ[is] coop[er]tis.

Kanc[ia] Domina Juliana de Leybourn opt[ulit] servitium ii feodorum Militum & di[midii] fac[iendum] per Dominos Johannem Atte-well & Johannem de Lenham Milites, & Henricum de Osprenge, cum equis coopertis.

Ex antiquo Rotulo de Profris Servitiorum, ex parte Rememoratoris The-saurarii adservato.

(a) Et Sir W Herle adonque Chiefe Justice del Common Bank disoit en tiel pleee, que escuage ne serra graunt mes lou le Roy alast luy mesme en son propre person. *Lit. Ten. Lib. 2. cap. 3. sect. 96.*

staken, the subject of Escuage explained in a more clear and solid manner, from authentick testimonies, in another Book (b).

Littleton of Knight-service.

SIRE Thomas Littleton of Famous memory in his book of *Tenures*, hath a Chapter entituled *Escuage*, consisting of eight sections (c). In that chapter he calls Escuage a Tenure; and confounds it with Knight-service, and with Homage and Fealty. "He that holdeth (saith he) by Escuage, holdeth by Knight-service. "Escuage non-certain is Knight-service. Tenure by Homage, Fealty and Escuage is Tenure by Knight-service (d). Whereas Escuage was not properly a Tenure; as hath been hinted elsewhere (e). It was indeed appendent to Knight-service; and was one of the Duties or Fruits of Knight-service; but it was not *ipsum servitium militare*, Knight-service it self. So also Homage and Fealty were appendent to Knight-service, and were acts which every man holding by that Tenure was bound to do; but they were not the Tenure of Knight-service it self. Rendring of Relief was a Duty appendent to Knight-service; but was not Knight-service; Aid-render was also a Duty appendent to Knight-service; but it could not properly be called Knight-service, or Tenure by Aid.

Salvo Regali servicio, viz. Scutagio.

IN Fesments or Deeds of Grant, it was usual in the *Reddendo*, to except the *Regale servitium*, the *Kings service*.

By the *Kings service* so excepted they generally understood *Escuage* due to the King. By *Escuage* was meant *Escuage-money* at
so

(b) *Hist. Excheq. p 431.*

(c) *Lib. 2. ch. 3.*

(d) Escuage est appell en Latin *Scutagium*, c'esta scavoir, *Servitium Scuti*. Et tiel tenant que tient sa terre par Escuage, tient per service de Chivaler. *Lit. Ten. L 2. cap. 3. sect. 95.*

Escuage non-certain, que est Service de Chivaler. Et tiel escuage trait

a luy homage, & homage trait a luy fealtie.— Et issent ill que tient per escuage, tient per homage fealtie & escuage. *Idem L 2. cap. 3. sect. 99.*

Tenure per homage fealty & escuage, est a tener per service de chivaler, & trait a luy garde mariage & reliefe. *Idem ch. 4. sect. 103.*

(e) *Hist. Excheq. p 431.*

so much per scutum or per Knights-Fee. It was called *Service*, because it was in lieu of Actual Service in the Kings Army.

Nicolas Croc made a Fesment or Grant in Fee, Rendring a Rent, for all Service, Suit to Court, and secular demand; except the Kings Service; that is Efcuage, when Efcuage runneth or is levied in *England* (f).

Robert de Everci made a Grant in Frankalmoigne, of a Mill; to hold freely, quit of all services, suits, homages, fealties, customs and secular demands, except Efcuage (g).

Alan de Sefnecot, in a Donation in Frankalmoigne, excepteth the Kings Service and the Churchscot of *Blockele* (h).

Servitium Militare per denarios.

IN the ninth year of K *Richard I*, *Roger de Ginges* came into the *Kings Court*, and fests *Robert le Blund* of several lands and tenements; to hold to *Robert* and his heirs of *Roger* and his heirs, in Fee and inheritance for ever; by the Service of the tenth part of one Knights Fee, and for two gilt Spurs, or six Pence payable within the octaves of Easter. And the said *Roger* and his heirs granted to the said *Robert*, that the said *Robert* and his heirs should do to him and his heirs the said Service of the tenth part of a Knights fee by money, whensoever the said *Robert* or his heirs were bound to do the same (i).

(f) Reddendo inde annuatim Adæ de Budeford & hæredibus suis loco mei, unum denarium, ad festum Sancti Michaelis, pro omni servitio, secta Curia, consuetudine, & demanda seculari; salvo tantummodo Regali servitio, id est, Scutagio, quando generaliter currit scutagium per Angliam; quantum pertinet ad tantum tenementum de eodem feodo. *Charta Nicolai Croc de concessione in feodo*, Nu. 570; *Data nulla; in archivo Curia Augment.*

(g) Volo igitur ut — habeant & teneant prædictum molendinum, &c. libere & quiete ab omnimodis servitiis, sectis, homagiis, fidelitatibus, con-

fuetudinibus, & demandis secularibus, salvo solo scutagio. *Charta Roberti de Everci de Libera eleemosyna*, Nu. 569; *Data nulla; in archivo Augmentationum.*

(h) Salvo Domini Regis servicio, & chirischetto de Blockel[e], quantum dari debet de una virgata terræ. *Ita se habet in charta Alani de Sefnecot[e] de Pura eleemosyna*, Numero 546. *que est in Pixide in archivo Augment. sine data.*

(i) Robertus Blundus filius Bartholomæi Blundi de Londonia, reddit compotum de dimidia marca, ut concordia facta inter ipsum & Rogerum de Ginges in Curia Regis scribatur in Magno

Magno Rotulo, scilicet, quod prædictus Rogerus dedit & concessit prænominato Roberto Blundo & hæredibus suis, pro homagio & servitio suo, totam terram quam Ricardus Dolfin tenuit de ipso Rogero in Ginges, quam terram ipse Ricardus quietam clamavit prænominato Rogero, coram Justiciariis] Domini Regis apud Westmonasterium, & duos Campos quorum unus vocatur Aisfeld, & alter eorum Langeland, & duos campos, qui jacent contra portam Tomæ Le Franceis, quos idem Tomas de illo tenuit, & xi acras terræ & dimidiam in Keche-nefeld, versus occidentem, juxta terram quæ fuit Galfridi Bucuinte, & iiii acras terræ quæ jacent retro croftum qui fuit Ricardi Spakeman, & terram quæ jacet inter Cheminum Regium, & portam quæ fuit Ricardi Dolfin, sicut duæ sepes Roberti Marefcall devifant, & xvi acras de Bosco suo qui vocatur Le Frith, quæ jacent contra terram Monachorum de Hamme, & juxta boscum qui fuit Galfridi Bucuinte, & in Bosco suo Husbote & Heibote, sibi & hæredibus suis, & satis fuaille rationabiliter ad opus Domus suæ in Ginges, & singulis annis duas bonas quercus in bosco suo fore in rationabiles ad ignem suum apud Londoniam ad festum Sancti Michaelis, & terram Radulfi Pistoris, & ipsum Radulfum cum omnibus quæ ad ipsum pertinent, & terram Ricardi Spakeman, & ipsum Ricardum cum omnibus ad ipsum pertinentibus, & terram Edgari filii Ranulfi, & ipsum Edgarum cum omnibus quæ ad ipsum pertinent, & terram Tomæ Le Franceis, & ipsum Tomam cum omnibus quæ ad ipsum pertinent, & communem pasturam suam sibi & hæredibus suis, & omnibus hominibus suis, de prædictis terris, & totam nutrituram porcorum suorum, & hæredum suorum, & omnium hominum suorum,

de prædictis terris, quietam de pascu in boscos suos, & præter hoc xx porcos aliunde perquisitos de pascu quietos in boscos suos, & quicquid in prædictis terris habuit, scilicet in hominibus, in redditibus, in Bosco, in Plano, in pratis, in pascuis, in viis & semitis, in sepibus & fossatis, in introitibus & exitibus, cum omnibus pertinentiis, & omnibus aliis rebus ad prædictas terras pertinentibus, sine aliquo retenemento, habendas & tenendas illi & hæredibus suis, de illo & hæredibus suis, in feodo & hæreditate, bene & in pace, libere & quiete, honorifice & integre, finabiliter, per servitium decimæ partis feodi i Militis, & pro duobus calcaribus deauratis, vel sex denariis solvendis infra octabas Paschæ, absque omni occasione; & quod idem Robertus Blundus & hæredes sui defendent omnes prædictas terras de Hidagio versus Dominum Regem, per tres partes i Hidæ, & quod Rogerus & hæredes sui acquietabunt prænominatum Robertum & hæredes suos, versus Dominum Regem & omnes baillivos suos, de sectis Comitatum & Hundredorum, & quod Rogerus & hæredes sui warantizabunt Roberto omnes prænominatas terras, & omnia alia prænominata, & quod acquietabunt prædictum Robertum & hæredes suos, contra omnes homines & omnes fœminas, per prædicta servitia; & concessit idem Rogerus & hæredes sui, prædicto Roberto, quod idem Robertus & hæredes sui faciant illi & hæredibus suis, prænominatum servitium decimæ partis feodi i Militis, per denari[os], quando idem Robertus five hæredes sui illud facere debent; & quod pro hoc fine & concordia & concessione, prædictus Robertus dedit præfato Rogero de Ginges xxvii marcas argenti. *Mag. Rot. 9 Ric. 1. Rot. 11. tit. London[ia] & Middelsex[ia].*

CHAPTER IV.



Nciently there were two general ways of holding land, which were wont to be contradistinguished from one another, to wit, holding *in dominio* or *dominico*, *in demeane*; and *in servitio*, *in service*. Every Military Fee was holden *in servitio*: It was essential to a Military Fee to be so holden.

In *Feuds* or Military Fees, the *Service* was so considerable, that a Fee was in a sort deemed to consist in *Service*. Insomuch that in some cases, when a man granted or released the *Service* of a Military Fee, by the words *Servitium feodi unius Militis* or the like, he thereby granted or released the Fee it self.

K Henry II granted to *Ranulf de Glanvill* certain land of the yearly value of lx*s* by tail, being lately parcell of the Service of *William Fitz-hervey*, that is, of the land holden *in servitio* by the said *William* (k).

In the second year of K John, *Walter Croc* released to the King and his heirs the Moiety of the Barony which was his Uncle *Walter Brittons* by the name of *Servitium medietatis Baronie*, to the end the King would be pleased to feff *Richard Briewerre* thereof; to wit, in Fees, in Knights, in Services, in advousons of Churches, and in all Liberties pertaining to the said Moiety, to hold to *Richard* and his heirs of the King and his heirs *in Capite* (l)

In old time Lands were sometimes granted, conveyed or released by the words, *Homagium*, *Servitium*, *Tenura*.

I said

(k) Et Ranulfo de Glanvill[a] l iis numero, de Servit[io] Willelmi filii Hervei. Mag. Rot. 1 Ric. 1. Rot. 3. a. inter Terras datas. Nordfolch and Sudfolch.

(l) Willelmus Briewerre debet dimidiam marcam, ut scribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Walterus Croc recognovit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, quod ipse concessit & quietum clamavit Regi Johanni & hæredibus

fuis, servitium Medietatis Baronie, quæ fuit Walteri Britonis Avunculi sui, ita ut Ricardus Briewerre & hæredes sui teneant medietatem prædictæ Baronie, cum omnibus pertinentiis suis, in feodis, in Militibus, in serviitiis, in advocationibus Ecclesiarum, & in omnibus libertatibus prædictæ medietati pertinentibus, in Capite de Rege & hæredibus suis. Mag. Rot. 2 Job. Rot. 7. a. Dorsete & Sumerfete.

I said just now, that sometimes by the term *Servitium* the Land it self was granted or conveyed; it is also manifest by precedents, that Land was also sometimes granted or conveyed by the terms *Tenura*, *Tenatura*, or the like Words signifying *Tenure* (m).

K *Stephen* by his Charter confirmed to the Canons of Saint *Martin* in *London*, all their Lands and Possessions, by the terms *terras & omnes alias tenuras suas* (n).

The same K *Stephen* by a Writ under his great Seal commanded *Geoffrey de Magnavilla*, then Sherif of *London* and *Middlesex* to put the Canons of *S Martin* in *London* into saisine of their lands and rights of *Meldona*, by the terms of *terris & omnibus tenaturis suis de Meldona* (o).

Peter

(m) *Henricus de Sancta Helena* [debet] dimidiam marcam, ut scribatur in Magno Rotulo, Quod *Tomas de Arderne* dedit & concessit & carta sua confirmavit, ei & hæredibus suis, totam terram, cum pertinentiis suis, quam habuit in *Leighton*, scilicet totum Capitale Mesuagium, cum gardinis & cum tota Curia, & cum tosta quæ est in australi parte Curie, juxta grangiam & Mesagium in quo uxor *Galfridi Corbicum* fuit dotata, & campum illum qui jacet —; & homagia & tenementa *Ricardi de Bendevill*, *Ricardi Clerici*, *Johannis filii Picot*, & *Picoti tixtoris*, scilicet quicquid ibidem habuit, in hominibus, & redditibus, & serviciis hominum, & cum omnibus pertinentiis, & cum omni jure, quod habuit in Advocatione Ecclesie ejusdem Villæ. Habendum & tenendum eidem *Henrico* & hæredibus suis, de prædicto *Toma* & hæredibus suis, in feodo & hæreditate, per servicium ii solidorum per annum —. with Warranty. Mag. Rot. 13 Job. Rot. 9. b. tit. *Londonia & Middlesex*.

(n) S Rex Angl[orum], Episcopo *Lundonia*, & omnibus Baronibus suis de *Lundonia*, & de *Essex*, & de *Heortfordscira*, & ministris, & fide-

bus suis omnibus, tam Clericis quam Laicis, Francis & Anglis salutem. Præcipio, quod Canonici mei de Ecclesia Sancti Martini *Lundonia* teneant terras, & omnes alias tenuras suas, in Ecclesiis, & Decimis, & Elemosinis, & in omnibus aliis rebus, ita bene, & in pace, & honorifice, & libere & quiete, sicut umquam melius tenuerunt in aliquo tempore, in Villa & extra, in bosco & plano, & terris & aquis, & pratis & pascuis, in via & semitis, & in omnibus locis. Et habeant, & teneant omnes libertates, & consuetudines suas, cum Soca & Saca, & Toll & team, & Infangentheof, & omnibus rebus, cum quibus antecessores eorum, vel ipsi, melius vel honorificentius unquam tenuerunt. Testibus, R Episcopo Sar[esberie], & H Bigod, & W de Albin[i] Pincerna, & R filio Ricardi, apud Westmonasterium. Ex autographo in archivo S Petri Westmonasterii.

(o) S Rex Angl[orum], Gaufrido de *Magnavilla* salutem. Præcipio, quod sine dilatione facias resaisiri Ecclesiam, & Canonicos Sancti Martini *Lundonia*, de terris & omnibus tenaturis suis de *Meldona*, unde *Walterus de Provino* Minister Comitum *Theobaldi* eos dissaisivit; ita plenarie dico facias

Peter Fitzherbert.

IN the Fifth year of K John, Herbert Fitzherbert gave and granted *totum Tenementum suum de Everwicscira*, all his Land or Estate in *Yorkshire* to his Son Peter, upon his marriage to Alice daughter of Robert Fitz-Roger (p).

In

facias eos resaisiri, sicut inde saisiti fuerunt ipsi & Ecclesia sua, die qua dedi Manerium illud Comiti Theobaldo, & die qua Rex Henricus fuit vivus & mortuus, & die qua R Episcopus Sar[esberiae] fuit vivus & mortuus; & bene, & in pace, & libere teneant, sicut melius tenuerunt tempore Regis Henrici; ne super hoc sustineas, quod aliqua eis inde injuria, vel contumelia fiat. T P Cancellario apud Andeveram. *Ex autographo in archivo S Petri Westmonasterii.*

Idem Vicecomes r c de Feodis Baronum & Militum, qui de Rege tenent in Capite in Baillia sua, qui Cartas de Tenemento suo Regi non miserunt. *Hist. Exch. p 403. r. p 404. t. u. sub anno 14 Hen. 2.*

(p) Petrus filius Hereberti debet dimidiam marcam, ut Donatio & concessio facta ab ipso Petro & Hereberto filio Hereberti patre suo, de Maritagio dato Aliciae filiae Roberti filii Rogeri, quam praedictus Petrus ducebat in uxorem, quae & recordata fuit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, praesentibus praedictis, in hac forma. **SCIANT** praesentes & futuri, quod ita convenit inter Herebertum filium Hereberti & Petrum filium ejus, de Maritagio Aliciae filiae Roberti filii Rogeri, quam idem Petrus duxit in uxorem, Quod praedictus Herebertus dedit & concessit Petro filio suo, ad ducendum ipsam Aliciam uxorem suam, totum Tenementum suum de Everwicscira, de quo eum saisivit coram Domino H

Cantuar[ienfi] Archiepiscopo, G filio Petri Justiciario Domini Regis, Will-elmo de Cantilupo, Reginaldo de Cornhull, Ricardo de Seinges, & multis aliis. Idem autem Petrus praedictam Aliciam uxorem suam, inde dotavit de Patris sui assensu. Idem etiam Petrus concessit Patri suo totum Tenementum illud, tam de se quam de A uxore sua, tenendum ad firmam tota vita ipsius Hereberti, pro c marcis annuis, in duobus terminis anni solvendis, scilicet quinquaginta marcis ad Pascha, & quinquaginta marcis ad festum S Michaelis. Ita quod si praedictus Herebertus firmam illam praefato Petro aut A uxori suae in terminis statutis non reddiderit, ipsi Petrus & A uxor sua totum Tenementum illud in manum suam recipient sine aliqua reclamatione ejusdem Hereberti. Et si Petrus aut Alicia uxor sua huic quaestioni non steterit, praedictus Herebertus quietus erit de praedicta firma illis reddenda. Si autem praedictum Petrum ante Patrem suum mori contigerit, ipse Herebertus Aliciae uxori praedicti Petri firmam illam in vita sua integre persolveret. Ita, quod si idem Herebertus firmam illam ad terminos statutos non reddiderit, ipsa Alicia totum Tenementum illud in manum suam recipiet sine aliqua reclamatione ipsius Hereberti. Et si ipsa Alicia, huic Conventioni stare contradixerit, praedictus Herebertus quietus erit de praedicta firma illi reddenda; & eadem Alicia post mortem ipsius Hereberti,

In the reign of K *John*, *Geofrey Fitz-Pierre* Earl of *Essex*, by his charter, confirmed to the Monks of *Hurley* their Lands and Possessions, in the terms *prædictas tenuras* (q).

The Statutes about Tenure in Capite.

BY a Statute made in the thirtyfifth year of K *Henry VIII*, it is enacted, that when the King granted out any Manors, Lands, &c. which came to the Crown by Dissolution of the Religious Houses, and did not exceed the clear yearly value of xls, he might in his Patent Letters of grant, reserve at his pleasure, either a Tenure by Knights service *in Capite*, or else a tenure in socage or free burgage and not *in Capite*, with a yearly Rent or tenth of such lands granted (r).

In the thirtyseventh year of K *Henry VIII*, it is enacted, that all Lands, tenements, &c. not above the clear yearly value of xls, by whatsoever title they came to the Kings hands, which had passed from the King by any grant made thereof since the twenty-fourth day of *April*, in the seven and twentieth year of his reign, and were limited to be holden of the King his heirs and successors by

berti, si ipsa supervixerit, totum tene-
mentum illud tanquam Dotem suam
recuperabit. De ista Conventione hinc
inde firmiter tenenda, Plegii sunt præ-
dicti Dominus, Cantuar[iensis] Archi-
episcopus & G filius Petri Justicia-
rius. Et si prædictus Herebertus a
Conventione ista aliquatenus vellet re-
silire, prædictus Dominus Archiepis-
copus, de assensu ipsius Hereberti, eum
distringet per Justiciam Ecclesiasticam,
secundum Conventionem priorem, &
Cartam inter eos factam. Prædictus
itaque Herebertus Cartam suam faciet
præfato Petro filio suo secundum
Scriptum istud. Petrus etiam Here-
berto Patri suo secundum idem Scrip-
tum Cartam suam faciet. Dictus quo-
que Herebertus Uxori ejusdem Petri,
& eadem Uxor eidem Hereberto, Car-
tam suam inde faciet. Hæc Conven-
tio recordata fuit apud Westmon[a-

sterium], & concessa xxviii die No-
vembris, anno v Regni Regis Johannis,
coram Ricardo de Heriet, Simone de
Pateshull, Godefrido de Insula, Jo-
hanne de Gestling, Osberto filio Here-
vei, Eustacio de Faukenberge, Wal-
tero de Crepping Justiciariis, & aliis
Fidelibus Domini Regis ibidem tunc
præsentibus. *Mag. Rot. 5 Job. Rot.*
5. a. Tit. Glocestrescira. This being
a very ancient and remarkable Mar-
riage-Settlement, I have set it down
verbatim.

(q) Et sciendum, quod ego & hæ-
redes mei prædictas tenuras contra om-
nes homines, & contra omnes foemi-
nas, prædictæ Ecclesiæ, & Monachis
warantizabimus. *Formulare Anglic.*
Formula 101.

(r) *Statute 35 Hen. 8. cap. 14.*
sect. 3. per Keeble.

by fealty onely and not *in Capite*, or in socage or free burgage, or by fealty onely in free and common socage and not *in Capite*, or by any such like words, or to be holden by fealty as of any of the Kings Honours, Manors or lands, or by fealty onely as of any of the Kings Honours, Manors or Lands and not *in Capite*, or by any such like words: that the same shall be deemed to be holden in socage or burgage and not *in Capite*, and shall in no wise be deemed or taken to be holden *in Capite*. *Section 2.*

And that during five years to come, the King may upon his Grants reserve a tenure by Knight-service *in Capite*, or else a tenure by fealty or in socage or burgage and not *in Capite*. And that all such general tenures made and reserved since the thirty fifth year of the King, and hereafter to be made and reserved within these five years, in and by Grants or Patent-letters having these Words & *non in Capite*, shall be deemed tenures in socage or burgage, and not tenures *in Capite*. *Sect. 3.*

And that where Patents are made of Lands, with the words, & *non in Capite*, the Patentees shall hold by the service of fealty in socage or burgage, and shall not hold the same of the King *in Chief* or *in Capite*, nor shall be compelled to sue any livery, make fine for alienation, or sue any licence or pardon for alienation, and the heir may enter without suing of livery, *ousterlemaine*, &c. *Sect. 4 (s).*

In the first year of K *Edward VI*, to prevent and take away doubts that had arisen and that might arise about tenure of Lands, another Statute is made, whereby it is enacted, that all Honours, Castles, Manours, Lands, &c. which are holden of the King by any of his Subjects by Knight-service, socage, or otherwise, as of any of his Dukedomes, Earldoms, Baronies, Castles, Manours, &c. which become, or which shall hereafter come to the Crown by means of any attainder or conviction, or by dissolution or Surrender of any Religious Houses, shall not from henceforth be adjudged to be holden *in Capite* or as tenure *in Capite*. *Section 1.* Provided that this Act shall not be hurtful to the King, for or concerning any wardship, livery, primer seisin, &c. or any profit which is or may come to him from any person holding any Honours, seigniories, castles, manors, lands, &c. of the King *in Chief* as of

(s) *Statut. 37 Hen. 8. cap. 20. sect. 2, 3, 4.*

of his person, or of any other his ancient possessions, and being not come to the King by any such Attainder, Dissolution, Surrender as aforesaid. *sect.* 2. And provided, that this act shall not give any advantage or profit to any Tenant in Fee simple of any Honors, Manours, lands or tenements, which have heretofore sued any special or general livery or *ouster le main*, of any Honors, Manors, &c. by what tenure or service soever they were holden, or who shall confess by matter of Record any tenure *in Chief* of the King; but that he or they shall hold in like manner as they did before the making of this Statute (*t*).

In the Statute of the thirtyseventh year of K *Henry VIII*, and in the Statute of the first year of K *Edward VI*, it is recited, that divers questions and doubts had lately arisen [amongst the Professours of the Common-law], concerning the tenure of certain Lands and Revenues mentioned in the same Statutes. But if things had been duly weighed, perhaps it might have been found that those questions and doubts were in great measure needless, and onely owing to the subtilizing which had been introduced in *Westminster-hall*. In some cases when a Seignery came to the Crown by Escheat or otherwise, the Knights Fees holding of such Seignery continued to be holden by the same Tenure, or in the same Plight as they were holden before they came to the Crown. This was a thing known in *Westminster-hall*. Perhaps that might give occasion to Lawyers to raise the aforesaid Doubts. In particular, because in some cases Knights Fees were holden by the same Tenure after the Seignery was vested in the Crown, by which they were holden before, some persons might conclude they were to be so holden in all cases.

But that opinion was groundless, as may appear from what I have said above.

On the other part, there was reason to make a Doubt in the case following. That is to say. Several of the Abbots and Priours were *Barones Regis*, the Kings Barons, and held their Temporalities of the King by Barony. When their Houses came to be dissolved, and their Baronies to be vested in the Crown, it might fairly have been made a question, whether the Tenants in Chivalry of those Abbots and Priours should not hold their Lands

of

(*t*) Statut. 1 Edw. 6. cap. 4. *sect.* 1, 2, 3.

of the King after the Dissolution of their Houses, by the same Services, and in the same manner as they held them of the Abbots and Priours before the Dissolution. But for ought that appears to me, no doubt or question was then made upon this point.

The chief design of the Statute of the thirtyseventh year of K *Henry VIII*, was to ease the *English* of the burdens belonging to Knight-service. For though much is said therein about tenure *in Capite*, yet it appears that tenure by Knight Service was meant; for the Statute centers and concludes in this, that men shall not be compelled to sue any livery, make fine for alienation, and the rest. Which were acts or incidents belonging onely to Tenure by Barony, or to Knight-service not embaronied, or to Sergeanty, or in fine to Tenure which did partake of Knight-service.

Thus it appeareth that in K *Henry* the Eighth's reign, they did not neatly distinguish between tenure of the King *in Capite* by Knight-service, and Tenure of the King *in Capite* of other kinds.

In every one of these Statutes we may plainly see how the Penman of it labours and toils to make his meaning understood. In vain; it was not possible for him to speak clearly upon a subject, of which he had but a confused notion.

Before these Statutes of K *Henry VIII*, there never was, for ought that I know, an *Honor* created or erected by Statute. And therefore it was not well done of the Lord Chief Justice *Coke*, to refer the Students in the Law to these Statutes (u), in order to acquire a right Knowledge of the nature of an *Honor*. Because the Artificial and Nominal *Honors* erected by those Statutes, will not probably conduce to give men an exact notion of an Ancient and Real *Honor*.

In the twelfth year of K *Charles II*, a Statute was made entitled, "An Act for taking away the Court of Wards and Liveries, and Tenures *in Capite*, and by Knight-service, and Purveyance, &c". It is enacted thereby, that the Court of Wards and Liveries, and all Wardships, Liveries, Primer seifins and Ousterlemains, values and forfeitures of Marriages be taken away, &c. And that all Tenures by Knights service of the King or of any other person, and by Knights service *in Capite*, and by Socage *in Capite*

(u) *Cok. Lit. cap. 9. sect. 159. p 108.*

Capite of the King, and the fruits and consequents thereof be taken away ——. *section 1.*

And that all Tenures hereafter to be created by the Kings Majesty, his heirs or successors, upon any Grant of any Estate of Inheritance, shall be in Free and common Socage, and not by Knight's service, or *in Capite*, and shall be discharged of all Wardship, value and forfeiture of Marriage, Livery, Primer seisin, *Ousterlemaine*, Aid *pur faire fitz chivalier*, and *pur file marrier*, *sect 4. (w).*

But by very ill luck the Penner of this Statute put-in the words *Tenure in Capite*. Which words have basely entangled the subject matter, and rendred the Statute in some measure illusory.

To enact that there shall be no *Tenure in Capite* is, in my humble apprehension, an Incongruity: And even a Statute cannot make an Incongruity congruous.

Particularly, the said Statute of the Twelfth year of K *Charles II* would have been congruous, if care had been taken to mention things in it distinctly. For example. This might have been the Plan of that Statute.

To take-away Knight-service with all its fruits, properties, incidents, and pertinencies, to wit, Wardship, Marriage, Relief, Livery, Esuage, Aid *pur faire fitz chivalier*, and the rest.

To save Baronage, or rather the Simple Homage belonging to it. By Simple Homage I mean Homage without Knight-service or the fruits, incidents or properties of it, and consisting onely in an honourary dependance on the Crown.

To save Sergeanties which were to be performed either at the Kings Coronation or otherwise; but to strip them of Knight-service, and all the properties thereof.

To save Hereditary Offices (which were a sort of Sergeanties) mixt or attended with Knight-service or Chivalerian Duties, but to strip them of all Chivalerian properties and Duties.

To save to the King all Escheats of Lands of his immediate Tenants.

To take-away Wardship, &c. from tenure in Socage, if anywhere by custom or otherwise it was attended with Wardship or Marriage,

(w) Statut. 12 Car. 2. cap. 24. sect. 1, 4.

Marriage, &c. and from any other Tenure which carried Wardship, Marriage, &c. with it; if there was any such Tenure.

To take-away and abolish the Court of Wards and Liveries.

In fine, perhaps a few other Clauses and Explanations might have been added which are not here mentioned.

The Design of the Statute of the Twelfth Year of K *Charles II* was, to take away Knight-service, and the Court of Wards and liveries; which Court was founded upon that tenure.

If therefore the words *Tenure in Capite* had been wholly left out of this Statute, and not at all mentioned therein, all the ends of the Statute would have been fully answered, and the Statute itself would have been plain and consistent. For instance. If the Statute had onely said, Tenure by *Knight-service* shall be or is hereby taken-away; Then, *Tenure in Capite by Knight-service* had been effectually taken-away, without any more Words. For if you take-away *Tenure by Knight-service*, there can be no *Tenure in Capite by Knight-service*; because there cannot be a *species* or a *modus* of a non-existent.

All Tenure in Capite cannot be taken away.

BUT the truth of the matter is this. *Tenure in Capite* cannot be taken-away, without taking-away not onely Knight-service but all other Tenure too.

It is to be known, that in *England* there were anciently seven Principal sorts of Tenure, to wit, Tenure in Almoigne or Frankalmoigne, Tenure by Barony, by Knight-service, by Sergeanty, in Socage, in Burgage, and in Villenage. Now, I do but just mention the Tenure in Frankalmoigne and that in Villenage; and to dismiss them; in regard they are foreign to the present subject of Discourse.

Note, Tenure in Capite in Socage is taken away by the Stat. of 12 C 2.

A man was said to hold of the King *in Capite*, by each of the said Tenures, of Baronage, Knight-service, Sergeanty, Socage or Burgage.

For example. Before the Statute of the twelfth of K *Charles II*, there was *Tenure in Capite* in *Socage*.

Tenure in Socagio in Capite.

IN the eighteenth year of K *Richard II*, the Abbot of *Nuttele* held a Tenement in *Tragelthorp* in *Lincolnshire* of the King in *Capite* in Socage, by the yearly rent of a Cap lined with fine linen, and one pair of Gilt spurs (x).

In the three and thirtieth year of Q *Elisabeth*, *Thomas Owen* Esquire held certain land of the Queen in *Capite* in Socage (y).

Then superveneth the Statute of the twelfth of K *Charles II*. This Statute saith, *Tenure in Capite* shall be and is thereby taken-away. Now if this Statute had taken away Tenure in Socage; then, Tenure in *Capite* in Socage had, no doubt, been taken-away. For where there is no Tenure in Socage, there cannot be Tenure in *Capite* in Socage. On the other side, if there is any Tenure in Socage in being, there will be, of necessity, Tenure in *Capite* in Socage somewhere; particularly of the King the Chief Lord and Sovereign of the Realm. For if a man holdeth of the King in Socage; immediately or *sine medio*, he is in reality the Kings Tenant in *Capite* in Socage, whether we call him Tenant in *Capite* or not.

Moreover, before the said Statute of the twelfth of K *Charles II*, there was Tenure in *Capite* in Burgage; as appeareth by several instances set-down in another Work (z).

How then doth this Statute operate upon *Tenure in Capite in Burgage*?

(x) *Lincoln*. Abbas de Nuttele reddidit ad Scaccarium hic, per Johannem Wycombe attornatum suum, xxvii^o die Januarii hoc termino, duodecim Capellos lineatos findone, & duodecim paria calcarium deauratorum, pro quodam tenemento, quod tenet de Rege in Capite in Tragelthorp in Comitatu Lincolnia, videlicet pro annis regni Domini Regis nunc sexto, septimo, octavo, nono, decimo, undecimo, duodecimo, terciodecimo, quartodecimo, quintodecimo, sexto-decimo, & decimo septimo. Quæ quidem Capelli & Calcaria liberantur Ca-

merar[iis] hujus Scaccarii, custodienda ad opus Regis. *Hil. Fines, Reditus, &c.* 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 1.

(y) *Essexia*. Memorandum, quod præceptum fuit Vicecomiti Comitatus prædicti —, quod distringeret Thomam Owen Armigerum —, ad faciendum Dominae Reginae nunc Homagium & fidelitatem pro Manerio de Westhurrock alias Westhall, and many other Lands; of part of them it is said, quæ de dicta Domina Regina tenentur in Socagio in Capite. —. *Trin. Communia* 33 Eliz. Rot. 180. a.

(z) *Firma Burgi*, cap. 1. sect. 8.

Burgage? Doth it take-away *Tenure in Capite in Burgage*? I apprehend it doth not take it away. For whilst *Tenure in Burgage* is in being, there will be *Tenure in Capite in Burgage* somewhere; that is, it will remain and be either in Name or Reality; as hath been said just above concerning *Tenure in Socage*.

I suppose nobody will oppose me, by saying, that the phrase *Tenure in Capite* is abolished by this Statute last mentioned: For I am not here reasoning about Words but things.

Some Estates were *Baronial*, that is, holden by Barony and Knight-service: Others, *Chivalerian*, that is holden by Knight-service onely. Without Knight-service *Tenure* by Barony could not subsist: For which reason we may fairly say, that by taking away Knight-service, *Tenure* by Barony is virtually taken-away.

Estates in Land were denominated either Noble or Base according to the *Tenure* of them. If the *Tenure* and Service were Noble, the Estate was deemed Noble; if the *Tenure* and Service were Base or Mean, the Estate was deemed Base or Mean. So that when Knight-service was abolished in *England*, the Estates of the Nobility and Gentry became greatly disparaged and debased: Of *Baronial* and *Chivalerian*, they were made *Socagial*. They were changed from the Service of the *Shield*, to the Service of the *Plow*; from Noble and Gentlemanly Estates, to Estates Vulgar, and Peasantly. Infomuch that from thenceforth, he who was wont to be styled *Sir Knight* or *Gentleman*, might, in respect of his *Tenure*, merit to be called *Goodman Farmer* or *Goodman Burgefs*.

All Tenure must be taken away with Tenure in Capite.

WHAT hath been spoken upon this head sheweth, that *Tenure in Capite* cannot be taken away without taking-away all *Tenure*.

And at this day, where a City or Town payeth the Crown a Fee-ferm, that sheweth *ex ipso jure*, that such City or Town is holden of the Crown *in Capite* or *immediately* in *Burgage*.

When Knight-service was first instituted, it was universally thought an Honourable *Tenure*. No *Tenure* was in greater esteem than it. I might except Barony. But I need not. For Ba-

rony was Knight-service embaronied, that is, Knight-service enlarged and erected into a Barony, or if you please, made a Barony at its first creation. In process of time Knight-service was counted burthensome. Men became weary of the manifold duties, prestations and cumbrances belonging to it. Being weary of them, they found by degrees an opportunity to get relief against them; namely by getting the Tenure it self abolished. This was done or intended to be done by the Statute of the Twelfth year of K *Charles II*, concerning which I have briefly discoursed in this Volume and in the *History* of the Exchequer.



CHAPTER V.

Grand Serjanties in Capite.

Ikewise *Grand Serjanties* were also holden of the King *in Capite*. It is to be remembred, that this Serjanty was a *Servitium*, a *Service*; but it was a peculiar kind of Service, different from each of the other kinds of Service.

In the reign of K *Edward II*, *Thomas de Warblynton* held the Manour of *Shirefeld* in *Hamshire*, of the King in Chief, by the Serjanty of being Mareschal of the Whores [who hapned to be found] in the Kings houshold, and of dismembred malefactors condemned, and of measuring the Galons and Busshels in the Kings houshold (a).

In or about the fifth year of K *Edward III*, *John de Perton* held the Manour of *Perton* in *Staffordshire* of the King *in Capite* by

(a) Suhamt[onia]. Johannes de Warblynton filius & hæres Thomæ de Warblynton, fecit finem cum Rege per x marcas pro relevio suo de Manerio de Shirefeld in Comitatu Suhamptoniæ, quod dictus Thomas tenuit in Capite, die quo obiit, de Domino E nuper Rege Angliæ patre Regis nunc, per Serjantiam essendi Marefcallus de Metreticibus in Hospitio Regis, & dismembrare malefactores adjudicatos, & mensurare galones, & bussellos in Hospitio Regis, sicut prædictus Johannes modo recognoscit, & sicut continetur inter Serjantias arrentatas per Robertum Passelewe, anno xxxiiii^o Regis H proavi Regis nunc, pro quo quidem Manerio & aliis terris, quas dictus Thomas tenuit in Capite, die quo obiit, de prædicto patre Regis nunc, i-

dem Johannes fecit homagium eidem Regi E patri, sicut continetur in Originali de anno ejusdem Regis E patris decimo. Et concessum est prædicto Johanni, quod de prædictis x marcis solvat unam medietatem in Crastino Sancti Johannis Baptistæ proximo futuro, & aliam medietatem in Crastino Sancti Michaelis proximo sequente. Ad quem diem non solvit prædictas v marcas. Ideo præceptum est Vicecomiti, quod fieri faciat, ita, &c. in Crastino Sancti Michaelis. Postea Johannes de Stures, Vicecomes Suhamptoniæ solvit x marcas prædictas, pro prædicto Johanne de Warbleton, per i talliam levatam xii die Octobris anno tertio hujus Regis. *Pas. Fines 1 Edw. 3. Rot. 8. a.*

by Grand Serjanty, to wit, by the Service of one Man armed with a Hachet, an Haubergion, a steel-cap and a Lance, with two uncovered horses, for forty days in the Kings Army, when he was engaged in a War with *Wales* (b).

In

(b) De Homagio capto. Rex cepit homagium Willelmi de Perton filii & hæredis Johannis de Perton defuncti, qui de Rege tenuit in Capite, de omnibus terris & tenementis, quæ idem Johannes pater suus tenuit de Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, & ei terras illas, & tenementa Rex reddidit. Et ideo mandatum est Willelmo Trussel Escatori Regis ultra Trentam, quod accepta securitate, a præfato Willelmo de rationabili relevio Regi reddendo ad Scaccarium Regis, eidem Willelmo de omnibus terris & tenementis prædictis, & de quibus præfatus Johannes pater suus, seifitus in dominico suo, ut de feodo in balliva sua, die quo obiit, & quæ occasione mortis ejusdem capta sunt in manum Regis, plenam seifinam habere faciatis, salvo jure cujuslibet. T. Rege apud Sheffield xxxi^o die Julii. Per breve de privato Sigillo. Staff.

Et memorandum, quod compertum est per Inquisitionem, quod prædictus Johannes tenuit in dominico suo, ut de feodo, die quo obiit, Manerium de Perton, cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Staff[ordiæ] de Rege in Capite per magnam Serjantiam, videlicet per servicium unius hominis armati, cum Aketon[e] Hauberon[e] capello ferr[eo] & Lancea, cum duobus equis discooperis, per quadraginta dies in exercitu dicti Regis Walliæ, quando Rex ibidem inguerratus fuerit, videlicet per octo dies sumptibus ipsius Johannis, & per triginta & duos dies sumptibus dicti Regis, percipiendo per diem porturam & octo denarios. Staff. Originale 5 Edw. 3. Rot. 15.

Hertford[scira]. Memorandum, quod compertum est in Originali de anno

xliiii^o Regis E tertii videlicet, avi Domini Regis nunc, Rotulo videlicet septimo, quod, cum idem Dominus Rex avus undecimo die Junii, dicto anno xliiii^o pro una marca, quam Sampson filius & hæres Willelmi de Northwode, eidem Domino Regi avo solvit, perdonaverit ei transgressionem, quam prædictus Willelmus pater suus fecit acquirendo sibi & hæredibus suis, unum Mesuagium, & viginti acras terræ, cum pertin[entiis] in Watton atte Stone, de Johanne Bardolf Chivaler, qui ea tenuit de dicto Rege avo in Capite, ut parcelлам Manerii de Watton atte Stone, & ea ingrediendo licentia dicti Regis avi, super hoc non optenta —.

Et ad prædictum crastinum S Michaelis prædictus Sampson, venit hic in propria persona sua. Et cogn[oscit] se tenere, & dictum Willelmum patrem suum tenuisse in dominico suo, ut de feodo, die quo obiit, sibi & hæredibus suis, Mesuagium & terram prædicta cum pertinentiis, ut parcelлам dicti Manerii de Watton atte Stone, de Domino Rege in Capite per servicium magnæ Serjantiæ, quæ quidem Serjantia integra tenetur de Domino Rege in Capite per servicium inveniendi Domino Regi unum hominem armatum in guerra Scotiæ, sumptibus suis propriis per xl dies. Et dicit, quod Mesuagium & terra prædicta, cum pertinentiis sunt & faciunt ducentessimam partem Manerii prædicti, & valent per annum ultra reprises ii s. Quod quidem Manerium integrum tenetur de Domino Rege in Capite per servicium superius recognitum; juxta quod servicium offert Regi relevium pro Mesuagio, & terra

In the seventeenth year of K *Henry VI*, *Robert Umfravill* held the Castle of *Herbotell* and the Manour of *Oterburn*, of the King *in Capite*, by the Service of Keeping the Valley and Liberty of *Riddefdale*, where the said Castle and Manour are situated, from Wolves and Robbers. Which Service was adjudged to be the Service of a Great Serjanty. In this case, the Court of Exchequer ordered that Search be made in the Rolls, to find the yearly value of the said Castle and Manour. Upon Search, it was found, in one of the Books of Knights Fees, in the custody of the Kings Remembrancer, that *Gilbert de Humframvill* held *Reddesdall*, *per Regalem potestatem*, by Royal Power (c). It may be enquired, what

terra prædictis —. Et super hoc idem Sampson dat Domino Regi iis, de relevio suo pro Mesuagio, & terra prædictis, cum pertinenciis. *Mich. Fines 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 4.*

(c) Northumbria, Lincolnia. De Relevio.

Walterus Tailboys Consanguineus, & hæres Gilberti Umfravill, nuper Comitis de Angos, videlicet filius Walteri Tailboys, filii Alianoræ filiae Elizabeth sororis ejusdem nuper Comitis, *was distreined to answer for Relief.*

Walter *came*. Et cognovit se tenere, & dictum Robertum Umfravill tenuisse, die quo obiit, prædicta Castrum de Herbotell, & Manerium de Oterburn, de Domino Rege in Capite, per servitium custodiendi vallem & libertatem de Riddefdale, ubi dicta Castrum & Manerium situantur, a lupis & latronibus; juxta quod servitium offert Regi relevium &c. Et quia Castrum & Manerium prædicta tenentur de Domino Rege in Capite, per servitium superius recognitum, quod quidem servitium adjudicatur servitium Magnæ Serjantiæ; in quo casu, quilibet sic tenens terras & tenementa de Domino Rege in Capite, per Magnam Serjantiam, qui debet Domino Regi relevium, pro terris & tenementis sic de Domino Rege tentis in Capite per Magnam Serjantiam, tenetur dare

Domino Regi tantum de relevio suo, pro terris & tenementis sic de Domino Rege tentis in Capite per Magnam Serjantiam, quantum terræ & tenementa illa valeant per annum, in omnibus exitibus suis, juxta verum valorem eorundem. Ideo fiat scrutinium pro Rege, ut sciatur, quid videlicet & quantum, Castrum & Manerium prædicta, cum pertinentiis valebant, tempore mortis dicti Roberti, &c. Et facto scrutinio super præmissis, &c. *it is found by an Escheatours Inquisition*, —, quod dicta Castrum de Herbotell & Manerium de Oterburn, tunc valebant per annum vi / xix s viii d ob. & non plus, propter guerram inter dictum Dominum Regem nunc, & inimicos suos Scociæ. Scrutatis etiam ulterius Rotulis pro Rege, Compertum est in libro Feodorum hujus Scaccarii, in custodia alterius Rememoratoris existente, in Comitatu Northumbriæ, sub titulo Redesdal, inter cætera sic, G de Humframvill tenet Redesdale per Regalem potestatem. Quibus compertis, & per Barones diligenter visis & examinatis, Consideratum est, quod prædictus Walterus Tailboys, oneretur erga Regem de vi / xix s viii d ob. de relevio suo, pro Castro & Manerio prædictis, prætextu cognitionis suæ prædictæ & aliorum præmissorum. *Mich. Fines 17 Hen. 6. Rot. 1. b.*

what was meant by *Royal Power*. There was no species of Tenure in *England*, known by the name of *Tenure by Royal Power*. Therefore I do humbly apprehend, that in this case the Tenure was by Barony, accompanied with the full Power of a Lord Marcher foreagainſt *Scotland*; like that Baronial Power, which was anciently veſted in the Earl of *Cheſter* for the time being, or ſome other great Lord-Marcher foreagainſt *Wales*.

In the twentieth year of K *Henry VI*, *John Baker* held certain land in *Kent*, of the King in *Capite*, by the Service of holding the Kings Head in the Ship, between *Dovor* and *Whitſand*, when the King went over the Sea there: Which Service was adjudged to be *Grand Serjanty* (d).

In the twentieth year of K *Henry VI*, *John Love* held the Manor of *Bentelegb* &c. of the King in Chief, by the Service of keeping the *Haye* of *Bentelegb*: Which Service was adjudged to be the Service of a Grand Serjanty (e).

In the ſame twentieth year, *John Wanſtede* acknowledged in the Court of Exchequer, that he held in his demeane as in fee, a Meſuage and certain lands in *Wanſtede*, of the King in *Capite*, by the ſervice of finding one Hobeler in the Kings Caſtle of *Porchester*

(d) *Kancia*. Roger Twyſden and Agnes his wife una filiarum & hæredum Johannis Baker, held certain land de Domino Rege in Capite, per ſervitium tenendi caput Regis in navi inter *Dovorriam* & *Whitſand*, cum pertranſierit mare ibidem. —. Et quia dictum ſervitium tenendi caput Domini Regis adjudicatur ſervitium Magnæ Serjantiæ, the parties were to give to the King for their Relief one years value. *Hil. Fines 20 Hen. 6. Rot. 1. a.* The other heiress of Baker and her Huſband are charged to the King for Relief for this Serjeanty in like manner; *Ib. Rot. 1. b.*

(e) *Staffordſcira*. John Love was ſummoned into the Exchequer to answer for his Relief. He appeared, Et cognovit ſe modo tenere, & dictum Ricardum Love patrem ſuum tenuiſſe, de Domino Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, dictum Manerium de *Bentelegb*.

una cum Balliva prædicta, per ſervitium custodiendi Hayam de *Bentelegb*. Quod quidem ſervitium adjudicatur ſervitium Magnæ Serjantiæ. In quo caſu quilibet ſic tenens aliqua terras & tenementa de Domino Rege in Capite per Magnam Serjantiam, qui debet Domino Regi Relevium pro terris & tenementis ſic de Domino Rege tentis, tenetur dare Domino Regi tantum de Relevio ſuo, pro terris & tenementis ſic de Domino Rege tentis in Capite per Magnam Serjantiam, quantum terræ & tenementa illa valent per annum in omnibus exitibus ſuis, juxta verum valorem eorundem. Search was made to Find what was the true yearly value. The yearly value appeared, in an Eſcheators Accompt, to be lviis vid. And that ſum was given to the King for Relief in this caſe. *Mich. Fines 20 Hen. 6. Rot. 2. b.*

chester for eight days, at his own cost in time of war, and of paying yearly to the King *x s.*, by the hand of the Constable of the said Castle: Which Service of finding a Hobeler is adjudged to be the Service of a Grand Serjanty (*f*).

In the thirtieth year of K *Henry VI*, *Robert Aleyn* held the Manour of *Erlham* of the King in Chief, by the Service of Grand Serjanty (*g*).

In

(*f*) *Suhamtesire*. *Johannes Wanstede* filius & hæres *Johannis Wanstede* defuncti ——. Et cognoscit se modo tenere, & dictum *Johannem* patrem suum tenuisse, die quo obiit, in dominico suo, ut de feodo, unum Mesuagium cum curtillagio *and other lands* in *Wanstede*, de Domino Rege in Capite, per servitium inveniendi unum hobolerium in Castro dicti Domini Regis de *Porchestre*, per octo dies ad cultus suos proprios tempore guerræ, & solvendi annuatim Domino Regi per manus Constabularii Castri prædicti *x s.* Et quia dictum servitium inveniendi unum hobolerium adjudicatur servitium Magnæ Serjantiæ. In quo casu quilibet sic tenens *was to give the King for Relief one years value of his land. One years value was found to be xvi s viii d. Which summ he gave for Relief. Hil. Fines 20 Hen. 6. Rot. 2. a.*

(*g*) *Norfolcia*. *Robertus Aleyn* filius *Roberti Aleyn* senioris defuncti, districtus fuit essendi hic ad plures dies præteritos, & tandem in *Craistino Sancti Michaelis* hoc termino, ad respondendum Domino Regi de relevio suo, pro Manerio de *Erlham* in Comitatu *Norf[olciæ]*, quod prædictus *Robertus Aleyn* senior defunctus tenuit de Domino Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, in Dominico suo, ut de feodo, & pro quo prædictus *Robertus* filius fecit Domino Regi nunc fidelitatem, primo die Decembris anno regni sui quintodecimo, sicut continetur in Rotulo de releviis, & Originali de dicto anno quin-

todecimo, rotulo *xº*. Et ad prædictum *Craistinum Sancti Michaelis*, prædictus *Robertus Aleyn* filius venit hic in propria persona sua; Et cognovit se tenere, & dictum *Robertum* patrem suum tenuisse, de Domino Rege in Capite, die quo obiit, Manerium prædictum, per servitium Magnæ Serjantiæ; In quo casu quilibet sic tenens aliqua terras & tenementa de Domino Rege in Capite per Magnam Serjantiam, qui debet Domino Regi relevium pro terris & tenementis sic de Domino Rege tentis, tenetur dare Domino Regi tantum de relevio suo, pro terris & tenementis sic de Domino Rege tentis in Capite per Magnam Serjantiam, quantum terræ & tenementa illa valent per annum, in omnibus exitibus suis juxta verum Valorem eorundem. Ideo scrutetur pro Domino Rege, ut sciatur quid videlicet & quantum Manerium prædictum cum pertinentiis val[et] per annum, in omnibus exitibus suis juxta verum valorem ejusdem. Et unde scrutatis Rotulis, &c. Compertum est in compoto *Henrici Grey* nuper *Escaetoris Regis* in Comitibus *Norf[olciæ]* & *Suff[olciæ]*, de anno quartodecimo Regis nunc, quod dictum Manerium de *Erlham* cum pertinentiis tunc valeb[at] per annum in omnibus exitibus suis, *lis viii d.* Quibus compertis, dictus *Robertus Aleyn* dat Domino Regi *lis viii d.* de relevio suo prædicto, juxta servitium per ipsum superius recognitum. *Mich. Fines, &c. 20 Hen. 6. Rot. 2. a.*

In the seventh year of K *Henry VII*, *John Baldwyn* held the Manor of *Oterarsfee* in *Aylesbury*, and other Lands there, of the King [in Chief] in Socage, by the Service of finding Litter for the Kings Bed, to wit, in Summer, Grass, or Herb and two Grey-geese, and in Winter Straw, and three Eels, thrice in a year, if the King should come thrice in a year to *Aylesbury* (b).

Grand Serjanties.

SOME Grand Serjanties were very like unto Knight-service. For instance, the Sergeanty of *John de Perton*, and of *Robert de Umfravill* mentioned just above; and likewise the several Sergeanties following; namely, of *John Corne* (i).

And

(b) Buk. Johannes Baldwyn frater & hæres Ricardi Baldwyn, dat Domino Regi vis viii^d, de relevio suo, pro quodam Manerio in Aylesbury vocato Oterarsfee, ac uno Mesuagio, xlv acris terræ, & decem acris prati, cum pertinentiis in Aylesbury prædicta, quæ de Domino Rege tenentur in socagio, per servitium inveniendi litteram ad lectum Domini Regis, ac stramen & herbam ad ornandum hospitium Domini Regis, ter in anno, si tociens apud Aylesbury prædictam venerit, videlicet in æstate herbam ob causam prædictam, & duas Gantas, & in Yeme stramen & tres Anguillas; Ita quod sex Gantæ, vel novem Anguillæ, essent in anno, si Rex ter in anno illuc venerit; sicut idem Johannes recognovit, & sicut continetur alibi in hiis Memorandis, videlicet inter Recorda de hoc termino, Rotulo ix^o. Et unde scrutatis Rotulis pro Rege, &c. Compertum est in Memorandis de anno xviii^o Domini E nuper Regis Angliæ primi, videlicet inter Fines de termino Sancti Michaelis, quod Wilhelmus filius Wilhelmi, hæres Magistri Ricardi de Aylesbury, simili modo oneratus fuit de relevio suo pro terra prædicta. *Mich. Fines* 7 Hen. 7. Rot. 3. b.

(i) Serjantia Johannis Corne de Buef in Mulesham, pro qua debuit esse cum Domino Rege in exercitu suo in Anglia & Marchia, cum duobus equis & una balista, per xl dies, ad custum proprium, alienata est. *Rot. Serjantiarum ex parte Remem. Thes. Rot.* 5. tit. Comitatus Suffolkiæ.

Comitatus Buk. Serjantia Wilhelmi de Parys in Aston & Clinton, pro qua debuit invenire Domino Regi unum Servientem cum duobus equis, per xl dies, ad custum proprium, in exercitu suo ubicumque ierit, alienata est in parte. *Rot. Serjantiarum, ex parte Remem. Thes. Rot.* 2.

Comitatus Oxonia. Serjantia Thomæ Bifin & Wilhelmi filii Arnoldi in Nethercote, pro qua debuerunt communiter invenire Domino Regi unum Servientem armatum equitem, per xl dies, in exercitu suo, ad custum proprium, alienata est in parte. *Rot. Serjantiarum ibid. Rot.* 3.

Serjantia Ricardi Danesfy in Bretton & Dultun, pro qua debuit custodire Lardariam Domini Regis, alienata est in parte. Et sciendum, quod dictus Ricardus mutavit servitium suum prædictum in aliud sine warento, videlicet ad inveniendum Domino Regi unum servientem

And on the other side, there were some Grand Serjancies which had no kind of Knight-service belonging to them.

William de Aguilon was charged with Escuage. But it was found by an Enquest of twelve Knights, that *William* did not hold by Knight-service, but by the Serjantery of finding a Cook at the Kings Coronation, to dress Victuals in the Kings Kitchen (k).

In the tenth year of K *Edward* III, *Isabell* the Eldest, *Eynecia*, of the Daughters and Heiresses of *Bartholomew Davyllers*, made fine to the King in xls, for Relief for her purpart of the Manour of *Brom* in *Suffolk*, which together with the Manour of *Erwarton*, is holden of the King in *Capite*, by the Service of leading all the Foot soldiers of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, into the War against *Wales*, to wit, from *St Edmunds Ditch* near *Newmarket*, whithersoever the King pleased, in the said War with *Wales*; taking iiii *d* for each Man for his expences for xl days, and after xl days *Bartholomew* and the said Men were to continue at the Kings charges. For this purpart, to wit, for the fourth part of the said Manour of *Brom*, the said *Isabell* made Homage to the King in the fifth year of his reign (l)

Sive

servientem equitem & armatum, in exercitu suo in Anglia, per quadraginta dies, ad custum proprium—.

Et est summa dictarum alienationum, viii *l* xv s iiii *d*. Et dictus Ricardus fecit inde finem, pro se & dictis tenentibus, de consensu eorundem, videlicet per annum x marcæ. Ita quod prædicti tenentes respondeant eidem Ricardo de tercia parte valoris tenementi sui per annum; Et ipse Ricardus reddet residuum dicti finis, pro parte sua quam tenuit; eo quod mutavit servitium suum, sicut prædictum est; sine warento, & faciat servitium dimidii feodi Militis. *Rot. Serjantiarum ibid. Rot. 6.*

(k) *Hist. Exch. p 453. col. 2. r. sub anno 18 H 3.*

(l) *Suff[olcia]*. *Isabella Eynecia* filiarum & hæredum *Bartholomæi* filii *Johannis Davyllers*, fecit finem cum Domino Rege per xls pro relevio suo de

proparte ipsam contingente, de Manerio de *Brom* cum pertinentiis in Comitatu *Suff[olciæ]*, quod una cum Manerio de *Erwarton* tenetur de Rege in *Capite*, per servitium ducendi omnes homines pedites *Norf[olciæ]* & *Suff[olciæ]*, in guerram *Walliæ*, videlicet de fossato Sancti *Edmundi* extra *Novum Mercatum*, ubicumque Rex voluerit, in hujusmodi guerra *Walliæ*, capiendo de quolibet eorum iiii *d* pro expensis suis per xl dies; Ita quod post dictos xl dies, ipse & homines prædicti sumptibus Regis remanebunt; & pro qua proparte dicta *Isabella* fecit Regi homagium, xxv^o die Junii anno v^o hujus Regis, sicut continetur in Originali de eodem anno, videlicet pro quarta parte dicti Manerii de *Brom*, prout eadem *Isabella* per *Galfridum* de *Corton* Attornatum suum modo recognoscit —. *Trin. Fines 10. Edm. 3. Rot. 1. b.*

Sire Thomas Littelton saith, that in the eleventh year of K Henry IV, Cokayne Chief Baron of the Exchequer came into the Court of Common Pleas, and brought with him a Record relating to a Grand Serjanty. William Hankeford and the other Justices of the Common Bench declared, that the case then produced before them was a Grand Serjantie. And no doubt it was. Hereupon, Cokayne demanded, whether in that case the Tenant should pay one years value of the land for Relief. *Ad quod*, saith Littelton, *non fuit responsum* (m). As if the question asked by Cokayne was a Secret in the Law. Far otherwise. For it was a Thing well known and settled. A direct answer to the question may be found here above, in the several cases of Robert de Umfravill, John Baker, John Love, John Wanstede, and Robert Aleyn.

In the fortyfirst year of K Henry III, the heir of Otto Son of William held a Sergeanty in the Kings Mint; and was supposed to hold other lands not belonging to that Sergeanty. The said lands are called *forinfeca terra*, for that reason; because they were Foreign; not belonging to the said Sergeanty (n).

Hundreds,

(m) *Tenures*, Lib. 2. ch. 8. sect. 157.

(n) Pro hærede Ottonis filii Wilhelmi.

Rex mandat Baronibus, quod scrutatatis Rotulis de Scaccario sine dilatione scire faciant, quam & cujusmodi bailliam Otto filius Willelmi, qui mortuus est, habuit circa custodiam Cunei Regis in Anglia, & utrum in feodo habuit illam bailliam, vel ex gratia, seu ad terminum vitæ suæ, Et per quod servitium bailliam illam tenuit, Et quis propinquior hæres ejus sit, & cujus ætatis, Et utrum idem Otto aliquam forinfecam terram tenuit de Rege, & quantam, & ubi, & per quod servitium &c. Breve est in forulo Marescalli. *Trin. Communia* 41 Hen. 3. Rot. 15. b.

N Abbas & Monachi de Stanlegha iuxta Chipeham reddunt compotum de dimidia marca, ut scribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Micael, filius

Reginaldi de Cnoel recognovit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, quod ipse assensu Everardi fratris sui, concessit & tradidit prædictis Abbati & Monachis totam terram suam de Childecnol cum pertinentiis ad feodi firmam, tenendam libere & quiete de se & hæredibus suis in perpetuum, pro duabus marcis annuatim reddendis duobus terminis anni, scilicet, infra Octabas Paschæ & infra Octabas Sancti Michaelis, pro omni servitio ad ipsum Michaellem vel hæredes suos pertinente, Salvo redditu Capitalis Domini & hæredum suorum, quem idem Monachi solvent annuatim, & salvo forinfeco servitio, & quod pro hac concessione prædicti Abbas & Monachi dederunt ipsi Micaeli xxxv marcas, prædicto Fratri suo dimidiam marcam, Et quod ipse Micael & hæredes sui debent warantizare prædictam terram prædictis Monachis, & quod ipse Micael & E frater suus affidaverunt in manu H Cantuariensis Archiepiscopi

S f f hanc

Hundreds, Offices, &c. might also be holden of the King in Chief.

In the one and twentieth year of K *Edward* III, it is said in a Patent Letter, that the Earl of *Warrenne* held the third part of the Toll of the Town of *Suthwerk*, and a certain part of the Toll of the Town of *Guldeford*, of the King in *Capite*, as parcel of the Earldom of *Surrey* (o).

In the reign of K *Edward* III, *Thomas le Brut* held of the King in *Capite*, the Custody of the Kings Forest of *Blakemore* by Serjanty, and by the Service of yielding to the King four shillings a year, by the hands of the Sherif of *Dorsetshire* for the time being (p).

hanc Conventionem fideliter tenendam; In thesauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti sunt. *Mag. Rot.* 3 *Job. Rot.* 6. b. Wiltescira.

Margareta uxor Hugonis Malet [debet] dimidiam marcam, ut scribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod prædictus H vir suus, voluntate & assensu Radulfi filii & hæredis sui, dedit & carta sua confirmavit ei in dotem, medietatem totius terræ suæ de Yrebi cum omnibus pertinentiis ad eandem terram pertinentibus, Salva donatione Ecclesiæ ejusdem Villæ de Yrebi, quam ipse & hæredes sui in manu sua retinuerunt, & quod dedit ei medietatem prati sui de Cotes, & duas Bovatas terræ in Rowell, quas Rogerus Beneit tenuit, & tria tosta ad Mesuagium in Villa de Yrebi, videlicet Tostum quod Ricardus filius Radulfi tenuit, & tostum quod Willelmus le Waleis tenuit, & tostum quod Robertus Corbel tenuit, & quod ipsa tenebit prædictam terram cum pertinentiis libere & quiete, Salvo forenfi servitio, quantum pertinet ad ipsum tenementum, & forenfi servitio, quod ipsa faciet de una bovata terræ quam de Abbate de Grimesbi tenuit, scilicet de medietate ejusdem bovatae. *Mag. Rot.* 2 *Job. Rot.* 6. b. post *Linc.*

— Ego vero Royfa & hæredes mei prænominatas Moniales de Regali servitio quod ad dictum Manerium pertinet, & de Forinfeco, & omni Taylagio versus omnes gentes imperpetuum acquietabimus. *Ex charta Originali Royfæ de Verдона, nempe charta ipsa Foundationis Monasterii de Gracedeu, extante in archivo Curiae Augmentationum quod est in Palatio Regio Westmonasterii.*

(o) Surreia. *The Earl of Warrenne held the tertiam partem tolnei villæ de Suthwerk, & quandam partem tolnei villæ de Guldeford, de nobis (viz. of the King) in Capite, ut parcellam Com[itatus] Surreiæ. Originale 21 Edw. 3. Rot. 23.*

(p) Dorseta]. Memorandum quod compertum est in Originali de anno xlv^o Regis E tercii, videlicet avi Domini Regis nunc, Rotulo videlicet xix^o quod pro eo quod idem Dominus Rex avus, accepit per Inquisitionem quam per Willelmum Cheyne nuper Escactorem ejusdem Regis avi, in Comitatu Dorsetæ fieri fecit, quod Thomas le Brut de Blakemore defunctus, tenuit in dominico suo, ut de feodo, de dicto Rege avo in Capite, die quo obiit, in Comitatu prædicto, custodiam forestæ ejusdem Regis avi de Blakemore per

In or about the eighteenth year of K *Richard II*, *John Gernon* held the Manour of *Estthorp* in *Essex* of the King *in Chief*, by the Service of one Knights fee, and the Hundred of *Lexeden* in *Essex* of the King *in Chief*, by the service of rendring to the King liii s iv d a-year, by the hands of the Sherif of *Essex* for the time being (q).

In the eighteenth year of K *Richard II* it was alleged in Pleading, that certain Burgage-houses in the Town of *Burton* were holden of the King *in Capite*, like as the whole Town of *Burton* was held (r). Several other Cities and Towns were said to be holden

per serjantiam, & per servitium reddendi eidem Domino Regi avo quatuor solidos ad Scaccarium suum, per manus Vicecomitis Comitatus prædicti, qui pro tempore fuerit —.

Et ad prædictum crastinum S Michaelis, prædictus Radulfus [filius prædicti Thomæ] non venit; set postmodum videlicet post defaultam intratam prædictus Radulphus venit hic per Johannem Hornesbogh attornatum suum. Et cogn[ovit] se tenere de Domino Rege nunc, & prædictum Thomam patrem suum tenuisse, in dominico suo ut de feodo, de dicto Rege avo in Capite, die quo obiit, custodiam prædictam cum pertinentiis, per servitium custodiendi medietatem forestæ prædictæ, & per servitium reddendi Regi iiiis per annum ad Scaccarium suum, per manus Vicecomitis dicti Comitatus Dotsetæ, qui pro tempore fuerit. Juxta quod servitium offert Regi relevium, pro custodia prædicta cum pertinentiis —. Et super hoc idem Radulphus dat Domino Regi viiis de relevio suo, pro custodia prædicta cum pertinentiis; *One Ralf Bret his ancestor having been formerly charged with that sum for Relief for the said Custody. Mich. Fines 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 4.*

(q) *Essexia*, *Derb[iscira]*. — Et prædicti Johannes de Peyton & Margareta uxor ejus pro seipsis bene cognoscunt,

quod ipsi tenent—, & præfatum Johannem Gernon tenuisse in dominico suo, ut de feodo, die quo obiit, Manerium de *Estthorp*, cum pertinenciis in Comitatu *Essexiæ*, de Domino Rege in Capite, per servitium unius feodi Militis, & Hundredum de *Lexeden*, cum pertinenciis in eodem Comitatu *Essexiæ*, de Domino Rege in Capite, per servitium reddendi eidem Domino Regi liii s iii d per annum, per manus Vicecomitis dicti Comitatus *Essexiæ*, qui pro tempore fuerit; juxta quæ servicia offert Regi relevium, &c. *Relief was paid accordingly. Mich. Fines 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 4. b.*

(r) *Stafford[scira]*. Memorandum, quod compertum est in Rotulo de particulis compoti Johannis Delvis, nuper *Escaetoris Regis* in Com[itatibus] *Salopiæ*, *Staffordiæ*, ac *Marchia Walliæ* eisdem Comitatus adjacentibus —, anno regni ejusdem Regis [Ricardi secundi] xvi^o, quod idem nuper *Escaetor* non respondet in compoto suo prædicto, de aliquibus exitibus unius tenementi in villa de *Burton*, quod Johannes de *Ipstoke*, quondam Abbas de *Burton* ultimus prædecessor Thomæ de *Southam* nunc Abbatis & ejusdem loci Conventus, qui pro tunc fuerunt, qui tenementum illud tenuerunt, de Rege in Capite, ut parcellam villæ prædictæ dimiserunt Henrico le Smyth,

holden of the Crown *in Capite*. I have published instances thereof in another Book (s).

Frankalmoigne.

Early after the *Norman Conquest*, *William Constable of Chester* granted Lands in *Periton* and *Claior* to the Abbot and Convent of *Westminster* in *Frankalmoigne* (t).

A Frankalmoigne was granted by Writ or Memoria.

Roger Earl of *Moriton* made a *Memoria* or Writing to the Canons of *St Martin London*, for himself and his wife, to wit, that the Earl and his wife, should have the Service and Prayers of the said Church. And of his Piety he granted to the said Church and the Seniors there, his Protection and Aid, and *paif-son*

Smyth, sine licentia Regis, tenendum sibi libere ad terminum vite sue, per quod servitium ignoratur —. nec, quod idem nuper Escaetor respondet in compoto suo predicto, de aliquibus exitibus dimidii burgagii scituati in villa predicta —, quod quidem dimidium burgagium tenetur de Rege in Capite, ut parcella villae predictae, per quod servitium ignoratur —. nec quod idem nuper Escaetor respondet in compoto suo predicto, de aliquibus exitibus unius burgagii, & unius grangiae scituate in villa predicta —, quae quidem burgagium, & grangia tenentur de Rege in Capite, ut parcella villae predictae —, *several other Tenements there are said to be holden thus. Trin. Communia 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 19.*

(s) *Firma Burgi.*

(t) Tallagium de Teinis & Dren-gis. Idem Vicecomes debet viii l, & xiiii s & x d, de dono terrae Walteri Bolebec in Northumberland. *Mag.*

Rot. 1 Ric. 1. Rot. 14. b.

H Rex Angl[orum], Justiciis, Vice-comitibus & omnibus Ministris suis de Oxenefordscira, salutem. Praecipio quod Prior & Monachi de Harlea teneant terram suam in Peritona & in Claioira, quam Herebertus Abbas Westmonasterii & Conventus eis dederunt, ita bene & libere & quiete de omnibus consuetudinibus, sicut Willelmus Constabularius Cestriae eam dedit in elemosina Ecclesiae de Westmonasterio. Et praecipio & firmiter defendo, ne ullus super hoc eis inde forisfaciat, vel etiam manum in ea extendat, nisi per Priorem & Monachos Ecclesiae de Herleia, nec injuriam eis inde inferat vel contumeliam, set perhenniter ad sustentacionem monachorum libere & quiete remaneat. Teste Ricardo Basset apud Wdestoc. *Ex autographo in archivo Ecclesiae Collegiate Westmonasterii. Sigillum ab olim insutum fuit linteolo.*

son yearly for c hogs, in any place in his Woods which shall be found most proper (u).

Protections from a Bishop.

IN the reign of K Henry II, Hilary Bishop of *Chichester* issued a Precept under his Seal, to *William Fitz-Gervase* and Master *Serlo*. It setteth-forth, "That the Bishop remembred, that "*William Fitz-odo* did, for the health of his Soul, grant in the "*Bishops* presence, to the Church of *St Peter* of *Perham*, and to "*Alberic* the Bishops Clerk, one virgate of land quit of all secular service. Wherefore the Bishop commandeth the said *William Fitz-Gervase* and Master *Serlo*, that they do not exact any "*Secular* service from the said virgate, nor turn a Frankalmoigne "*into* Servitude (w).

In

(u) Hæc est memoria quam R Comes de Moriton assumpsit de Canonicis Sancti Martini, pro se & uxore sua, quæ finita est abere servitium semper & orationes Ecclesiæ, sicuti prolocutum est; & ipse sua pietate concessit Ecclesiæ & senioribus suam vim suumque auxilium, & paission quotannis c porcis, in quocunque loco suarum filvarum poterit repperiri proprius. *This is copied from the Original in the archive of the Church of Westminster. It is endorsed in an Ancient hand, B [breve] Rogeri Comitis Moretoniæ de pannagio Centum porcorum. There is now no Seal appendent. It doth not fully appear, whether it ever had a Seal. It should seem that it had. There is a small strip of parchment cut from the bottom, to tie the Writ when folded-up.*

(w) Hilarius Dei gratia Cicestrensis Episcopus, Wilhelmo filio Gervasii & Magistro Serloni, salutem. Nos recolimus, quod Wilhelmus filius Odonis sub nostra præsentia concessit & dedit Ecclesiæ Sancti Petri de Perham, unam virgatam terræ liberam & quietam ab omni servicio seculari, & eam

pro salute animæ suæ & parentum suorum eidem Ecclesiæ, & Alberico Clerico nostro, quietam per manum nostram donavit. Unde discretionis vestræ mandamus, quatinus de eadem virgata terræ nullum seculare servitium exigatis, nec elemosinam in servitutem redigatis. Valete. *Taken from the Original in the Archive of the Collegiate Church of Westminster. Upon a Canton of parchment cut from the bottom of this Charter, there hangeth an Oval Seal of yellow wax; bearing a Bishop in his Habit, in the usual Posture of giving Benediction.*

Abbas de Oseneia reddit compotum de dimidia marca, ut tenor cartæ Matildis Imperatricis Matris, H Regis avi Regis scribatur in Magno Rotulo. Cujus tenor est, quod prædicta M Imperatrix dedit Canonicis de Oseneia, in perpetuam elemosinam Præbendam illam lx solidorum, quem Peverell Presbiter habuit & tenuit, scilicet in Bensinton xxiiii s, & in Benton xxiiii s. Et in Hedendon xii s & ut, quod illam Præbendam teneant bene & in pace, libere & honorifice, sicut unquam aliquis eam melius & honorabilius

T t t

rabilius

In the year 1226, *Guy de Daon* made a Donation of a Rent issuing out of his Mills of *Folmuchon*, to the Abbaye of *la Roë* in *puram & perpetuam eleemosynam* (x).

In the year 1227, *Margarite de Sablé* granted a Pressoir and certain Vineyards to the Nuns of *Bonlieu*, in *perpetuam & puram eleemosynam* (y).

Drengage.
It seems to
have been a
base Tenure.

But concerning *Drengage*, I cannot speak distinctly (z).

Tenure

rabilius tenuit. Et, quod Rex Henricus eandem Præbendam lx solidorum eisdem Canonicis, carta sua confirmat per eadem verba. Et quod Rex Johannes eis eandem Præbendam confirmat in liberam & perpetuam elemosinam. Et ut similiter innotuletur, quod consideratum est per Barones de Scaccario, quod Comes de Warewic & Comitissa de cætero reddant prædictis Canonicis xii s, annuatim, quos xii s percipere consueverunt aliquando per manus Vicecomitis Oxoniæ, quos debent habere de Manerio de Hedendon. In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. *Mag. Rot. 12 Hen. 3. tit. Oxonia.*

(x) *Histoire de Sablé*, p 409.

(y) *Histoire de Sablé*, p 409.

Theigni & Firmarii Honoris de Lancastria reddunt compotum de l marcis pro habenda pace ne transfrent: In thesauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti sunt. *Mag. Rot. 3 Job. Rot. 20. a. Lancastria. sub titulo, De Finibus & Scutagiis Militum.*

De Taillagio Theinorum Lancastriæ per G filium Petri ne transfrent.

Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de v marcis, de Wilhelmo de Furnel[is] de eodem; Et de xld de Quenild de Kierkelade de eodem; In thesauro liberavit, Et Quietus est. Rannulfus filius Rogeri r c de xs & viii d de eodem, In thesauro viiis & vi d, Et debet iis & ii d. Gilebertus de Norton reddit compotum de vs & viii d de eodem; In thesauro vs, Et debet viii d. Wilhelmus filius Wilhelmi r c de ii marcis de eodem; In thesauro dimidia marca, Et debet xs. Gileber-

tus de Croft debet i marcam de eodem. Robertus filius Roberti debet dimidiam marcam de eodem. Wilhelmus de Nevill debet xs de eodem. Hugo Buissel debet vi marcas de eodem. Hugo le Norreis debet ii marcas de eodem. *Mag. Rot. 6 Job. Rot. 1. m. 1. a.*

Nova Oblata. Hugo Buissel & Robertus Buissel reddunt compotum de cccc marcis, pro habenda terra sua de Penwrcham, cum pertinenciis, unde idem Hugo disfaistus fuit per placitum, quod erat inter ipsum & prædictum Robertum; In thesauro xx l, Et debent ccc & lxx marcas. *Mag. Rot. 6 Job. Rot. 1. m. 2. a. Lancastria.*

Et de viiis, de Henrico de Hoiland in Ribbelton, in Theinagio. Et de viiis de Elya de Hoton, de dimidia carrucata terræ in Middelerwe de Theinagio, Et de xs de hærede Arthuri de Astone, de i carrucata terræ in Astone, de Drengagio, Et de ii s, de Alano de Singelton in Billesburc in Drengagio and so of others the like. *Mag. Rot. 11 Hen. 3. Rot. 1. a. tit. Lancastria.*

Thayni de Comitatu Lancastriæ, reddunt compotum de l marcis, ut quieti sint hac vice de tallagio, quod Rex super eos affidere præcepit. *Mag. Rot. 13 Hen. 3. titulo, Lancastria.*

Idem Vicecomes [sc. Wilhelmus de Vesce] reddit compotum de quater xx & xvi libris, de Dono Militum & Tainorum. *Mag. Rot. 5 Hen. 2. Rot. 2. b. Tit. Norumberland. Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones.*

(z) Et in defalta redditus constitui

Drengorum,

Tenure de Deo & Sole.

SOME men when they would assert, that such *Ruler* or *Rulers* have an Independent authority, have affected to say of them, that they *hold de Deo & Sole, of God and the Sun*. It ought to content them to say, that they *hold of God*: But when they add *of the Sun*, they apply terms that are deceitful and dangerous. The Sun is Inanimate; not having a Mind or Intelligence. It imparteth Light and Heat, but by no means Power or Authority. And no Christian man believeth, that *Moloch* or any other pretended Deity resideth in it; or that God and the Sun have a joint empire over Mankind. Upon the whole, it is my humble opinion, that these terms, *to hold of the Sun*, ought to be rejected as rash and capricious.

Drengorum, quem Hugo de More-
vill vertit in liberum servitium, * xii s
& vid per prædictum breve [i. e. Re-
gis]. *Mag. Rot. 24 Hen. 2. Rot. 5. b.*
Westmarieland.



CHAPTER VI.



Have taken some notice in the *History of the Exchequer* (a), of the Kings Summonce *ad habendum servitium*. I will here add a few precedents concerning it.

In the three and twentieth year of K Edward I, writs were sent to the Sherifs of the several Counties of *England*, commanding them to give notice to all Knights and others having forty pounds *per annum* of Land or Rent, to march with horses and arms into the Kings Service (b).

In

(a) *Hist. Exch.* p 455, 456, 457.

(b) Rex Vicecomiti Roteland[iæ] salutem. Cum sexto die Maii, proximo præterito tibi præceperimus, quod sine dilatione sciri faceres singulis, de balliva tua, tam Militibus, quam aliis habentibus quadraginta libratas terræ, & redditus per annum, & amplius, juxta inquisitiones coram te per præceptum nostrum, inde factas, de quorum nominibus Thesaurarium nostrum certificasti, ut sibi tales providerent, quod prompti essent & parati, cum equis & armis ad eundum in obsequium nostrum & morandum ad vadia nostra ad voluntatem nostram, quandocunque super hoc ex parte nostra, per spatium trium septim[anarum] essent præmuniti, & etiam quod scire faceres omnibus & singulis de balliva tua, quadraginta libratas terræ, & redditus per annum non habentibus, si infra summam illam, dum tamen haberent equos & arma, quod ad nos in forma prædicta per præmunionem hujusmodi venirent, si vellent nobiscum in obsequio nostro ad nostra vadia morari, prout in mandato nostro prius inde tibi directo plenius continetur. Nos certis de causis, scire volentes

qualiter prædicti sic per te præmuniti de equis & armis sint provisi, tibi præcipimus in fide & dilectione, quibus nobis teneris, firmiter injungentes, quod omni dilatione & excusatione postpositis ad certos diem & locum, quos ad hoc provideris, venire facias, coram te in præsentia tua omnes illos de balliva tua, quadraginta libratas terræ, & redditus, & amplius sic habentes, exceptis hiis, qui in obsequio nostro, per præceptum ad partes Vasconiae sunt profecti, & in Comitiva Edmundi fratris nostri prof[ecuti], exceptis etiam religiosis & personis ecclesiasticis, laicum feodum non habentibus, ad ostendendum equos, & arma sua, de quibus juxta formam mandati nostri prædicti sunt provisi, & si sint prompti & parati ad eundum in obsequium juxta formam præmunionis prædictæ. Præcipimus etiam tibi, quod per totam ballivam tuam publice proclamari facias, quod omnes & singuli de balliva tua, qui non habent quadraginta libratas terræ & redditus per annum, si infra summam illam, dum tamen habeant equos, & arma, & nobiscum in obsequio nostro, ad nostra vadia morari voluerint, sint coram te

In *England* after the *Norman Conquest*, when a Feoffee or Tenant had done his Homage to the King, he was said to be Ho-

mo

ad prædictos diem & locum ad ostendendum equos, & arma sua. Et de nominibus tam illorum, quos sic provisos, promptos & paratos inveneris, quam illorum, quos non inveneris sic provisos, Thesaurarium & Barones nostros de Scaccario distincte & aperte, sub Sigillo tuo certifies sine mora. Ita, quod, inde sint certiorati in crastino Sancti Andreæ Apostoli, proximo futuro ad ultimum. Et hoc sicut indignacionem nostram vitare, & te indempnem servare volueris, nullatenus omittas. Et habeas ibi tunc hoc breve. Teste W de Langeton Thesaurario nostro apud Westm[onasterium] xix^o die Octobris, anno regni nostri xxiii^e.

Confimili modo mandatum est Vicecomitibus subscriptis videlicet,

Cumberland[ia], Norhumb[er]land[ia], Westmerl[and]ia, Ebor[ac]ensia, Lanc[ast]ria, Notingh[am]ia & Derby[ia], Warr[ewic]us & Leyc[est]ria, Som[ers]et[ia] & Dor[set]ia, Wiltes[ia], Salop[ia] & Stafford[ia], Hereford[ia], Gloucestr[ia], Wigorn[ia], Northampton[ia], Bedford[ia] & Buckingham[ia], Oxon[ia] & Berk[ia], Devon[ia], Lincoln[ia], Canteb[rig]ia & Hunt[ingdon]ia, Norff[olk]ia & Suff[olk]ia, Essex[ia] & Hertford[ia], Kancia, London[ia] & Midd[el]sex[ia], Surr[e]ia & Suffex[ia], Suhampton[ia], Cornub[ia]. *Mic. Communia* 23 incipiente 24 Edw. 1. Rot. 10. b.

De veniendo ad Regem. *All the Barons are sent-to.* Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 11. dorso.

De eodem. Vicecomiti Ebor[ac]ensia —. *To summon all Fensiblle men.* Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 10. dorso.

De eodem. *Writs to the Ports.* Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 10. dorso.

De veniendo ad Regem usque Kar-

liolum. Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 13. dorso.

De eodem. Vicecomiti Ebor[ac]ensia —. *This is in nature of a Commission of Array.* Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 13. dorso.

De eodem. *This is to the Barons of the Cinque Ports.* Ibid. m. 13. dorso.

De sum[monitione] servicii Regis de Quinque Portibus. Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 20. dorso.

De sum[monitione] servicii Regis. Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 20. dorso.

De hominibus peditibus ducendis usque Berewycum super Twedam.

Rex dilecto & fideli suo Ricardo de Harlegh, salutem. —. Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 6. dorso.

The like Letters to other persons; Ibid. juxt.

De hominibus armatis usque Berewicum mittendis per Clerum Archiepiscopatus Ebor[ac]ensis. Clausæ 28 Edw. 1. m. 17.

De Parlamento tenendo. *The Bishops and a few Barons are summoned.* Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 8. dorso.

De veniendo cum equis & armis usque Ebor[ac]um. *All the Barons are summoned.* Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 8. dorso.

De eodem. Vicecomiti Ebor[ac]ensia. *To warn all armable men.* Clausæ 27 Edw. 1. m. 8. dorso.

De servicio Regis summoniendo. Clausæ 28 Edw. 1. m. 16. dorso.

De mittendo homines pedites usque Berewicum. Clausæ 28 Edw. 1. m. 17. dorso.

De monendo homines habentes quadraginta libratas terræ, quod veniant ad Regem cum equis & armis. Clausæ 28 Edw. 1. m. 16. dorso, in Cedula.

The like, Ib. m. 10. dorso.

And, Ib. m. 8. dorso.

U u u

Kancia.

mo Regis, the King's *Man* or *Homager*; when he had sworn Fealty to the King, he was said to be a *Fidelis Regis*, the King's *Foyal* man, or *homme de Foy*. And so in the case of another Lord. From the Homage he was denominated *Homo Regis*; from the *Fealty Fidelis*.

There was an ancient and splendid Family in *Normandy*, named *Crispin* or *Crispini* (c). *Teobald Crispini* wrote a Letter of Credence to K *Henry II* of *England*. In that Letter, *Teobald* sty-
leth himself *vester homo*, your *Man* or *Homager*. I have caused the Letter of Credence to be copied here *verbatim*, and likewise to be engraven upon Copper. The Copper-plate is to shew the Handwriting. The Original Letter is in the Kings Treasury of the *Tower of London*. *Henrico Dei gracia Regi Angliæ, Domino Illandiae, Duci Normannie & Aquitanie, Comiti Andegavia, Teobaldus Crispini vester homo salutem & obsequium. Precor vos & diligenter exoro quatinus ex parte mea latorem presencium credere dignemini. Valet; & qui vos valere cupiunt, convalescant* (d).

Henrico di gracia Regis Anglie. Ino Illandie Dux Normannie
Et aquitanie. Comitis Andegavie. Teobaldus crispini ur ho
mo salutem et Obsequium. Precor vos & diligenter exoro quatinus
ex parte mea latorem presencium credere dignemini valet &
qui vos valere cupiunt convalescant.

Since

Kancia. *A Writ of Distringas* issued against *Juliana de Averanches*, for not coming to serve in the Kings Army, and not making Fine, upon Summonee ad habendum servitium. *Mich. Brevia Retornabilia* 34 *Edw. I. Rot. 81. a.*

De præmunitione facta, quod Milites & alii parati sint ad arma. It is a *Writ directed to the Bishop of Bath and Wells the Kings Treasurer*. *Clausæ* 23 *Edw. I. m. 10. dorso.*

De veniendo, cum equis & armis usque *Sandwicum* ad transfretandum in *Flandriam*. *Clausæ* 26 *Edw. I. m. 18. dorso.*

And again, *Ib. m. 17. dorso.*

And *Ib. m. 14. dorso.*

De veniendo, cum equis & armis. *Clausæ* 26 *Ed. I. m. 11. dorso.*

The like, *Ib. m. 9. dorso.*

The like, *Ib. m. 5. dorso.* Note here, the Barons summoned are numerous.

De veniendo usque *Ebor[acum]*, & exinde proficiscendo ad partes *Scocie*. *Clausæ* 26 *Edw. I. m. 11. dorso.*

(c) *Lanfranci Opera*, in appendice, p 52.

— Vir religiosus *Gislebertus Crispinus*, postea Abbas *Westmonasterii*, & tam nobilitate generis, quam scientia seculari & divina pollens — *Will. Gemet. cap. 22. in vita W. I. Regis.*

(d) *Ebor[aciscira]*. *Willelmus de Ros* in misericordia pro pluribus defaultis.

Idem *Willelmus* summonitus fuit ad respondendum Domino Regi & *Roberto de Sproxton*, de placito quare cum

Since the *Norman* Invasion, when Land or other permanent estate was granted to a man in perpetuity, it was usually granted to

cum Dominus Johannes Rex Angliæ avus Regis nunc, per cartam suam, pro se & hæredibus suis, dedisset & concessisset Ricardo de Sproxton, proavo prædicti Roberti, cujus hæres ipse est, Manerium de Sproxton cum pertinentiis, Habendum & tenendum eidem Ricardo & hæredibus suis, de præfato avo Regis & hæredibus suis, per servitium quartæ partis feodi unius Militis, & pro una marcata redditus sibi & hæredibus suis singulis annis reddenda. Et dictus Ricardus ratione earundem donationis & concessionis, in seifina ejusdem Manerii existens, redditum illum dicto avo Regis, secundum tenorem prædictæ cartæ, solverit, præfatus Willelmus asserens Manerium illud de ipso, & non de Rege, teneri, redditum illum a præfato Roberto exigit, & ipsum ea de causa graviter distrixit, & multipliciter inquietat, in Regis exhæredationem manifestam, & prædicti Roberti grave dampnum, &c. Et unde queritur, quod prædictus Willelmus die Lunæ proximo post festum Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, anno regni Regis nunc Terdecimo, in campis de Sproxton cepit, & capere fecit decem boves & duos affros de Caruca, & ea adhuc detinet, & sic fecit & fieri fecit intolerabiles distractiones de anno in annum, & de die in diem, super prædictum Robertum, Ita quod terram suam non potuit arare; attrahendo sibi homagium & servitium prædicti Roberti, de prædicta terra de Sproxton, quod Domino Regi pertinet, in exhæredationem Domini Regis, & dampnum ipsius Roberti sexaginta librarum &c. & hoc offert verificare, sicut Curia consideraverit pro ipso Domino Rege & seipso, &c.

Et Willelmus venit, & defendit vim

& injuriam, quando, &c. Et dicit, quod prædictus Robertus tenet de eo prædictam terram suam de Sproxton, per servitium unius marcæ annuatim, & similiter Willelmus pater prædicti Roberti tenuit de Roberto de Ros, patre prædicti Willelmi, cujus hæres ipse est. Ita, quod iste idem Robertus fuit in custodia prædicti Roberti de Ros, patris ipsius Willelmi. Et benedicit, quod bene advocat rationabiles distractiones super prædictum Robertum, sicut super tenentem suum, eo quod prædictus Robertus non vult se justificari versus prædictum Willelmum, sicut homo se debet justificare versus Dominum suum, &c.

Et prædictus Robertus dicit, quod ipse tenet prædicta ten[ementa] de Domino Rege per servitium unius marcæ annuæ, & similiter per Servitium quartæ partis feodi unius militis, sicut continetur in Carta Regis Johannis facta prædicto Petro antecessori suo, & quod Dominus Rex qui nunc est, & similiter Rex Henricus pater Regis nunc, & Johannes Rex avus Regis, ab anno septimo Regis Johannis usque nunc, continue extiterunt in seifina de prædicto Servizio. Quæ quidem Carta irrotulata est coram Domino Rege, &c. in rotulis Gilberti de Thornton, videlicet in Rotulo Sancti Hillarii, anno regni Regis nunc vicesimo primo. Et super hoc Nicolaus de Warre[wico], qui sequitur pro Rege, scrutari fecit rotulos de Scaccario, qui hoc idem testantur, ut asserit. Et prædictus Robertus dicit expresse, quod tenet prædicta ten[ementa] de Domino Rege. Et de ipso, & hæredibus suis tenere clamat. Et plane disadvocat prædictum Willelmum. Et quæsitum est de prædicto Willelmo, si gratis concedere velit, quod prædictus Robertus

to him in these terms, *to hold to him and his heirs, or to him and his heirs for ever*. Such Grant was commonly expressed to be *pro homagio suo*, or *pro servitio suo*, or *pro homagio & servitio suo*; and was called a *Feofment*, *Feoffamentum*, *Feffamentum*, and now and then *Feodamentum* (e); because it was a Conveyance of an estate in *Fee*, in *feudo* or *feodo*. When a Deed was made *pro homagio*, or *pro servitio suo*, and did at the same time reserve a Rent in money to the person granting, then it created a sort of a mixt estate, partly *Feodal*, and partly *Censual* or *Reditual*, that is, consisting in Rent. In strictness, so far as an estate was *Reditual*, so far it lost the nature of a *Feodal* or *Feodal* estate. However, in that case it was generally called an estate in *Fee* or *Fee-simple*; for two plain reasons; One, as by custom *Fee* was applied to signify an hereditary or perpetual estate: The other, as the *Feodal* estate was deemed more noble than the *Reditual*, and therefore might well prevail in giving the denomination. When therefore an estate in *Fee* was holden under a Rent reserved, the estate was said to be holden by *Rent-service*. Somewhat improperly. For in truth, *Rent* was not *Service*. But in regard it was to be in lieu of *Service*, men affected to call it *Service*; which was the more honourable name. And whilst an estate granted under a Rent reserved, was by custom called *Feodum*, *Fee*; the Rent was called *Rent-service*, by uniformity of speaking (f).

King

Robertus & hæredes sui de cætero teneant de Domino Rege & hæredibus suis. Ad quod nichil respond[et]. Et Nicolaus de Warr[ewico], qui sequitur pro Domino Rege, petit iudicium de prædicto Willelmo, de occupatione sua super Dominum Regem de prædicto feodo, & similiter de hoc, quod dedit jus ipsius Domini Regis, quod est manifestum. Et quia prædictus Robertus plane disadvocat prædictum Willelmum, ut Dominum suum, Consideratum est, quod prædictus Robertus recuperet dampna sua, versus prædictum Willelmum per Curiam taxanda. Et prædictus Willelmus in misericordia. Et quoad hoc, quod prædicta loquela tangit Dominum Regem,

datus est dies prædicto Willelmo, de audiendo iudicio suo, a die Paschæ in unum mensem, ubicunque, &c. Idem dies datus est Ricardo de Bretvill, qui sequitur pro Rege, &c. *Hilarii Placita coram Rege 22 Edw. 1. Rot. 41. a*

(e) *Hist. Excheq. cap. 15. passim.*

(f) Walterus Abbas de Waltham [debet] dimidiam marcam, ut Concordia facta inter ipsum & Rogerum de Bray, & Margaretam uxorem ejus in Curia Domini Regis, scribatur in Magno Rotulo, scilicet, quod prædictus Abbas & Conventus quietos clamaverunt prædictos Rogerum & Margaretam, de rerag[iis] servitii viii solidorum de viii annis, de terra quam prædicti Rogerus & Margareta tenent de Abbate

King *Henry III* in the twentieth year of his reign, held his Court at *Writele*. A Final Concord was *there* made, before the

King

Abbate in Nettlewelle. Et præterea idem Abbas & Conventus relaxaverunt eisdem Rogero & Margaretæ, & hæredibus eorum, xii denarios annuatim de redditu prædictæ terræ, ita quod amodo non reddent de feodo illo nisi viis per annum. Et pro hac relaxatione dederunt prædicti Rogerus & Margareta ad Ecclesiam de Waltham x marcas terræ in Campis de Nettlewell, in quadam cultura, quæ vocatur Tripeleya, quietas ab omni servitio & exactione seculari; & prædicti Rogerus & Margareta concesserunt Abbatem & Conventum ejusdem loci esse quietos, de regali servitio de v virgatis terræ in Melho & Dunton, quas Abbas & Conventus tenent de eis, reddendo xv denarios de regali servitio, pro qualibet prædictarum v Virgatarum terræ, quando Rex exigit de feodo i Militis xx s, & ad plus plus, & ad minus minus; & pro hac concessione & quieto clamio & concordia, prædictus Abbas & Conventus dederunt Rogero & Margaretæ v marcas. *Mag. Rot. 7 Ric. 1. Rot. 17. b.*

Tomas Brito debet dimidiam marcam, ut scribatur in Magno Rotulo, Quod Ricardus filius, Radulfi filius Petri de Thaiden, dedit & concessit & carta sua confirmavit ei pro homagio & servitio suo totam terram suam de Chiltredich, cum omnibus pertinentiis suis, cum advocacione Ecclesiæ, & omnibus libertatibus & liberis consuetudinibus ad dictam terram pertinentibus, & quicquid ibidem habuit & ad eum pertinebat sine aliquo retenemento, & eis quibus idem Tomas dictam terram jure hæreditario assignaverit, & eorum successoribus, quos prædicti sibi jure hæreditario constituerit, Habendam & tenendam finabiliter de se, & hæredi-

bus suis integre, libere, quiete, pacifice, in hominibus, in hominum homagiis & eorum servitiis, in redditibus, in releviis, in terris, in semitis, in viis, in pratis & pascuis, in bosco & plano, & in cunctis rebus sine aliqua diminutione, sicut aliquis antecessorum suorum eam melius & liberior tenuit, Reddendo inde annuatim sibi & hæredibus suis decem solidos duobus terminis in anno ad Pascha v solidos, & ad festum Sancti Michaelis v solidos, pro omnibus servitiis & exactionibus, quæ ab eo & hæredibus suis, vel ab aliquo alio possint exigi, Salvo servicio Regis, scilicet dimidii Militis, unde dictus Tomas & illi quibus dictam terram jure hæreditario assignaverit, & eorum successores, quos prædicti sibi jure hæreditario succedere constituerint, ipsum & hæredes suos acquietare debent, cum venerit versus Capitalem Dominum, & quod idem Tomas & illi quibus dictam terram jure hæreditario assignaverit, & eorum successores, quos prædicti sibi jure hæreditario succedere constituerint, custodiam dictæ terræ & puerorum, quibus eadem terra jure hæreditario fuerit assignata, dum infra ætatem fuerint, cuicunque voluerint committent. Ita, quod nec ipse Ricardus nec hæredes sui aliquam umquam custodiam in dicta terra habere poterunt, nec etiam custodiam puerorum, nec aliquid aliud nisi servitium prænominatum, scilicet decem solid[orum] & servitium dimidii Militis, cum venerit, pro omnibus servitiis & demandis, & quod ipse Ricardus & hæredes sui imperpetuum warantizabunt prædicto Tomæ, & illis, quibus dictam terram jure hæreditario assignaverit, & eorum successoribus, quos prædicti sibi jure hæreditario succedere constituerint; & quod pro hac concessione,

X x x

&

King Himself, Rafe de Nevill Bishop of *Chichester* the Kings Chancellor, *Walter de Mauclerk* Bishop of *Carlile*, *William de Ralegh*, *Almaric de Seint Amand*, and others the Kings Liege men, then present, between *Alice* Priores of *St Michael* of *Stanford* Demandant, and *Philip de Colevill* Empeschant, concerning certain Rent-services in *Stanford* (g).

In after-ages, Holding in Demeane, and Holding in Service, came to be in a sort confounded together.

In his Demeane as of Fee.

IN the eighteenth year of K *Richard* II, *Edward Cerne* Chivaler held the Manour of *Braycote* with the Advowson of the Church

& donatione, & warantizatione dedit ei Tomas lxx marcas & duos palefridos, & unum anulum aureum. *Mag. Rot. 7 Job. Rot. 15. b. post Lancastr[iam]*.

(g) Hæc est finalis concordia facta in Curia Domini Regis apud Writele, a die Sancti Martini in quindecim dies, anno regni Regis Henrici filii Regis Johannis vicesimo, coram eodem Domino Rege, Domino R Cycestrensi Episcopo, Domini Regis Cancellario, Domino W Karleoleni Episcopo, Willelmo de Raleg[a], Almarico de Sancto Amando & aliis Domini Regis fidelibus, tunc ibi presentibus, inter Aliciam Priorissam Sancti Michaelis de Stanford, per Reginaldum Seilberd positum loco suo ad lucrandum vel perdendum querentem, & Philippum de Colevilla impediendem, de decem & octo solidatis & octo denaratis redditus, cum pertinentiis in Stanford, unde placitum warantie cartæ summonitum fuit inter eos in eadem Curia, scilicet quod prædictus Philippus recognovit totum prædictum redditum, cum pertinentiis esse jus ipsius Priorissæ & Ecclesiæ suæ Sancti Michaelis de Stanford, sicut illum quem eadem Priorissa habet de dono

suo, scilicet totum servitium Hereberti le Serjant & hæredum suorum, de toto tenemento, quod tenuit de eodem Philippo in Stanford, scilicet decem solidos per annum, & totum servitium Nicolai filii Alexandri, & hæredum suorum, de toto tenemento, quod tenuit de eodem Philippo in Stanford, scilicet decem solidos per annum, Habendum & tenendum eidem Priorissæ & Priorissis, quæ ei succedent, in liberam, puram & perpetuam elemosinam in perpetuum. Et pro hac recognitione, warantizatione, fine & concordia, eadem Priorissa recepit eum in singulis beneficiis, quæ de cætero fient in Ecclesia sua Sancti Michaelis de Stanford. Et sciend[um], quod prædicti Herebertus & Nicolaus præsentés fuerunt, & cognoverunt se debere prædicta servitia. Et hæc concordia facta fuit præsentē Terrico de Stanford, qui redditum illum percipere consuevit, & illam concedente; & remisit & quietum clamavit de se & hæredibus suis, eidem Priorissæ & Priorissis, quæ ei succedent, totum jus & clamium, quod habuit in servitiis prædictorum Hereberti & Nicolai in perpetuum. *Ex ipso chirographo Finalis Concordiæ, extante in archivo nuperæ Curie Augmentatio-*
num.

Church of the said Manour, in his demeane as of fee, of the King in Chief, by the Service of half a Knights Fee (b).

Thus Rent and Service became united, or, if you please, confused and mixed together. The like phrase and usage took place in Normandy.

Of Homage and Fealty.

FIRST. Homage must be done to that person or persons in whom the Seignourage is vested.

The doing of Homage and Fealty to the King was formerly accounted a matter so considerable that many times the King issued an *Open Letter* under his Great Seal, to empower Commissioners to take Homage and the oath of Fealty of his feudatary or Chevalerian Tenant.

K Edward III in the eighth year of his reign, by a Patent Letter under his Great Seal, empowered *William Trussel* and Master *Richard de Bynteworth* Doctor of Civil Law, to receive of the Earl of Savoy the Homage and Fealty which the Earl was bound to do for all the Lands, Castles and Lordships, which the Earl held of the King, and to do all other acts relating thereunto, and also to deliver to the Earl empty possession and seifine of the said Lands, Castles and Lordships, with the pertinencies (i).

It

num. *Chirographum istud habet in Capite literas majusculas CYROGRAPHUM, & in quo latere lineæ incipiunt literas majusculas APHVM, utraque nimirum in modum dentium acutorum perfectas.*

(b) Wiltes[cira]. Memorandum, quod Edwardus filius, & hæres Edwardi Cerne Chivaler defuncti. — *he was attached to render Relief.*

— Cognovit se tenere, & dictum Edwardum patrem suum tenuisse in dominico suo ut de feodo, die quo obiit, Manerium de Braycote, cum advocacione ecclesiæ ejusdem Manerii, cum suis pertinentiis in Comitatu Wiltesiræ, de Domino Rege in Capite, per servitium medietatis unius

feodi Militis —. *Trin. Fines 18 Ric. 2. Rot. 3. a.*

(i) De potestate data recipiendi, homagium & fidelitatem Comitis Sabaudia.

Universis præsentis Literas inspecturis, Edwardus &c. salutem. De circumspeditione provida dilectorum & fidelium nostrorum, Willelmi Trussel, & Magistri Ricardi de Bynteworth juris Civilis professoris, plenarie confidentes, ad recipiendum hac vice nomine nostro, homagium & fidelitatem nobilis viri . . . Comitis Sabaudia, consanguinei nostri carissimi, pro terris, Castris & Dominiis quibuscunque, quæ dictus Comes de nobis tenet, in partibus Sabaudia & aliis quibuscunque, pro

It appeared to the King by an Escheator's Enquest, that *Robert de Veer* Earl of *Oxford* died seised of the Castle of *Hengham*, and other Lands, holden of the King *in Capite* by Knight-service. Hereupon, *K Edward III*, in the fifth year of his reign, took the Homage of *John de Veer* heir of the said *Robert*; and commanded the Escheator to give seisine to the said *John*, of the said Castle and Lands in the usual manner (k).

In

pro quibus homagium & fidelitatem nobis facere tenetur, ac alia omnia & singula nobis in hac parte debita, necnon ad liberandum eidem possessionem vacuum & seisinam, terrarum, Castrorum & Dominiorum hujusmodi, cum suis juribus & pertinentiis universis, & omnia alia & singula facienda & exercenda in præmissis, quæ nos facere deberemus, si personaliter præsentem essemus, prædictis Willelmo & Magistro Ricardo, & eorum alteri, plenam, tenore præsentium, committimus & concedimus potestatem: Promittentes nos ratum & firmum habituros, quicquid per præfatos Willelmum & Magistrum Ricardum, vel eorum alterum, receptum, liberatum, actum & gestum fuerit in præmissis. In cujus, &c. Datum apud Wyndesore secundo die Augusti. *Pat. 8. Edw. 3. pars 2. m. 38.*

(k) Rex dilecto & fideli suo Willelmo Truffel, Escaetori suo citra Trentam salutem. Quia accepimus per inquisitionem, quam per vos fieri fecimus, quod Robertus de Veer nuper Comes Oxoniæ defunctus, tenuit die quo obiit Castrum & Manerium de Hengham, & Maneria de Bumpstede, Dodyngherst, Benteleye, Colne Comitatus, Canefeld, Dounham, Gelham, & Fingre, cum pertinentiis, in Comitatu Essex[iæ], Laneham Overhall, Laneham Netherhall, & Audham, cum pertinentiis, in Comitatu Suff[oliciæ], Caumpes, Abyton, & Saxton cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Can-

tebr[igiæ], Kenfington, cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Midd[elsexiæ], Chesham & Calverton, cum pertinentiis in Comitatu Buk[inghamiæ], & duo Mesuagia & duas carucas terras, cum pertinentiis in Langeleye & Bradeleye in Comitatu Berk, sibi & hæredibus de corpore suo exeuntibus, per finem inde in Curia nostra de licentia nostra levatum, Ita quod si idem Comes obiret sine hærede de corpore suo exeunte, tunc prædicta Castrum, Maneria, Mesuagia, & terra cum pertinentiis, remanerent Johanni de Veer & hæredibus suis imperpetuum, quodque dicta Castrum & Maneria de Hengham, Bumpstede, Dodingherst, Benteleye, Colne Comitatus, Canefeld, Dounham, Laneham Overhall, Laneham Netherhall, Audham, Kenfington, Caumpes, Abyton & Saxton tenentur de nobis in Capite, per servitium duorum feodorum Militum & dimidii, & dictum Manerium de Fyngre per Serjantiam, videlicet serviendi in Camera Reginæ loco Camerarii die Coronationis suæ, & dicta Maneria de Chesham & Calverton per servitium unius feodi Militis, & dicta Mesuagia, & terra per servitium quartæ partis unius feodi Militis, ac dictum Manerium de Gelham per servitium reddendi nobis per annum ad Scaccarium nostrum, decem libras; & quod prædictus Comes obiit sine hærede de corpore suo exeunte; cepimus homagium prædicti Johannis, de Castro, Maneriis, terris, & tenementis prædictis.

In Michaelmas term in the thirtyfifth year of K *Edward* I, the Lord Treafurer delivered into the Court of Exchequer an Instru-
ment

etis, & illa ei reddidimus. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eidem Johanni, Castrum, Maneria, terras & tenementa prædicta, cum pertinentiis, quæ occasione mortis ejusdem Comitis capta sunt in manum nostram, una cum exitibus per vos inde perceptis, liberetis; Salvo jure cujuslibet; & salvo nobis relevio, si quod nobis in hac parte debeat; & de aliis terris & tenementis, quæ fuerunt prædicti Comitis, die quo obiit, & quæ occasione mortis ejusdem similiter capta sunt in manum nostram, vos ulterius non intromittatis; salvo jure nostro & alterius cujuscumque; Exitus, si quos de eisdem terris & tenementis percepistis, præfato Johanni liberantes. Teste Rege apud Haveryng atte Boure xvii^o die Maii. Per breve de privato sigillo. *Originale* 5 *Edw.* 3. *Rot.* 40.

Cum Rex ceperit homagium Ricardi filii Johannis, fratris & hæredis Johannis filii Johannis defuncti, de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ de Rege tenuit in Capite, tam in Anglia quam in Hibernia, & de quibus idem Johannes fuit seif[itus], &c. & ei terras illas & tenementa reddiderit; ac idem Johannes quasdam terras & tenementa in Hibernia habuerit, die quo obiit, de quibus idem Ricardus seifinam nondum habuit, ut dicit: Mandatum est Roberto de Ufford Justic[iario] Hiberniæ, quod accepta securitate a præfato Ricardo de rationabili relevio suo Regi reddendo ad Scaccarium Regis Dublin[iæ], eidem Ricardo de omnibus terris & tenementis, de quibus præfatus Johannes fuit seifitus, &c. in Hibernia, die quo obiit, plenam seifinam habere faceret; Salvo jure cujuslibet. Teste Rege apud Wyntoniam v die Maii. *Originale* 6 *Edw.* 1. *m.* 13.

Robertus Engaine debet dimidiam

marcam, ut scribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Reinfridus filius Rogeri venit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, die Jovis proxima post Octabas Apostolorum Petri & Pauli, anno regni Regis Johannis quinto, & ibi dedit & concessit prædicto Roberto quinque acras & dimidiam, sicut continetur in carta ipsius Reinfridi, quæ talis est. Sciant præsentis & futuri, quod ego Reinfridus de Brueria filius Rogeri, dedi & concessi, & hac præsentis carta mea confirmavi, Roberto Engaine, quinque acras & dimidiam in Radigedole, & Garam quæ movet de effarto Willelmi de Wereslea, & inter Vetus Fosse de Bosco & viam de Cantebri-gia — —. Et de prædictis terris quas ei dedi & concessi, debent prædicti Robertus & hæredes sui esse Affidati & Jurati michi & hæredibus meis. His Testibus, Willelmo Thesaurario Domini Regis, Ricardo Archidiacono Colecestriæ, & pluribus aliis. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Joh. Rot.* 10. *b. tit.* Sudsexia.

Rex dilecto sibi Johanni Frauncys seniori, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Derb[iæ], salutem. Quia accepimus per inquisitionem, quam per Thomam de Neuton nuper Escaetorem nostrum in Comitatu prædicto fieri fecimus, quod Johannes de Loudham Chivaler defunctus tenuit, die quo obiit, in dominico suo ut de feodo, Manerium de Walton cum pertinentiis in Comitatu prædicto, de nobis in Capite ut de honore Peverell[i], per servitium sectæ Curie de tribus septimanis in tres septimanas, pro omnibus servitiis, quodque Isabella una, & Margar[eta] quam Thomas Foliambe duxit in uxorem, altera sororum prædicti Johannis plenæ ætatis existentes, sunt hæredes ejusdem Johannis propinquiores: tibi præcipimus, quod

ment made under the Signatures of two Publick Notaries, and under the Seal of *James* Steward of *Scotland*, concerning the Homage and Fealty done to the King by the said *James*. The import of the said Instrument was this. On the twenty-third day of *October* in the year MCCCVI, *James* Steward of *Scotland* appeared before the Bishop of *Coventry* and *Lichfield* Lord-Treasurer, and several other persons hereunder named, and did Fealty to K *Edward* I, for all his Lands, and confirmed his said Fealty, in all its articles and points, by his corporal oath, taken upon the *Consecrated Body* of *Christ*, and upon the two holy Crosses, to wit, the *Cross Neytz* and the *Blakerode* and other *Holy Reliques*; and that the said *James* made a Patent Letter under his Seal, declaring the manner and form of this transaction, in the following terms. "To all who shall see or hear this Letter, *James* "Steward of *Scotland*, wisheth health. Whereas lately, for the "great trespasses and misdeeds which we had done, in divers "manners, against our Lige Lord, the Lord *Edward* by the grace "of God King of *England*, Lord of *Ireland*, and Duke of *Aqui-* "taine, contrary to the Homage and Fealty which we did to "him, and contrary to our Ligeance, we rendred and submitted "our self, fully and wholly, our Body, lands and tenements, "and all that we have or can have, to the Will of our said Lord, "and he hath since, of his special grace, restored to us our said "lands and tenements which we hold in *Scotland*. Wherefore, "we have now done to him Homage and Oath of Fealty anew. "We being quitted and delivered, and in our full power, do "promise loyally and in good Faith, that from henceforth for "ever, we will be Faithful and Loyal to our Lord the King of " *England*, and to his heirs Kings of *England*, and will bear to "them good Faith, for Life and Member, and for earthly honour, against all men that may live and dye; and we will not "be against them at any time, upon any terms, either in aid or "counsel,

quod captis fidelitatibus ipsorum *Isabella* & *Thomæ* nobis in hac parte debitis, juxta formam cujusdam cedulae presentibus interclusæ, & accepta securitate a præfatis *Isabella* *Thoma* & *Margareta*, de rationabilibus releviis suis nobis solvendis ad Scaccarium nostrum — the *Escheator* should give

them seisin. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium] xxvii^o die Aprilis. Originale 14 Ric. 2. Rot. 10.

Radulfus de Multhalt debet lx marcas, quia non cepit homagium Johannis de Lifewis. Mag. Rot. 29 Hen. 2. Rot. 6. a. *Lincolscira*.

“counsel, where any thing may be treated, ordained, compassed
“or done, which may turn to their dishonour or damage, or if
“we know of it, that we will hinder it with all our power, and
“we will make it known to them without delay. And to the
“performance of all these things in all points, we have sworn
“upon the *Body of God*, and upon the *Holy Gospels*, and upon
“the *Cross Neytz*, and upon the *Blakerode of Scotland*, and upon
“several other *Reliques*. And furthermore, to the firm holding
“and keeping of the said Homage and Oath in all points, we
“do bind our body, our heirs, all our lands and tenements, and
“all that we have or can have *de alto & basso*, and wholly, at the
“will of our said Lord the King and of his heirs: And we do
“will and grant for us and our heirs, that if it happens, which
“God forbid, that we or our heirs shall ever be in war against
“our said Lord the King, or his heirs, or in aid or counsel to
“any of their enemies, privily or openly, that our body, our
“lands and our tenements, and all that we have or can have, be
“from thenceforth forfeited to our said Lord the King, and to
“his heirs, in such manner that we or our heirs may never be a-
“ble to claim or challenge any right to the same. Furthermore,
“we will and grant for us and our heirs, if it happens that we
“be at any time hereafter against our said Lord the King, or his
“heirs, as is said before, that then the Archbishops, Bishops, and
“any other Prelates of *England* and *Scotland*, such and as many
“as it shall please our said Lord the King of *England* or his heirs
“Kings of *England*, without any manner of tryal, monition or
“warning, and without any mans gainfaying, may give sentence
“of excommunication upon us and upon our heirs, and may ex-
“communicate us, and put us out of the community of all Chri-
“stians, and may put our lands under interdict. In witness of
“which things we have put our Seal to this Letter. Given in
“the Priory of the Canons of *Lanrecost*, the twenty third day of
“*October* in the year of Grace one thousand three hundred and
“six, and in the four and thirtieth year of the reign of our said
“Lord the King. Which things being thus done, the said Lord
“*James*, on the same day, came into the presence of his Lord
“the said King of *England*, and made Homage to the said King
“for his the said *James's* lands in *Scotland*, in the due and usual
“form.

“ form. These things were done in the Prioury of *Lanrecost*, in
 “ the diocese of *Carlile*, in the Year, Indiction and day aforesaid,
 “ in the presence of *Adomar de Valence*, and of several other per-
 “ sons of Distinction (named hereunder). And straitway the said
 “ Publick Instrument was, by the Treasurers command, delivered
 “ to *Adam de Osgoteby* Keeper of the Rolls of the Chancery, to
 be enrolled (1).

In

(1) De homagio facto Regi per Jacobum Senescallum Scociæ.

Thesaurarius liberavit hic modo viii^o die Novembris, quoddam instrumentum publicum signis Magistri Johannis Buhs de Londonia, & Magistri Andreæ de Tange Ebor[acensis] dioc[esis], Notariorum publicorum munitum, necnon sigillo Jacobi Senescalli Scociæ consignatum, super Homagio & fidelitate Domino Regi factis, per eundem Jacobum in hæc verba. In nomine Domini Amen. Anno a Nativitate ejusdem mccc^o sexto, Indictione quinta, mensis Octobris die vicesima tertia, Constitutus coram Venerabili Patre W Dei gratia Coventr[ensi] & Lich[feldensi] Episcopo, nobilissimi Principis Domini nostri Domini E eadem gratia Illustris Regis Angliæ Thesaurario, cum aliis de Consilio ipsius Domini Regis, tam Militibus quam Clericis quampluribus, Nobilis vir Dominus Jacobus dictus Senescallus Scociæ, in præsentia mei infra scripti Notarii & testium subscriptorum, ad hoc vocatorum specialiter & rogatorum, fidelitatem Domino Regi prædicto pro omnibus terris suis fecit in subscripta forma, fidelitatemque suam prædictam in omnibus suis articulis & punctis, super Corpus Christi consecratum, & duas Cruces sanctas scilicet La Croitz Neytz & La Blakerode, aliasque Reliquias sanctas, firmavit corporalis vinculo juramenti, & super fidelitate sic facta suas patentes fecit Literas, sub nomine suo concep-

tas, sui que Sigilli impressione munitas; quarum Literarum in omnibus & per omnia tenor est talis. A toutz ceux qui ces Lettres verront ou orront, James Seneschal Descoce salut en Dieu. Come pieza por tresgraunt trespass & mesprises que nous eumes faitz, en plosours manieres, contre nostre Seigneur Lige, Mon seigneur Edward par la grace de Dieu Roi Dengleterre, Seignour Dirlaunde, & Ducs Daquitaine, contre Lomage & la foialte que nous lui avions faitz, & contre nostre ligance, nous nous fuffoms rendutz & soutez mis, haut & bas, & du tout corps terres & tenementz, & quanque nous avioms ou aver porriens, a la volente nostre dit Seigneur, & il nous eyt puis de sa grace especiale, rendutz les terres & tenementz avantditz, que nous tenions en Escoce, par quei nous li avoms ore de novel fait Homage & serment de foiaute. Nous esteantz quites & deliveres, & en nostre plein pover, promettoms loialment en bone foi, que nous de ci enavant por touz jours, seroms foials & loials a nostre dit Seignour le Roi Dengleterre, & a ses Heirs Rois Dengleterre, & bone foi leur portroms, de vie & de membre, & de terrien honour, contre totes gentz qui porront vivre & morir; E contre eux ne seroms en nul temps, por chose que puisse avenir, nen eide nen conseil ne seroms, ou chose soit perle, ordene, compase ou faite, qi puisse turner a deshonneur ou a damage de eux, ou si nous le sachons, que nous le desturberoms

In the Feudal institution, *Homage* was of great weight. The doing of *Homage* and Fealty was so necessary that *Lordship* and *Tenancy* could not subsist without it.

In

roms a tuit nostre poeir, & le leur ferons afaire sanz delai. Et a totes les choses defusdites fermement tenir en toutz pointz, nous avons jurez sur le corps Dieu, & sur seintes Ewangilles, & sur la Croiz Neytz, & sur la Blake-rode Descocce, & sur plusors autres reliques. Et outre ce, as ditz Homage & serment en toutz pointz fermement tenir & garder, nous obligeons nostre corps, noz heires, totes noz terres & toutz noz tenementz, & quanque nous avoms ou aver porroms, haut & bas, & de tout, a la volente de nostre dit Seignour le Roi, & de ses heires; E voloms & grantoms por nous & por noz heires, fil aviegne, ce qe dieu ne voille, qe nous ou noz heirs seioms james de guerre contre nostre dit Seignour le Roi, ou ses heires, ou en eide ou en conseil de nul de leur enemis, priveement ou apertement, qe noz corps, noz terres, & noz tenementz, & quanque nous avoms ou avoir porroms, soient desadonque forfaitz a nostre dit Seignour le Roi & a ses heires, en tieu manere qe nous ne noz heires ny puiffoms james rien de droit clamer ne chalenger en nul temps. Estre ce, nous voloms & grantoms por nous & por noz heires, fil aviegne qe nous soiem en nul temps de cy enavant contre nostre dit Seignour le Roi ou ses heires, sicome est avant dit, qe Ercevesques, Evesques, & quicunque autres Prelatz Dengleterre & Descocce, tantz & tieux come il plerra a nostre dit Seignour le Roi Dengleterre, ou a ses heires Roys Dengleterre, sanz tote manere de cogniffaunce de cause, & sanz monicion ou nule manere de garnisement, & sanz tote manere de contredit de nulli, puiffent doner sentence descomeng sur nous, & sur noz hers,

& nous escomenger & mettre hors de commune de toutz crestiens, & totes noz terres mettre en entredit. En tesmoignaunce de queus choses, nous avoms mis nostre Seal a ces Lettres. Done en la Priourte des Chanoignes de Lanrecoft, le xxiii jour du Moys Doctobre, lan de grace Mil Treiscentz & fis, & du regne nostre Seignour le Roi avant dit Trentisme quart. Quibus sic factis, idem Dominus Jacobus die prædicto ad præfenciam Domini Regis Angliæ supradicti Domini sui accedens, eidem Domino Regi pro jam dictis terris suis in Scotia, in præfencia mei Notarii & Testium subscriptorum, Homagium fecit in forma debita ac eciam consueta. Et ad majorem præmissorum evidenciam & cautelam, præfatus Dominus Jacobus Senescallus sigillum suum apposuit huic publico instrumento. Acta in Prioratu de Lanrecoft Carliolensis Diocesis, anno, Indictione, & die prædictis, Præsentibus Nobilibus viris Dominis Adomaro de Valencia, Johanne de Hastyng, Johanne Boteturte, Roberto de la Warde, Johanne de Sulleye, Baronibus, Johanne Hastang, Johanne de Dunedale, Militibus, necnon Dominis Johanne de Sandale, Willelmo de Bevercote, Roberto de Cotyngnam, & Johanne de Wyntonia, Clericis, & aliis in multitudine copiosa, testibus ad hæc vocatis specialiter & rogatis. Et ego Johannes dictus Bouhs —, Et ego Andreas quondam Guilielmi de Tang —, *Both the Notaries make their Attestations, ending in fidem & testimonium præmissorum.* Et in continenti istud instrumentum liberatur Adæ de Osgoteby Custodi Rotulorum Cancellariæ, ad irrotulandum, per præceptum Thesaurarii. *Mich. Com-*

In *England*, in the reign of K *Edward* I, or K *Edward* II, a Frank tenant used to do Homage to his Lord after this manner.

He

munia 34. & 35 *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 17. b. *Parte* 1.

Scotia. Dominus Rex mandavit Vicecomiti Northumbriæ per breve suum, quod cum ex gravi querimonia Magdulphi filii Malculmi Comitis de Fif acceperat, quod, cum idem Dominus Rex nuper, dum erat apud Berewik super Twedam dedisset Venerabili patri W Episcopo S Andrea, & Sociis suis Custodibus prædicti regni Scotiæ in mandatis, ut de terris & tenementis Magdulphi prædicti de Rerys & de Crey, de quibus per dictum Episcopum tunc Custodem Comitatus de Fif, conquerebatur se esse deformatum injuste, sibi justitiam exhiberent & demum juxta formam mandati prædicti, per considerationem prædictorum Custodum, seisinam terrarum & tenementorum hujusmodi recuperasset, Johannes Rex Scotiæ, de eisdem terris & tenementis, injuste disseisivit eundem, in ipsius dampnum non modicum & gravamen. Et ne jus suum prosequeretur ulterius, fecit eundem carcerali custodiæ mancipari, & tandem super dictis terris & tenementis, quoddam iniquum reddi judicium contra eum. Et cum postmodum a carcere liberatus, prædictum Regem requisivit, instanter & pluries, quod ipsum in jure suo, curaret audire, & super petitione sua, quam faciebat de prædictis terris & tenementis, sibi facere jus & justitiæ complementum. Offerens se paratum docere de prædicto jure suo per literas, & alia legitima documenta. Idem Rex omnia illa sibi contra jus & justiciam denegando facere recusavit. Propter quod mandatum fuit Vicecomiti prædicto, quod prædicto Regi Scotiæ, Literas Domini Regis in propria persona sua, deferret, sufficienti testimonio secum

adhibito de adjornando ipsum Regem Scotiæ, essendi coram Domino Rege ad hunc diem ad respondendum prædicto Magdulpho super præmissis, & ad faciendum, & ad recipiendum ulterius, quod justitia requireret. Et modo venit prædictus Rex, & prædictus Magdulphus. Et idem Magdulphus queritur, quod cum coram Episcopo prædicto, & Sociis suis Custodibus regni Scotiæ, seisinam de terris & tenementis prædictis recuperavit, præfatus Rex de eisdem terris & tenementis injuste diff[eisivit] eundem. Et ne jus suum ulterius prosequeretur contra eum, fecit eum incarcerari, & contra vadium & plegios detineri, & contra ipsum sic incarceratum super dictis terris & tenementis, quoddam falsum judicium reddi fecit. Et cum postmodum a carcere prædicto liberatus fuisset, requisivit ipsum Regem instanter & pluries, quod ipsum in jure suo curaret audire, & ei justiciam in Curia sua exhiberet super præmissis. Quod quidem prædictus Rex Scotiæ, eidem denegando justitiam, totaliter facere recusavit, in contemptum Domini Regis Angliæ, superioris Domini Regni Scotiæ, decem mille marcarum, Et ad dampnum suum septem centum marcarum. Et hoc paratus est probare sicut Curia conf[ideraverit], &c.

Et Johannes Rex Scotiæ, venit & defendit omnem contemptum Domini Regis Domini sui: Et dicit, quod non habet diem hic ad respondendum præfato Magdulpho de aliquo, &c.

Et idem Magdulphus dicit, quod prædictus Rex Scotiæ habet diem hic ad hunc diem ad respondendum sibi Magdulpho per adjornamentum sibi factum per breve Domini Regis. Quod quidem breve sibi liberatum fuit, per Vicecomitem Northumbriæ apud Strive-lyn,

He held his hands joined between the hands of his Lord, and said, "I become your Man from this day forward, for life and
" limb,

lyn, in crastino Sancti Petri ad vingu-
la. Quod satis constare potest per re-
turnum Vicecomitis prædicti.

Et Rex Scotiæ quæsitus si hujus-
modi breve Domini Regis sibi ex parte
Domini Regis per Vicecomitem præ-
dictum liberatum fuit, Dicit, quod sic;
Et quod semper paratus est & erit bre-
via & mandata Domini Regis, ut Do-
mini sui, admittere. Et ideo dictum
est ei, quod ipse returnet breve illud,
prout in brevi illo plenius continetur.
Qui dicit, quod breve illud ad manum
non habet, set illud tradidit Cancel-
lario suo partibus suis. Qui quidem
Cancellarius super hoc per ipsum Re-
gem Scotiæ examinatus, Dicit, quod
illud non habet, Et si illud invenire
posset libenter Domino suo redderet.
Et quia idem Rex Scotiæ bene cog-
noscit, quod breve illud admisit per
quod adjornatus fuit hic ad hunc
diem ad respondendum præfato Mag-
dulpho, dictum est eidem Regi, quod
præfato Magdulpho respondeat.

Et Rex Scotiæ, dicit quod ipse est
Rex Regni Scotiæ, nec prædicto Mag-
dulpho ad querelam suam, nec de al-
liquo regnum suum tangente ausus
est respondere sine consilio proborum
hominum regni sui.

Et præfatus Magdulphus petit ju-
dicium de ipso Rege, tanquam de in-
defenso, ex quo præsens est in Curia
Regis per adjornamentum ei factum
per breve Regis, quod cognovit se re-
cepisse, nec aliquid ei respondet. Et
super hoc dictum est eidem Regi Sco-
tiæ per Dominum suum Regem An-
gliæ, quod idem Rex Scotiæ est Ho-
mo suus Ligius de prædicto regno Sco-
tiæ, de quo fecit ei Homagium & fi-
delitatem, & est coram eo hic adjor-
natus, quod respondeat, vel dicat quare
nolit, vel non debeat hic coram eo re-
spondere.

Et idem Rex Scotiæ dicit sicut prius
dixit, quod de aliquo regnum suum
contingente non est ausus, nec potest
hic respondere, inconsultis probis Ho-
minibus regni sui. Et super hoc quia
idem Rex Scotiæ dicit, quod non au-
sus est hic respondere, inconsultis pro-
bis Hominibus regni sui, dictum est
ei, quod requirat alium diem ad con-
sulendum si voluerit. Qui præcise res-
pondet, quod nullum diem requireret,
nec aliquod adjornamentum hic ad-
mitteret.

Postea venit prædictus Rex Scotiæ
coram Domino Rege & Consilio suo,
& fecit Domino Regi, quandam sup-
plicationem ore suo proprio per verba
subscripta, & eadem verba in quadam
Cedula scripta per manum suam por-
rexit, &c. Sire, Jeo suy vostre Homme
du Realme, de Escoce e vous pri, qe
de ceo, qe vous me avez mys adevaunt
qe touche les genz de mon Realme
ansy, cum a mey voillez mestre en suf-
fraunce jeskes taunt, qe Jeo ey a eus
parole qe Jeo ne sey surpris par defaute
de consayl, deficum les genz, qe cy
sunt od mey ne me volent, ne osent
eounseyller faunz autres du Realme.
Et quaut Jeo me avereye, a eus coun-
seille, Jeo vous respoundray a vostre
primer parlement apres Pask le Con-
seill, qe il me averount donez e frey
envers vous ceo, qe fere devere ye. Et
Dominus Rex habito super hoc confi-
lio ad rogatum prædictum prædicti
Regis Scotiæ, & etiam ad instantiam
Procerum & Magnatum de Consilio
suo, ex gratia sua speciali, & similiter
de consensu prædicti Magdulphi, con-
cessit ipsi Regi Scotiæ, Supplicationem
suam prædictam, & diem ei dedit ad
parleamentum suum post Pasch[a],
videlicet in Crastino Sanctæ Trinitatis
&c. in omnibus in eodem statu, quo
nunc

“limb, and for earthly honour; and I will bear faith to you for
 “the tenement which I hold and claim to hold of you; saving
 “the faith which I owe to our Lord the King, and to my other
 “chief Lords (*m*).

This piece relating to Homage is commonly called the Statute of Homage. But I apprehend, it is not a Statute, but only a President or Form of doing Homage.

When

nunc. Idem dies datus est prædicto Magdulpho, &c. Et dictum est Regi Scotiæ, quod ibi habeat brevia Domini Regis Angliæ, sibi ex parte ipsius Regis Angliæ, per Vicecomitem Northumbriæ directa, & quæ se recognovit recepisse, &c.

Ad quem diem prædictus Rex Scotiæ in propria persona sua, coram ipso Domino Rege Angliæ & Consilio suo, ad Parlamentum suum apud Westmonasterium, videlicet in Manerio Archiepiscopi Ebor[acensis], venit, & similiter prædictus Magdulphus, qui se optulit versus præfatum Regem Scotiæ de placito prædicto. Et quia Dominus Rex Angliæ variis & arduis, præpeditus negotiis, prædictæ querelæ, prædicti Magdulphi versus prædictum Regem Scotiæ, placitandæ & terminandæ intendere non potest, datus est dies prædicto Regi Scotiæ coram ipso Domino Rege Angliæ ad Parlamentum suum a die Pasch[æ] in unum mensem anno regni ipsius Regis Angliæ vicesimo tertio ubicunque, &c. in eodem statu in omnibus, prædictam querelam tangentibus, in quo statu eadem querela fuit, ad prædictum Crastinum Sanctæ Trinitatis. Idem dies datus est prædicto Magdulpho, videlicet ad prædictum mensem Pasch[æ] in eodem statu, &c. quo nunc in omnibus, &c. Et similiter datus est dies prædicto Regi Scotiæ ad præfatum mensem Paschæ coram ipso Domino Rege, &c. in eodem statu in omnibus, quo nunc, &c. in querela quæ contra eum movetur coram Domino Rege hic per Anffricam, quæ se dicit esse hæredem Terræ de

Manne. Et eidem dies datus est præfata Anffricæ per attorn[atum] suum, prout plenius patet in processu ejusdem Anffricæ alibi in isto eodem Rotulo.

Postea a die Paschæ in unum mensem anno xxiii^o, Dominus Rex mandavit hic Literam suam sub sigillo suo privato, quæ residet in ligula Præceptorum de termino Paschæ anno xxiii^o Prætextu cujus mandati Johannes Rex Scotiæ, solempniter vocatus non venit. Et similiter Magdulphus Anfrica & Simon filius, & hæres Johannis de Stalregh non venit. Et super hoc venit Ricardus de Breteville, qui sequitur pro Domino Rege, & petit judicium de default[a] ipsius J Regis Scotiæ, & similiter de default[is] aliorum, & de hoc quod non habuit hic brevia, quæ sibi ex parte Regis Angliæ liberata fuerunt, sicut ei injunctum fuit. Ideo datus est dies prædicto Ricardo, qui sequitur pro ipso Rege a die Sancti Michaelis in xv dies ubicunque, &c. [*There is no more in this Roll*]. Mich. Placita. coram Rege 21, incipiente 22 Edw. 1. Rot. 39. a.

(*m*) Quant frank home fra hamage a son Seignour, il tendra ses maines jointes perentre les maines son seignour, & dirra issint, Jeo deveigne vestre home de cest jour enavant, de tereine honour, & foi vous porteray, pur le tenement que je teigne & clayme tener de vous; save le foi que je doy a nostre seignour le Roy, & a mes autres seignourages. Ex libro MS pergamenaceo peramplo continente Statuta vetera & alia miscellanea, viz. folio 53 a.

When a Free man did Fealty to his Lord, he held his right hand upon the Book [or Gospel], and said thus, "Hear you this my Lord R, that I, T, will be faithful and loyal to you, and will bear faith to you, for the tenement which I claim to hold of you; and I will loyally do and acknowledge the Customes and services which I ought to do to you, at the terms assigned [me]. So God help me and his Saints (n).

In *Normandy*, Homage was deemed a Promise to keep Faith in things rightful and necessary, and to give Counsel and Aid. And there, he who did Homage ought to stretch out his hands between the hands of him who received the Homage, and to say these words, "I become your man, to bear Faith to you against all men; saving my Fealty to the Duke of *Normandy* (o).

In the year MCCCXLVII, *Aymar* Earl of *Valence* and *Die* made Liege Homage to *Humbert Dalphin* of *Vienne*. *Henry de Villars*, Lieutenant in that behalf for the *Dalphin*, who was then abroad in the Wars, received the said Homage for the *Dalphin* (p).

Homage,

(n) Quant franc home fra fealte a son Seignour, il tiendra sa mayn destre outre la livere, & dirra issint, Ceo oiez vous mon seignour R, que jeo, T, vous ferray foial & loial, & foy vous porteray, del tenement qe je clayme tener de vous, & loialment vous fray & conustray les coustumes & les services qe fere vous doi, as termes assignes; si Dieu moy ei de & ses Saintes. *Ib. juxt. fol. 53. a.*

(o) Hommage est promesse de garder foy des choses droicturieres & necessaires, de donner conseil & ayde. Et cil qui fait hommage doit estendre les mains entre celles a celuy qui le recoit, & dire ces parolles, Je deviens vostre homme, a vous porter foy contre tous, Saulue la faulte au Duc de Normendie. *Grant Coust. de Norm. cap. 29 fol. 44. b.*

Idem Mauricius [de Breone], accepit a Domino Episcopo [Claromontensi] in feudum Castrum novum & Condat, cum pertinentiis suis, & pro

illis fecit Domino Episcopo homatgium, & juravit eidem fidelitatem. Juravit etiam quod dictum Castrum Domino Episcopo, vel mandato ejus, reddet, quandocunque a Domino Episcopo, vel a mandato ejus fuerit requisiti. *Hist. D' Auvergne Tom. 2. p 496. sub A. D. 1229.*

(p) Constitutus in præsentia Domini Dalphini & nostrum Notariorum & testium infrascriptorum, præfatus Dominus Aymarus Comes —, dicto Domino Dalphino præsentī... fecit & præstitit homagium ligium pro se & hæredibus suis contra & ante omnes personas viventes & morituras, exceptis Sereniss[imis] Principibus Dominis Romanorum Imperatore & Francorum Rege, & eorum & cujuslibet ipsorum homagiis, quos excepit & retinuit idem Dominus comes, de voluntate & assensu dicti Domini Dalphini, stando pedes, manibus suis inter manus dicti Domini Dalphini inclusis, pacis & fœderis osculo interveniente, promit-

Homage, Fealty, Fideles.

WHEN a Baron or other Tenant in Chief had done Homage to the King, it was incumbent on him to do Fealty to

promittendo se fore hominem ligium dicti Dom. Dalphini, & præstare, quæ homo ligeus & fidelis pro Domino suo facere debet & præstare, &c. & subsequenter dictus Dominus Comes confessus fuit & publice recognovit, se tenere & tenere debere, & prædecessores suos tenuisse, a dicto Domino Dalphino, in feudum francum & nobile, ea quæ sequuntur, videlicet Castrum & Burgum de Stella cum pertinentiis eorundem, salvis stratis publicis & pedag[iis], quæ tenet dictus Dominus Comes ab Imperatore — *here he enumerates his Fees, which are many;* pro quibus homagium fecit eidem Domino Dalphino, & fidelitatis præstitit sacramentum, oris osculo interveniente. *He did Fealty also. Memoires pour servir a l' Histoire de Dauphiné. col. 598 & seqq.*

Et estans devant le grand autel, tres-illustre Prince Charles Dauphin de Viennois, Comte d'Albon, Seigneur de la terre de la Tour, mettant ses maines jointes, entre les mains dudiçt reverendissime Archevesque [de Lyon], & le baissant, luy fit hommaige de certaines terres & places tenues de monsieur l'archevesque & eglise de Lyon par les Dauphins de Viennois ses predecesseurs. La forme dudit hommaige estoit contenue en un papier commençant, Nos Carolus Delphinus Viennoensis, &c. *Hist. de Lyon par Paradin, p 211. sub A D 1349.*

— Anno Domini millesimo, quadringentesimo tertio, secundum morem & computationem Ecclesiæ Gallicanæ, —; Serenissimo Principe [ac] Domino, Domino Carolo Dei gratia

Francorum Rege stante in Camera sua in hospitio suo vocato, vulgariter Hospitium Sancti Pauli, assistentibus sibi Prælati, Baronibus, Militibus & aliis personis notabilibus; in multitudine copiosa magnificus, & potens Dominus Dominus Johannes Dux Britannia, & Par Francia ibidem existens, pro faciendo, ut dicebatur, homagium dicto Domino Regi de Ducatu & Pareria supra dictis, ad ipsius Domini nostri Regis præsentiam personaliter accessit, & ibidem flexis genibus primitus, & deinde sibi dicto per ipsum Dominum Regem, quod surgeret supra pedes, junctis manibus suis caputioque sublato, posuit dictas manus suas sic junctas inter manus dicti Domini Regis. Et sic stans nobilis vir & potens Dominus Guillelmus Comes Tancarvillæ, ipsius Domini Regis Consanguineus, Consiliarius & Cambelanus, dixit alta voce & intelligibili, ita quod ad aures circumstantium potuit devenire, in vulgari & Gallico idiomate, verba formalia, quæ sequuntur. Monseigneur de Bretagne, vous faictes hommaige au Roy vostre souverain Seigneur, & le nostre, qui cy est de toute la Duché de Bretagne, & de la Pairie de France, en la forme & maniere, que vos predecesseurs Ducs de Bretagne, lont faict a ses predecesseurs, Roys de France.

Sect. 2. Quibus verbis per ipsum Dominum Comitem Tancarvillæ, sic dictis & prolatis, præfatus Dominus Dux Britannia, proprio ore respondit in vulgari, Sic ego ipsum facio. Et his dictis Dominus Rex osculatus est ipsum Dominum Ducem, prout in talibus

to the King likewise. The Homage was without Oath, the Fealty upon Oath (q).

When a man had done his Fealty, then, according to the Feudal dialect, he was properly said to be a *Fidelis, un homme de Foy*.

In progress of time, some of the *Northern* Nations began to receive several of the Feudal Customs (r).

Investiture of the Abbot of Bobio.

THE terms *to vest* or *invest*, *investiture*, &c. seem to be of Feudal original. They came early into use among other Feudal terms; and have continued from age to age unto this day; as persons conversant in these things do well know. In the year 977, the Abbot of *Bobio* was invested of certain great lands and possessions, according to a Charter made to him by *Otho* the Emperor (s). And in the year 1076, *Lanfranco* Abbot of *Bobbio* made an Obligation, together with the Patron of his House, that he or his Successors would not alienate or engage *such* part of their Lands, by Security, or by Investiture, or by Commendation, or by *Beneficium*, or by Exchange, or by any other Device by himself, or by any other person, either Clerical or Laical (t).

In

talibus est fieri consuetum; quibus factis in eodem instanti nobilis & potens vir Dominus Arnaldus de Corbeia Miles, Cancellarius Franciæ dictus, exposuit alta & intelligibili voce, verbis gallicis subsequencia in effectu. Domine Dux Britanniae, homagium quod fecisti Domino Regi hic existenti intelligit ipse Dominus Rex, quod dictum homagium sit ligium. Quoniam omnia homagia, quæ sibi faciunt & præstant Vasalli sui, & maxime Pares Franciæ, de quibus estis unus, sunt ligia etiam, & Dominus Dux Burgundiæ fecit dicto Domino Regi & prædecessoribus suis, homagium ligium pro Ducatu Burgundiæ, & similiter pro Pareriis, quas habet & tenet ipse Dominus Dux ratione Duca-

tus & Comitatus prædictorum. *Leibnitii Codex Diplom. Tom. 1. p 272.*

(q) Et quant les dictz pupilles feront hors de tutelle, ilz seront tenuz de faire hommage & serment de feaute audit Seigneur dedans un an apres la dicte tutelle finie — . *Consuetud. Duc. Burg. Rub. 3. sect 2. col. 409.*

(r) — Quod homagium tuum, inde tibi reddo & remitto. *Formulare Anglic. viz. Form. 526.*

(s) — Investientes ipsum Abbatem [sc. Bobiensem], per anulum aureum, de jam dicto Comitatu, & ejus juribus & honoribus universis. *Ughelli Ital. sacra, Tom. 4. col. 1353. in charta Othonis Imp. data AD 977.*

(t) *In an Obligation made by Lanfranco Abbot of Bobbio not to alienate from*

In *England*, in the reign of K *Henry I*, there was great Contest and much Discourse about the investitures of Bishopricks as appeareth by *Eadmer* and others.

In this case I doubt the ancient Kings of *England* forgot themselves.

In times of old, when the King gave a Bishop, an Abbot, an Earl, Baron, or other great Tenant *in Capite*, saisine of the lands and rents belonging to his Bishoprick, Abbey, Honor, Barony, or Tenancy, such delivery of saisine was usually called *Investiture*. Because the Bishop, Abbot, Earl, Baron, or Military Tenant did thereby become vested and saisied of his Fee or Tenancy.

So it was also in Foreign Countries. When a man was feoffed and had seisine given him, he was said to be invested.

from his Monastery, dated A D 1076,

— obligavit Abbas infra scriptus una cum Avocato suo, de prælibatis rebus nullam securitatem nec investituram, nec per commendacionem, nec per beneficium, vel per commutacionem, nec per nullumvis ingenium, nec

* Ita MS.

* per aliqua persona sive Laica, sive Clericalis, mittere non debet, nec ipse nec ejus successores —. *Antichità Estensi di Muratori, p 250.*

Si ergo virgam pastoralitatis signum, si annulum signaculum fidei tradit Laica manus, quid in ecclesia Pontifices agunt. *Paschalis epist. ad Anselmum, apud W Malm. de Hen. I. p 163, n. 40.*

— Adversus investituras, aut hominia factam intelligis. Tu vero eos, qui aut investituras accipere, aut investitos benedicere, aut hominia facere —, Domino cooperante, suscipito —. *Paschalis ep. ad Anselmum, apud W Malm. p 163. n. 50.*

Investituras ecclesiarum Deo & Sancto Petro remisit, post multas controversias inter eum & Anselmum Archiepiscopum habitas. *W Malm. Hist. de Hen. I p 162. n. 50.*

Sed harum causarum (viz. (about Investitures) tenorem multo verborum circuitu egit dominus Edmerus. *W Malm. de Hen. I. p 163. n. 1.*



CHAPTER VII.



Did once purpose to give an account in this book, of the Rise and Progress of Feudal Tenure in *England*. But I have not yet found leisure to discuss that Subject. I shall only touch it lightly.

The Feudal Settlement, by its Gallantry and Splendour, prevailed over all other Laws and Customs, which were not consistent with it. If there were any remains of the Laws and Institutes of the Native Inhabitants of *Britaine*, if any Laws and usages of the *Romans*, if any of the *Saxons* or *Danes*, they all gave place to the Splendid Feudal Laws and Institutes.

The Feudal Settlement changed the Nature and Denomination of all Estates or Possessions: It changed the Course of Inheritance. It alter'd the Form and Face of the Royal Palace, and of the Houses and Households of all Lords and Gentlemen. So that it was a *novum Seculum*.

He that would form a distinct notion of Feudal Tenure with its Services and Appendices, must regulate his conception by the different state in which Feudal Tenures were, in several ages or periods of time. The most ancient State of them is not to be confounded with the Subsequent, nor the Subsequent with the Ancient. That is to say, we must distinguish between the ancient *Beneficia*, and the *Feuda* or *Feoda* in the succeeding times. Because in process of time they much varied from what they were in their first Rise or Institution.

He who shall go about to prove, that the Laws and Customs of the *Anglosaxons*, were the same with the Laws and Customs settled in *England* since the *Norman* Conquest, will (if I can guess right) at once lose his labour, and discover his want of Judgment.

Mr Selden supposeth there was Feudal Tenure in *England* in the *Anglosaxon* times. But this he speaketh doubtingly; for in the same sentence he acknowledgeth, that Military Fiefs were not settled in *England* before the Conquest, in like manner as after

B b b b

it

it (u). In another place he speaks as if he thought the dignities of Ealdorman or Earl and Thane were Honorary and Feudal in the Saxon times: But this he speaks faintly. In the same clause he seems to admit, that the Titles of Earl and Baron have prevailed or been settled with us since the coming of the *Normans* (w). And in the same page he owneth, that he had not found the word *Consul* or *Dux* for an Earl, used in any Publick Record of the Kings Courts since the accession of the *Normans*, but always the word *Comes* (x).

I do not say, none of the Feudal Customs were then received or admitted in *England*. But I think there is no appearance that the Feudal Law had then any Vigour or Settlement in *England*.

In the reigns of K. K. *William* I and II, and of K. *Henry* I, the Feudal Customs and Dialect were a-planting in *England*; and in the reign of K. *Henry* II they became settled, and, as it were, established here.

There could be no Feudal or Military Tenure, without Feofment, without Homage and Fealty, without Wardship, Marriage and Relief.

Jus Feodale
Anglosaxon.

I demand, by what name the *Anglosaxons* called Feofment, Homage, and Fealty, Wardship, Marriage, and Relief: And so for the rest.

The Truth is, they had none of these things amongst them, either in name or in reality. On the contrary, their language was quite different.

Many men have thought that the Feudal Law was first introduced by the *Longobards*. Several things have casually concurred to settle that opinion. When a thing, suppose a Handwriting, or piece of Workmanship, was antique, they often used, both in *Spain* and *Italy*, to call it *Gothick* or *Longobardick*. And in those Countries, when they called any thing *Gothick* or *Longobardick*, they generally meant little more than that the thing was ancient, rude,

(u) In England, before the Normans, plainly were Military Fiefs, although not in in like manner as since. *Tit. Hon. edit. in quarto A D 1614. p 300.*

(w) Having thus gone through the dignities of Ealdorman or Earl and Thane, which were honorary and Feu-

dal in the Saxon Times, we come to the Titles of Earl and Baron, as they have succeeded them, and be in use with us since the coming of the Normans. *Seldens Tit. Hon. p 526. sect. 7. edit. A D 1672, in Folio.*

(x) *Ib. viz. edit. in Folio, p 526.*

rude, or unlike to the usage of the then present age. In an ancient *memoria* it is said, they made and set-up boundaries or land-marks, according to the Law of the *Goths* (y). In the year DCCCCLX, mention is made of certain Books written in *Gothick* or *Gothick*. *Longobardick* characters (z). Mention is also made of a Book of very great antiquity, written in *Longobardick* letters (a). In fine, some men have said, that the Laws of the *Lombards* were not inferior to the Laws of *Justinian* (b). By the terms *Longobardick Laws*, they commonly meant the *Feudal Laws*: Because the *Feudal Laws* were by many men supposed to have been first brought-in by the *Lombards*.

Another reason which hath led some persons to believe the *Lombards* were the first Planters of the *Feudal Laws*, might be this; because some *Lombards* appeared early in Publishing and Commenting on Collections of those Laws. Such were *Obertus de Orto* and *Gerardus Niger*; who in their times were *Consuls* of *Milan*, as *Nicolas Rigaltius* hinteth (c); and long after them, *Antonius Mincuccius de Prato Veteri* a Doctor of Laws at *Bolonia* (d). But this reason doth not move me.

The *Feudal Laws* and Customs were first brought in by the *Franco-galli*.

Both

(y) — Et abierunt dictus Erpo and others, & dederunt ad ipsa cella terminia, & fecerunt fixorias, & fecerunt charactera, sicut Lex Gothorum continet, per loca ubi vocant subtus gurgite, quem vocant rudundo; & vadit per ipsa ferra ad ipsa parata, & inde per ferra longa; & inde vadit ipse terminus per rigo Ferrario, usque ad ipso Palaciolo a Castellano condamnato, & ascendit in pugas & super Clota Boso, & vadit in gurg Cabalar, & usque ad ipsam rogam, quod est super Castro Corbi. *Marca Hispanica in Append. col. 769.*

(z) — Quæque characteribus Longobardicis exarata penes nos asservantur —. Habetur quoque ejus Episcopi mentio in diplomate in membrana exarato characteribus Longobardicis —. *Chiocarellus de Episc. Neap.*

p 111. sub AD 960.

(a) Mirando unos libros Goticos de grandissima antigüedad, que el santo y real monasterio de S Millan de la Cogolla de la Orden de mi Padre S Benito tiene; — y en fin deste libro este un tratado, que a muchos cientos de annos, que se escrivio con letras Lombardas —. *Regla y instruccion de S Leandro Arçobispo de Sevilla, viz. in Pref. of Prudencio de Sandoval prefixed to the book.*

(b) Leges Longobardorum Justinianeis non inferiores. *Ughelli Italia Sac. Tom. 4. col. 9. b.*

(c) *Nic. Rigalt. in Præf. ad Baratterium, p 2. de Libello Feudor. reformato; ex recensione Job. Schilteri, Viri Cl.*

(d) *Job. Schilteri Præf. ad Mincuccium, sect. 9, 10, 11.*

Both the *Feudal* and the *Romanick* terms were in general of *Francogallick* original.

The Feudal System. Consociation.

THE old way of Feoffing for Homage and Service was an excellent means to unite and consociate men together. Thus a Great Lord and his Franktenants by Chivalry were in a sort all of one Family.

I have said before, that the Feudal System and Consociation was very Fine. But in truth, it was too fine and delicate to last many ages together; especially under Vicissitudes.

Feudal Gallantry.

THE Feudal Customs did first give rise to Baronial and Knightly Gallantry. In the Kingdoms where these Customs have been established, there the Chivalerian Splendour was chiefly to be found. The renowned Kingdoms of *England* and *France* are great instances of this.

The Knightly Customs abovementioned refuse to grow or flourish in the homely territories of a Commonwealth or popular State.



CHAPTER VIII.

Holy War.

AFTER the Feudal institutes were settled and brought into form, a new scene of Valour and Glory was opened. The Trompet sounded for the *Holy War*. All *Christendom* began to move. Kings, Princes, Earls, Barons, Knights put-on Armour. Every body strove to excell each other in Prowess. There was likewise no small emulation to excell in Splendour and Gallantry of equipage. There, they shone with Oriflambes and rich Banners, Armorial Cognisances, Gold, Silver, Velvet, Purple, fine Cloths, costly Tents and Pavilions, and many other precious things; so that the like ornaments and costly things were never before brought together in so great quantity (e). But such was the Will of God-Almighty, they failed in their attempts. The *Holy War* lasted long. It produced new *Orders* or *Societies* of Knighthood; the *Templars*, the Hospitalers of *St John* of *Jerusalem*, the Hospitalers of *St Mary*, commonly called the *Teutonic* Order. In these and other *Orders*, Religion and Knighthood, Ceremonies of Piety and *Romance* were strangely mixed together.

The *Holy War* made a great Impression upon the minds of men: It moved them with Knightly ardour.

When the Holy War was ended, and the Lords and Knights returned to their own Countries, they retained in their breasts the Love of Glory and Gallantry: So that it became long afterwards very difficult to check or restrain them.

This humour, as it seemeth, produced torneying and justing. I will give the Reader a tast of the violent love they had for Tournaments.

Torneaments.

(e) Portabant autem diversi generis multiplicis generis, infinitas loricas, species preciosas, aurum & argentum, culcitrae de serico acuvariatae operose, pallia oloferica, purpuram, siclades, papiliones & tentoria preciosissima —, ostrum & multiformium vestium ornamenta; præterea arma varia, tela &c. *Brompton apud x Scriptores, col. 1245, nu. 50. sub Rege Ric. 1.*

Torneaments.

IN the first year of K *Henry III*, several Earls, Barons, Knights and others met together at *Bly* to tourney. The King sent to them a Patent Letter under his Great Seal. It imported, that whereas the tranquillity of the Realm was at present tender, and capable of being easily disturbed; therefore the King commanded; and firmly charged them upon their Allegiance, and as they loved themselves and all that they had, not to tourney (as they once intended) at *Bly*, or any where else; recommending it to them, so to behave themselves in this case, that the King might not have occasion to punish them in their Bodies and Chattells (*f*).

K *Henry III*, in the sixteenth year of his reign, was going into *Shropshire*, to treat with *Lewelin* Prince of *Abberfrau*. He heard that several persons intended to meet together at the *Round Table*. Hereupon the King, by a close Letter of his Great Seal, commandeth the said persons upon their allegiance, that they do straitway follow him, and not presume to meet at the *Round Table* to turney, against this prohibition; declaring that if they did meet to turney, the King would so sorely punish them in their Bodies and Chatells, that they should feel the smart of his displeasure; and besides that, he would not suffer them at any time after to turney in the Kingdom of *England* (*g*).

In

(*f*) Rex omnibus Comitibus, Baronibus, Militibus, & aliis, apud Blyam ad torniandum existentibus, salutem. Cum terræ nostræ tranquillitas adhuc tenera sit, & de levi, quod absit, possit perturbari. Vobis mandamus firmiter præcipientes, quod in fide, qua nobis tenemini, & sicut vos ipsos & omnia vestra diligitis, hac die Lunæ proxima in festo Sancti Dionisii, nullatenus tornietis apud Blyam, sicut proposueratis, ut audivimus, vel alibi; Ne in occasione torneamenti terra nostra, quod absit, turbari videatur. Scia- tis equidem, quod non ob aliud quam

ob hoc quod terræ nostræ turbationem timemus, quod Deus avertat, torneamentum illud nolumus & præcipimus non teneri. Tantum igitur inde faciatis, ne ad corpora vestra & catalla nos graviter capere debeamus. In hujus rei, &c. has Literas nostras patentes sigillo, &c. vobis inde mittimus. T Comite, W Marefcall apud Westmon. iiii^o die Octobris, anno Regni nostri primo. *Pat. 1. Hen. 3. dorso.*

(*g*) De Rotunda Tabula prohibenda.

Rex omnibus fidelibus suis, qui conventuri sunt ad Rotundam Tabulam, salutem.

In the thirtieth year of K *Henry* III, several persons had agreed to meet at *Gudeford*, to tourney. The King by a writ of his Great Seal, commandeth, that they do not tourney, bordier, or do any acts pertaining to Arms, either there or elsewhere, without leave. The Abbot of *Waverli*, and the Prior of *Novel-lieu* were sent by the King to make this Inhibition (*b*).

In the fiftyseventh year of K *Henry* III, several Earls, Barons, Knights, and others were to meet at *Warwick* to turney. The King sent them a *Mandamus* or *Injunction*, commanding them, under their Faith, Homage and Affection, and under pain of losing their lands, tenements, and all the goods they had in his Realm, that they do not presume to tourney, make jousts, seek adventures, or go to feats of arms, either at *Warwick* or any where else in the Realm, without the Kings express leave. Assuring them, that if they acted contrary to this Mandate, he would take their lands, tenements, and all their goods into his hand, and retain them as forfeited to him. This was a Patent Writ, issuing out of the Kings Chancery (*i*).

In

salutem. Cum simus in itinere versus partes Salop[ie], colloquium habituri cum L Principe de Abbefrau & Domino de Snaudon: Vobis mandamus, firmiter injungentes in fide, qua nobis tenemini, quod tempestive nos sequentes nullatenus ad prædictam Tabulam convenientes turneare præsumatis, contra hanc prohibitionem nostram; scituri pro certo quod si feceritis, ita graviter ad corpora & catalla vestra nos capiemus, quod vos & vestri vos sentietis inde in posterum gravatos; & præterea non permittemus, quod de cætero torneetis in Terra nostra. Teste Rege apud Westm[onasterium] xx^o die Julii. *Pat. 16 Hen. 3. m. 3.*

(*b*) De prohibitione Torneamenti.
Rex inhibuit omnibus, qui conventuri sunt apud Gudef[ord] die Lunæ proxima post octabas Clausi Paschæ, ne eo die vel alio, ibi vel alibi, torneare, burdeare, vel aliqua quæ ad ar-

ma pertineant sine licentia Regis facere præsumant. Et sunt missi ad Inhibitionem illam faciendam, Abbas de Waverli & Prior de Novo Loco. T meipso apud Merton, xii die Aprilis anno regni nostri xxx. *Pat. 30 Hen. 3. m. 5.*

(*i*) Rex Comitibus, Baronibus, Militibus, & omnibus aliis, ad instantem diem Jovis in vigilia beati Martini, seu aliis diebus apud Warrewicum, ad torneandum ibidem conventuris, salutem. Mandamus vobis, in fide, homagio & dilectione, quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter injungentes, & sub pœna amissionis terrarum & tenementorum & omnium bonorum vestrorum, quæ in regno nostro habetis, districte inhibentes; ne ibi vel alibi in eodem regno nostro torneare, justas facere, aventuras quærere, seu alio modo ad armare, præsumatis, sine Licentia nostra speciali. Scituri, quod si secus egeritis, nos terras, tenementa & omnia bona

In the twenty-seventh year of K *Edward I*, a Writ or Precept issued to the Sherif of the Counties of *Salop* and *Stafford*, commanding him to make publick Proclamation in the Cities, boroughs, market-towns, and other proper places in his bailywick, and to inhibit on the Kings behalf, that no man under forfeiture of Life, limbs, lands and tenements, and of all that he hath in the Realm, do presume to turney, bourdize, make justs or congregations, or otherwise go to arms, within the Realm, without the Kings particular licence. This was a close Letter of Proclamation under the Great Seal. The like Letters of the same Date were directed to the several Sherifs of *England* (*k*). King *Edward I*, in the twentyeighth year of his reign, sent a close Letter under his Great Seal, dated at *Berwick upon Twede*, to the Sherif of *Yorkshire*. By it the King declareth, that he would not have any Turneaments, burdifes, or justs, performed by any men in the Realm, whilst the War between him and his Enemies continued. Therefore he commandeth, and firmly enjoineth the Sherif, to make publick Proclamation in Cities, boroughs, market-towns, and other fit places, all over his Bailywick, and on the Kings behalf straitly to inhibit, that no Knight, Esquire, or other person under forfeiture of life, members, and all that he possesseth in the Kingdom, do by any means presume to torney, bordise, make justs, seek adventures, or otherwise go to arms, without the Kings special license. And if he found any persons presuming to go to arms after this Proclamation and Inhibition, then that he do arrest

na vestra in manum nostram capiemus, & ea retinebimus tanquam nobis forisfacta. In cujus, &c. T Rege apud Westmon. iiii die Novembris. *Pat. 57. Hen. 3. m. 1.*

(*k*) De Torneamentis vel burdiciis non tenendis.

Rex Vicecomiti Sallopiae & Staffordiae, salutem. Praecipimus tibi firmiter injungentes, quod statim, visis Literis istis, in Civitatibus, burgis, villis mercatoriis, & locis aliis ubi melius expedire videris, per totam ballivam tuam publice proclamari, & ex parte nostra firmiter inhiberi facias,

nequis sub forisfactura vitae & membrorum, terrarum & tenementorum, ac omnium, quae in regno nostro tenet, torneare, bordeare, seu justas vel congregaciones facere, aut alias ad armare, infra idem regnum praesumat, quoquo modo, sine nostra licentia speciali. Et hoc sicut de te confidimus, & te & tua diligis, nullo modo omittas. T Rege apud Cantuariam, xv die Septembris.

Consimiles Literae diriguntur singulis Vicecomitibus per Angliam; Tut supra. *Claus. 27 Edw. 1. m. 9. dorso.*

rest their bodies, together with their horses and harness, and safely keep the same, until the King should give commandment touching the same. And finally, that he the Sherif do so diligently execute this mandate, that the King may not have occasion to punish him sorely for his neglect. The like Letters were directed to the rest of the Sherifs of *England*. These Mandates were close Letters of the Great Seal (*l*). The same King in the thirtieth year of his reign, sent the like close Letters of Proclamation under his Great Seal, to the Sherif of *Yorkshire*, and the other Sherifs of *England*, to forbid Tourneaments, bourdises and jousts. These were of the same tenour in effect as those of the twentyeighth year abovesaid (*m*); and in the same year he sent other

(*l*) De Inhibitione Torneamentorum & Burdiciarum.

Rex Vicecomiti Ebor. salutem. Quia certis de causis nolumus quod torneamenta, burdiciæ, vel justæ aliquæ, per aliquos de regno nostro fiant, quamdiu guerra duraverit inter nos & inimicos nostros: tibi præcipimus firmiter injungentes, quod statim visis Literis istis, in Civitatibus, Burgis, villis mercatoriis, & locis aliis ubi melius expedire videris, per totam ballivam tuam, publice proclamari, & ex parte nostra firmiter inhiberi facias, nequis miles, armiger, vel alius quicumque, sub forisfactura vitæ & membrorum, & omnium quæ tenet in dicto regno, torneare, bordeare, seu justas facere, aventuras quærere, aut alias ad arma ire præsumat quoquo modo, sine nostra licentia speciali: Et si quos in balliva tua inveneris, qui post proclamationem & Inhibitionem hujusmodi, sic ad arma ire præsumpserint, tunc corpora ipsorum, unacum equis & harnesiis suis arestari & salvo custodiri facias, quousque aliud a nobis inde habueris in mandatis. Et taliter te habeas in hoc mandato nostro celeriter exequendo, quod ad te propter tui defectum graviter capere minime debeamus. T Rege apud Berewycum fu-

per Twedam, xxx die Decembris.

Consimiles Literæ diriguntur singulis Vicecomitibus per Angliam. *Claus.* 28 *Edw. I. m. 17. dorso.*

(*m*) De Inhibitione Torneamentorum.

Rex Vicecomiti Ebor. salutem. Quia certis de causis nolumus, quod torneamenta, burdeiciæ, vel Justæ aliquæ, per aliquos de regno nostro fiant, sine nostra licentia speciali; tibi præcipimus firmiter injungentes, quod statim visis Literis istis, in Civitatibus, Burgis, villis mercatoriis, & locis aliis ubi melius expedire videris, per totam ballivam tuam publice proclamari, & ex parte nostra firmiter inhiberi facias, nequis miles; armiger, vel alius quicumque sub gravi forisfactura, torneare, burdeare, justas facere, aventuras quærere, aut alias ad arma ire præsumat quoquo modo, sine nostra licentia supradicta; & si quos in balliva tua inveneris, qui post proclamationem & inhibitionem hujusmodi sic ad arma ire præsumpserint, tunc equos & harnesia ipsorum sine dilatione arestari, & salvo custodiri facias, quousque aliud a nobis inde habueris in mandatis. Et taliter te habeas in hoc mandato nostro celeriter exequendo, quod ad te propter tui defectum graviter capere minime

ther close Letters of the like import to the Sherif of *Warwickshire*, and also to the Sherif of *Yorkshire* (*n*); and in the same thirtieth year, besides the said close Letters directed to the Sherif of *Warwickshire*, and to the Sherif of *Yorkshire*, the King sent other Letters under his Great Seal, to the Earls, Barons, Knights, and others, who had appointed to hold Tourneaments at *Warwick*, and at *Doncaster*, straitly commanding them under forfeiture of life and limb, not to tourney, or just (*o*).

K Ed-

minime debeamus. T Rege apud Westm. xvi die Julii.

Consimiles Literæ diriguntur singulis Vicecomitibus per Angliam. T R. ut supra. *Claus.* 30 *Edw.* 1. *m.* 11. *dorso*.

(*n*) De Inhibitione Torneamentorum.

Rex Vicecomiti Warr. salutem. Quia Comites, Barones, & alios Magnates & proceres regni nostri, ad instans parliamentum nostrum in octabis Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ proximo futuris apud Westmon. tenendum, super quibusdam arduis negociis nos & statum dicti regni tangentibus, nobiscum tractaturos, fecimus summoneri; per quod nolumus quod torneamenta, burdeiciæ vel Justæ aliquæ, per aliquos de eodem regno fiant, quousque dictum parliamentum nostrum plenarie terminetur: tibi præcipimus firmiter injungentes, quod statim visis Literis istis, in Civitatibus, Burgis, villis mercatoriis, & locis aliis ubi melius expedire videris, per totam ballivam tuam, & præcipue apud Warrewicum die dominica in festo Sanctæ Trinitatis proximo futuro, & die Mercurii proximo sequenti, publice proclamari & ex parte nostra inhiberi facias, nequis miles, armiger, vel alius quicunque, sub forisfactura vitæ & membrorum, & omnium quæ tenet in dicto regno, torneare, burdeiare, seu justas facere, aventuras quærere, aut alias ad arma ire præsumat quoquo modo. T Rege apud Chartham xiii die Junii.

Eodem modo mandatum est Vicecomiti Ebor. quod statim, &c. & præcipue apud Doncastre die dominica, &c. ut supra, & die Mercurii, &c. ut supra. T ut supra. *Claus.* 30 *Edw.* 1. *m.* 13. *dorso*.

(*o*) De Inhibitione Torneamentorum.

Rex dilectis & fidelibus suis, Comitibus, Baronibus, Militibus, & omnibus aliis ad torneandum die Mercurii proxima post instans festum Sanctæ Trinitatis apud Warrewyk conventuris salutem. Quia prælatos proceres & alios Magnates regni nostri, ad instans parliamentum nostrum in octabis Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ proximo futuris apud Westmonasterium tenendum, super quibusdam arduis negociis, nos & statum dicti regni tangentibus, nobiscum tractaturos, fecimus summoneri; per quod nolumus quod torneamenta, burdeiciæ, vel justæ aliquæ, per aliquos de eodem regno fiant quousque dictum parliamentum nostrum plenarie terminetur. Vobis sub forisfactura vitæ, & membrorum, & omnium quæ nobis forisfacere potestis, firmiter inhibemus, ne ibidem ad diem prædictum, nec alibi torneare, bordeare, vel justas facere, aventuras quærere, seu alias ad arma ire quoquo modo præsumatis, quousque parliamentum nostrum prædictum, ut prædicitur, terminetur. T R apud Chartham xii die Junii.

Eodem modo mandatum est Comitibus, &c. ut supra, prædicto die Mercurii

K *Edward* II in the beginning of his reign awarded Writs of Proclamation to the Sherifs of *England*, commanding them to forbid and hinder tourneying and justing within their Bailiwicks. Notwithstanding that Prohibition, several Earls, Barons, Knights and others, proclaimed a Justing to be holden at *Leicester*, at a day by them prefixed; which the King very much wondred at, and was highly displeased with it. Whereupon the King, in the second year of his reign, sent an open Letter under his Great Seal, to the Earls, Barons, Knights and others, straitly inhibiting them, that they do not presume, under grievous forfeiture, to turney or just either at *Leicester*, or any where else in the Kings Dominions, without his special leave (*p*).

If any men disobeyed the King's Proclamations or Mandates issued upon these occasions, the King used to send Mandates to the Sherifs of *England*, commanding them to attach the persons so offending, and to seize their lands, tenements, goods and chattels into the King's hand.

K *Edward* I, in the thirtyfourth year of his reign, issued close Letters of Proclamation in this form. The King to the Sherif of *Shropshire* greeting. We are informed that several of our Subjects do proclaim Tourneaments and Feats of Arms, and intend to go to the same, in great hinderance and retardation of our affairs of *Scotland*, so that they will leave us and our said affairs before

Mercurii apud Donecastre conventuris, ne ibidem ad diem prædictum, nec alibi, &c. ut supra. T R ut supra. Pat. 30 *Edw.* 1. m. 21.

(*p*) De Inhibendo Torneamenta pro Rege.

Rex Comitibus, Baronibus, Militibus, & omnibus aliis fidelibus suis ad quos, &c. salutem. Cum, in singulis Comitibus regni nostri, publice proclamari & firmiter inhiberi fecerimus, nequis cujuscunque status seu conditionis existens, sub forisfactura terrarum & tenementorum, & omnium aliorum quæ nobis forisfacere poterit, proclamationem aliquam de torneamentis, burdiciis, seu justis facere, seu ad aliquod factum Armorum ire præ-

sumat quoquo modo, sine nostra licentia speciali: Ac jam intellexerimus, quod vos torneamentum apud *Leicestriam* fecistis in proximo proclamari, in nostri contemptum, & contra Inhibitionem nostram prædictam; de quo miramur nec immerito, & movemur; vobis adhuc, sicut prius, sub forisfactura prædicta firmiter inhibemus, ne apud dictam villam *Leycestriam*, seu alibi infra regnum ad potestatem nostram, torneare, burdeare, justas facere, seu aliquod aliud genus facti Armorum exercere præsumatis, sine nostra licentia speciali. T Rege apud *Cantuariam* xiii die Octobris. Pat. 2. *Edw.* 2. pars 2. m. 22.

before the same are finished. At which we are unspeakably grieved. We do command you, upon the Faith you owe to us, that upon sight of this Letter, you do make publick Proclamation and Inhibition in our name, in all Cities, boroughs, market-towns, and other proper places within your Bailiwick, that none of our Liege men, do presume to appoint tourneyings, bordises, justings, or other Feats of arms, or go to any such tourneyings, bordises, justings, or other Feats of arms, or be any way concerned therein, untill our War of *Scotland* be ended, under pain of life, limbs, and all that they can forfeit to us. And if, after such Inhibition made, you find any persons attempting the premises or any of them, then we command you to seise without delay all their lands and tenements, goods and chatells into our hand, and safely keep the same, untill we shall give further orders concerning them; and nevertheless you are to take into custody the bodies of the said disobedient persons, as enemies and traitors to us, and as hinderers of the expedition of our business, and to bring them safely to us, that we may take such course with them, as to us shall seem meet. The like Letters were directed to the several Sherifs of *England* (q).

K *Edward*

(q) De Inhibitione Torneamentorum, & Attachiamiento inde faciundo.

Rex Vicecomiti Salopiæ salutem. Quia intelleximus, quod aliqui de nostris faciunt, & facere proponunt, torneamenta & alia facta armorum proclamare, & ad proclamationem hujusmodi incedere, in retardationem & impedimentum negotiorum nostrorum Scociæ, nos & dicta negocia nostra antequam completa fuerint & terminata relinquendo, de quo tædio & gravamine afficimur in immensum. Tibi præcipimus, in fide qua nobis teneris, firmiter injungentes, quod statim visis Literis istis, in Civitatibus, Burgis, villis mercatoriis, & aliis locis infra ballivam tuam, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ubi melius fore videris faciendum, publice proclamari, & per nos stricte facias inhiberi, nequi de nostra ligeancia, & ad fidem nostram existen-

tes, torneamenta, bordeicias, justas, seu alia facta armorum proclamare præsumant, nec ad hujusmodi torneamenta, bordeicias, justas, vel alias ad alia facta armorum incedant, seu de illis infra potestatem nostram aut alibi se intromittant, donec guerra nostra Scociæ sit finita, & aliud super hoc duxerimus ordinandum, sub pœna vitæ & membrorum, & omnium aliorum, quæ erga nos forisfacere poterint. Et si quos infra ballivam tuam, post dictam inhibitionem nostram factam, præmissa vel aliquod præmissorum inveneris attemptantes, tunc omnes terras & tenementa, bona & catalla eorundem, sine dilatione seifiri in manum nostram, & ea salvo custodiri facias, donec aliud a nobis inde habueris in mandatis; & nichilominus corpora eorundem sic nobis & mandatis nostris inobediencium capias, & eos

K *Edward* III, in the thirtyfourth year of his reign, prohibited Torneaments after the like manner. He sent close Letters of Proclamation to the severall Sherifs of *England*. Thereby he commandeth them, to proclaim publickly and inhibit, that no persons under forfeiture of life, limbs, lands, tenements, goods and chatells, do hold torneaments, justs or bordises, or go to arms, within their Bailywicks. And if they found any persons offending therein, that they do take, and safely keep them in prison, till the King gave further directions about them; and to certify the King of what they should do in the execution of these precepts (r).

In

eos tanquam inimicos & proditores nostros, necnon expeditionis negotiorum nostrorum impeditores, nobisque ac mandatis nostris penitus inobedientes, salvo & secure ad nos duci facias. Ita quod nos inde possumus ordinare, prout nobis videbitur expedire. Teste Rege apud Westdoriton xxiiii die Septembris.

Consimiles Literæ diriguntur singulis Vicecomitibus per Angliam. *Clausæ 34 Edw. 1. m. 5. dorso.*

(r) De Inhibitione Torneamentorum.

Rex Vicecomiti Lincolnæ salutem. Præcipimus tibi, firmiter injungentes, quod statim visis præsentibus, per totam ballivam tuam, in Civitatibus, Burgis, & locis aliis quibus melius videris expedire, publice proclamari, & districte ex parte nostra facias inhiberi, nequi sub forisfactura vitæ & membrorum, terrarum & tenementorum, bonorum & catallorum suorum, ac omnium illorum quæ nobis forisfacere poterunt, torneamenta, justas aut burdeicias facere, seu aliter infra ballivam tuam ad arma ire præsumant, set se præparent quanto potentius poterunt, ad proficiscendum nobiscum in obsequium nostrum ad partes Scociæ, ad rebellionem & nequiciam quorundam Scotorum rebellium & proditorum nostrorum, jam contra nos prodicio-

naliter insurgencium, viriliter, cum Deo & ipsorum adjutorio, reprimentam; Ita quod omnes homines ad arma de balliva tua, quilibet videlicet juxta exigenciam Status sui, sint ad nos cum equis & armis apud Karliolum, in quindena Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ proximo futura ad ultimum, ad apponendum una nobiscum, & cum consimilibus fidelibus nostris, quos tunc nobiscum ibidem adesse contigerit, super negociis statum terræ nostræ Scociæ tangentibus, prout nobis Altissimus duxerit inspirandum consilium & juvamen. Præcipimus etiam tibi, quod si qui vel quis torneamenta, justas, aut burdeicias, contra hanc inhibitionem nostram, infra ballivam tuam facere, seu aliter ad arma ire præsumant vel præsumat, tunc corpora ipsorum vel ipsius, quos vel quem delinquentes vel delinquentem inveneris in hac parte, sine dilatione capias, & in prisiona nostra salvo custodias, donec aliud inde præceperimus. Et nos de hiis quæ facienda duxeris in præmissis, in crastino Sanctæ Trinitatis proximo futuro reddas distincte & aperte certiores, hoc breve nobis remittentes. T Rege apud Wolveseye vi die Aprilis.

Eodem modo mandatum est singulis Vicecomitibus Angliæ. *Clausæ 34 Edw. 3. m. 16. dorso.*

E e e e

In like form *mutatis mutandis* K Edward III, in the one and twentieth year of his reign, by Precepts under his Great Seal, commandeth the Sheriffs of *England* to proclaim and inhibit, that no Great man or other do presume to just, torney, or do other Faicts of arms, within the Kingdom of *England*, under pain of forfeiting his horses, armour, and all other things forfeitable; and if, after such publick Inhibition, they found any persons acting contrary, then to take such persons by their bodies, and commit them to prison, and to seise into the Kings hand all their horses, armour, harness, and other things found with them; and to certify into the Kings Chancery the names of all whom they shall so arrest, and the value of the horses, armour, and other things (s).

In the two, and twentieth year of K Edward III, *Richard de Goldesburgh* Chivaler, *John de Calverlee* Chivaler, *John Chamoun* Chivaler, *Warin Scargil* Chivaler, *William Calverlee*, *John de Quernby*, *Robert de Mosegraze*, *John Boscivill* son of *Warin Boscivill* Chivaler, *John Boscivill* of *Mirefeld*, *William Scargil*, *Henry Scargil*, *Guy de Stapelton*, *John de Wamwell*, *John Toures*, *William de Mirefeld*, and *John de Sheffeld*, had committed trespasses in holding Justs at *Wakefeld* in *Yorkshire*, contrary to the King's Inhibition. The King by his open Letter under his Great Seal, pardoned

(s) De forisfactura. Rex Vicecomitibus Londoniæ salutem. Præcipimus vobis, quod statim visis præsentibus, in locis in Civitate prædicta ubi videritis expedire, publice proclamari, & ex parte nostra firmiter faciatis inhiberi, ne quis Magnas, seu quivis alius, cujuscunque status fuerit, justeare, burdeare, torneare, aut alia facta armorum, infra regnum nostrum Angliæ, facere seu exercere præsumat, sub forisfactura equorum & armorum suorum, & omnium aliorum quæ nobis forisfacere poterit; & si quos, post proclamationem & inhibitiones nostras prædictas inveneritis contraria facientes, tunc eos per corpora sua capi, & usque turrin nostram Londoniæ duci seu mitti faciatis. Constabulario nostro vel ejus locum tenenti ibidem liberanda, ac eorum e-

quos, armaturas, hernefia, ac alia res & bona sua secum inventa, in manum nostram tanquam nobis forisfacta, capi & salvo ad opus nostrum custodiri faciatis, quousque aliud inde a nobis habueritis in mandatis. Nos in Cancellaria nostra de nominibus omnium & singulorum quos sic arrestaveritis, ac de valore equorum, armaturarum & aliarum rerum, & bonorum suorum, & quæ & cujuscunque, & quorum fuerint, ac de toto facto vestro in hac parte, distincte & aperte sub sigillis vestris certificantes indilate. Et hoc sub incumbenti periculo nullatenus omittatis. T Rege apud Westm. xii^o die Novembris.

Consimilia breviter diriguntur singulis Vicecomitibus per Angliam, sub eadem data, mutatis mutandis. Originale Cancellariæ 21 Edw. 3. Rot. 47.

pardoned them their Trespasses, and all the forfeiture incurred thereby (t).

Insertion, p. 211. line 3.

In the reign of K Henry III, certain Inquisitors were summoned by writ of *Venire facias*, to appear before the Barons of the Exchequer, to find, whether *William de Fesnes* or any of his Ancestors did the Service of one Knight, for the six Knights Fees which he held of the King *in Capite* of the *Honor of Boloigne*, &c. Those Inquisitors were all or most of them, as it seemeth, Barons (u).

(t) Pro Ricardo de Goldesburgh, & aliis, qui iustas fecerunt contra proclamationem.

Rex omnibus ballivis & fidelibus suis ad quos, &c. salutem. Sciatis quod de gratia nostra speciali, perdonavimus Ricardo de Goldesburgh Chivaler, Johanni de Calverlee Chivaler, Johanni Chamoun Chivaler, Warino Scargil Chivaler, Willelmo Calverlee, Johanni de Quernby, Roberto de Mosegrave, Johanni Bofevill filio Warini Bofevill Chivaler, Johanni Bofevill de Mirefeld, Willelmo Scargil, Henrico Scargil, Guidoni de Stapelton, Johanni de Wamwell, Johanni Toures, Willelmo de Mirefeld, & Johanni de Sheffield, transgressionem quas nuper fecerunt, iustas apud Wakefeld in Comitatu Eboraci, contra proclamationem & defensionem ex parte nostra factas excercendo, ac etiam forisfacturam & quicquid ad nos pertinet in hac parte. Nolentes quod iidem Ricardus, Johannes, Johannes, Warinus, Willelmus, Johannes, Robertus, Johannes, Johannes, Willelmus, Henricus, Guido, Johannes, Johannes, Willelmus, & Johannes, occasione transgressionum prædictarum, per nos vel hæredes nostros, seu ministros nostros quoscunque occasionentur, molestantur aliququaliter, seu graventur. In cuius, &c. T Rege apud Westmonasterium quarto die Julii. Per ipsum Re-

gem. *Pat. 22. E. 3. pars 2. m. 24.*

(u) Efflexia. Mandatum est Vicecomiti, quod Venire faciat coram Baronibus, &c. a die Sancti Michaelis in xv dies, Rolandum de Aksted, Willelmum de Roucestria, Ricardum de Witsand, Willelmum Ruffum, Radulfum de Engleis, Radulfum de Cogeshall, Willelmum de Cumberton, Philippum de Abinton, Walterum de Leyc[estria], Robertum Hemel, Andream de Perles, Ingeramum de Merk, Gilebertum Maudut, Ricardum Maudut, Henricum de Efflex[ia], Robertum de Borham, Andream de Waggefare, Galfridum de Slamundesheye, Willelmum de Standover de Nuth, Simonem de Stanford, Johannem de Lamburn, Gilebertum de Breaute, Com[item] Hugonem de Ver, & Vitalem Engayne, *in all twenty four persons*, ad recognoscendum super sacramentum suum, si Willelmus de Fesnes, vel aliquis antecessorum suorum aliud Regi, vel Prædecessoribus suis, servitium fecerint, vel facere debeant, quam servitium unius Militis, pro vi feodis Militum quæ dicitur de Rege tenere in Capite de Honore Boloniæ, & si aliquando plena servicia vi Militum de illis feodis soluta fuerunt Regi in Scutagio ad Scaccarium, sicut tempore Johannis de Cornerde, qui aliquando fuit Ballivus Regis de Honore Boloniæ, vel tempore aliorum Ballivorum ejusdem

ejusdem Honoris; utrum tunc feoda illa essent in manu Regis, vel in manu dicti Willelmi, vel aliquorum antecessorum suorum; & utrum dicta Scutagia tunc fuerunt sponte soluta, a dicto Willelmo, & Militibus suis tanquam debita, vel ab eis per Vicecomitem extorta. Et habeat ibi tunc hoc breve. *Memor. 22 Hen. 3. Rot. 6. a.*

ERRATA.

PAGE 29. l. 3. Achard. p 48. c. 2. l. 20. Communia. p 89. c. 1. l. 14. Margareta. p 116. l. 13. other. p 140. Title made wrong. p 144. c. 2. l. 10. Ricardus. p 170. c. 1. l. 10. Christianam uxorem. p 218. c. 1. l. ult. equo. p 225. c. 2. l. 29. Gui-do.



A N

I N D E X

O F

Persons, Places and Matters contained in this Book.

A.

A Bberfrau, Lewelin prince of, p 282.
 Abbeyes, the manner of accounting for them when in the kings hand, p 68.
 Abbotesbury in Dorset, the Abbots service 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 2.
 Abbots and priors obliged by the conqueror to make proof that their possession was rightful, p 25. Abbot of Westminster, p 95. Of Saint Edmund, p 96. Peterburgh, *ibid.* Abbot of Shrewbury's barony seized into the kings hand, p 97. Abbot of Abyndon, p 170. c. 1. p 226. c. 1. Abbot of Leicester obtains leave from Edward iii. to be exempted from parliament, p 114. Abbots baronial, p 210. Stood in the place of their houses, p 207. Their form of homage, *ibid.*
 Abetot, Alexander de, p 205. c. 1. *b.*
 Achard, William, temp. Henry i. p 29. Robert, p 222: c. 2.
 Acres, ten, given to Waltham church for remitting twelve pence, p 261. c. 1.

Adham, sir John ab, 4 Edward i. p 222. c. 1.
 Adolph king of the Romans, his decree concerning feudataries, p 13, 14.
 Adria, the title of a kingdom erected by pope Clement vii. p 212.
 Aguilon, William de, his tenure 18 Henry iii. p 248. To find a cook at the kings coronation, *ibid.*
 Aid-render, p 227.
 Akeneber, Isouda daughter of William de, p 22. c. 2.
 Aketon, a weapon, p 225. Explain'd to be an hatchet, p 243.
 Alan, earl of Bretagne, the conqueror's bounty to him, p 26. Has cxi knights fees, p 31.
 Albemarle, honor of, p 181, 182.
 Albeney Brito, William de, p 91. Earl of Suffex with the tertius denarius, p 139.
 Albericus comes, p 139. See Ver.
 Albin Brito, William de, Henry i. c. 2. p 62. *x.* and p 158. c. 2. Was chief butler temp. Steph. p 231. c. 2.
 Albreda daughter of Walter Walrand, p 48, 49.
 Alden, barony of, p 80.
 F f f f

Alcyn,

I N D E X.

- Aleyn, Robert, his holding of the manor of Erlham Norf. p 246.
- Alienor mother of King Richard i. p 202.
- Alienor consort of Edward i. p 90.
- Allodium, none left here at the death of Henry ii. p 30.
- Alto Pecco, Com. Derb. honor de, 1 Edward ii. p 68. c. 1.
- Alwy, Thomas, p 50. c. 1.
- Amerced as a baron, p 106.
- Amicia, elder daughter of Robert Blancmeins, p 159. c. 1. Convey'd the earldom of Leicester and honor of Hynclye to Simon Montfort, *ibid.*
- Amphill, that manor erected into an honor, p 8.
- Amundevill, barony of Robert de, 8 Richard i. p 80.
- Anacletus the antipope, p 212.
- Anglesey, prior of, p 119.
- Anglia sacra, p 25.
- Angos, or Anegos, earl of, p 223. c. 2.
- Gilbert Umframvil late earl of, p 244. c. 1. c.
- Angria, honor of, p 65. c. 2.
- Annesle, John de, 5 Edward ii. c. 1. p 68.
- Anselm, viscount of Rouen, p 143.
- Apulia, William duke of, p 38. Guiscard duke of, p 212.
- Aquila, Gilbert de, p 33. His honor vested in the earl of Warenne, 2 Henry iii. *ibid.* Again 2 Henry iii. c. 1. p 67.
- Aquila, Richard de, p 38.
- Aquila, honor of, p 126, 184.
- Aragon, fiefs there, p 37.
- Arblast, p 225.
- Arderne, Tomas de, 13 John, p 231. c. 1.
- Arkesden, honor of, 35 Edward i. p 68. c. 1.
- Arrierfiefs, or Retrofeuda, p 206.
- Arsons, p 23.
- Arundel, whether that honor makes a man noble, p 23. See p 63. William earl of, 6 Richard i. p 65. c. 2. An account of it, p 71. The number of knights fees belonging to that barony, p 92. William earl of, 10 John, p 139. c. 2.
- Arundel, Thomas archbishop of Canterbury 13 Henry iv. p 140.
- Aspale, Thomas de, escheatour of Hampshire 21 Edward iii. p 43 c. 2..
- Attainder or conviction, the condition of lands in the crown by such forfeitures, p 234.
- Atte-More, Stephen, his service 4 Edward i. p. 219. c. 1.
- Attewell, sir John, 4 Edward i. p 226. c. 2.
- Augi, honor of, what belong'd to it, 9 John, p 66. c. 2.
- Aumarle, countess of, p 225. 4 Edward i. c. 2.
- Aunteseye, Maud, heiress of William de Maundevill earl of Essex, p 139. c. 2.
- Austin Canterbury, abbot of saint, how relieved from escuage, 16 Edward ii. p 107. Held fifteen knights fees, p 109. Successful in defrauding the king, *ib.*
- Austurcarius, Galfrid, has an hundred shillings yearly as falconer, 26 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1.
- Austurci Hibernenses, p 59. c. 1.
- B.
- Bacoun, Roger, a Reteinour of Philip de Kyme, 4 Edward i. p 225. c. 1. Simon, p 226. c. 2.
- Bacynet, p 225.
- Badlesmere, sir Bartholomew de, lieutenant to the constable of England 4 Edward i. p 213.
- Bagod, William de, p 59.
- Bagot, Richard, 4 Edward i. p 213.
- Baiocis, the barony of Maud de, p 125.
- Bailliol, John, king of Scots, p 270. c. 1. The process against him by Magdulf earl of Fife, *ibid.* c. 1. His supplication to the king of England, p 271. c. 2.
- Baillol, John de, 42 Henry iii. p 46, 47. His moiety of the honor of Huntingdon, *ibid.*
- Baker, John, his office of holding the kings head at sea, p 245.
- Banerets, an account of them, p 160, &c.
- Banham, Richard, abbot of Tavistock made a lord of parliament, p 124.
- Bardestaple, honor of, p 44. c. 1, 2. Some account of its barons, p 63. c. 1.
- Bardolf, Hugh, p 65, 66. c. 1. Again 33 Henry ii. p 77. c. 1. Sir John, p 243. c. 2.
- Bardulf, Hugh, p 63. c. 2. f.
- Barkley, Randolph, p 172.
- Baronial and burgenfick, p 18.

I N D E X.

- Barons, to be amerced before the king, p 102. See p 106. Liable to be amerced for non-attendance in parliament, p 125.
- Barony originally descended from the king, p 2. Anciently called by several names, p 5. Must be convey'd by homage and seisin from the kings hand, p 23. Several baronies vested in one man, p 33. Conformity between the barons of France and England, p 35. Barony was not to be divided, p 39. Could not be divided by act in law, p 42. But might by descent inter foeminas, *ibid.* How divided in fact, p 44, 45, &c. Heirs holding in Barony to be knighted at full age, p 60, 61. Baronies came into the kings hand by escheat or wardship, p 62. Several enumerated, p 80. Titular baronies, p 137. Barony was knight-service embaronied, p 241.
- Barre, Thomas de la, p 55. c. 2.
- Basingbourne, sir Humphry, p 221. c. 1.
- Basingham, Robert de, 2 Henry iii. p 45. Has a moiety of the barony of John de Wahil with Agnes his daughter, *ib.* c. 2. x.
- Basset, Gilbert, renders an account of the honor of Warengford, 30 Henry ii. p 34. c. 1.
- Basset, Thomas, his co-heiresses 4 Henry iii. p 128. c. 1. Richard, p 158. c. 2.
- Basset, Thurstan, his claim on the honor of Walingford 2 John, p 181.
- Bassingewerk, monks of, 29 Henry ii. p 73. c. 1. s.
- Bath, an account of the issues of that bishoprick temp. John and Henry ii. p 82, 83. Its manors, p 83.
- Bealueir, honor of, p 70. c. 1.
- Beauchamp de Holt, John de, Seneschal of the household 11 Richard ii. p 142. c. 1. His patent of creation as baron of Kyderminster, *ibid.* See Bello Campo.
- Beaumont, sir Richard, p 188.
- Beaumont, Henry de, p 140. c. 2. John the first viscount temp. Henry vi. p 143.
- Bec, Monks of, p 62. c. 1. u. Again, p 70. c. 2. Had the priory of Goldclive subject to it, p 156.
- Bedford, barony of, p 57. A court held there every three weeks, *ibid.*
- Begar, monks of, p 72. c. 1.
- Bekeringe, Thomas de, p 225. c. 1.
- Belhous, sir John de, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 2.
- Bello Campo, William de, had the barony of Bedford before Richard ii. p 57. c. 1. Richard de, his office in right of Ranulf de Meresey 8 John, p 60. c. 2. Robert de, accounts for the fees of the earl of Moreton 14 Henry ii. p 64. c. 2. William de, accounts as sherif for lx knights fees of the bishop of Wirecestria 5 Henry ii. p 93. c. 1. q. William de Bello Campo of Bedford fined before S de Wauton for contempt, p 104. c. 1. William of Eton likewise fined, *ibid.* William de, held of the bishop of Worcester, p 204. Again 38 Henry iii. p 205. c. 1. Lady Cecilia de Bello Campo, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 1. Roger de, *ibid.* Nicolas de, his proffer of service for his lands in Fuleborne, Cambridgeshire, p 218. c. 2. Sir John de Bello Campo, his three knights fees in Somersetshire, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 2. Sir John de, of Fyfyde, Essex, 4 Edward i. p 225. c. 1, 2.
- Bello Monte, viscountess de, 15 Henry ii. p 144. c. 2. k.
- Benteleggh hay and manor, p 245.
- Bentone, honor of, 7 Richard i. p 65. c. 2.
- Berault, his Coust. de Norm. p 3. c. 2.
- Berchamstede, honor and castle of, 7 John, p 88. See p 199.
- Bercle, Dominus Thomas de, p 215. c. 1.
- Bereford, Thomas de, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 1. Simon de, 4 Edward i. p 224. c. 2.
- Bereford, Simon de, escheator of the honor of Eye, 19 Edward ii. p 184. c. 1. c.
- Berge, William de, 4 Edward i. p 214. c. 2.
- Bergeveney, the land of, p 190. The honor of Bergeveney, p 195. c. 1.
- Beringers, sir Ingelram de, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 1.
- Bernard, visconte of Ceritania, p 22. His grant to the monastery of Cuxano, p 22, 23.
- Bertonæ exitus regis Bristolli, p 20. c. 1.
- Bertram,

I N D E X.

- Bertram, Camerarius, 29 Henry ii. p 74. c. 1. r.
- Bigot, Hugh, earl of Norfolk how enrich'd by the conqueror, p 31. Had cxxv knights fees of the old feofment, p 91. See p 139, 158, 177, 179.
- Bishops, when liable to have the lands of their barony seized by the king, p 6, 7. Of Worcester, his number of knights fees, p 31. Fes't by the conqueror, p 60. Expences of a Bishops funeral, 13 Henry ii. p 80. c. 2.
- Bishopricks and Abbeys, the manner of accounting for them when in the kings hand, p 68. Bishoprick of Durham how in the kings hand by voidance temp. Henr. i. p. 78. How accounted for, ibid. How the crown was formerly seized of vacant Bishopricks and abbies, p 189.
- Bitton or Button, Thomas, bishop of Exeter, p 117.
- Blakebourne, Adam de, p 219. c. 1. Robert de, p 226. c. 1.
- Blakemore forest in Dorsetshire, its tenure, p 250.
- Blanch, eldest daughter of Henry iv. p 165.
- Blanchmains, Robert, p 159. c. 1.
- Blangernun, Baldewyn, p 175. c. 2.
- Blesensis, Petrus, his allowance yearly from the chamber of the bishop of London, 34 Henry ii. p 88. c. 1.
- Bloio, Henry, one of Henry de Tilli's knights 7 John, p 65. c. 1.
- Blount, sir Hugh le, 10 Edward iii. p 131. c. 1. Dominus Hugo de, of Staffordshire, 4 Edward i. p 215. c. 1. Maurice his son, ibid.
- Blund, Bartholomew and Robert, of London, 9 Richard i. p 228. c. 2, &c.
- Blythe, honor of, p 28. Again, p 135. c. 1, 2.
- Bobio, investiture of the abbot of, an. 977. p 275.
- Bohun, William de, the peculiarity of his being created earl of Northampton, 11 Edward iii. p 149. Has the grant of the manor and town of Staunford and Grantham, ibid. His lands in Norfolk, 12 Edward iii. p 178. c. 2.
- Bohun, Humphry de, 41 Henry iii. p 45, 46. Earl of Hereford and Essex, p 100. See p 104, 105. His privileges in the honor of Brekon, amounting to a regality 19 Edward i. p 154, 155. And p 158, 190. See Boun.
- Bolebec, Walter de, his fees, 14 Henry ii. p 69. c. 2. Gilbert, p 70. Walter, 1 Richard i. p 252. c. 1. t.
- Boloigne, honor of, p 57, 63. committed to William de Roding, 9 Edward i. p 68. c. 1. Eustace earl of that honor, 30 Hen. ii. p 73, 74. See p 181. How held by R. de Scales, p 194, &c.
- Boltesham, Thomas de, p 48. c. 1.
- Book of knights fees, p 123, 173, 174. c. 2. p 175. c. 1, 2.
- Bosevill, of Yorkshire, sir Warin, p 290.
- Boso, created king of Provence by Charles the Bald, p 212.
- Botecourt, sir John de, had the third part of the barony of Bedford, p 223. c. 2.
- Boterelles, Albreda de, daughter of Walter Walrand, 15 Richard ii. p 48. c. 1. p 49.
- Boteturte, Lord John de, 35 Edward i. p 269. c. 2.
- Botiller, James le, made earl of Ormound with creation money 2 Edward iii. p 141. c. 1.
- Botiller, Richard le, holds Waterbech 12 Edward iii. p 175. c. 2. Butiller, ibid. Ralf and William le, 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 1.
- Boun, Henry de, 9 Richard i. p 77. c. 2. b. Humfrey son of Humfrey de Boun 42 Henry iii. p 104. c. 1.
- Bourdoun, sir Gilbert, p 223. c. 2.
- Bourneby, Eustachius de, 4 Edward i. p 214. c. 2.
- Boxtede in Essex, Ralph de, his tenure of the honor of Boloigne, p 182.
- Boys, Mr William de, p 225. c. 1.
- Brabazoun, sir Roger, p 221. c. 1.
- Bracy, Robert de, his tenure, p 204, 205.
- Bradeforde, Alexander, 4 Edward i. p 224. c. 2.
- Brady, Dr Robert, p 27.
- Bramble, in Suffex, honor of, its ancient customs 11 John, c. 2. p 67.
- Braiofa, William de, 25 Henry ii. p 44. c. 1. and 2 Henry iii. p 45. c. 2. and temp. Joh. p 189.
- Braiofa, Philip de, has the kingdom of Limerich granted him by Henry ii. p 29.
- Braiofa, William de, his honors 4 Henry iii. p 5. c. 1. De Brechenio, ibid. His honors of Brecknock and Radnor, 6 Henry

I N D E X

- 6 Henry iii. p 33. c. 2. Has part of the honor of Bardestaple, 6 Henry ii. p 63. c. 1. *a*.
- Branche, sir Nicolas, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 1.
- Bread-corn, the price at 2 s. a summ, 13 Henry ii. p 80. c. 2.
- Breaufe, Giles de, p 189, 197. c. 1.
- Breaute, Falkes de, 9 John, p 66. c. 1. His honor of Eye and knights fees, 3 Henry ii. p 93. c. 1. *m*.
- Breghinowe, honor of, forfeited to king John by William de Braiosa, p 189. See p 192. Styled Breghinnok, p 195. c. 2.
- Breknu, the extent of the privileges of that honor, p 154.
- Brembre alias Bramboratte, the barony of the duke of Norfolk, p 105. c. 2. Some account of it, *ibid.* and p 106. c. 1.
- Breouse, William de, had the barony of Brembre 35 Edward i. p 39. Sir William de, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 1.
- Bretagne, earl of, p 26, 31. Conan earl of 29 Henry ii. p 72. Honor of Bretagne in England, p 123.
- Breton, Henry de, his barony of Tate-shale and lands in Norfolk, p 54. c. 2. Henry de Bretton, justice in Eire 28 Henry iii. p 102, 103. Styled Bratton or Bratton, p 104. c. 2.
- Brettevill, Richard de, kings attorney general, 11 Edward iii. p 150, 151.
- Brianel, honor of Saint, 5 Edward ii. p 68. c. 1.
- Brient Fitz-Count, p 160.
- Briewerre, William, p 32. c. 1, 2. and 10 Richard i. p 65. c. 2. Again, p 139. c. 2. Succeeded Walter Croc in the moiety of Walter Britons barony, p 230. c. 2. Richard Briewerre, *ibid.*
- Bristol, the privileges of its castle, p 19, 20.
- Britannia, John de, has the honor of Hastings 14 Edward ii. p 66. c. 2. Again, p 184. S de, p 157, 158. The duke of it formerly the greatest subject in England, p 160. A peer of France, p 274. The form of his homage to that king, an. 1403. *ibid.*
- Brito, Radulphus, 16 Henry ii. p 63. c. 1. *b*. Tomas, 7 John, p 261, 262.
- Britton, Walter, his barony, before 2 John, descended to his nephew Walter Croc, p 230.
- Broch, barony of Henry del, 8 Richard i. p 80.
- Brom, the peculiar tenure of that manor, p 248.
- Bromfeld, Griffin de, p 104. c. 1.
- Brompton, his account of the holy war, p 281.
- Brunna, honor de, 7 Richard i. p 65. c. 1.
- Brus, Robert de, p 46. c. 1. Has a moiety of the honor of John earl of Huntendon 42 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2.
- Brut, Thomas le, Edward iii. p 250.
- Bruton, prior of, p 118.
- Bruys, Peter de, 30 Edward i. p 49. His barony, *ibid.* and p 50. c. 2. His four daughters, *ibid.*
- Buckingham, honor of, See Giffard.
- Buissel, Hugh and Robert de, 6 John, p 254. c. 2. See Buissel.
- Bulbeck, barony of, p 58.
- Burbage, Thomas, 16 Henry viii. p 186. c. 2. *k*.
- Burdun, Peter, 3 John, p 32. c. 1.
- Bures, Robert and James de, p 222.
- Burgage, tenure in, p 238, 239, 251, 252.
- Burgh, Hubert de, earl of Kent, p 19. c. 2.
- Burgh, John de, his descent, p 47. c. 2. *d*.
- Burgh upon the Sands, barony of, belonged to Ranulf de Dacres 42 Edward iii. p 127. c. 1. *d*.
- Burghersh, Henry de, who, 21 Edward iii. p 43. c. 1, 2. His share in the honor of Edmund St John, *ibid.*
- Burghersh, Stephen de, his writ of protection, 2 Edward ii. p 133. c. 1.
- Burgold, Philip-Andrew de, p 209.
- Burgundy, duke of, his homage to the king of France, p 275. c. 1.
- Burley, Philip de, his holding of the honor of Chester 3 Edward ii. p 183.
- Burnel, Alan, 45 Henry iii. p 7. c. 1. Richard, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 1.
- Burton, p 97. c. 2. *i*. Abbot and town of Burton, p 251.
- Buissel, Hugh, lost the feism of the honor of Lancaster 4 John, p 67. c. 1.
- Bussey, John de, his holding of the honor of Gaunt, 35 Edward i. p 182.
- Butering, Galfrid de, 45 Henry iii. p 7. c. 1.
- Bydun, John de, how he accounts, p 70. c. 1.

G g g g

Bykenore,

I N D E X.

- Bykenore, fir Thomas de, his proffer of service 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 2.
- Bynchestre, Robert de, his relation to the bishoprick of Durham, p 189.
- Byset, barony of, p 51, 56. How divided, p 51. and p 53. See de Ripariis.
- Bytlesgate, Isabella, p. 224. c. 1.
- C.
- Cachcat, fir William, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
- Cahaignis, Hugh de, p 70. c. 1. William de, 13 Henry iii. p 139. c. 2.
- Calixtus II. Pope, p 28.
- Calston or Clauston, Thomas, 10 Edward iii. p 50. c. 1. His relation to the barony of Walrand, ibid. c. 1, 2.
- Calverlee, fir John de, his pardon, 22 Edward iii. p 291.
- Camel, honor of, p 181.
- Cameys, Ralf de, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 1.
- Cantelou, George de, p 190.
- Canterbury, how many knights fees belonged to that see, p 93.
- Cantilupo, William de, 5 John, p 232.
- Capet, Hugh, earl of Paris and constable of France, p 201.
- Caple, fir Richard de, a knight of the Abbat of St Alban, 4 Edward i. p 221. c. 2.
- Captures of castles, p 19. By custom became rightful, p 20.
- Capua, Robert prince of, p 38.
- Cardinals, the parish-priests and deacons of Rome, p 209, 210.
- Carduis, Adam de, accounts for the honor of William Vesci, 30 Henry ii. p 74. c. 2.
- Carlile, the king had an exchequer there, 18 Richard ii. p 41. c. 2.
- Carucate, how many bovats it contains, p 183. c. 1. w.
- Castellans, p 145.
- Castle, was caput baroniæ, p 17, 18. In its nature baronial, p 18. What captures they practis'd against their neighbours, p 19, 20. Castle of an honor, a term equivalent for the honor, p 20. Of Chester, p 73. c. 1. s.
- Cat, William, his land, 26 Henry ii. p 70, 71. c. 1.
- Cattle how prized, 30 Henry ii. p 75. c. 1, 2.
- Cavenedich in Suffolk, the manor of, p 48. c. 1.
- Caugi, Radulf de, p 5. c. 1.
- Cenomannia or Mans, viscount and viscountess of, an. 1058. p 145.
- Cerne, the proffer of that abbats knight service, 4 Edward i. p. 220. c. 2.
- John de, p 223. Sir Edward, 18 Richard ii. p 262.
- Chamberlain's office hereditary, p 158.
- Chamberlain anciently chosen by the great men, p 164. His office, ibid.
- Chamberlein, Robert le, 3 John, p 169.
- Chamoun, fir John, pardoned for holding justs at Wakefield, 22 Edward iii. p 291. c. 1.
- Chapleyn, William le, accounts for the honor of Giffard, 26 Henry ii. p 70. c. 2.
- Charles the Bald, emperor, made kings, p 212.
- Charles king of France, an. 1347. p 274. c. 1. The form of his receiving homage from John duke of Britany peer of France, ibid. c. 2.
- Charter earls as ancient as the conquest, p 137.
- Charwelton, clerk of the pleas 28 Edward iii. p 101.
- Chastillon, fir Jean de, p 166. c. 2.
- Chaundos, Robert de, p 127. An account of fees belonging to that family in the Red Book, ibid. c. 2. Sir Roger de Chaundos, 4 Edward i. p 225. c. 2.
- Chawrth, Paganus de, has the custody of the honor of Bergeveney, p 195. c. 1.
- Cherdestoke, Nicolas de, p 21. c. 1.
- Chester, honor of, p 58. c. 2. A sword carried before the earl of Chester, ibid.
- Constabulary of Chester, p 65. c. 2.
- Honor of it, p 63. c. 1. An account of it 29 Henry ii. p 72. Who held of that honor in the time of Edward ii. p 183.
- William constable of Chester grants land to Westminster abbey soon after the conquest, p 252.
- Chester, bishop of, his knight service 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 1.
- Chester, nuns of, 29 Henry ii. p 73. c. 1. s.
- Chetewynde, Robert de, 4 Edward i. p 213.
- Cheverel, fir Alexander, one of Peter Gavastons knights, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 1.
- Chiacorelli

I N D E X.

- Chiacorelli catalogus Antistitum Neapol. p 38, 162, 239. c. 1.
- Chichester, an account of its bishoprick, p 86. Knights fees, 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 1.
- Chirifet, p 83. c. 1. m.
- Chivaler, why a baron was so styled, p 61.
- Chivalry, how far its tenure agreed with that of barony, p 60.
- Chokes, honor of, 7 Henry iii. p 125, 126.
- Churchscot, p 228.
- Cinque Ports, p 257. c. 2.
- City or town could not be head of a barony, 18. How Cities and towns were held, p 251, 252.
- Clafford, Stephen de, 6 John, p 4.
- Clare, honor of, p 33, 187. How many knights fees it comprized, p 91, 92.
- Clare, Gilbert de, 51 Henry iii. p 59. 7. 18 Edward i. p 155. Son of the countess of Gloucester, 51 Henry iii. p 59. c. 2. See p 139.
- Clare, Richard de, earl of Gloucester, p 104.
- Clare, dominus Bogo de, p 195. c. 2.
- Claryndon, Roger de, married Margaret daughter of the baron of Roches, p 127.
- Clavering of Essex, sir John de, his eight fees, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
- Clauston, Thomas son of Laurence, p 48.
- Clifford, Roger de, 4 Henry iii. p 5. c. 1. Sir Roger de, p 191.
- Clifford, Walter de, his particular tenure, 9 Henry iii. p 107. That honor in the kings hand, 15 Edward ii. p 183.
- Clinton, Gaufrid de, justiciary temp. Henr. i. p 135. c. 1, 2.
- Clonfert, bishop of, amerced, p 125. c. 1. n.
- Clooston, sir John de, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
- Cluniacensis abbas, p 160.
- Clyfford, sir Lewis, 18 Richard ii. p 55. c. 2.
- Clyvedon, John de, accounts for the bishoprick of Bath, p 83, 84.
- Cnoel, Micael, Reginald and Everard de, 3 John, p 249. c. 2.
- Cobham, John de, made baneret, with a pension for life, 30 Edward iii. p 161. c. 1.
- Cockermouth, honor of, p 68. c. 2. Granted to Antony de Lucy 2 Edward iii. ibid. c. 2.
- Cogham, Miles de, his tenure in the kingdom of Cork, p 29.
- Cokaine, chief baron 11 Henry iv. p 249.
- Coke, chief justice, p 30. Censured, p 164, 167. Blamed, p 236.
- Colevill, Philip de, 20 Henry iii. p 262.
- Cologn, archbishop of, visits England, p 73.
- Combe, Niel de, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 2.
- Comes in Normandy, what, p 145.
- Compton, Robert de, 4 Edward i. p 213.
- Comyn, sir Edmund de, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
- Conan, earl of Bretagne, p 72. His knights fees, p 122.
- Constable, sir Marmaduke, p 186.
- Consent takes away error, p 116.
- Constable, lord, p 164.
- Constable of Dover-castle his depredations on the Kentish men, p 19.
- Constabulary, honor of, p 68. Again, 30 Henry ii. p 75.
- Constantiis, Walter de, accounts for the honor of Arundel, p 71.
- Contempt of the king forfeited lands, p 97.
- Corbeia, lord Arnald de, chancellor of France, an. 1403. p 275. c. 2.
- Corbet, Robert, 18 Richard ii. p 56. c. 2. Tomas, p 104. c. 1. The case of Tomas Corbet, p 129. That family more ancient than the conquest, ibid.
- Cork, kingdom of, p 29.
- Cormailles, barony of, late of Walter Giffard, 18 Edward i. p 47.
- Cornage paid at the exchequer, p 40. See p 79. c. 1.
- Cornerde, John de, custos of the abby of St Edmund, 2 Henry iii. p 96. Of the honor of Boloigne, p 291. c. 2.
- Cornhil, Henry de, fermor of the honor of Boloigne 30 Henry ii. p 73, 74, 75. c. 2. Reginald de, 5 John, p 232.
- Cornwal, R. earl of, has the honor of St Waleric 28 Henry iii. p 67. c. 2. Had lately the honor of Eye, 18 Edward i. p 68. c. 1. Galfrid de Cornubia, p 224. c. 1.
- Cornwal, Edward duke of, custos of England 28 Edward iii. p 119. c. 2. Reginald earl of, natural son of Henry i. p 159. That earldom in the kings hand, 9 Edward ii. p 183.
- Cornwaylle;

I N D E X.

- Cornwaylle, Richard de, 2 Henry iv. p 179, 180. His tenure, p 180.
- Corrody, or maintenance of the duke of Saxony's youngest son, p 73, 74.
- Corteneye, sir Hugh de, p 225. c. 2.
- Costentin, Thomas de, p 97.
- Cotton, sir Robert, his mistake about the king and his peers, p 16.
- Coudray, sir Thomas, 4 Edward i. p 221. c. 2.
- Coventre, prior of, his proffer of knight service, 4 Edward i. p 226. c. 1.
- Courtenay, Petrus, p 56. c. 1.
- Courtenay, Thomas, earl of Devon, had the honor of Plympton 7 Edward iv. p 68. c. 2.
- Craig, sir Thomas, his notion of feuds, p 211, &c.
- Crawecroca, Alwin de, temp. Henry i. p 79. c. 1.
- Creation money, on peerage granted, p 141. Creation partly in title and tenure, p 149.
- Creindon, p 69. Canons of, p 70. c. 1, 2.
- Crepping, Walter, one of the justices, 5 John, p 233. c. 2.
- Cressingham, Hugh de, has the castle and town of Haverford committed to him by Edward i. p 90. Chief justice, 22 Edward i. p 152, 153. Impleads the archbishop of York about the regality of Hexham, *ibid*.
- Crevequer, barony of, p 126.
- Criol, Simon de, p 176. c. 2.
- Crispini, Theobald, p 258.
- Croc, Elias, his case, p 17. Nicolas his fefment, p 228. Walter conveys his barony which descended to him from his uncle Walter Briton, p 230.
- Croft of Norfolk, Peter de, his proffer of service, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 1. Gilbert de, 6 John, p 254. c. 2.
- Cromwell, Ralph, his interest in the barony of Tateshale, 18 Richard ii. p 54. c. 2. k.
- Crouland, abbot of, contends that he ought not to be amerced as a baron, p 110, 111, 112.
- Croupes, sir Richard de, his proffer'd service, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 2.
- Crozuns, p 80.
- Cueye, William de, of Cambridgeshire, p 175. c. 2.
- Cujacius, p 14, 208.
- Cumberworth, Thomas, 20 Henry vi. p 186. c. 2. i.
- Cumbremare, monks of, 29 Henry ii. p 73. c. 1. s.
- Cumin, John, custos of the bishoprick of Hereford, 13 — 19 Henry ii. p. 80, &c.
- Curci, William de, his honor, 18 Henry ii. p 63. c. 2. e. p 64. c. 1, 2.
- Curia & Curtis the same, p 14.
- Curtenai, Reginald de, 14 Henry ii. p 69. c. 2.
- Curteys, Nicolas, p 224. c. 1.
- Cusche, William la, p 175. c. 2.
- Cuxano, monastery of St Michael de, p 22, 23.

D.

- Dacre, William de, 18 Richard ii. p 40. William, Hugh and Ranulph de Dacre, p 41. Ranulph de Dacre, baron of Burgh upon the Sands, 42 Edward iii. p 127. c. 1. d. Held the manor of Nethertraling 18 Richard ii. p 165.
- Dansi, Richard, 4 Edward i. p 222. c. 2.
- Daon, Guy de, p 254.
- Darcy, sir John, one of Audomar de Valence's knights, 4 Edward i. p 215. c. 1.
- Dargenteym, Richard, one of the kings feneschals, 11 Henry iii. p 19. c. 2.
- Dargenthem, sir Giles, one of Peter Gavaston's knights 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 1. Reginald, 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 2.
- Darundel, William, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 1.
- Daudele, James, baneret, p 160. c. 2.
- Daughter, eldest, of a baron had preference to the chief seat of the barony, p 42. The titles of barons Daughters according to their eldership, p 43.
- Davyllers, John and Bartholomew de, p 248.
- De Insula, Simon, has the custody of the heirs of Robert de Furnel, 8 John, p 60. c. 1. s. Geoffrey, one of the justices, 5 John, p 233. c. 2.
- Del Isle, or de Insula, Robert, 2 Henry iii. p 45.
- De la Bere, sir Simon, 18 Edward i. p 192.
- Delvis, John, escheator of Staffordshire, &c. p 251. c. 2.
- Demeane,

I N D E X.

Demeane, holding in, p 262.
 Denarius tertius comitatus granted to the earls by charter, p 138.
 Denecourt, fir Edmund de, his knights fees 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 1.
 Dertford, prioress, her tenure, p 56. c. 1.
 Descalliers, fir Thomas, 4 Edward i. p 224. c. 1.
 Despencer, fir Hugh le, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 2.
 Devereus, fir William, imprisoned after the battle of Evesham, p 194. c. 2.
 De Evereus, John, p 196. c. 2.
 Devorgulla, daughter of John de Burgo, 14 Edward i. p 47. d. Married to Robert Fitzwalter, ibid.
 Dirationare and to deraigne, what, p 25.
 Dirlaund, Henry, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 1.
 Dismembring malefactors, Edward ii. p 242.
 Ditch of St Edmund near Newmarket, p 248. The rendezvous for the soldiers of Norfolk and Suffolk, ibid.
 Dodingeseles, John son of Hugh, 35 Edward i. p 47. c. 2. f. His moiety of the barony of Limesy, ibid. Sir John de, his knight service 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 1.
 Domesday book, p 26, 27. passim.
 Donewaldeslonde, p 190, 191, &c.
 Doukefworth, John de, p 224. c. 1.
 Dovor castle, its privileges, p 19, 20.
 Dovor, honor of, 33 Edward i. p 68. c. 1. Again, 12 Edward iii. p 176.
 Doura, barony of, 10 Richard i. p 65. c. 2.
 Drenges, p 72. Drengage seems to have been a base tenure, p 254.
 Drokensford, John de, bishop of Bath, his death, p 84. c. 1.
 Druna, Raymund de, p 29.
 Duarenus, p 16, 24.
 Dudley, the honor of it belonged to Roger de Sumery, p 130.
 Dugdale, fir William, his collections, p 41. c. 2. A query about him, p 159.
 Dunedale, fir John de, a subscribing witness to the king of Scots fealty, 35 Edward i. p 269. c. 2.
 Dunsthor, honor of, 4 John, p 66. c. 2.
 Duras, Gualhard de Dureffort Seigneur de, p 159.
 Durham, the account of that bishoprick, p 77, 78. Account of its knights fees,

p 122. The bishop of it Comes palatii, p 150. John bishop of it grants licence for feftment temp. Richard ii. p 189.
 Dyers reports, p 168.
 Dyve, Hugh, his barony, p 48. c. 2.
 Dyveleston, Lucia de, p 223. c. 1.

 E.

 Earls steward, p 26. Titular Earlships as old as the conquest, p 143.
 Eaton, a barony, 2 John, p 17. c. 2.
 Ecchingham, Simon de, 9 John, p 66. c. 2. His claim of the stewardship of the earl of Augi, ibid. William de, his tenure of the barony of Hastings, 20 Edward ii. p 184. William's descent from Simon, ibid. c. 2. d.
 Edmond, how created duke of York by his nephew king Richard ii. p 146.
 Edmund, abbot of S. his knights fees, p 94, 96.
 Edmund, son of Henry iii. his titles, p 159. c. 1. Brother of Edward i. his expedition into Gascony, 23 Edward i. p 256. c. 2.
 Edward the confessor, his laws, p 28.
 Edward duke of Cornwall, earl of Chester, and custos of England 28 Edward iii. p 119. c. 2.
 Edward son of the duke of York made earl of Rutland by Richard ii. p 140.
 Edwyn, earl, his lands given by the Conqueror to the earl of Bretagne, p 26.
 Egremont in Cumberland erected into a barony 28 Henry vi. p 142.
 Eincia or Eldership, p 42. The original and import of it, p 43. See p 44.
 Eleford, Robert de, his service 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 1.
 Ely erected into a bishoprick 10 Henry i. p 28. Its charter of foundation, ibid. Its knights fees, p 28, 29, 95.
 Empire Germanick, some account of it, p 208, &c.
 Emperor, &c. can make a king, p 211, 212.
 Enefeld, John de, 4 Edward i. p 222. c. 1.
 Engayne, Vitalis, Henry iii. p 291. c. 2.
 Engham, Olyver de, p 226. c. 2.
 Entails, p 145.
 Eplindene, Ralf de, 4 Edward i. p 213.

I N D E X.

- Ereswel in the county of Suffolk, manor of, p 57. Part of the honor of Boloigne, *ibid.* c. 2. p 197, 205.
- Escheats, p 9, 10, 11. Escheats when the lord of the honor dyed without heir, p 170. The tenure of knights fees coming to the crown by escheat, p 235.
- Escollandus, Geoffrey, former of the bishoprick of Durham, Henry i. p 77, 78.
- Escuage, See Scutage, &c. a particular account of it, p 76, &c.
- Escuage money a composition for actual service, p 219, 227.
- Escuage not properly a tenure, but one of the fruits of knight service, p 227.
- Esnecia, See Einecia.
- Esquires, two equal to one knight, p 94.
- Essex, Henry de, the kings standard bearer, temp. Henry ii. p 96. His honor taken away, and he shorn a monk, p 97.
- Estre, Richard de, p 65. His tenure from the honor of Moreton, 10 Richard i. *ibid.* c. 2.
- Eucresbury, Andrew and Robert de, p 225. c. 1.
- Eudo, Dapifer, his honor, p 62. c. 2.
- Everci, Robert de, his grant in Frankalmoigne, p 228.
- Evesham, battle of, temp. Henry iii. p 191.
- Evesham, abbat of, his proffer of service to Edward i. p 220. c. 1.
- Eustace, earl, his honor, 31 Henry ii. p 63. c. 1. *b.* Eustace earl of Bouloigne, 30 Henry ii. p 73, 74.
- Ewias, Robert de, 4 Henry iii. p 5. c. 1. That barony divided, p 54.
- Ewurth, barony of, 8 Richard i. p 80.
- Exorquies, p 23.
- Eye, honor of, p 68. c. 1. Had ninety knights fees, p 91, 92.
- Eyevill, John de, his protection, p 133.
- F.
- Falconry, service of, p 32. See p 75. c. 1.
- Falefia, William de, p 59. Again, 8 John, p 66. c. 2. Again renders an account of the honor of Gloucester, 1 John, p 76. c. 1, 2.
- Farthing, silver, p 146. c. 1. *o.*
- Faucomberge, Walter de, 10 Edward iii. p 51. c. 1.
- Faucomberg, sir Walter de, his proffer of services, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 1.
- Faukenberge, Eustace de, one of the justices 5 John, p 233. c. 2.
- Fealty generally succeeded homage, p 274. Was upon oath, p 275.
- Fee of a baron and knight, p 17. Does not make a man noble, p 23. Fief makes a man noble when received from the king, p 24. Sir Thomas Craigs notion of feuds or Fees, p 211. Fee simple what, p 260. A Fee more noble than a rent charge, *ibid.*
- Feffamentum, vetus, what, p 28, 29. By what terms a fefment was express'd, p 260.
- Ferers, sir John de, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 2.
- Ferlingum terræ, p 55. c. 1.
- Fermers of baronies, or Theins, equivalent terms in Lancashire, 3 John, p 254. c. 1. *y.*
- Fefnes, William de, holds the honor of Boloigne, Henry iii. p 291. c. 2.
- Feudal tenure in capite, p 2. When the feudal system began in England, p 27. The splendor of the feudal institution, p 156. A man can't hold feudally of an inanimate thing, p 168, 255. Deviations from the feudal law, p 207. The rise and progress of it, p 277. What was necessary to this tenure, p 278.
- Feudataries to be judg'd by their peers when they invaded their lords, p 13, 14. Can't hold of inanimate things, p 204, 255.
- Feugeres, Nicolas de, p 175. c. 2.
- Fif, Magdulf, earl of, appeals from king James to Edward i. p 270. c. 1.
- Filius Pagani, or Fitz-Payn, Robert, p 223. c. 2. Sir Robert his son, 4 Edward i. *ibid.* c. 2.
- Fines for alleging wrong tenure, p 210.
- Fitz-Bernard, Robert, sheriff of Devon, 16 Henry ii. p 44. c. 2.
- Fitz-Bernard, Ralph, 22 Henry ii. p 63. c. 2.
- Fitz-Count, B. p 158. c. 2. A conjecture about that title, p 159.
- Fitz-Gerold, Chamberlain, Henry, 14 Henry ii. p 70. c. 2.
- Fitz-Gervase, Henry ii. p 253.
- Fitz-Henry,

I N D E X.

- Fitz-Henry, Aucherus, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
- Fitz-Herbert, Herbert, his estate in Ireland, Henry ii. p 29. Peter his son's marriage settlement, 5 John, p 232. c. 2.
- Fitz-Hervey, William, p 230. Osbert, justice, 5 John, p 233. c. 2.
- Fitz-John, Eustachius, has the honor of William Fitz-Niel, constabulary of Chester, p 133.
- Fitz-Mainfelin, Hamo, p 70.
- Fitz-Nicolas, Ralf, one of the seneschals, 11 Henry iii. p 19. c. 2.
- Fitz-Niel, bishop of London and treasurer of England, p 27. Wrote the ancient dialogue of the exchequer, ibid. Richard, p 70.
- Fitz-Odo, his grant to S Peter, Perham, Henry ii. p 253.
- Fitz-Osbert, p 69. c. 2.
- Fitz-Pier, Reginald, 42 Henry iii. p 103, 104. Robert why fined, p 211.
- Fitz-Pierre, high justicier, Geoffrey, 1 John, p 32. c. 2. Has the honor of Berchamstede 7 John, p 88. c. 2. Made earl of Essex with the tertius denarius, 5 Richard i. p 138. Chief justicier, 5 John, p 232. c. 2. p 233. G. 6 John, p 254. c. 1.
- Fitz-Ralf, p 222. c. 1.
- Fitz-Richard, Robert, lord of Haverford, p 46. c. 1.
- Fitz-Robert, Robert, 6 John, p 254. c. 2.
- Fitz-Roger, Robert, 5 John, p 232. Ranulph, 6 John, p 254. c. 1. Reinfrid, 4 John, p 265. c. 2.
- Fitz-Roger, William, marries Agnes de Scoteigni before 6 John, p 44. c. 2. by which he claims the eldership to that honor, p 45. c. 1.
- Fitz-Stephen, Robert, his knights fees in the kingdom of Cork, Henry ii. p 29.
- Fitz-Walter, Robert, 14 Edward i. p 47. c. 2. e. His barony, p 176. c. 1. His proffer of knight service 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 2.
- Fitz-Warin, Fulk de, p 104.
- Fitz-William, Geoffrey, 14 Henry ii. accounts for the honor of earl Giffard, p 69. Otto, 41 Henry iii. p 249. c. 1. William, 6 John, p 254. c. 1.
- Flaynburgh, manor, parcel of the honor of Chester, p 186.
- Foderingey, honor of, p 182.
- Foliambe, Thomas, marries Margaret one of the heiresses of sir John de Loudham, before 14 Richard ii. p 265. c. 2.
- Forestar, Reginald, escheator of Suffex 21 Edward iii. p 43. c. 1.
- Forestarius, Philippus, p 22. c. 1.
- Formulare Anglicanum, p 167. passim.
- Forz, William de, lord of the honor of Albemarle, p 3. Had besides two honors in England, ibid.
- Fossard, Robert, his barony, temp. Henry i. p 135. c. 2.
- Foyal, or Fidelis Regis, p 258, 275.
- France, its peerage, p 16. Diversity of opinion concerning its first institution, p 17. Its nobility, p 35. Feudal honors there, ibid. Said to have honors as ancient as the first race of their kings, p 36. Its tenures agree with those of England, p 204. That king receives the homage of peers with a kiss, p 274. c. 2.
- Francogalli, first brought in the feudal laws, p 279.
- Frank-Almoigne, p 114. The progress of that tenure, p 115, &c. That tenure how granted, p 252, &c.
- Frank-pledge, view of, p 89.
- Frank tenant, the form of his doing homage to his lord, p 271, 273.
- Frauncys sen. John, escheator of Derbyshire, 14 Richard ii. p 265. c. 2.
- Freman, William, constable of the castle of Hereford, temp. Henry iii. p 196. c. 1.
- Frethemul, sir Ralf de, p 216. c. 1.
- Frevil, sir John de, 4 Edward i. p 214. c. 2.
- Friskeny, Walter de, baron of the exchequer 15 Edward iii. p 113. c. 1.
- Frivil, Ricardus, and Baldewin, 42 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. b.
- Frivil, Baldewin de, p 204, 205.
- Furnel, Robert de, before 8 John, p 60. William de, 6 John, p 254. c. 1.
- Furneus, abbat of, amerced before R. de Hengham, 8 Edward i. p 104, 105.
- Furnival, Gerard de, 14 John, p 65. c. 2.
- Furrarium, what, p 19.

I N D E X.

G.

- Gacelyn, Edmund, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 1.
- Gantæ, or grey geese, p 247. c. 1.
- Gatesden, John de, p 221. c. 2.
- Gavaſton, Peter de, earl of Cornwal, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 1.
- Gaugy, barony of, divided into moieties, 21 Edward i. p 47. c. 2. e.
- Gaunt, John of, firſt earl Palatine of Lancaſter, p 152.
- Gaunt, Gilbert de, his barony, 35 Edward i. p 182. c. 2. u.
- Gelaſius II. pope, p 38.
- Gens, in old deeds, a romanick word, p 167.
- Geoffrey, the kings chancellor and younger ſon, 28 Henry ii. p 60. c. 1. r.
- Gerard, lady, her caſe miſtaken by the lawyers, p 10.
- Gernemutha, William de, p 70. c. 2.
- Gernoun, Robert, his title in Domeſday book, p 174. c. 2. p 175. c. 2. John holds the manor of Elthorp, Eſſex, and the hundred of Lexeden, p 251.
- Geſtling, John de, one of the juſtices, 5 John, p 233. c. 2.
- Giffard, Walter and Sibyl, before 18 Edward i. p 47. c. 1. c. Their intereſt in the barony of Cormailles, *ibid*.
- Giffard, Walter, earl of Buckingham, his death, an. 1102. p 69. c. 1. n.
- Giffard's honor, probably the ſame with the honor of Buckingham, p 69, 70.
- Giffard, the compotus of that honor, 26 Henry ii. p 70. c. 1, 2. p 71. c. 1.
- Giffard, ſir John, his knights fees, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 1.
- Gilbert, earl of Glouceſter, 2 Henry iii. p 33. c. 1.
- Ginges, Roger de, p 228, &c.
- Gippeſwiz, its third peny, p 72.
- Glamorgan, honor of, p 66. c. 1.
- Glanville, Ranulph de, the kings juſticier 28 Henry ii. p 60. and 22 Henry ii. p 63. c. 2. f. Accounts for the honor of Bretagne and Richemunt 29 Henry ii. p 72. See p 75. his grant from the crown, 1 Richard i. p 230. c. 1.
- Glaſtingebury, abbat of, his proffer of knight ſervice, 4 Edward i. p 220. c. 2.
- Glouceſter, earl of, p 12, 13, 33. Robert earl of, temp. Henry i. p 158. c. 2.
- Glouceſter, the honor of, p 59. Manors ſevered from it, *ibid*. In the poſſeſſion of Hugh Bardolf, 33 Henry ii. p 65, 66. c. 1. An account of it, p 76. c. 1, 2. Had three hundred and twenty knights, p 92. Doubt about the number of its knights fees, p 123. How long this honor had been in the royal family, p 202.
- Godeſtowe, abbefs of, p 119.
- Goldclive, prior of, impleaded by Gilbert de Clare earl of Glouceſter and Hereford, p 155. That priory ſubject to the abbat of Bec, p 156.
- Goldeſburgh, ſir Richard, 22 Edward iii. p 290. Pardoned for torneying againſt proclamation, p 291.
- Gommenyz, John, Lord of, made banneret, 2 Richard ii. p 161. c. 2.
- Gracedieu, the charter of foundation of that monastery, p 250. c. 2.
- Grafton, honor of, created by ſtatute, p 9, 10.
- Graham, lady Maria de, her proffer of knight ſervice, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 2.
- Grantham, town and manor of, granted to William de Bohun earl of Northampton, 11 Edward iii. p 149.
- Grantzoun, ſir William de, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 1.
- Gray, Alan and Hugh de, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
- Gregory, Mary, abbefs of S. p 160. c. 1. b.
- Greinvill, Richard de, had the land between Tawi and Neth before 9 John, p 66. c. 1.
- Grentemeiſnil, lord of, p 3. A Norman lord, his lands and ſeigneuries, p 26. Belonged to Sayer de Quenci, p 33. Some farther account of it, 6 John, p 66. c. 1. How his offices and lands deſcended to Mountfort earl of Lei-ceſter, p 159. c. 1.
- Grey de Codenore, Richard, chamberlain, 13 Henry iv. p 140. c. 2.
- Grey, ſir John, 4 Edward i. p 215. c. 2. Sir John de Grey de Retherfeld, 4 Edward i. p 225. c. 2.
- Greyſtok, barony of, in Cumberland, p 58.
- Greyſtok, Ralph, ſon of ſir John de, 17 Henry vi. p 58. c. 1, 2.
- Grimeſbi, abbat of, p 250. c. 1.
- Grymeſted,
7

I N D E X.

Grymsted, Andrew de, p 225. c. 1.
 Grymthorp and Hylderskelf, manors in
 Yorkshire held of the earl of Chester,
 p 58. c. 2. For what services, *ibid.*
 Guiscard III. earl of Calabria and Sicily,
 and duke of Apulia, p 212. Made king
 of those territories by the antipope
 Anacletus, an. 1130. *ibid.*
 Gumbaud, William, his tenure of the
 honor of Albermale in Holderness, 1
 Edward ii. p 182. c. 2.
 Gundulf, bishop of Rochester evindicates
 the possessions of his see, p 25.
 Guy earl of Warwick, 4 Edward i. p
 215. c. 2. His proffer of knight-service,
 p 225. c. 2.
 Gyllyngham, John, 44 Edward iii. p 21.
 c. 1.
 Gynes, sir Ingelram de, 4 Edward i. p
 217. c. 2.

H.

Haghenet, honor of, p 68. c. 2.
 Hait, sheriff of Pembroc, Henry i. p
 63. c. 1.
 Hallingbury park, Henry ii. p 62. c. 2. *w.*
 Hamme, monks of, p 229. c. 1.
 Hampton court, honor of, p 8, 188.
 Hankeford, William, chief justice of the
 common bench, 11 Henry iv. p 249.
 Hardone, sir William de, Wiltshire, 4
 Edward i. p 222. c. 2.
 Harecourt of Oxfordshire, sir John de,
 4 Edward i. p 221. c. 2.
 Harlea priory how far endowed by the
 abbot of Westminster, p 252. c. 2.
 Harlegh, Richard de, 27 Edward i. p
 257. c. 2.
 Hastang, sir John, 35 Edward i. p 269.
 c. 2.
 Hastings, Rapp of, p 66. c. 2. Robert
 de, *ibid.* John de, p 190, 192. Sir
 Edmund de, 4 Edward i. p 215. c. 2.
 Hastings, sir William, p 215. Sir John
 de, 4 Edward i. p 221. c. 1. Lord
 John de, 35 Edward i. p 269. c. 2.
 Hastings, that honor belonged to John
 de Britannia, p 184.
 Haubergioun, p 225.
 Haverford, barony of, descended from
 William earl Mareschal, p 45. Its
 town, castle and seal of the chancery
 there, p 90.
 Hauley, honor of, p 68, 171.

Haufard, barony of Gyles, 8 Richard i.
 p 80.
 Hautot, Richard de, p 22. c. 1.
 Hawenette, honor of, p 67.
 Hawisia de Launvalley mother of John
 de Burgo, 14 Edward i. p 47. c. 2. *d.*
 Hay, Richard de, his honor in Hamp-
 shire, 30 Henry ii. p 12.
 Hegham, sir Roger de, 4 Edward i. p
 226. c. 2.
 Heirs holding by barony, to be knighted
 at full age, p 60, 61.
 Hele, William, p 21. c. 1.
 Helena, Henry de Sancta, 13 John, p
 231. c. 1.
 Hengeham, R. de, amerces the abbot of
 Furneus, p 104, 105.
 Hennegrave of Suffolk, Edmund de, his
 service for the manor of Mucford, 4
 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
 Herbert de Kerdyff, William lord, cre-
 ated earl of Pembroke 5 Edward vi.
 p 141. His creation money, *ibid.*
 Herbotel castle, p 244.
 Herdewich, barony of, p 80.
 Hereditary offices, a kind of sergeancies,
 p 237.
 Hereford, Henry earl of, has feisin of
 xx fees in the honor of Huntendon,
 6 John, p 67. c. 2. His proffer, 4 Ed-
 ward i. p 221. c. 2.
 Hereford, sir Henry de, p 192, 197.
 Hereford, its bishoprick accounted for
 when in the kings hand, p 80, &c.
 Castles belonging to it, *ibid.* Its old
 and new ferm, with the scutage of its
 knights, 18 Henry ii. p 82. c. 1. *i.*
 The number of its knights fees, p 94.
 Thomas bishop of Hereford treasurer,
 2 Edward iii. p 141. Its proffer of
 service 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 1.
 Heriet, Richard de, one of the justices
 5 John, p 233. c. 2.
 Herle, sir William, chief justice of the
 common bank, p 225. His mistake a-
 bout escuage, p 225, 226.
 Hertford, honor of, p 68. c. 1.
 Herveus, chamberlain, 29 Henry ii.
 p 73.
 Heryng, Henry, his interest in the ba-
 rony of Tateshale, p 53, 54.
 Heryng, John, descended from Letice
 daughter of Henry Breton, p 54. c. 2.
 Hesill, William, auditor of the exche-
 quer, 3 Henry iv. p 165. c. 2.

I N D E X.

- Hexham, or Hextildesham, archbishop of York has that regality, p 152. No bailif of the king could enter into it, p 152, 153.
- Hilary bishop of Chichester his precept, Henry ii. p 253. c. 1, 2.
- History of the exchequer, p 16, 28, 30, 68. passim.
- Hobelarii, p 160. c. 2. i. Hobeler in the castle of Porchester, p 245.
- Hobruigg, William de, to whom his daughters were married, temp. Edward iii. p 177. c. 1.
- Hoiland, Thein, Henry de, 6 John, p 254. c. 2.
- Hoiland, honor of, 14 John, p 65. c. 2.
- Holbech, Margaret de, sister and one of the heirs of William Gumbaude, p 182.
- Holbrook, sir Thomas de, fined for not taking knighthood according to proclamation, 10 Edward iii. p 131. c. 1.
- Holton, barony of, p 80.
- Holm, abbot of S. Bennet of, p 220. c. 2.
- Holy war, p 281.
- Homage necessary to a barony, p 23. King of Scots the greatest homager, p 159. Homage and fealty what, p 227. How perform'd, p 263. The form and process of the king of Scots fealty and Homage 35 Edward i. p 266, &c. The president or form for the Homage of the king of Scots, p 270, &c. By some call'd the statute of Homage, p 272. The meaning of it in Normandy, p 273.
- Honor and barony of the same import, p 2. Several Honors enumerated with properties, p 3. Honors confusedly mention'd by lawyers of late, p 7. Land and titular Honors to be distinguished, p 8, 24. Several erected by act of parliament but improperly so called, p 8, 9, 10, 236. The three constituents of an Honor, p 24. Extended into several counties, p 34. In Normandy, p 35. How under the same rule with a knights fee, p 60. Consisted in demesns and services, p 65, &c. Honors in order of alphabet, p 62. How accounted for to the king, p 75, and passim. Might be let to farm, or put in custody as another estate, p 89. Escheated to the king when the lords dyed without heirs, p 170.
- Horse for carriage, its price, 4 Edward i. p 224. c. 1.
- Hoton, Elyas de, Theinage, in 11 Henry iii. p 254. c. 2.
- Howard, sir John, 18 Richard ii. p 47. c. 1. d. Marries the daughter and heir of sir John Plays, *ibid.*
- Hubertus camerarius, 3 John, p 33. c. 1.
- Hugh bishop of Durham earl of Northumberland, 10 Richard i. p 138.
- Humbert, dalphin of Vienne, an. 1347. p 273.
- Humer, Richard de, p 70. c. 1.
- Humez, William de, constabulary 26 Henry ii. p 70. c. 2.
- Humfrevil, sir Robert, earl of Anegos, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 2.
- Hundreds might be held of the king in chief, p 250, &c.
- Hungerford, Thomas de, p 21. c. 1. and p 56. c. 1.
- Huntedon, Simon earl of the honor of, 31 Henry ii. p 5. c. 2.
- Huntendon, John earl of, the division of his honor, 42 Henry iii. p 46.
- Hunterecombe, sir Walter de, of Northumberland, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
- Huntingfeld, Roger de, his case, p 173. Married a daughter of William de Hobrug, p 177. c. 1. His interest in the barony of Picot, *ibid.*
- Hurley, monks of, p 233.
- Hyde, abbot of, had twenty knights fees, 30 Henry iii. p 95. c. 1. z. Proffers the service of three, 4 Edward i. p 220. c. 2.
- Hyncley, honor of, taken from Simon de Montfort and given to Ranulph earl of Chester, p 114. c. 2. How that honor came to the family of Montfort, p 159. c. 1.
- I.
- James king of Scotland his homage to Edward i. p 266.
- Jerusalem, master of the knights of the temple of, p 77. c. 2. b. Prior of S. John of Jerusalem a baron, p 103. The kingdom of, deem'd by the feudists as a barony, p 213.
- Ingham, Johannes de, p 49. Oliver, *ibid.*
- Inglethorp, Thomas de, his case, p 171.
- Ingowe, Thomas, his tenure from the barony of Pryddowe, p 186.
- Inve-

I N D E X.

Investiture, p 275. Perform'd by the gold ring, p 275. c. 2. s. See p 276. where of the Investitures of Bishopricks.

John, king, disseises all the Normans of their lands in England, p 4.

Journal de palais, p 16.

Ipsstoke, John de, abbot of Burton, p 251.

Ireland, when conquer'd by Henry ii. reduced in its tenures to the model of England, p 29. The feudal customs not known there till his time, *ibid.* Famous for hawks, p 59. c. 1. Escuage of it, p 70. Power of the chief justice there, 21 Edward i. p 125. c. 1. Earl of Ireland, 22 Edward i. p 157.

Ireland, countess of, 30 Henry ii. p 75. c. 1.

Illington, manor of, p 171. Part of the honor of Hauleigh, *ibid.*

Justices of the common bench, six in number, 12 Edward iii. p 173, 174. Again, p 177. c. 2. Justices named, 5 John, p 233. c. 2.

K.

Kampes, a nunnery, p 177. c. 1.

Karebrok, honor and castle, p 183. c. 2. z.

Karleon in Wales, the great privileges of that court, p 155, 156.

Kaylly, Thomas de, his share in the barony of Tatehale, 4 Edward i. p 221. c. 1.

Keles, Kettlebertus de, his tenure in Sutton, p 176. c. 2.

Kent discharged from the suffrage of Dovor castle, p 19.

King, an honor in him is a barony escheated, p 9. King has no peers, p 16. The kings of England consulted with their subjects of marriage, peace and war, *ibid.* His pavilion guarded by two archers in his army, p 22. Fountain of honor and justice, p 23. His power over baronies, p 97. How our kings lost the service of the shield, p 116. Tenure of the king in capite, or immediately, p 164. Holding of the kings person an unexact phrase, p 168. Holding of his crown, and holding by barony, p 159. An honor escheated to the king when the lord died

without heir, p 170. King in perpetual succession, p 204. Kings in vassalage, p 211. Kings created by the emperor, &c. p 211, 212. Kingdoms are not fiefs, p 212, 213. Excepting the kings service in deeds, the meaning of it, p 227. How the king held lands or seigneuries on attainder, conviction, surrender or escheat, p 234, 235. Kings kitchen, p 248. Kings mint held by serjeanty, p 249. Kings summons, p 256.

Knareburgh, castle and honor of, p 68. c. 2. Granted to Hubert de Burgh, 13 Henry iii. p 89.

Knights fee doth not make a knight, p 24. The number of them in England, p 30, 31. The value as well as the quantity of the land to be consider'd in knights fees, p 30. and p 32. c. 2. Could not be held till the age of one and twenty, p 60. Number of Knights Fees, p 91. The kings power over them, p 97. Doubts about them, p 122. All having one Knights Fee obliged to take knighthood, p 130, 131. Knight-service done in the kings army or his castles, p 206. Appendages of Knight-service, p 221, 222. How many carucats make a Knights Fee, p 183. c. 1. w. What is, and what is not Knight-service, p 227. Service essential to a Knights Fee, p 230. Knight-service and tenure in capite confounded, p 236. Knightly customs and gallantry, p 280.

Knyghton, p 159. c. 1.

Kyderminster, the manor of it, p 51. c. 2. p 52. c. 2. John de Beauchamp baron of, 11 Richard ii. p 142.

Kyme, Simon de, p 169, 176. c. 2. His barony, p 176. c. 2. Philip de, 4 Edward i. p 225. c. 1.

Kynardeslegh, Simon and Sewater, p 219. c. 1.

Kynelworth, priory of, p 114. c. 2.

Kyngesmerst juxta Jernemuth, p 100. Belonged to the earl of Richemund, p 101.

Kyngeswood, abbot of, p 119.

Kyriel, sir John, 4 Edward i. p 226. c. 2.

I N D E X.

L.

- Lageham, fir John de, one of Le Despencer's knights, p 216. c. 2.
- Lancashire, Theins of, p 254.
- Lancaster, the ferm of the honor of, 22 Henry ii. p 63. c. 2. and 9 Richard ii. p 65. c. 1. Again, 13 Henry iii. p 67. c. 1. Again, p 69. c. 1. Duchy of, p 188. Erected into a palatinate by Edward iii. p 152. Its proffer of knight service 4 Edward i. p 222. c. 2.
- Lancastria, John de, his knight service, 4 Edward i. p 226. c. 2.
- Land honor, or barony, usually the fee of an earl or lord, p 2. Land honors and titular to be distinguished, p 8, 24. Originally created by fefment, p 25.
- Lands, when the community of them between the English and Normans began, p 3, 4. The value and quantity of land to be considered in knights fees, p 30. and p 32. c. 2. By what terms anciently granted or conveyed, p 231. Forfeited to the crown by attainder or conviction, p 234.
- Landplogh, fir John de, 4 Edward i. p 213.
- Lanfrank, archbishop, his tryal at Pinenden, p 25.
- Lanfranco, abbot of Bobio, an. 977. p 275.
- Langeton, W. treasurer, 23 Edward i. p 257. c. 1.
- Langlete, prior of, p 120.
- Lanrecoft priory, memorable for the king of Scots homage and fealty, 1306. p 267. In the diocese of Carlile, p 268.
- Lasci, Hugh de, fefst by Henry ii. in the kingdom of Meath, p 29.
- Latimer, fir Thomas le, 4 Edward i. p 222. c. 2. John de, *ibid.*
- Laurentius, Moneyour, 29 Henry ii. p 73. c. 1.
- Laws, the ancient ones of England, p 27. Of Edward the confessor, p 28.
- Lawyers blamed of late, p 7. Nor are the law books free from censure, *ibid.* See p 8, 9, 10. How puzzled in several instances, p 235, 236.
- Lec, p 73. c. 2.
- Le Estraunge, fir Hamon, temp. Henry iii. p 191.
- Lega, Hugh de la, p 69.
- Leibnitzii Codex Diplom. p 275. c. 2.
- Leicester, earls of, p 45. Had lands in Normandy, *ibid.* c. 2. *w.* An account of the descent of several of them, p 159. c. 1. Edmund, son of king Henry iii. has that title, *ibid.*
- Leicester, William abbot of, p 109.
- Lemeseye, fir Peter de, 4 Edward i. p 222. c. 2.
- Lenham, John de, marries Maud daughter of John Mautravers, p 128. Sir John de, 4 Edward i. p 226. c. 2.
- Lenueseye, fir John, his descendents, p 56. c. 2. *m.*
- Leonel the kings son, 21 Edward iii. p 43. c. 2. Custos of England, *ibid.*
- Lescrop, Henry, p 39.
- Lewis duke of Anjou made king of A-dria, an. 1382. p 212.
- Lexeden hundred in Effex how held, 18 Richard ii. p 251.
- Leyburn, Robert, p 191. Lady Juliana de, p 226. c. 2.
- Limesy, barony of, p 47. The barony of William de, p 48. c. 1.
- Lincoln, bishoprick of, p 65. c. 2. By how many knights fees it held of the crown, p 95. Its proffer of knight service 4 Edward i. p 220. c. 1.
- Lindeberinort castle, p 80. c. 2.
- Lisewis, Alexander de, 4 John, p 66. c. 1. John de, 29 Henry ii. p 266. c. 2.
- Lisuris, Fulke de, p 176. c. 2.
- Littleton, fir Thomas, p 226, 227.
- London, its bishoprick in the kings hand by voidance, p 87. How accounted for, p 87, 88. Its knights fees acknowledged, 4 Edward i. p 220. c. 1.
- London, Robert de, disseised of his lands for concealing his service to the king, p 97.
- Longbernes, manor of, p 186.
- Longobards, their laws, p 278, 279. *passim.* Commonly reputed the same with the feudal, p 279.
- Lords marchers of Wales had a regality, p 154.
- Lortye, fir Henry, p 215. c. 2.
- Lotaire made king of Italy by his father Ludovicus Pius, p 112.
- Loudham, fir John de, p 185. His relation to the honor of Peverel, p 265. His estate descends to two daughters before 14 Richard ii. p 265. c. 2.
- Lovel,

I N D E X.

Lovel, Philip, treasurer, 42 Edward iii. p 103. c. 2. John and Richard, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 1, 2. Sir John de Thichemerk, 4 Edward i. p 224. c. 2. Louis king of the Norici, p 212. Louther, Hugh de, p 213. Louvre, a particular account of it, being the seat of the barony of Hugh Capet, p 200, 201. Loyalty, p 258. Due to inferior lords, p 273. Lucy, Antony de, has the honor of Coker-mouth, and the manor of Pappe-castre granted by the king, 2 Edward iii. p 68. c. 2. See p 127. c. 1. d. Laude, Henry de, p 192, 197. Ludovicus Pius made his three sons kings, p 212. Luffeld, prior of, p 119. Luvetot, Niel de, 42 Henry iii. p 46, 125, 143. Had ten fees, p 46. c. 2. Ricardus de, p 46. Barony of William de Luvetot, 3 John, p 66. c. 1. Luvetot, John de, keeper of the honor of Peverel, of Nottingham, 45 Henry iii. p 89.

M.

Madlestone, sir Philip, p 194. c. 2. Madoc, son of Mereduc, &c. 18 Edward i. p 189, 193. Magna Charta, p 14, 15, &c. Magnavilla, Geoffrey de, sherif of London and Middlesex in the time of king Stephen, p 231. Makelesfeld, p 73. c. 2. Malduit, William, chamberlain of Henry ii. p 41. Again chamberlain, 13 Henry ii. p 69. c. 2. Has custody of the castle of Roehingham, p 135. c. 2. s. Maleduct or Malduit, John, 13 Henry ii. p 69. c. 1. m. Malenteys, Robert, held a serjanty in Waffingele, temp. Edward i. p 22. c. 1, 2. Malet, Mr, temp. W. i. p 31. Margaret wife of Hugh, p 250. c. 1. Robert the kings chamberlain, p 158. c. 2. Malkael, Humphry fined, p 210. Malmesbury, that abbats proffer of knight service, 4 Edward i. p 220. c. 2. Mandevill, p 97. Geoffrey de, made

earl of Effex, Henry ii. p 139. Richard de, 4 Edward i. p 213. Manors had commonly a chief feat, p 22. Several in an honor, p 36. Ancient manors of the bishoprick of Bath, p 84. c. 2. Marchers, lords, against Wales and Scotland, p 245. Mare, Malcolmus de la, p 55. c. 2. Thomas de la, p 94. De la Mare, Petrus, constable of Bristol castle, p 20. c. 1. John de la, his service 4 Edward i. p 224. c. 2. Mareschal, William earl, temp. Henry iii. p 45. c. 1. p 46. Made earl of Striguil on the day of king John's coronation, p 138. c. 2. x. Walter le Mareschal, 18 Edward i. p 155. Sir William le Mareschal and sir Ancelin, 4 Edward i. p 222. c. 1. Mareschal, his office, p 109. Marines, Nicolas de, p 176. c. 2. His fee in Otrepole, ibid. Marleburgh, John, p 21. c. 1. Marleburgh, James earl of, his position, p 199. Censured, p 200. Marmium, Robert, p 4. Philip, p 104. Marriage settlement, an ancient one, p 232, &c. Martel, Galfrid, p 64. Osbert, p 70. Martin, p 176. Martin, London, canons of S. have a confirmation of their lands from king Stephen, p 231. Their grant from Roger earl of Moriton, p 252, 253. Masages, in the burough of Arundel, p 71. c. 2. Maucclerk, Walter de, bishop of Carlile, 20 Henry iii. p 262. Maud the kings daughter; an aid for the marriage of her; 14 Henry ii. p 64. g, k. Married to the duke of Saxony, p 69. Her grant to the abbat of Osney, p 253. c. 2. *Mauduit* .210 Mautravers, Maud, married to John de Lenham, p 128. c. 2. Melkopp, William, has the honor of Hertford in his hands for five years, 27 Edward i. p 68. c. 1. Meresia, Ranulph de, his heir before 8 John, p 60. c. 2. Merk, Simon de, his holding of the honor of Boloigne, 8 Richard i. p 181. Merlay in Northumberland, barony of, p 48. c. 1. K k k k Merfwude,

I N D E X.

- Merfwude, the barony of the Mandevills, p 97.
- Meschines, William de, his barony, 14 Henry ii. p 91.
- Metham, John de, 4 Edward i. p 225. c. 2.
- Mezeray, p 17, 36.
- Milende, Algar de la, p 4. c. 2.
- Mincuccius de prato veteri, Antonius, LLD. p 279.
- Mine and Cambium, how accounted for in the kings hand, p 80.
- Mint of the king, p 249. c. 1.
- Molton, sir Thomas de, 4 Edward i. p 213.
- Monemue, Johannes de, 15 Richard ii. p 49. c. 1. Married the eldest daughter of Walter Walrand, ibid. Ralph de, p 95.
- Monfelowe, Margery de, p 5. c. 2.
- Monfelowe, Robert de, his fee as counsellor, 20 Edward i. p 6. c. 1. Fined for deserting and discovering his client's secrets, p 6. c. 1, 2.
- Monte Alto, Milisent de, 18 Edward i. p 190.
- Montgomery, Robert de, 2 John, p 135.
- Montfort, Peter de, his many defaults, 42 Henry iii. p 104. c. 1.
- Montfort, Simon, earl of Leycester, had the third peny of that county, p 45. And stewardship of England, ibid. 8 John, had the stewardship of England and honor of Hynckley with Amicia eldest daughter of Robert Blanc meins, p 159. c. 1.
- Montmirail in France, feigniory of, its tenure, p 200.
- Mordak, sir Thomas de, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 2.
- More, Adam de la, falconer of Richard i. p 32. c. 2.
- Moreton, earl of, p 3. A Norman lord, p 26.
- Moreton, John earl of, afterwards king of England, p 59. Earl of, 3 Richard i. p 65. c. 1. Has the honor of Gloucester, 1 Richard i. p 202.
- Moreton, Eustachius de, p 60. c. 2. Roger earl of Moriton his grant to the canons of St Martin, p 252, 253.
- Morieux, Thomas de, sherif of Norfolk, 30 Edward iii. p 161. c. 1.
- Morpath, part of the barony of Merlay, p 58.
- Mortimer, Roger de, and Lucia de, 19 Edward i. p 154. Maud de, p 190. Sir Roger de, his knights fees, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 2.
- Mosegrave, Robert de, p 290.
- Mountague, John de, has parcel of the honor of Ewyas, 18 Richard ii. p 54. The honor of Mountague, p 64, 65. Has the service of cup-bearer, 18 Henry ii. p 64. c. 1. b. How ferm'd, 22 Henry ii. p 77. c. 1. z.
- Mountague, Drue de, 22 Henry ii. p 77. Honor of, ibid. c. 1. z.
- Mountfychet, Richard de, p 47. How his barony was divided, ibid. c. 2. d.
- Mowbray, Roger de, his tenure of the old fefment, p 176. c. 2.
- Mowing, the price of it, 3 Edward iii. p 85. c. 2.
- Muchelneye, abbat of, his knight service proffer'd, 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 2.
- Muindep, the lead mine there belonged to the bishop of Bath, p 84.
- Mulhalt, Ralf de, 29 Henry ii. p 266. c. 2.
- Mufard, Ralph, 3 Richard i. p 65. c. 1.
- Mufcegro, John de, p 192.
- Mufegrofs, Alice, descended from Hugh Dyve, p 48. c. 2.
- N.
- Neth, monks of, 6 John, p 66. c. 1.
- Nevill, Thomas de, esquire of the abbat of Muchelneye, 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 2.
- Nevill, William de, 6 John, p 254. c. 2.
- Nevill, bishop of Chichester chancellor, Rafe de, 20 Henry iii. p 262.
- Nevilla, Hugo de, 6 John, p 4. c. 1.
- Nevilla, Johanna de, 12 Richard ii. p 49. c. 1. and p 176. c. 2. One of the coheireffes of Walter Walrond, p 49.
- Neville, lady Mary de, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
- Niewenton, William de, his land seized into the kings hand for non-payment of relief, p 98.
- Niger, Gerardus, wrote of the Lombard laws, p 279.
- Nobility of France affifted at judgments and the kings coronation, p 35.
- Noel, Thomas, accounts for the bishoprick of Lichfield, p 85, 86.
- Nonant, Roger de, his account of the honor

I N D E X.

honor of Toteneis, 16 Henry ii. p 64.
 c. 2. k.
 Norfolk, See Bigot.
 Norfolk, Thomas earl of, mareschal of
 England, 12 Edward iii. p 178. c. 2.
 Normandy, the lord of it stiled count,
 p 145.
 Normans disseised of their lands in Eng-
 land by king John, p 4.
 Northwode, sir John de, 4 Edward i. p
 221. c. 2. William and Sampson de,
 44 Edward iii. p 243. c. 2.
 Norreis, Hugh le, 6 John, p 254. c. 2.
 Norwich, how many knights fees be-
 longed to that see, p 94.
 Norwyco, W. de, keeper of the office
 of the treasury, 15 Edward ii. p 99.
 c. 2. and 15 Edward iii. p 113. c. 1.
 Philip de, p 184. c. 2.
 Nottingham, honor of, p 198.
 Novel-lieu without Staunford, prior of,
 how he held his lands, p 115. The
 prior of, p 283.
 Novo Mercato, William de, fined for
 his barony, 10 Richard i. p 127. c. 1. f.
 Nowers, John de, 4 Edward i. p 215.
 c. 2.
 Nuttele, abbot of, 18 Richard ii. p 239.

O.

Oakbear, Richard and Roger de, their
 holding of the earldom of Cornwal,
 p 183.
 Offices in heritage, p 157. By serjanty,
 p 242—250.
 Ogereston, Stephen de, p 22. c. 2.
 Oggelondre, Robert and Henry, their
 interest in the honor of Karisbrok a-
 bout 5 Edward ii. p 183. c. 1, 2.
 Okeham, castle of, p 140.
 Olney, sir John, p 215. c. 2.
 Orby, John lord of, his interest in the
 barony of Tatehale, 4 Edward i. p
 214. c. 2.
 Orrebi, Johannes de, p 54. c. 2.
 Orto, Obertus de, a consul of Milan, p
 279. Wrote of the laws of the Lom-
 bards, *ibid*.
 Ofeney, the grant of Maud the empress
 to the abbot of, p 253. c. 2.
 Ofgoteby, Adam de, keeper of the rolls
 in chancery, 35 Edward i. p 268,
 269. c. 2.
 Oterarsfee in Aylesbury, manor of, p 247.

Oterburn manor held by Robert Umfra-
 vil 17 Henry vi. p 244.
 Otho the emperor invests the abbot of
 Bobio, an. 977. p 275.
 Otuer, Fitz-Count, p 62.
 Ou, earl of, p 3.
 Ous, the barony of Hastings, or of, p 92.
 Ousterlemain, p 234.
 Oxen, their price, 30 Henry ii. p 75.
 c. 1. And of other cattle, *ibid*.
 Oxford, Albericus earl of, 7 John, p
 139. c. 1.
 Oxford, lordship of, p 186. The for-
 feiture of the earl of Oxford, 18 Ri-
 chard ii. p 186. c. 1. g.

P.

Pakenham, Henry de, son of Agnes
 daughter of Henry de Breton, p 54.
 Sir Edmund de, 4 Edward i. p 224.
 c. 1.
 Palatii comes, or county Palatine, p 150.
 Palern, John and Henry de, p 32. c. 1.
 Panebregg, sir John de, 4 Edward i. p
 216. c. 1. William de, his proffer of
 service 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 2.
 Parco Ludæ, Abbas de, held of the ba-
 rony of Bayouse, p 125, 126.
 Paris, great barony of, p 201.
 Parliaments their original, p 116. From
 the barons and knights defrauding the
 king of his service, *ibid*.
 Passelewe, Robert, 34 Henry iii. p 242.
 c. 1.
 Pateshul, Simon de, one of the justices,
 5 John, p 233. c. 2.
 Patricii, several states of them according
 to Mr Selden, p 15, 16.
 Paveley, Laurence de, p 215. c. 1.
 Pavely, Walterus dominus de, 4 Ed-
 ward i. p 214. c. 2.
 Paynel, H. his tenure in Stretton, p
 176. c. 2.
 Paz, Augustin du, his History of the
 earls of Bretagne, p 160.
 Peak, honor of the, p 68. Committed
 to Clement de la Forde, 1 Edward ii.
 p 68. c. 1, 2.
 Pecche, Gilbert, his barony, p 176. c. 2.
 Again 12 Edward iii. p 178. c. 2.
 Pedewurda, honor of, p 65. c. 1, 2. Be-
 longed to William earl of Arundel,
 6 Richard i. p 65. c. 2. Again, p 71.
 See Pettewurth.

Peerage

I N D E X.

- Peerage, p 13. Founded in tenure or creation, *ibid.* Peerage of France its different states, p 16.
- Commoners were Peers to one another, p 14, 15. Pares Angliæ, &c. how understood, *ibid.* The king has no Peers, p 16.
- Pelham, sir John, treasurer 13 Henry iv. p 140. c. 2.
- Pelwrdham, honor of, 4 John, p 67. c. 1. Hugh Bussel loses the seisin of it by default 4 John, *ibid.*
- Pembroc, honor of, p 63. c. 1. y.
- Pepper, William, p 187.
- Perci, monsieur, had a barony of thirty knights fees given him by the Conqueror, p 30. See p 93.
- Perci, Henry de, 6 Richard i. p 91. c. 2. e. Again, 2 Edward iii. p 141. c. 1.
- Percy, sir Thomas, his patent of creation as baron of Egremont, 28 Henry vi. p 142, &c.
- Percy, Robert and William de, p 176. c. 1. The barony of William Percy, *ibid.*
- Perot, Simon, 4 Edward i. p 214.
- Persore in Worcesterhire, abbat of, his proffer of service for one knights fee, 4 Edward i. p 222. c. 1.
- Pertico, countess de, 4 John, p 65. c. 2. Earl de, 5 John, p 158. c. 1. Honor de Pertico, p 176. c. 2.
- Perton manor in Staffordshire, 5 Edward iii. p 242.
- Peter bishop of Hereford, p 104.
- Peterburgh abbey formerly consisted of sixty knights fees, p 30, 96.
- Peterpence, 13 Henry ii. p 80. c. 1.
- Petronilla, countess of Leicester, 6 John, p 66. c. 1. Daughter of Hugh Grante-meyl, p 66, 159. And married Robert, surnamed Blanc meins, third earl of Leicester from the conquest, p 159. c. 1.
- Pettewurd, honor of, the number of its feoffed knights, p 91.
- Pevensey, Richard de, sheriff of Surrey, &c. 14 Edward i. p 66. c. 2.
- Peverel, honor of, p 34. c. 2. Of William Peverel of London, p 62. c. 1. u. Again, 5 John, p 66. c. 2. Honor of, p 185.
- Peverel, Thomas, accounts for the issues of the bishoprick of Bath, 14 John, p 83. c. 1. m.
- Peverel, Andrew, 14 Edward i. p 216. c. 1.
- Peverel of Nottingham, honor of, p 89. See p 265. c. 2.
- Peyton, John and Margaret de, 18 Richard ii. p 251. c. 1, 2.
- Philip son of Wastellion, p 189.
- Philip Augustus of France, p 35.
- Pichard, sir Miles, one of Roger de Mortymers knights, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 1.
- Picheford, William de, married one of the daughters of William de Hobrug, p 177. c. 1.
- Pinkeney, Henry de, p 48. c. 1. Gilbert, his knights, 14 Henry ii. p 70. c. 1.
- Pipard, Gilbert, p 64. Accounts for the honor of the earl of Chester, 29 Henry ii. p 72, 73. John, 4 Edward i. p 222. c. 2.
- Pippewell, abbacy, p 5. c. 2. Defrauds the king, 25 Edward iii. p 115. c. 2. f.
- Planes, Roger de, baron de Doura, p 65. c. 2.
- Playz, sir John, his share in the barony of Mountfychet, p 47. c. 1. d. Some account of his family, *ibid.*
- Pleas belonging to bishops, p 80, 81, 82, 86.
- Plessetis, Hugh de, his share in the barony of Byset, p 52. c. 2. 53.
- Plympton, honor of, p 68. c. 2. Belonged to the family of Courtenay, *ibid.*
- Pole, Alicia de la, p 224. c. 2.
- Pollington manor, parcel of the duchy of Lancaster, p 188.
- Pomers, Amenu de, p 36.
- Ponte, Robert de, p 135.
- Pontefract, honor of, 32 Henry iii. p 67. c. 1. In the custody of Walter Fitz-Robert, *ibid.* See p 176. c. 2.
- Popham, Henry, how intitled to the barony of W. Walrand, 15 Richard ii. p 50. c. 2.
- Porchester castle, p 245.
- Port de Kinton, Adam de, p 5. His barony, *ibid.* c. 1.
- Portman, John and William, p 128. c. 2.
- Power, Francis, escheator of Yorkshire, temp. Eliz. p 187. c. 1. l.
- Poynz, sir Nicolas de, his proffer for the manor of Curri Malet, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 2.
- Praieres, Robert de, p 71.
- Preaux, or de Pratellis, abbess of, p 4. Prioldo,

I N D E X.

Prioldo, William de, p 38. Baron of the city of Averfa, *ibid.*
 Prize of castles, p 19, 20.
 Prison of the bishop, p 85. c. 2.
 Proclamation for taking knighthood final if neglected, p 130, 131.
 Profrum, Servitiorum, p 109. Another, 4 Edward i. p 213, &c.
 Propars, or Purpart, of a barony, p 42, 49, &c.
 Prophete, John, keeper of the privy seal, 13 Henry iv. p 140. c. 2.
 Protection against being impleaded, granted to the abbot of Whitby, p 130. c. 1, 2. Against law suits when in the kings service, p 132.
 Pryddowe, barony of, p 186. The barony of William Ingowe, 20 Henry vi. *ibid.* c. 2.
 Puettewurda, honor of, 29 Henry ii. p 63. c. 1. z.
 Putost, William de, sherif of Gloucester, and custos of the castles of Bristol and Gloucester, 15 Henry iii. p 19. c. 2. o.
 Pycot, barony of, p 174, 175, &c.
 Pynleg, prioress of, p 170. c. 1.
 Pype, sir Thomas de, 4 Edward i. p 213.

Q.

Quenci, Sayer de, fined to king John in 5000 marks, p 33. Earl of Winchester, p 45. c. 1. A composition between him and Simon Mountfort, marrying coheiresses, 8 John, *ibid.*
 Quenci, Roger de, earl of Winchester, 45 Henry iii. p 170. c. 2. Has the honor of Gloucester, *ibid.*
 Quenild de Kierkelade, 6 John, p 254.
 Quernby, John de, p 291. c. 1.

R.

Radenour, the honor of William de Braiosa, 4 Henry iii. p 5. c. 1. f.
 Raleigh, honor of, accounted for by William Sutton, 9 Edward ii. p 68. c. 2. and p 199. William de, 20 Henry iii. p 262.
 Ralf, viscount of Mans, an. 1058. p 145.
 Ramesey, abbey of, 14 John, p 65. c. 2. Holds four knights fees, p 176. c. 1. Its knights fees, 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 1.

Ranulph earl of Chester has the like great officers as the crown, p 133, 134.
 Ratynden, John de, p 48. c. 2. How related to the barony of Hugh Dyve, *ibid.*
 Redlega, in Suffolk, honor of, 28 Henry iii. p 67. c. 1.
 Reginald earl of Cornwal, natural son of Henry i. p 159. From whom the Fitz-Counts descended, *ibid.*
 Reginaldus, comes, p 32. c. 1. Sheriff of Devon, 19 Henry ii. p 44. c. 2. Had a great number of knights fees, p 91.
 Reliefs, p 127, &c. *passim.*
 Religious houses, their arts to defraud the king, p 114, 115. An act about granting their lands at the dissolution of them, p 233. The services of their tenants neglected after the dissolution, p 235, 236.
 Remes, Robert de, p 224. c. 2.
 Rent service, p 260, &c.
 Retherith, a royal residence, 13 Henry iv. p 140. c. 2.
 Reymes, in Essex, honor of, 18 Edward i. p 68. c. 1.
 Ria, Hubert de, his honor, p 77. Accounted for by Reginald de Warenne, 18 Henry ii. *ibid.* c. 1. y.
 Richard i. how ransomed, p 77. c. 1, 2. b.
 Richard bishop of Winchester former of the honor of Montague, 22 Henry ii. p 77. c. 1. z.
 Richard, archdeacon of Poictou, 16 Henry ii. p 64. c. 1. b.
 Richard, brother of Henry iii. had the honor of Eye, p 68. c. 1.
 Richemunt, archdeacon of, p 87. c. 1.
 Richmond, honor of, p 18. Debate about the number of its knights fees, p 122, 123. Dependencies on it, p 186.
 Rico de Hombres, p 37.
 Riddesdale valley to be kept from wolves and robbers, p 244.
 Riparis, John de, his share in the barony of Byset, p 52. c. 2. Margaret de, her share in the chamberlainship, 11 Henry iii. p 158. c. 2.
 Rivers, Joan de, 4 Edward i. p 225. c. 1.

I N D E X.

- Roan, viscountess of, p 144.
 Robert surnamed Blanc meins, third earl of Leicester, p 159. How his title and estate descended, *ibid.* c. 1.
 Robertson of Meldred, his barony, p 80.
 Roche, William de la, of South Wales, p 196. c. 1.
 Roches, barony of, to whom the heiress of it married, p 127. c. 1. *e.*
 Roding, William de, has the honor of Boloigne committed to him, p 67, 68. c. 2.
 Roe, Abbaye la, p 254.
 Roheise, wife of John del Isle, her moiety of the barony of John de Wahil her father, 2 Henry iii. p 45. c. 2. *x.*
 Rokeby, justice, p 18.
 Rokesburg in the marches of Scotland, p 165.
 Rolls of the Mareschalsey, p 113. c. 1.
 Romesey, sir Walter de, Edward i. p 51. c. 1. His interest in the barony of Byset, p 51. c. 2. p 53, 55. His ancestors, p 56. c. 2. *m.*
 Roos, sir Godfrey de, one of sir John Claveringes knights, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2. Sir William de, lord of Werk, 4 Edward i. p 225. c. 1.
 Ros, Robert de, 10 Edward iii. p 51. c. 1. Margaret his wife how descended from Peter de Bruys, *ibid.* William de, 22 Edward i. p 258. c. 2.
 Round table, p 282.
 Rous, sir Thomas le, p 215. c. 2.
 Rus, dominus Johannes le, 4 Edward i. p 215. c. 1.
 Ruffel, sir William, 4 Edward i. p 213.
 Rutland, Edward earl of, how descended, p 140.
 Ryvere, Thomas de la, sheriff of Wiltshire 3 Edward iii. p 100. Richard de la, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 1.
- S.
- Sabaudia, Peter de, has the honor of Aquila, 28 Henry iii. p 67. c. 1.
 Saberge, the exchange of it with the bishop of Durham, p 138.
 Sachevil, Geoffrey de, his lands, p 4. c. 1, 2.
 Salesbury, sir John de, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2.
 Salopia, Ralph de, made bishop of Bath, 3 Edward iii. p 84. c. 1. *n.*
 S Albano, abbat de, his tender of service, 4 Edward i. p 221. c. 1.
 S Claro, Hamo de, p 62. c. 2. *w.* Accounts for the lands of Eudo Dapifer, Henry i. *ibid.*
 S Clement, nuns of, p 87. c. 1.
 S Hilario, Stephen de, 9 John, p 66. c. 1.
 Saint Hilary, honor of, p 33.
 Sancto Amando, Almaricus de, p 52. c. 2. Amerced as a baron, 8 Edward i. p 104. Sheriff of Herefordshire, p 205. Mention'd 20 Henry iii. p 262.
 Sancto Johanne, Hugh and Edmund de, 21 Edward iii. Had an honor, p 43. c. 1. John de, 2 Edward ii. p 133. Thomas de, p 143. John de, 4 Edward i. p 214. c. 2. Sir John de, of Lageham, p 217. c. 1. Richard de, 6 Edward i. p 265. c. 1.
 Saint Leonard, nuns of, p 62. c. 1. *n.*
 Sancto Martino, Reginald de, 4 Edward i. p 215. c. 1. Descended from Walter Walrond, p 48, &c.
 Sancto Philiberto, John de, 21 Edward iii. p 43. c. 1, 2.
 Sancto Quintino, Herbert de, 9 John, p 66. c. 1.
 S Waleric, Richard earl of Cornwall has that honor, 28 Henry iii. p 67. c. 2.
 Saresbury, held of the king in chief as part of the temporalities of the bishoprick, p 20, 21. The tender of service for its bishoprick, p 222. c. 1.
 Sauvage, sir John de, 4 Edward i. p 226. c. 2.
 Savoy, earl of, his homage, 8 Edward iii. p 263.
 Saxony, duke of, marries Maud, daughter of Henry ii. p 122.
 Say, William de, p 104. c. 1. Sir Galfrid de, 4 Edward i. p 226. c. 2.
 Scales, Robert de, 12 Edward iii. p 178. c. 2. p 176. c. 2. Held of the king in chief as of the honor of Boloigne, 35 Edward i. p 194, 197. c. 2. *t.*
 Scargil, sir Warin, p 290, 291.
 Schornis, Henry de, his voyage to Spain about 30 Henry ii. p 75.
 Scoteigni, a barony, p 44. Thomas and Lambert de, 7 John, p 44. c. 2.
 Scotch king the greatest homager, p 159. Scotland,

I N D E X.

- Scotland, See Homage.
- Scrop, Geoffrey le, chief justice of the kings bench, 12 Edward iii. p 173.
- Scutage, p 66, 67, &c. See Services of the shield.
- Scutage of an honor, p 77.
- Sefred, dean of Chichester, 26 Henry ii. p 86. c. 2.
- Segrave, sir Nicolas de, mareschal of the kings host, 4 Edward i. p 213.
- Seinges, Richard de, 5 John, p 232. c. 2.
- Seisures, why made by the crown upon the subjects, p 98.
- Selden, Mr, cited and censured, p 15, 16. Quotes Ordericus Vitalis for the number of knights fees, p 31. A distinction of his rejected, p 134. His titles of honor, p 143.
- Seneschals two, 11 Henry iii. p 19. c. 2.
- Serjantiæ caput, p 22. Its tenure, p 31. Sometime changed into other service, p 33. Little Serjeanty, p 224. c. 1. Grand Serjanty, p 242 — 251.
- Services of the shield, p 28. No account of them in the kings exchequer, p 66. Because performed in the field of war, ibid. How tenures were debased by abolishing the services of the shield, p 240.
- Sefnecot, Alan de, his particular donation, p 228.
- Seynmor, Alicia de, 20 Edward i. p 5, &c. c. 2.
- Shafton, abbess of, her case, p 118. Her proffer of service 4 Edward i. p 226. c. 1.
- Shardelowe, John de, justice of the common bench, 12 Edward iii. p 174.
- Sharehull, William de, kings justice of assize, 28 Edward iii. p 101. c. 2. and 12 Edward iii. p 174.
- Sherifs and sergeants in fee to be challenged at the bar, p 175. Sheriff its original, p 145.
- Shirebourne, abbat of, his proffer of service to king Edward i. p 219. c. 2. Again, p 220. c. 1.
- Sigeston, barony of, p 80.
- Sigillo, Robert de, p 158. c. 2.
- Simon, earl of Hunte done and Gant, 31 Henry ii. p 63. c. 2. f.
- Skypton in Cravene, honor of, formerly belonged to the earl of Albemarle, p 181. c. 2. p.
- Smalemanni, p 57. c. 1.
- Socage in capite, tenure of, p 239.
- Somervil, sir Roger de, his proffer of knight service 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 2. Edmund de, p 224. c. 2.
- Souche, William de la, his proffer of service 4 Edward i. p 224. c. 2. Sir Alan la, p 226. c. 1.
- Sovereignty and equality are repugnant, p 16, 209.
- Southam, Thomas de, abbot of Burton, 18 Richard ii. p 251. c. 2.
- Spelman, sir Henry, p 134.
- Spener, James-Charles, his account of the Germanick body, p 209.
- Sproxton, Richard and Robert de, p 258, 259.
- Spurs gilt, valued at six-pence the pair, 9 Richard i. p 229. c. 2.
- Stafford, William de, p 100.
- Stanlega near Chipeham, N. abbot of, 3 John, p 249. c. 1.
- Stanley, John de, steward of the household, 13 Henry iv. p 140. c. 2.
- Stanleye, prior of, p 120.
- Stapledon, Walter de, bishop of Exeter, p 117.
- Staunford, the manor and town of, granted to Bohun earl of Northampton, 11 Edward iii. p 149.
- Staunford, Alice prioress of S Michael of, 20 Henry iii. p 262.
- Stebbing's genealogy, p 159.
- Stephen, king, the form of his charters, p 231. c. 1.
- Stewardship of England in the earl of Leicester, p 157. In Simon de Monteforti, p 158. c. 2.
- Stodleghe, prioress of, p 170. c. 1.
- Stonore, John de, chief justice of the common bench, 12 Edward iii. p 173.
- Storteford, its fairs belonged to the bishop of London, 34 Henry ii. p 87. And its castle, p 88. c. 1.
- Stratford, abbot of, p 120.
- Straunge, John le, in Shropshire, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 2. Fulk le, p 224. c. 1.
- Stures, John de, sheriff of Hampshire, 1 Edward iii. p 242. c. 2.
- Stutevill, Leonia de, pays scutage for a share in the honor of Brunna, 7 Richard i. p 65. c. 1.
- Styford manor in Northumberland part of the honor of Bulbek, p 58.

Sueno,

I N D E X.

Sueno, Master, p 76.
 Sulleye, lord John de, one of the subscribing witnesses to the instrument of the king of Scots fealty, 35 Edward i. p 269.
 Sumery, Roger de, has the barony of Dudley, p 130.
 Surita, p 37.
 Surrey, Thomas earl of, treasurer, 17 Henry vii. p 105. c. 1. u. His attainder, p 106. c. 1.
 Suthwerk, how much of the toll of it belonged to Warenne earl of Surrey, p 250.
 Sutton, sir John, of Essex, p 222. c. 2.
 Swenerton, sir Roger de, p 222. c. 2.
 Swereford, Alexander de, p 30. Mention'd again, p 109. He compiled the Red Book, p 123.

T.

Tailleboys, Lucas and William, 4 Edward i. p 224. c. 2. Walter, his descent from the Umfravils, p 244. c. 1.
 Talevaz, Thomas, his holding of the honor of Eye, 19 Edward ii. p 184. c. 1. c.
 Tallage of towns how accounted for, p 76.
 Tancarville, William earl of, an. 1403. p 274. c. 2. Chamberlain, &c. of the king of France, *ibid*.
 Tateshale barony, p 53, 54. How it belonged to John de Orby, 4 Edward i. p 214. c. 2.
 Tavistok, abbot of, his knights fees, p 94. Doubt whether he was a baron or lord of parliament, p 124.
 Tauny, Robert de, how his estate descended, p 215. c. 2.
 Teise, Randolph de, p 74.
 Tenants, chevalerian, when not answerable for their services to the king, p 13.
 Tenures, p 27. How far Tenure by barony and chivalry agreed, p 60. Tenure in capite what, p 163, &c. Tenure in capite ut de honore, p 181.
 Tenure in demeane and in service, p 230. All Tenure in capite can't be taken away, p 238. Anciently seven principal Tenures in England, *ibid*. Tenures in France, p 200. Tenures

debased by abolishing knight service, p 240. Tenure per regalem potestatem, p 244.
 Terra, in old times signified a baronial estate, p 5.
 Testa de Nevill, p 124.
 Testewode, Richard de, his proffer for the manor of Coulesfeld, 4 Edward i. p 217. c. 2.
 Tetenor, the court of the honor of Aquila, p 185. c. 1.
 Teutonick Order, or hospitallers of St Mary, p 281.
 Teye, sir Walter de, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 2.
 Thaiden, Richard, Ralf and Peter de, p 261. c. 1.
 Theines, or fermers of honors, p 254.
 Theobald, earl, disseiz'd the canons of St Martin, temp. Steph. p 231. c. 2.
 Thornton, G. de, 22 Edward i. p 157.
 Gilbert de, 21 Edward i. p 259. c. 2.
 Thybadys, alias Cressebroke manor, belonging to the honor of Richmond, p 186.
 Tillet, J. du, p 16, 17, 35.
 Tilli, honor of Henry de, in Devonshire, 7 John, p 65. c. 1. Has fourteen knights fees, *ibid*.
 Tiretai, sherif of Hertford and Essex, 6 Henry ii. p 139.
 Titular Baronies, &c. p 137. How built upon the plan of land Baronies, p 145.
 Todenham, Robert de, his interest in the barony of Bedford, 18 Richard ii. p 57. c. 1, 2. Son of sir John de, *ibid*. His memorable case, p 177, &c. 205.
 Torinton, John de, a knight of the honor of Gloucester, p 12, 13.
 Torkinton, Adam de, keeper of the kings birds in the forest, 29 Henry ii. p 73. c. 1.
 Totencis, honor of, how divided, p 45. Its new and old fement, 16 Henry ii. p 64. c. 2. k. How many knights fees it consisted of, p 91, 92. Possessed by Reginald de Valletorta, 13 John, p 92. c. 1. f.
 Tourneying and justing the effects of the holy war, p 281. Tourneaments, &c. frequently forbid without licence under the severest penalties, p 282, &c.
 Traci,

I N D E X.

- Traci, Oliver de, his share of the honor of Barnstaple, 17 Henry ii. p 44. c. 1, 2. p 63. Again, 1 John, p 67. c. 2. Its situation, *ibid.* His summons, 5 John, p 98. c. 2. *m.* William and Henry de, p 67.
- Tregoz, John de, a knight of the bishop of Hereford, p 94.
- Tremeldon, barony of, p 80.
- Trefgoz, William de, accounts for the honor of Peverel, p 62.
- Trikingham, Lambert de, baron of the exchequer, 14 Edward iii. p 113. c. 1.
- Truffabut, Agatha, p 176. c. 2.
- Truffel, sir William, p 222. c. 2. Escheator on this side Trent, 5 Edward iii. p 263, 264.
- Turberville, sir Hugh, p 191, 194. Sir Thomas, p 194. c. 2.
- Turnham, Robert de, 14 John, p 65. c. 2.
- Twedemuth, p 213.
- Twenge, Edmund de, his estate in Suthbrunne, p 50. c. 2. His descent from Peter de Bruys, p 51. Edmund de, 10 Edward iii. p 53. c. 2. Sir Mar-maduke de, p 51. 4 Edward i. p 213.
- Twyford, sir John de, p 222. c. 2. Robert de, *ibid.*
- Tbetot, sir Payn, p 221. c. 1.
- Tyne of castle, p 19, 20.
- V.
- Valence, Audomar de, earl of Pembroc, 4 Edward i. p 115. c. 1. p 216. c. 1.
- Valencia, William de, 41 Henry iii. p 45, 46, 47. Lord Adomar de, witness of the king of Scots homage and fealty, 35 Edward i. p 269. Aymar earl of Valence and Die, an. 1347. p 273. The form of his homage to Humberdolphin of Vienne, *ibid.* c. 2.
- Valle-torta, Reginaldus de, 2 Henry iii. p 45. Lord of the honor of Toteneis, 13 John, p 92. c. 1. *f.* Marries Joan daughter of Thomas Basset, p 128. c. 2.
- Vallibus, John de, one of the justices itinerant, p 111. c. 1.
- Vafallus, why sparingly used by our author, p 166.
- Vavassur, Malger de, disseised of his land for not serving in the Irish army, p 98.
- Vavassur, Robert, accounts for the honor of Lancaster, 9 Richard i. p 65. c. 1. Vavassours in the North, p 135. Sir Mauger le, p 221. c. 2.
- Vaus, sir John de, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 2.
- Veer, sir Robert, earl of Oxford, his knights fees, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 1. Sir Hugh de, p 221. c. 2. Earl John, son of Robert de, his manors, &c. 5 Edward iii. p 264, 265. Earl Hugh, p 291.
- Ver, Alberic de, made hereditary chamberlain temp. Henry i. p 158. c. 1. Robert de, constabulary, *ibid.* c. 2.
- Ver, Geoffrey de, makes a view of the honor of the constabulary, p 68. Holds the bishoprick of Hereford, 13 Henry ii. p 80. c. 1. *e.*
- Verdon, Bertram de, 33 Henry ii. p 63.
- Verdon, Theobald de, amerced as a baron, 22 Edward i. p 105. See p 216. c. 2.
- Verdona, Royfa de, founds the nunnery of Gracedeu, p 250. c. 2.
- Verney, sir Philip de, 4 Edward i. p 216. c. 2. Thomas de, p 217. c. 1.
- Vernum, earl William de, has the third peny of Devonshire, 6 Richard i. p 139. c. 1.
- Vesci, William de, p 5. c. 1.
- Vesci, William de, accounts for the honor of Lancaster, p 69. An account of his honor 30 Henry ii. p 74. Is styled sherif, 5 Henry ii. p 254. c. 2.
- Vesci, William de, his honor, 30 Henry ii. p 74. c. 1. An account of his estate and offices, p 74, 75.
- Vesey, William, justiciary of Ireland, 21. Edward i. p 125.
- Veteri Ponte, Robert de, 8 John, p 60. c. 2. Has ward of the heir of Ralf de Merefey, *ibid.*
- Ufford, Robert de, justiciary of Ireland, 6 Edward i. p 265. c. 1.
- Vicecomes, p 145.
- Villars, Henry de, lieutenant to the dauphin of Vienne, an. 1347. p 273.
- Vineyards at Mealdon, Henry i. p 62. c. 1.
- Vinoun, lady Joan de, p 216. c. 1.
- Viscount the first introduc'd in England by Henry vi. p 143.
- Viscountesses, p 144.
- M m m m
- Viscunte,

I N D E X.

Viscunte, John le, his barony, 3 Henry iii. p 144.

Vitalis, Ordericus, p 31, 69.

Umfravil, Gilbert, earl of Anegos, p 244. c. 1.

Vys de Lou, fir William, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 2.

W.

Wacheham, fir Gerard de, his service 4 Edward i. p 224. c. 1.

Wacherlai, William, p 62. c. 2. w.

Waddon and Wichinton, p 70.

Wahil, John de, his honor divided before 2 Henry iii. p 45. c. 2.

Wak, John, 28 Henry iii. p 6, 7. c. 1.

Wale, John de, 4 Edward i. p 213.

Wale, or Wahil, Thomas de, 25 Edward iii. p 5. c. 2.

Walebroc, honor of, p 68.

Waleraund, Walter, p 48, 49. Robert, p 191, 194. c. 2.

Waleric, honor of faint, p 67.

Walewayn, John, escheator on this side Trent, 15 Richard ii. p 49. c. 2.

Walingford castle, its honor, p 18. How the profits were allow'd to Geoffrey the kings younger son, 28 Henry ii. p 59, &c. Honor of, p 198.

Wallef, earl, p 175. c. 2.

Walter archbishop of Roan accounts for the honor of Arundel and Pedewurda, 1 Richard i. p 65.

Walter abbot of Waltham, 7 Richard i. p 260. c. 2.

Walteri Theobaldus, 9 Richard i. p 65. c. 1. His relation to the honor of Lancaster, ibid.

Walton in Derbyshire, manor of, p 185.

Wanstele, John, Hobeler in the castle of Porchester, p 245.

Warblinton, Thomas, mareschal of the whores, Edward ii. p 242.

Warde, John de la, lord, 35 Edward i. p 269. c. 2.

Wards and Liveries, court of, when taken away, p 236.

Wardship and Knighthood, p 60, 61. Expences for clothes in the kings wardship, 30 Henry ii. p 73, 74. See p 188.

Warrenne, earl of, p 33, 67. c. 1. Has lx knights fees, 2 Henry iii. p 67. c. 1.

p 92. Warrenne earl of Surry, John de, 2 Edward iii. p 141.

Warrenne, Reginald de, 18 Henry ii. p 77.

Warrenne, William de, 9 Richard i. p 77. His share of the toll of Suthwerk and Guldeford, p 250.

Warini Willelmus filius, 2 Henry iii. p 45. c. 2.

Warre, John la, his grant from king John, p 59.

Warwick, earl of, his knights fees, p 91. Henry earl of, 4 Henry iii. p 128. c. 2. Guy earl of, p 215.

Waffingele, Walter de, p 22. c. 1.

Wasteneys, fir Edmund, who, 4 Edward i. p 218. c. 1.

Waterford, the ferm of that city charged with the creation money of the earl of Ormond, 2 Edward iii. p 141. c. 1.

Waverli, abbot of, p 283.

Wauton, S de, justice in Eire, p 103.

Welde, Richard de, p 186.

Welles, Robert de, passes an account for the honor of the constabulary, 30 Henry ii. p 75. His interest in the honor of Dovor, p 176. c. 2. Sir Richard de, a knight of the abbot of Hyde, 4 Edward i. p 220. c. 2.

Wemme, manor of, part of the honor of Greystock, p 58. c. 2. The church to whom dedicated, ibid.

Wengeham, Henry de, chancellor, p 103.

Werk, lord of, p 225.

Werk upon Tweed, castle and manor of, p 55. c. 1, 2.

Wermegai, honor of, p 77.

Wesford or Wexford, p 29.

West, Thomas, lord de la Warre asseer-ed as a baron, 17 Henry vii. p 105.

Westminster, abbot of, his knights fees, p 95.

Westmoreland, Rafe earl of, p 42.

Weston, Nicolas de, p 98, 99.

Weylaund, Roger de, p 6.

Whalton, barony of, p 40.

Wilcotes, John, kings collector for Oxfordshire, p 165.

William I. king, first erected land honors by fefment, p 25. Seized of all England in demean, ibid. His liberality to his followers, p 26. Brought in fefment, p 27. And the laws of Normandy, ibid. The number of knights he

I N D E X.

he is said to feff, p 30, 31.
 William, treasurer, 4 John, p 265. c. 2.
 Willyscot, William, his holding of the honor of Clare, p 187.
 Wilton, abbess of, her knights fees, 4 Edward i. p 226. c. 1.
 Winchendon, p 69, 70.
 Winchester, the number of knights chargeable on that bishoprick, p 95.
 Wine, its price temp. Henry ii. p 73.
 Winchester, Margaret countess of, p 4, 5.
 Winchester, Saiher de Quenci, earl of, 8 John, p 45.
 Windlesores, William de, 14 Henry ii. p 69. c. 2.
 Witnesses, in what cases they can't be challenged, p 191.
 Whitebi, abbey of, 14 John, p 65. c. 2. Its protection against pleas for what belong'd to the monastery, p 130. c. 1, 2.
 Whores, Mareschal of, p 242.
 Wolverton, barony of, p 126. Sir John of Buckingham, 4 Edward i. p 223. c. 1.
 Wolves, what incouragement for taking them, p 80. c. 2.
 Worcester, bishop of, had anciently sixty knights fees, p 31, 93. Styled Wirecestria, 5 Henry ii. p 93. Proffers the service of three knights fees, 4 Edward i. p 220. c. 1.
 Worcester priory, p 191.
 Wotton, John de, 3 Henry iv. p 52. c. 2. His third of the barony of Byset in right of his wife Ela, *ibid*.
 Writs of intrusion whence they sprung, p 100.

Writtele, the court held there, 20 Henry iii. p 261.
 Wrokestan, prior of, p 170. c. 1.
 Wychemaubanc, to whom the third part of its lands belonged, 17 Richard ii. p 53. c. 1. Was part of the barony of Byset, *ibid*.
 Wycumb, parcel of the honor of earl Giffard, p 69. Its ferm was charged with tithes to the monks of Bec, p 70. c. 2.
 Wymbish, John de, 4 Edward ii. p 214. c. 2.
 Wynchecombe, abbat of, his knight service, 4 Edward i. p 220. c. 2.
 Wysham, John de, fermer of the castle and honor of St Brianell, Glouc. 5 Edward ii. p 68. c. 1. Seneschal of the kings household, 2 Edward iii. p 141.

X.

Xenophon, p 15.

Y.

Yelland, Ada de, custos of the honor of Lancaster 13 Henry iii. p 67. c. 1.
 York, archbishoprick of, p 65. c. 2. An account of it, p 87. In ancient Times had a regality, p 152. Had vavafours belonging to its barony, p 135. Its tender of knight service 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 2.
 York, abbat of, his proffer of service, 4 Edward i. p 219. c. 1.
 Yorkshire remarkable for tournaments, &c. p 285, &c.

F I N I S.



ADVERTISEMENT.

THE Judicious Author of the History of the Exchequer was pleas'd, towards the Close of his Life, to distinguish the Compiler of this Index with frequent and familiar Conversation; and among other Instances of Regard, did consult with him, and ask his Care in the Publication of Firma Burgi.

That Labour, under the Author's own Inspection, being satisfactorily perform'd, He sundry times mention'd, with great Regret, the want of an Index in the History of the Exchequer; and was so explicit as to insist, that on Subjects of this Nature, the Index should contain chronological References, and likewise supply the place of a Glossary.

The Dates of the King's Reigns therefore, in which particular Persons lived, or fill'd such a Station, or enjoyed such an Estate, or perform'd such an Action are at first View one obvious reason of running out this Index to so great a Length.

A Glossary to explain uncommon Words can't be without its Use; especially to Persons not intimately acquainted with these Subjects: And 'tis hoped there is not a single Instance through the whole, where the Author's Explication of any Word is omitted, much less if it is explain'd by an original Instrument.

It is conceiv'd the Antiquaries will on many Accounts be indebted to this Index, in having these

N n n n

noble

ADVERTISEMENT.

noble Materials, which in some respects lay buried and concealed out of sight, digested and brought into open light.

The Antiquity of Families and of our Laws in numerous instances may be reduc'd to a short Inquiry from hence.

Here likewise many articles towards a Chronicon Preciosum may be gather'd.

The Heralds may be rescued from the uncertainties, arising from change of Names, or from Estates and Titles descending to Heirs general, by Esnecy or otherwise.

The original of the Names of Places may frequently be ascertain'd by observing the ancient and different Orthography; which has constantly been attended to.

I am persuaded there is no History of any County in England which will not receive some Ornaments and Improvements from the Assemblage of Persons, Places and Facts here made: The Earldoms and Baronies with their Knights Fees: The Sherifs of Counties and Proprietors of Manors; the Sergeanties annex'd to Offices; the several sorts of Tenure, particularly of Ecclesiasticks; the Estates and Indowments of Bishopricks and Religious Houses, being some of the many Curiosities crowded into this Treasure.

INDEX.



A N

INDEX

TO THE

HISTORY of the EXCHEQUER.

A.

A Aron the Jew of Lincoln, his forfeited estate 3 Richard i. p 129. whence Aaronis scaccarium or receipt, *ibid*.

Aatiam, p 302. c. 2. g, b.

Abadam, John, summoned to the expedition against Scotland among the barons of Gloucestershire, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.

Abbat of Westminster and Saint Alban, 11 Henry ii. p 30. Many parliamentary Abbats enumerated, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. The order of their signing, *ibid*. Before the temporal lords, *ibid*.

Abbat de Valle Dei, p 296. c. 2. y. Richard Abbot has the custody of the palace of Westminster, 9 Edward ii. p 601. Abbats swore to the king, 12 Edward ii. p 642. Richard, p 722.

Abbeton, Seffrid chaplain of, 10 Henry iii. p 162. c. 2. x.

Abbetot, John de, 2 Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. n. Alexander's tenure according to B. de Frivils plea, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 2. z. Geoffrey de Abetost custos of the honor of Wilekin de Beauchamp, 11 John, p 449. c. 1. p.

Abbey of Fontanelle, p 34. c. 1. d. Of Saint John of Colchester when founded, p 34. c. 1. i. Of Ousche and Fontanelle in Normandy, not to be impleaded but before the king, p 63. Many Abbeys enumerated, 26 Edward i. p 625. c. 1. u.

Abbodesbirie, that Abbey accompted for, 14 John, p 214. c. 1. a. Its fine, 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 1. i. Abbotbury accompts for one fee, 5 Henry iii. p 463, 464. c. 1. m.

Abbreviations both of christian and surnames frequent in old membranes, Pref. p vi.

Abel, John, assess'd the tallage in Surry and Suffex, 6 Edward ii. p 511, 512. c. 1. w; x. Was baron of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. d. p 585. c. 1. d. Richard Abel goldsmith cut the dyes of the moneyours, 27 Henry iii. p 603. c. 2. c.

Abendon, Robert de, his interest in the village of Boclande, 13 John, p 148. c. 2. w. Thomas de Hesseburn accompts for the honor of Abendon, 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. s. Abbat of Abendon has the hundred of Hornemere, Berkshire, 13 Henry iii. p 287. c. 2. a. Abendon cloth

A

I N D E X.

- cloth temp. Henry iii. p 382. That abbats scutage for the Irish expedition, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 2. *a.* See Abyngdon. and p 722. c. 1. *u.*
- Abernum, Ingelram de, his knights fees in Cambridgeshire, 41 Henry iii. p 32. c. 2. *w.* Jordan de Abernun one of the heirs of Henry de Secchevil, 10 Richard i. p 357. c. 2. *c.* V. Daubernun.
- Abjurers of counties, &c. p 326. c. 1.
- Abrancis, William de, one of the inquirers upon the sherifs, 16 Henry ii. p 96. Robert de Abrincis fines for his fury, 5 Stephen, p 327. c. 1. *l.* William de Abrincis his knights fees in Kent, temp. Henry ii. p 402. c. 2. *i.* Simon de Abrincis his escuage, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. *l.* Richard de Abrincis fines for his lands in the bishoprick, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2. The scutages of William de Abrincis, 9 Henry iii. p 564. c. 2. *e.* Turgis de Abrincis attests a charter of king Stephen, p 635. c. 1. *e.* Bishop of Exeter has the ward of the land and heir of William de Abrincis, 18 Henry iii. p 672. c. 1. *u.*
- Abyndon, Mr Richard de, baron of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 51, 52. *t.* again 2 Edward ii. p 552. c. 2. *m.* and 35 Edward i. p 556. and again p 577. c. 1. *u.* replaced baron of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 584. c. 2. *y.* Is superannuated, 10 Edward ii. p 585. c. 2. *f.* Baron of the Exchequer, 34 Edward i. p 589. c. 2. *g.* Assign'd one of the surveyors of the king's castles and manors, 1 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. *q.* Occurs again baron of the Exchequer, 34 Edward i. p 593. c. 2. *l.* Stephen de Abyndon sherif of London, 8 Edward ii. p 649. c. 1. *q.* Abbat of Abyndon collector of the disme, 9 Edward ii. p 661. V. p 722.
- Accha fil. Ernebrand, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. *r.*
- Accley priory has two knights fees in Herefordshire, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. *s.* Reginald de Acle to seize the sherifalty of Gloucestershire, 1 Edward i. p 591. c. 2. *y.* Mentioned as late sherif of Gloucester, 36 Henry iii. p 661. c. 1. *l.*
- Accompts, with the manner of accompting at the Exchequer, p 628, &c.
- The difference between the accompting of commoners, and lords, p 700, 701.
- Ace, Benet, accompts for the king's wines, 30 Henry iii. p 527, 528.
- Achard de Sproxton, 4 John, p 147. c. 1. *l.* Achard the king's moneyour, his aid for marrying the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 410. c. 1. *i.* William Achard's fees in Berkfhire, 18 Henry ii. p 451. c. 1. *a.* Which were granted to William's grandfather temp. Henry i. *ibid.* A tallager of Berkfhire, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. *t.* Bernard Achard wine merchant, 11 John, p 587. c. 1. *r.* Robert Achard had the manors of Aldermanston and Spersholt before 26 Edward i. p 552. c. 2. *l.*
- Achatum or purchase, p 293. c. 1. *c.*
- Achley belong'd to the king of Scots, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. *w.*
- Aclent, Mr Ernald de, his fine of an hundred and forty palfreys with accoutrements, 14 John, p 187. c. 2. *i.*
- Acre, Derekin del, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. *r.*
- Adam, or Fitz-Adams, William son of, his pardon, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. Robert son of Adam of Westmoreland, 3 John, p 139. c. 1. *o.* William's interest in Northumberland, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. *a.* His land in Baenburg, *ibid.* Odard and Adam Fitz-Adam, their tenure by cornage, 3 John, p 458. c. 1. *n.* Robert Fitz-Adam his estate in Carlisle, 3 John, p 459. c. 1. *b.*
- Adelakeston, a town of the king of Scots, 14 Henry ii. p 375. c. 2. *y.*
- Adeling, Edward, 26 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. *g.*
- Adeliza, queen of Henry i. p 40. c. 2. *a.*
- Adeliza the wife of Roger Bigot had the honor of Belveder from her father, p 216. c. 1. *q.*
- Adelpald and Adonald, Pref. p xvi. c. 2.
- Adintone in Surrey, lands held there in serjeanty to find a cook at the coronation, p 453. c. 2. *r.*
- Adnebec, Philip de, 4 John, p 524. c. 1. *b.*
- Adretiare, what, p 96. c. 2. *w.*
- Adrian, John, one of the fermers of the city of London, 52 Henry iii. p 534. c. 1. *e.* John Adrien mayor of London, 55 Henry iii. p 606. c. 2. *k.* One of

I N D E X.

of the bailiffs of London, 51 Henry iii. p 608. c. 2. *t.* Custos of London, 53 and 54 Henry iii. p 674. c. 2. *w.* His allocatio in that station, p 675. c. 1. *w.* The chatels of John Adrien late sherif of London seiz'd, 52 Henry iii. p 696. c. 2. *q.* Thomas Adrian one of the manucaptors for the community of the city of London, 39 Henry iii. p 698. c. 2. *n.*

Adventus, or the Advents of the accomptants to the Exchequer, p 619. Advoufon belong'd to the lord of the fee, p 300. c. 1. *n.*

Edmond provost of Lincoln, former there, 26 Henry ii. p 227. c. 1. *p.*

Ægelric, bishop of Chichester in the conqueror's time, p 22. c. 2. His skill in our laws, *ibid.*

Æmilius Paulus his account of the chancellors of France, p 43.

Æthelic, wife of the emperor of Sexlande, and daughter of Henry i. p 9. c. 2. *q.* All the archbishops, bishops, earls, theins, swear to her succession at Windsor, an. 1127. *ibid.*

Aencurt, Walter de, fines for a concord with Maurice de Creun, 5 Henry ii. p 355. c. 1. *m.* Walter de Ajencurt's knights fees in Lincolnshire, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 1. *p.* Oliver's fees paid scutage, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. *d.*

Affered or admeasured, when the misericordia was reduced to a certain summ, p 366. Barons of the Exchequer affered amerciaments temp. Edward i. p 589. So did other justices and commissioners, p 590.

Aston, Richard de, sherif of Hampshire, 22 Edward i. p 656. c. 2. *q.*

Agbrig wapentake has a commission of array sent to it, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.

Agerney, Thomas de, fined a Besant, &c. an. 1184. p 113. c. 1. *i.*

Agmondesham, Walter de, kings chancellor for the parts of Scotland, 27 Edward i. p 714. See Amundesham.

Aguilon, William, of Surrey, married the heirefs of Bartholomew de Cheney before 18 Henry iii. p 453. c. 2. *r.* With whom he had lands in Kery, Elveyn and Adintone, *ibid.* In serjeanty, to find a cook at the coronation, *ibid.* Robert de Aguillon custos of the ward-

robe, 57 Henry iii. p 533. c. 2. *b.* William Aguillum fines for law against Mansel and Richard Aguillon, 7 Richard i. p 540. c. 1. *g.* And demands of them a knights fee in Nordborne, *ibid.* Robert Aguillon one of the kings council, 53 Henry iii. p 654. c. 2. *b.*

Ahford manor belong'd to Griffin son of Wenunwen, 29 Henry iii. p 687.

Aids, three notable ones, p 396. In Burgundy, those who had seigneury could impose four sorts of aid, p 397. See on to p 430. Aid to marry the kings daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 398, &c. For the ransom of Richard i. p 410, &c. For the marriage of the kings sister and daughter, p 413. For making the king's eldest son a knight, at forty shillings a fee, p 414. Other Aids, p 417, 418. Aids imposed on particular counties and places, p 425. Lords had Aids of their tenants conform to those of the crown, p 427. See p 721.

Aillesbiri tallaged, 1 John, p 514. c. 2. *l.* A tallage levied on the men of Aillesbiri for the use of John Fitz-Geoffrey, 14 Henry iii. p 516, 517. c. 1. *f.*

Ailred, Thomas, keeper of the ordinance for money at Ipswich, 32 Edward i. p 200, 201. c. 1. *g.*

Ailric, William, Hascuil and Geoffrey his sons, 23 Henry ii. p 142. c. 2. *f.* Ailric the carpenter of Devonshire, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *b.*

Ailfi, William, son of one of the fermours of Lincoln, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. *s.*

Ailward the chamberlain, 18 Henry ii. p 251. c. 1. *f.* King's sergeant, 14 Henry ii. p 393. c. 1. *g.* Ailward son of Seric his aid and fees in Cornwall, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. *m.*

Ailwin, Merciarus, fines for a concord with the city of Glocestre, 12 Henry ii. p 355. c. 1. *o.* His tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *c.*

Ailword, archdeacon [of Colchester] 1142. p 134. c. 1. *e.*

Ailworth, land of, p 144.

Aimovesdal, Robert de, 2 John, p 80. c. 2. *n.* His writ of protection, 2 John, p 330. c. 2. *n.*

Ainesford, William de, 14 John, p 306. c. 1. *q.* See Einesford. William de Ainesford his gersom to be sherif of Essex and Hert-

I N D E X.

- Hertfordshire, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 2.
 z. His fine for accord with Hugh de
 Beauchamp, 14 John, p 326. c. 2. f.
 Ainesmere, Hugh son of William de, his
 land in Guceston, 13 John, p 148. c.
 2. t.
 Aistan, Robert de, married the sister of
 Hugh de Flammavil before 7 Richard i.
 p 221. c. 2. a.
 Aivilla, Robert de, 24 Henry ii. p 71.
 c. 1. k.
 Aketon, terra de, in Norf. belong'd to
 Ralf de Heldebovil's heir, 7 Richard i.
 p 221. c. 1. z. In custody of Geoffrey
 de Cramavil, *ibid*.
 Akor, Hugh de, committee of the coun-
 ties of Shrewsbury and Stafford, 40
 Henry iii. p 627. c. 1. u.
 Aksted, Rolland de, 22 Henry iii. p 451.
 c. 1. c.
 Alan Fitz-Odo his tenure from the see
 of Norwich, 5 Stephen, p 77. c. 1. o.
 Frere Alan preceptor of the new tem-
 ple, 52 Henry ii. p 185. c. 1. e. Alan
 dispensator, deputy of Ralf Fitz-Ste-
 phen, 1 Richard i. p 197. c. 1. r. The
 honor of William Fitz Alan in custody
 of Guy Lestrange sherif of Shropshire,
 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. n. Roald son
 of Alan, 13 John, p 283. c. 2. r. A-
 lan son of Rolland fines for lands in
 Teineford, 7 Richard i. p 335. c. 1. t.
 John Fitz William son of Alan fines in
 ten thousand marks, 5 Henry iii. p 341.
 c. 1. p.
 Alard, William son of, and Wiard, held
 of the bishop of Chichester temp. Hen-
 ry ii. p 401. c. 1.
 Alban S. that monastery consecrated an.
 1116. p 8. c. 2. l. Henry de S Albano,
 9 Henry iii. p 267. c. 2. g. See S Al-
 ban, and p 522.
 Albanestou hundred, p 522. c. 1.
 Albemarle, William earl of, one of the
 justiciars on the entrance of king Ri-
 chard i. p 24. William earl of, 3 Hen-
 ry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. William earl of
 Alba-mara, 23 Henry iii. p 207. c. 1. b.
 Baldwin earl of, 2 John, p 270. c. 2. f.
 William de Albamara, 5 Stephen, p
 309. c. 2. u. His dapifer fines to be
 discharg'd, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. o.
 Hawise countess of Albemarle fines to
 marry at her discretion, 13 John, p 322.
 c. 1. u. William de Alba-Mara, 5
 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. x. A girdle to
 be given to the countess of Alber-
 marle, 11 John, p 352. c. 1. c. Baldwin
 earl of Albemarle, 4 John, p 373. c. 1.
 His Number of Fees in Yorkshire, 14
 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. r. William de
 Albemarl, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t.
 Countess has aid of her tenants, 26
 Edward i. p 427. c. 2. w. Earls scu-
 tage 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 2. z. The
 scutage of that honor for the Welch
 war, 3 Richard i. p 444. c. 1. f. James
 earl of Albemarle chamberlain of the
 Exchequer has the castle of Schipton,
 52 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. t. And Isa-
 bella de Fortibus his wife, p 557. c. 1.
 u, w. William earl of Albemarle sat
 in the Exchequer, 14 Henry iii. p 565.
 c. 1. g. That honor in the king's hand,
 14 Edward i. p 611. c. 1. b. William earl
 of Albemarle, temp. Stephen, p 635.
 c. 1. e. William de Forz earl of Alber-
 marle, 5 Richard i. p 666. c. 1. d.
 Albernum, Gilbert and Ingelram de,
 their tenure of four knights fees from
 the earl of Glocester in Surrey, 19
 Henry iii. p 219. c. 2. k. John de Al-
 bernun sherif of Surrey and Suffex, 51
 Henry iii. p 660. c. 2. b. V. Daubernoon.
 Albin Brito, William de, temp. Henry i.
 p 39. c. 1. o. William de Albineio, 3
 Henry iii. p 47. c. 2. x. His grant to
 the monks of Sabricfswurth, p 82.
 William de Albeneio pincerna, 14
 Henry ii. p 97. c. 2. f. Held pleas, 5
 Stephen, p 101. c. 2. g. William de
 Albin Brito custos of the honor of
 Otuer Fitz Count, 5 Stephen, p 203.
 c. 1. b. William de Albineio earl of A-
 rundel, his relief, 6 Henry iii. p 217.
 c. 2. r. Robert de Albeniaco his ba-
 rony before 21 Henry iii. p 217. c. 2. t.
 Divided among his daughters, *ibid*.
 William Albin Brito fermer of Rut-
 land temp. Stephen, p 224. c. 2. f.
 Robert de Albineio, 26 Henry ii. p
 297. c. 2. i. Son of Nigellus de Al-
 bini, 5 Stephen, p 309. c. 2. Malge-
 rus de S Albino, 14 Henry ii. p 388.
 c. 1. y. William de Albineio Brito, 14
 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. o. William de
 Albeneio, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t.
 William de Albin pincerna, 2 Ri-
 chard i. p 462. c. 1. z. William de
 Albenni one of the wardens of the sea-
 ports

I N D E X.

- ports in Lincolnshire, 15 John, p 530, 531. c. 1. William de Albenni Brito attests a charter of king Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e. Henry de Albiniaco late earl of Arundel, 38 Henry iii. p 667. c. 1. i. Hugh de, 18 Henry iii. p 672. William de Albenni custos of Warwick and Leicestershire, 7, 8, 9 Richard i. p. 689. c. 2. y.
- Albric the chamberlain, Robert son of, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. n.
- Album Firmæ under the Anglo-Saxons, p 120. Album or combustion money p 191. Alba firma, p 699. c. 2. a.
- Alcunpdebir and Bramton, the fees of earl David in Cambridge and Huntingdonshire, 13 John, p 463. c. 2. i.
- Aldebery, Essex, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 1.
- Aldefeld, Alan de, his lands, 26 Edward i. p 576. c. 2. t.
- Aldelega, Adam de, sheriff of Warwick and Leicestershire, 26 Henry ii. p 95. c. 2. i.
- Alden barony in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2.
- Alderman-Buri, Gilbert de, his charter temp. Richard i. p 375. Aldermen of London gilds, p 390, 391. The Aldermen of London, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. Again, 2 Edward ii. p 694.
- Aldermannesbiria, Gervase de, chamberlain of London, 10 Richard i. p 526. Again, p 532, 533.
- Aldermannus, Tomas, sherif of London, 11 John, p 131. c. 1. n.
- Aldermanston manor, Berks, had belong'd to Robert Achard, p 552. And passes to Robert son of Elias de Coleshulle, 26 Edward i. p 552. c. 2. l.
- Aldid, William son of, fines to continue in Essex after he had abjur'd it, 31 Henry ii. p 326. c. 1. w.
- Aldithlega, or Audley, sir William de, and Luke fine for their release, 13 John, p 343. c. 2. c. Henry, p 505. c. 2. d. Henry de Aldithlega sherif of Shropshire, 14 Henry iii. p 706. c. 2. b. See Audeley.
- Aldredeshul, William de, claims from Tomas de Selebi in Lincolnshire, 2 John, p 299. c. 2. l.
- Aldredesley, Liulf de, in Staffordshire, amerc'd for the death of Gamel, 10 John, p 377. c. 1. c.
- Aldrete, Bernard, of the Castilian tongue or romance, Pref. p xi. c. 1. k.
- Ale made of wheat, barley and honey, 31 Henry ii. p 252. c. 2. w.
- Alechester escheated to the crown, 24 Henry ii. p 205. c. 1. r.
- Alemannia, Henry de, one of the king's council, 53 Henry iii. p 654. c. 2. b. An aid to ransom the king of Alemaign, 52 Henry iii. p 721.
- Alencon, John de, archdeacon of Lisieux, vicechancellor of Normandy, temp. Richard i. p 53. Claims to be patron of Hoton, Linc. 3 John, p 308. c. 2. c.
- Alexander and Niel his son custodes of the abbey of Bardeney, 31 Henry ii. p 212. Alexander king of Scots his travelling expences, 35 Henry iii. p 674. c. 1. w.
- Alfonso king of Castile, an. 1254. p 4. c. 1. Has the vassalage of the kings of Granada, Murcia and Stebula, his vassals, *ibid*.
- Algar and Sprackling fined for coining or uttering false money, 5 Stephen, p 189. c. 2. g.
- Algeis, Martin, steward of Gascony, 5 John, p 37. c. 1. n.
- Alice daughter of Ostelin of Kent, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. i. Alice Bertram amerc'd for not obeying her summonce for marriage, 1 John, p 393. c. 2. q.
- Alienor wife of William de Bohun descended from the Mareschals earls of Pembroc, p 32. c. 2. w.
- Alienor wife of Henry iii. made joint regent with Richard earl of Cornwal, 37 Henry iii. p 47. What bishopricks and abbies she could dispose of, p 47. c. 2. b. Has the custody of the great seal, p 48. c. 1. c. Sits in the court and hears pleas vice regis, p 70. Has her gold when dowager, p 241.
- Alienor, queen consort of Edward i. p 157. c. 1. k. Her queens gold, 1 Edward i. p 240. c. 2. b. Her grant of the hundred of Gattre, &c. 13 Edward i. p 247. c. 2. t. Her grant from Henry iii. upon the men of Sumerton, p 248. c. 1. b. Alienor consort of prince Edward has the hundred of Sumerton, 52 Henry iii. p 652. c. 2. u.
- Alienor, the queen mother and consort support Edmund Spigurnel, 1 and 4 Edward i. p 693. c. 2. k, l.

I N D E X.

- Alienor the king's cozen, wife of Alexander de Balliol, 5 Edward i. and widow, 7 Edward i. p 473. c. 2. *t*.
- Alif, Alexander son of Alif and Beatrice his daughter, of Cumberland, attach'd for murder, 6 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. *m*.
- Alina la Mareschal, her scutage of Gannoc, 38 Henry iii. p 470. c. 2. *f*.
- Allemannebiry in Yorkshire its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w*. The forinfeci tallaged here, *ibid*. and p 491.
- Allodium, what, p 125.
- Almodintona, Robert de, holds of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Almoner of the king, p 239.
- Alnage, or affise of cloth, p 538.
- Alneto, John de, claims the patronage of Stinton, Linc. 30 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. *l*. Robert de Alneto, 5 Henry iii. p 312. c. 2. *q*. Robert fines, 6 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. *s*. William de, occurs 9 John, p 541. c. 2. *t*.
- Alnodus ingeniator, 9 Henry ii. Pref. p xiv. c. 2. *d*.
- Alnou, Hugh de, 7 Richard i. p 146. c. 1. *r*.
- Alreford burgh, the bishop of Winchester's, p 496. c. 2. *r*.
- Alrewas manor, in Staffordshire or Shropshire, held in fee-ferm by Roger de Somervil, 27 Henry iii. p 471. c. 1. *i*.
- Alshieholt, forest of, p 31. c. 2. *n*. William de Venuiz forester of it, 4 Richard i. p 295. c. 1. *s*.
- Alstanesfeld, Staffordshire, by whom claimed, 2 Henry iii. p 542. c. 2. *d*.
- Alstineswich, terra de, p 72. c. 2. *q*.
- Alswick, Richard, one of the keepers of the king's palace at Westminster, 41 Henry iii. p 562. c. 2. *u*.
- Alta Ripa, William Paine de, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. William de Alta Ripa, 7 John, p 309. c. 1. *g*. Richard de Alta Ripa escapes from the custody of Hugh Nevil before 14 John, p 328. c. 2. *k*. William Paine de Alta Ripa his scutage for his Yorkshire lands, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 2. *z*. The scutage for his terra in the king's hands, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. *r*.
- Altar of the chancery wash'd with wine, p 132. c. 2. *a*.
- Altebarge, that town fined for taking and concealing a large fish, 16 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. *x*.
- Alto Bosco, Peter de, fines to be steward of Hulm-abbey, &c. 12 John, p 319. c. 1. *m*.
- Alverinton, one of John Wak's seven churches in the diocese of Exeter, 29 Henry iii. p 705. c. 1. *i*.
- Alvertona, Jukel de, 21 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. *o*. Soke of, p 387. c. 2. *b*. See its array p 618. c. 2.
- Alviva, of Bramton, p 409. c. 1. *b*.
- Alured, son of Ralf, 28 Henry ii. p 71. c. 2. *n*. Alured de Lincoln, 12 John, p 352. c. 2. *d*. Alured de Ketelestan perished by the judgment of water, 18 Henry ii. p 236. c. 1. *t*. p 630, 631.
- Alwardebi, Cicely de, sister of Geoffrey Martel's wife, 5 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. *o*.
- Alwineffune, Otho, one of the sureties of Hugh Cordele, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. *q*.
- Amadeo, earl of Savoy, 30 Edward i. p 49, 50. Has the issues of vacant bishopricks, 32 Edward i. p 214. Sits at the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 566.
- Amadour, Tecla, merchant of Florence, 5 Edward i. p 597. c. 1. *k*.
- Amalgarius, p 63.
- Amalm, Peter, canon of Bourdeaux, administrator of the see of Canterbury, 35 Edward i. p 688.
- Amandus the parson, amerc'd for hunting in the king's forest without licence, 10 John, p 394. c. 1. *z*.
- Amarii of Corbey and Neel, duties arising from them, p 534. c. 2.
- Ambasia, George cardinal of, p 111.
- Ambassadors, p 684.
- Ambresbury prioress has the manor of Melkesham, 9 Edward ii. p 517, 518. c. 2. *n*. Fines by her bailif Robert de Savaray, 15 Edward ii. p 702. c. 1. *a*.
- Ambresley forest in Worcestershire de-afforested, 14 Henry iii. p 289. c. 1. *k*. Richard de Ambresley justicier about 6 Richard i. p 412. c. 1. *y*.
- Amelberge hundred, amerced for a murder, 10 Henry iii. p 366. c. 2. *k*.
- Amerciaments set on people by the chancellor, p 42. Amerciaments in the king's iters, p 103, 104, 113, 114. See p 143. Amerciaments for misdemeanours, p 150. Difference between Amer-

I N D E X.

- Amerciaments and Misericordia, p 365.
 Amerced as a baron, p 366 — 373.
 Amerciaments for the faults of others, p 374. When they fell on the king's demans were discharged, *ibid.* And on the king of Scot's lands, *ibid.* Or on the lands or tenants of barons of the Exchequer, p 375. Amerciaments pro foresta, p 376. For serving the enemy, p 379. c. 2. *n.* For disseising, p 381. For recreancy and duels, p 382, 383. Amerciaments for defaults, p 383, 384. For decisions concerning lay fees in ecclesiastical courts, p 390. c. 2. Accrued to the chief lord only by charter, p 554. c. 1. *w.* How and by whom affected, p 590. Amerciaments, distress and seizure of land for want of due payment at the Exchequer, p 694.
- Ammirata, p 27. c. 2. *c.* p 38, 41.
 Amortizing lands, a fine for it, p 588.
 Amundesham, Walter de, 14 Edward i. p 173. c. 2. *c.* Adam de Agmondesham baron of the Exchequer assign'd to survey the king's castles and manors, 1 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. *q.*
 Amundevill, Walter de, sheriff of Lincolnshire, 5 Henry ii. p 150. c. 1. *a.* Agnes de Amundevill of Lincolnshire, 17 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. *c.* Helyas de, 17 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. *r.* Joslan de Amundevill steward of the land and household of the bishop of Lincoln by descent, p 303. c. 2. *n.* Again, p 316. c. 2. *e.* John de Amundevill claims the land of Hoston and Hastley, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. *y.* Niel de Aumundevill his interest in the shires of Cambridge and Huntingdon, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. *k.* Elyas de, marries a sister and coheirs to the barony of Niel de Luvetot before 6 Henry iii. p 445. c. 2. *r.* Barony of Robert de Amundevill in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2.
 Andebury, was Alexander de Swereford's, 29 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. *k.*
 Andeford, William de, his father kill'd, 9 John, p 304. c. 2. *x.*
 Andeliaci insula, p 526. c. 2. *o.*
 Andeura or Andover fines for the same liberties to their gild as Wilton and Saresbery have, 22 Henry ii. p 274. c. 1. *r.* Its assise, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. Its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. *x.* p 507. c. 2. *s.*
- Andreu, John, alderman of Redingate, Canterbury, 32 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. *g.* Andrew prior of S Swithun, and bishop elect of Winchester, 43 Henry iii. p 549. c. 2. *l.* Has two thousand marks annually while his election is debated, *ibid.*
- Anegous, earl of, one of the king's courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Anesia, William de, fines for the rectum of the land which William de Colevil holds, 22 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. *e.* The land and heir of Richard Anesfy in the ward of Walter de Avenbury, 35 Henry iii. p 667. c. 2. *n.*
- Anesti wapentac in Yorkshire fines to be quiet of the forest, 5 Richard i. p 274. c. 2. *c.* Fine again to be quiet of forestagium, 10 John, p 282. c. 2. *d.* The donum of Anesti wapentak, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. *r.* See Aynsty.
- Anevil, Alured de, slain in William Torrel's town of Yle, 31 Henry ii. p 386. c. 2. *s.*
- Anger, the dean, amerced for hunting in the king's forest, 10 John, p 394. c. 1. *z.* Ralf de Aungers sheriff of Wilts before 51 Henry iii. p 591. c. 2. *x.* and before 49 Henry iii. p 647. c. 2. *b.*
- Angervil, William and Robert de, contend for the patronage of the church of that name, 2 John, p 359. c. 2. *u.* was a fief del haubert, *ibid.*
- Anglicus, Willelmus, brother of Richard Fitz-Niel the treasurer, and baron of the Exchequer, 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. *d.*
- Angria, that honour accompted for by Robert Peverel, 14 John, p 204. c. 2. *e.*
- Anjou, Geoffrey earl of, his grant from Robert king of France of the majoratus domus regie, p 37. c. 1. *y.* There styled Gaufridus Grisogonella, *ibid.*
- Anne, William de, has a commission of array for Tykhil wapentak, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Anselm, held a synod an. 1102. p 7. c. 1. *x.*
- Anselm, viscount of Roan, fines to the bishop of Winton, 5 Stephen, p 347. c. 1. *b.* p 433. c. 2. *c.*
- Ansketil,

I N D E X.

- Ansketil, Herbert son of, amerc'd, 31 Henry ii. p 384. c. 1. s. Ansketil presbyter of Burgh fined ten marks for saying what he could not prove, 5 Stephen, p 387. c. 1. z. Ansketil held of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. Mr Ansketil subcustos of the see of Durham temp. Richard i. p 493. c. 1. g. the donum of Ansketil the presbyter was thirty two marks, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2. g. Anschetil nephew of Roger a surety of Hugh Cordele, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. q.
- Antiquities, the use and improvement of studying them, Pref. p i, ii, vii.
- Apotecarius regis or treasurer, p 55. c. 1. u.
- Appelthweit, William de, of Cumberland slain, 6 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. m.
- Appleby, Richard son of Gerard de, sherif of Westmoreland temp. Stephen, p 224. c. 2. i. The town taken into the king's hand and committed to Alexander de Barewyz, 5 Edward ii. p 703.
- Appleton, prioress, her liberties, 9 John, p 281. c. 2. p. Appleton, Berkshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. e.
- Appofals of sherifs, p 654.
- Apprizer of goods taken by the sherifs of counties on distress, p 670. That office how claim'd as hereditary and abus'd, p 671. c. 1. o.
- Aquila, Richer de, his knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 401. c. 2. a. Small fees of that honor, p 451, 452. Gilbert de Aquila in Suffex charged for small fees, as Moreton and earl Reginald were, 6 Richard i. p 452. c. 1. e. and 33 Henry ii. ibid. c. 2. i. Earl Warenne has custody of thirty five fees of this honor, 13 John, p 463. c. 2. k. Gilbert de Aquila has restitution of his lands, 11 Henry iii. p 707. c. 2. l.
- Ar, to whom that land belong'd, 9 Richard i. p 540. c. 2. i.
- Aragon has its justicier, p 26. That kingdom has its Mayordomo's, p 37, 38.
- Arald or Herald, archdeacon of Bath, p 75, 76. c. 2.
- Aram in Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Araz, Robert de, sherif of London, 5 Edward i. p 608. c. 2. y.
- Arcaldus, S Romano de, keeper of the wardrobe, 40 Henry iii. p 183. c. 2. r.
- Archdeacon, the style of master assign'd him, p 85. Archdeacon of Berks occurs justicier and fermer of the tallage, 9 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. t. Archdeacon of Westminster treasurer of a private exchequer there, 30 Henry iii. p 549. c. 2. k. For the receipt of 2591 l. granted to the fabric of that church by Henry iii. ibid.
- Arches, Henry de, 27 Henry ii. p 66. c. 1. q. Robert de Archis pays Queensgold, 12 John, p 240. c. 2. x.
- Arches of London bridge, two cost twenty five pound, 5 Stephen, p 250. c. 1. n.
- Arden, William de, his interest in Gorcote and Witleshage, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. y. Robert son of William, 1 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. g. Ralf de Arden sherif of Herefordshire, amerc'd for not keeping time of payment, 1 Richard i. p 695. c. 1. x.
- Ardern, Thomas de, 10 John, p 103. c. 2. w.
- Ardre, Robert de, justicier, settles the tallage in Lincolnshire, 8 Richard i. p 486. Seems to be the same with Robert de Hardre, p 79.
- Ardyngelli, Roger, merchant of Florence, 12 Edward ii. p 712. c. 1. w. Deliver'd Venetian shillings at the Exchequer exceeding the sterling, ibid.
- Argenteim, Richard de, seneschal, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. l. Occurs 16 Henry iii. p 44. c. 1. m. Giles de, 49 Henry iii. p 49. Reginald de Argentoem, 5 Richard i. p 97. c. 1. b. Richard one of the justices in Normandy, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. c. Herbert de, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. Reginald, subsherif for Cambridge and Huntingdonsh. 5 John, p 139. c. 2. q. Reginald de Argenteim claims the land of Guy son of Tierce, 4 Richard i. p 311. c. 1. x. Again, p 334. c. 2. m. Reginald de Argenteim holds pleas at Dunmawe, 5 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. a.
- Arlansa, monastery of St Peter of, Pref. p xi.
- Armenters, Geoffrey de, 12 Henry iii. p 287. c. 1. x. Robert executor of John de Armenters, late alderman of Langebourn ward, 2 Edward ii. p 694. Arnulph,

I N D E X.

Arnulph, emperor, an. 888, 897. p 18.
Arras, Richard de, 18 Edward i. p 715.

c. 1. r.

Array, commissions of, for raising all the men from sixteen to sixty, 16 Edward ii. p 617.

Arlic, Alexander, his escuage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. p. His capital barony in Oxfordshire, *ibid*.

Artemidorus, p 108, 109.

Arundel, baron Rodbert, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. William earl of, 1 John, p 39. c. 1. r. William earl of, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. Robert Arundel held pleas of the forest in Dorsetshire, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 2. k, q. The honor of Arundel fermed by Walter de Constanciis, 26 Henry ii. p 135. c. 2. n. — Earl of Arundel had the manor of Rowel, 1 Richard i. p 156. c. 1. e. William earl of Arundel, 4 John, p 170. William earl of Arundel, 4 Henry iii. p 187. c. 2. n. The honor of Arundel in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. b. Arundel, Mr Roger, one of the fermers of the manors of the see of York about 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. r. Again, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. b. Again, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. r. John de Arundel had the custody of the nunnery of Werewel about 9 Edward i. p 214. c. 2. f. William earl of Arundel, 4 Henry iii. p 347. c. 1. d. William earl of Arundel, 6 Richard i. p 335. c. 2. w. The burgh of Arundel free from common amerciements, 7 Richard i. p 375. c. 2. d. Earl of Arundel's knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 401. c. 2. a. His escuage towards the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. l. Heirs of the earl of, their number of forty odd fees in Norfolk, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. i. Earl of Arundel accompts for the fees of the earl de Auco, 18 Henry ii. p 440. c. 1. n. Richard earl of Arundel summoned on the Scotch expedition, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Had lands in Staffordshire or Shropshire, *ibid*. Earl quit of his scutage in Essex, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. d. Quit of scutage for his fourscore and four fees, 13 John, p 463. c. 2. k, l. Edmund de Arundel son and heir of Richard Fitz Alan earl

of Arundel, 2 Edward ii. p 600. The pleas of Robert Arundel, 5 Stephen, p 685. c. 2. l.

Arwrthel, in Cornwall, its tallage, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. t.

Asceles a Scot, John call'd earl of, hang'd, beheaded and burnt, 35 Edward i. p 257. c. 2. u.

Ash, See de Fraxino.

Asheby canons, prior of, held in Frankalmoign, temp. Edward i. p 466. c. 2.

Askebi and Tinton in Lincolnshire, p 295. c. 2. c.

Askebi and Teinton belong'd to Henry de Nevil, 1 John, p 336. c. 2. i.

Aslagby, John de, to arrest ships carrying uncustomed goods, 36 Edward i. p 538.

Affaum, the tryal of money by the fire, p 192. Assayers to attend, 9 Edward i. p 198. c. 2. a. Pixides of Assay at London and Canterbury, *ibid*. Assaiatores monetæ were sworn, 6 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. a.

Asseley, Philip de, sherif of Yorkshire before 22 Henry iii. p 670.

Asshurugge, collegiate church in Oxfordshire, held in Frankalmoigne, 34 Edward i. p 446. c. 2. P. de Asserug sherif of Rutland, 14 Edward i. p 710. c. 2. n.

Affisa, how far the same with donum, p 481. Affise or tallage of the king's domaines and burghs, 19 Henry ii. p 484, 485, &c. The tryal by grand affise first established here by Henry ii. p 547. City of London seiz'd for trespass of an affize, 39 Henry iii. p 703. c. 1. w.

Aston, Adam de, tallager of the see of Coventry, 37 Henry iii. p 496. c. 1. o. Richard de Aston protected for being in the Irish service, 5 Edward i. p 685. c. 1. b.

Asturcarius, William, opposed by the men of Derbi, 9 Henry ii. p 230. c. 1. d.

Aswi, Ralf, 12 John, p 180. c. 2. q. — de Assewy draper, sherif of London, 40 Henry iii. p 608. c. 1. s. See Eswy.

Attachment against commoners not accounting, p 700.

Atte-Berwe, John, committed, p 696.

Atte-Boure, Havering, seems to be one of the king's palaces, 19 Edward ii. p 580. c. 1. q.

C

Attemersh,

I N D E X.

- Attemerth, John, dismiss'd from being attorney to William de Ripariis, 30 Edward i. p 660. c. 1. y.
- Attermination, granting of terms or days for payment of debts, p 678. The barons Attermination made void, 5 Edward ii. p 681. c. 1. l. If the king's debtors neglected the days of their Attermination they forfeited their former payments, p 695.
- Atte-See, John, commissioner of the array for the wapentak of Ravenesfere, 16 Edward ii. c. 2.
- Avalagium Thamisiæ, what, p 529, &c.
- Aubeala, John de, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. b.
- Aubeny, Walter de, collector of the queen's gold, 1 Edward i. p 240. c. 2. b. William de, 5 Henry iii. p 445. c. 2. s.
- Aubrey, or Alberic earl of Oxford, fee Ver. Fines for the tertius denarius, 6 John, p 280. c. 2. z. The knights fees of earl Alberic, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. m. Earl Alberic's knights fees, 13 John, p 403. c. 1. l. Warden of the seaports for Norfolk and Suffolk, 15 John, p 351. c. 1.
- Aucerra, wine of, p 282. c. 2. a. Again, p 385. c. 1. k.
- Aucher, Thomas son of, has respite for payment of queen's gold, 22 Henry iii. p 241. c. 2. b. Richard, son of Aucher, 49 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. a.
- Auco, earl de, his knights fees accompted for by the earl of Arundel, 18 Henry ii. p 440. c. 1. n. His scutage, 6 Richard i. p 452. c. 1. e. Quit of scutage for his lands in Essex, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. d.
- Audeley, James de, 52 Henry iii. p 69. c. 1. d. Audidele, Nicholas de, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Henry de Aldithlega or Audeley, p 505. Sherif of Shropshire, 13 Henry iii. p 654. c. 1. f. James de Audithele has the manor of Echemendon, Shropshire, 2 Edward i. p 612. c. 1. y.
- Audenard, Giles de, late clerk of the wardrobe, &c. 1 Edward i. p 424. c. 1. i. Clerk of the treasury, 4 Edward i. p 586. c. 2. k.
- Audham, Thomas de, 40 Henry iii. p 322. c. 1. y.
- Auditors of the accompts of the Exchequer were in process of time, p 729. Anciently the accompts were audited by the barons, p 730.
- Avelent, Arnold de, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. b.
- Avenebury, Walter de, has the wardship of the land and heir of Richard de Aneseye, 35 Henry iii. p 667. c. 2. n.
- Avenel, Nicolas, accompts for the ferm of Gloucestershire, 1 John, p 225. c. 1. s. Ralf Avenel fines to have Soke and Sake in his terra, 5 Stephen, p 273. c. 2. l. Roaut Avenal of Normandy, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. b.
- Avener, Richard le, 2 John, p 660. c. 1. x.
- Averium de pondere, or Averdupoise, p 538. c. 2. b. See Scale, Tronage, Wool.
- Aversa, John bishop of, his lawsuit with Walter Abbat of St Laurence there, an. 1144. p 124.
- Augi, earl of, 4 John, p 312. c. 2. s. See Ou. The rapp of Hastings belong'd to this honor, 9 John, p 541. c. 1. m. Earl of Augi has the honor of Tikehul, 6 Henry iii. p 591. c. 1. t. Alice countess of, 22 Henry iii. p 624. c. 1. l.
- Aula, Thomas de, fines for the land of Bridlesford, accruing by the felony of William de Bridlesford, 6 John, p 337. c. 2. y.
- Aulcagium at Sandwich, where they bought wines, p 527. c. 2.
- Aulton in Hantshire, John Oter, John Swele and Adam de Gurdon bailifs of it before 16 Henry iii. p 229. c. 2. y. Peter de Aulton clerk, 25 Edward i. p 260. c. 1. p. Its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. x.
- Aumeri, Richard de, precentor of Lincoln and fermer of that fee, 16 Henry ii. p 210. c. 1. z. Again, 18 Henry ii. p 237. Mr Richard D'aumary, sherif D'oxenford and de Berkshire, 1 Edward ii. p 261. c. 1. u. Robert, under sherif, 9 John, p 653. c. 1. y.
- Aumfreton in Essex, p 601.
- Auney, Richard del, 5 Edward i. p 599. c. 2. b.
- Aungers, See Anger.
- Aunteseye, Maud wife of Roger de, 13 Henry iii. p 677. c. 1. b. And heirefs of William de Mandevil earl of Essex, Avon, ibid.

I N D E X.

- Avon, Ralf and Richard de, of Normandy, 2 John, p 360. c. 1. y.
- Aura, Walter de, 5 John, p 81. c. 1. w. William de Aura's mother fines, 10 Richard i. p 458. c. 2. q. Aura in Gloucestershire tallaged, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. n. Philip de Aura, Glouc. 12 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. f.
- Aurences, Simon de, his visus, 2 Richard i. p 266. c. 2. z.
- Austin, Cant. See abbat of St Augustin. his donum, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 1. t. The tallage of the abbat's moveables, made at la Bretton in Burgate, p 509. c. 2. e. Called la Berton, p 510. c. 1. g. See Bertona.
- Auvers, terra Ruelent de, 33 Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. The heir of Rueland de Auvers in the wardship of Jordan and Robert de Valeines, 8 Richard i. p 221. c. 2. c.
- Awelton, men of, in Hampshire, 14 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. i.
- Axebridge, the men of, and Geoffrey de, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. c.
- Axminster, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. b. See Exminster. Its tallage or assise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. b.
- Aydenn, Thomas de, has a gift of the land of Constantia daughter of Robert Furre, 5 John, p 338. c. 1. f.
- Aylesford, sir Gilbert de, of Herefordshire, 9 Edward ii. p 573. c. 2. a.
- Aylesham and Westhal, Norf. p 413. c. 2. i.
- Ayleston, Robert de, created chancellor of the Exchequer, 19 Edward ii. p 582. c. 1. f.
- Aynho, exchanged for Cumton, temp. Henry ii. p 144.
- Aynsty wapentake has a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1. See Anesti.
- Ayremayne, William de, keeper of the rolls, and of the house of converts, temp. Edward ii. p 176. c. 2. n. Again, 10 Edward ii. p 708. c. 2. w, x.
- Ayvil of Yorkshire, Robert de, his executors to accompt for the ferm of the mill of Essingwald, 28 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. g.
- Aze, Benet, 28 Henry iii. p 666. c. 2. g.
- Azon, Geoffrey son of, sherif of Hantshire, 31 Henry ii. p 253. c. 1. w. Again, 28 Henry ii. p 706. c. 2. c.
- B.
- Baalon, John son of John de, of Herefordshire in Wales, 19 Henry iii. p 219. c. 2. m. See Balun.
- Babington, Hugh de, has the counties of Cambridge and Huntendon with Cambridge castle, 18 Edward i. p 638. Committee of William archbishop of York for the counties of Nottingham and Derby, 55 Henry iii. p 644. c. 1. a.
- Bachard, Waleram, 6 John, p 304. c. 1. r.
- Bacon, Alexander, custos of Hange, Halikeld and Gillinge wapentacks belonging to the honor of Richmond, 19 Henry iii. p 229. c. 2. z. Edmund Bacon custos of the honor of Walingford, 12 Edward ii. p 243. c. 1. r.
- Bacscete in Surrey, the land of Robert de Londonia temp. John, p 340. c. 1. e.
- Bada or Bath, Walter de, sherif of Devonshire, 30 Henry iii. p 191, 192. c. 1. e. Rainer de Bada sherif of Lincolnshire, temp. Stephen, p 224. c. 2. d. viz. 5 Stephen, p 233. c. 2. b. See Bath.
- Badebery, Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Badeford, Robert de, of Essex, 35 Henry iii. p 668. c. 1. t.
- Badelesmar, Giles de, fines for the king's goodwill, 4 John, p 327. c. 2. x. Bartholomew de, 35 Edward i. p 683.
- Badvent, Walter de, the scutage for his sergeanty in Lincolnshire, 5 John, p 452. c. 2. n.
- Baenburg in Northumberland, the terra of William son of Adam, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. a. That land in the ancestors of the Odo's at the conquest, p 337. c. 1. q. Simon son of Philip de Kyme wages duel for it, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 1. p. William son of Waldef, amerced for not helping the works of the castle, 16 Henry ii. p 388. c. 2. b, i. A burges here amerced for buying a horse without pledge, 16 Henry ii. p 389. c. 2. t. See Bamburc.
- Baentona in Devonshire, Robert de, his contention with Ralf de Morfel, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 1. d.
- Bag or burse, of the mareschal of the Exchequer, p 728.
- Baggard,

I N D E X.

- Baggard, Robert de, his writ of Mor-
dancerster, 3 John, p 144. c. 2. *x*.
- Baggod, James and Walter, 3 John, p
300. c. 2. *r*. The contention between
them repeated, p 544.
- Baggodeby, in Yorkshire, seems to be-
long to the family of Baggod, p 300.
- Bagot, Hervey and Milisent his wife, 6
John, p 68. c. 1. *u*. Summons the
Jews to take their debts, 2 John, p
170. c. 1. *l*. Hervey and Milisent
charged with intrusion into Lutiwude,
6 John, p 543. c. 1. *i*. Hervey Bagot's
scutage in the time of Richard i. p 677.
c. 2. *d*.
- Bajazet in the hands of Temyr, p 109.
c. 2. *g*.
- Bail for murder, 4 John, p 342. c. 2. *k*.
A proclamation against Bail for mur-
der without the king's special com-
mand, 9 John, p 343. c. 1. *u*.
- Baillol, Eustace de, his lands seised be-
fore 9 Richard i. p 27. c. 2. *z*. John
son of Hugh de Balliol, 13 Henry iii.
p 218. c. 2. *d*. His relief for his thirty
knights fees in Essex and Hertford-
shire, *ibid*. Hugh de Balleol mortgages
his lands in Northumberland to king
John, p 267. c. 1. *e*. Hugh de Bailloel
is surety, 10 John, p 333. c. 1. *n*. Gil-
bert de Bailloet fined for carrying a
bow in the forest of Lancashire, 9 John,
p 346. c. 2. *y*. Bernard de Baillol has
the town of Niwebigging, 16 Henry ii.
p 385. c. 1. *n*. The fees of Bernard de
Baillol in Northumberland, 14 Hen-
ry ii. p 404. c. 1. *u*. John de Baillol
has thirty knights fees in Northumber-
land, 30 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1. *o*. A-
lexander de Balliol in the king's court,
and summoned by writ to the war a-
gainst Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456.
c. 2. Gocelin de Bailol, temp. John,
p 468. c. 1. *m*. Alexander de Baillol,
husband of Alienor the king's cousen,
5 Edward i. p 473. c. 2. *t*. Eustace de,
8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2. *q*. John de
Balliol's tallage granted to John de Bri-
tannia before 34 Edward i. p 517. c. 1. *i*.
John de Bayliol, 52 Henry iii. p 598,
599. c. 2. *z*. John de Baillol late she-
rif of Cumberland, 40 Henry iii. p
669. c. 1. *d*. Robert de Balliol she-
rif of Northumberland, 27 Edward i.
p 714. c. 1. *n*.
- Bainard, Gosfrei, challenges the earl of
Ou for treason against William Rufus,
p 6. Fulk Bainard, claims a ward, 8
John, p 304. c. 1. *u*. Roger de Baygnard,
34 Edward i. p 595. c. 2. *w*.
- Bakehouses or ovens, a settled tax on
them, 11 Edward i. p 496, 497. c.
1. *t*.
- Bakemore, Ralf de, in misericordia, 23
Henry ii. p 135. c. 2. *o*. Again, 23
Henry ii. p 142. c. 2. *b*.
- Bakepus, Robert de, 4 John, p 312.
c. 2. *t*.
- Baketon, in Norfolk, answers for a wreck,
7 Richard i. p 235. c. 2. *k*. Margaret,
widow of John de Baketon, Cumber-
land, 14 John, p 706. c. 2. *c*.
- Baldedone in Oxfordshire, was the land
of the prior of Noyon, 1 John, p 146.
c. 2. *g*.
- Baldock, Ralf de, bishop of London and
chancellor, 35 Edward i. p 52. c. 1.
Reimund de Baldac fined for an ap-
peal, 14 Henry ii. p 296. c. 1. *p*. R.
de Baldoc chancellor, 19 Edward ii.
p 582. c. 1. *f*.
- Baldric, William son of, 3 Richard i. p
72. c. 2. *q*. Alexander Baldric, 12 John,
and 5 Henry iii. p 313. c. 1. *y*, *d*.
- Baldus, what, p 187. c. 1. *b*.
- Baldwin, emperor of Constantinople, a
gift to him, 31 Henry iii. p 268. c.
2. *s*.
- Baldwin, archbishop of Canterbury, crowns
Richard i. an. 1189. p 15. c. 1. *s*.
- Baldwin earl of Flanders, commonly cal-
led securis, anno 1111. p 63. See
Flandrensis.
- Baldwin, constabulary of the honor of Bo-
logne, 2 Henry iii. p 340. c. 2. *m*.
Baldwin son of William, 5 Stephen, p
347. c. 2. *o*. William son of Baldwin,
his fees held of the honor of Gloucester,
15 John, p 445. c. 1. *o*.
- Baldwin the tanner of Lincoln's tallage,
4 John, p 507. c. 2. *w*.
- Balistrarius, Geoffrey, had land in Ha-
melton, Lancashire, which was William
Colmose's in the time of king John,
13 Henry iii. p 287. c. 2. *z*. Balistarii
of king John, p 392. c. 2. *c*.
- Balscote, Nicolas, ingrosser of the Ex-
chequer of Dublin, 30 Edward i. p
717. c. 1. *b*.
- Balun, John de, of Herefordshire, his
knights

I N D E X.

- knights fee, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1.
x. Philip Balun's tenure in London
 from a charter of Roger le Bygod, 2
 Edward ii. p 600. See Baalon.
 Baluzius his capitulars, Pref. p x. c. 1, 2.
b, i. p xiii. c. 1. *r.* p 16, 17. &c.
 Bamburc castle in Northumberland, p
 413. c. 1. *e.* See Baenburg.
 Banastre, Alard, justice errant, 20 Hen-
 ry ii. p 85. c. 1. *x.* And sherif of Ox-
 fordshire, *ibid.*
 Banham, in Norfolk, its assise, 22 Hen-
 ry ii. p 486. c. 1. *k.*
 Bank, or court of common bench, when
 erected, p 539. Justiciarii de Banco,
 17 John, p 539. Common bench re-
 moved to Shrewsbury, 13 Edward i. p
 552. c. 1. *i.*
 Banleuca, or Banlieue, p 364. c. 1. *x;* *z.*
 Banstede in Surrey tallaged, 6 Edward ii.
 p 511, 512. c. 1. *w.*
 Bantescnappe of Devonshire, Bernard de,
 amerc'd for recreancy, 1 Richard i. p
 382. c. 2. *u.*
 Banton honor, accompted for by Fulk
 Paine, 3 John, p 139. c. 1. *n.*
 Baquelle, Cicely widow of John de, of
 London, her quinzime remitted, 2
 Edward ii. p 692. c. 1. *y.*
 Barat, Adam, amerc'd, 6 Henry iii. p
 392. c. 1. *s.*
 Barba, Robert cum, seems to inherit part
 of the land of Osbert Martel, 18 Hen-
 ry ii. p 403. c. 2. *q.*
 Barbeflet, provost of, commanded to
 find passage for the king's men and
 horses, 2 John, p 117. c. 2. *c.* p 118.
 Barber, Reynald le, collector of the king's
 duty on wines, 25 Edward i. p 529.
 c. 1. *b.*
 Barde, merchants favoured, 12 Edward ii.
 p 625. Peter Bard, has a writ of re-
 spite, 15 Edward ii. p 683.
 Bardelby, Robert, how he has the great
 seal, 30 Edward i. p 50, 51. c. 1. *r.*
 Bardenei abbey in custody, 31 Henry ii.
 p 212. c. 1. *u.* Abbat of Bardenay
 quit of tallage, 9 Edward ii. p 512.
 c. 2. *a.*
 Bardolf, Hugh, disseised of the sheri-
 valty of Yorkshire, castle of York, &c.
 temp. Richard i. p 16. Again, p 24,
 25. Held the office of Dapifer, 30
 Henry ii. p 35. c. 2. *y.* Was the king's
 seneschal, 30 Henry ii. p 35. c. 2. *g.*
 One of the justiciars, 9 Richard i. p 78.
 Receives the king's corrodis an. 1184.
 p 114. c. 2. Occurs, for respite, 15
 Henry ii. p 127. c. 1. *x.* Hugh Bardolf,
 sherif of Wiltshire, 1 Richard i. p 197.
 c. 2. *r.* Many of the small escheats com-
 mitted to him temp. Richard i. p 205.
 Hugh Bardolf accompts for the ferm
 of Lincoln during 4 Richard i. p 227.
 c. 2. *y.* Has the honor of Peverel in
 Nottinghamshire in custody, 5 John,
 p 279. c. 2. *p.* And fines that the
 sherif may not interfere in the manors
 of that honor, *ibid.* Ralf Bardolf his
 singular fine, 11 John, p 326. c. 2. *e.*
 Thomas, son of Hugh Bardolf, amer-
 ced for a false plaint, 11 Edward ii. p
 367. The pleas of Hugh Bardul, 2
 Richard i. p 386. c. 2. *k.* Hugh Bar-
 dulf sherif of Northumberland, 1 John,
 p 393. c. 2. *q.* Hugh, sherif of York-
 shire, 7 Richard i. p 448. c. 1. *b.*
 Hugh Bardulf summon'd among the
 barons, 26 Edward i. p 456. Tallager
 of Yorkshire, 9 Richard i. p 483. c.
 2. *r.* and Gloucestershire, 7 Richard i.
 p 486. c. 2. *n.* and Worcestershire, 8
 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. *q.* Peter Bar-
 dulf's tenure in the foke of Pikering,
 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w.* Hugh
 Bardolf in his iter sets the tallage of
 Shropshire, 9 Richard i. p 505. c. 1. *q.*
 and Lincolnshire, 10 Richard i. *ibid.*
 c. 1. *r.* and Gloucestershire, 1 John, *ibid.*
 c. 2. *w.* Hugh Bardul, 34 Henry ii.
 p 507. c. 1. *p.* Thomas Bardolf has
 the queen's writ for respiting his debts,
 34 Edward i. p 626. c. 1. *k.* Hugh
 Bardul, seneschal of the king, former
 of the honor of Gloucester, 30 Hen-
 ry ii. p 677. c. 1. *x.* Occurs, 10 Ri-
 chard i. *ibid.* *z.* Dodo Bardolf mar-
 ried Beatrice daughter and heiress of
 William de Warrene about the reign
 of Richard i. p 682. c. 1. *r.* Hugh
 Bardolf baron of the Exchequer, 7 Ri-
 chard i. p 691. c. 1. *k.*
 Bardul, Hugh, sherif of Nottingham
 and Derbyshire, 16 Henry ii. p 142.
 c. 1. *d.* Hugh Bardolf, sherif of No-
 ttingham and Derbyshire, 3 John, p
 253. c. 2. *c.* Doun Bardulf married
 Beatrice heiress of William de Wa-
 renne before 11 John, p 339. c. 2. *s.*
 Hugh Bardulf king's dapifer and tal-
 lager,

I N D E X.

- lager, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. r. See Bardolf.
- Bardun, John, of Norfolk, 7 Edward i. p 602. c. 2. u.
- Barentin, Alexander de, fermer of the fee of Rochester about 31 Henry ii. p 213, c. 1. e. Was the king's butler, 22 Henry ii. p 252. c. 1. r. Robert de Barentin, 31 Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. t.
- Barenton, Cambr. tallaged, p 515. c. 1. t.
- Drogo, fermer of Geresey and Gernesey islands, 26 Henry iii. p 707. c. 2. q.
- Barefward, Richard de, 10 John, p 103. c. 2. w. Amerc'd as pledge, &c. ibid.
- Barinton, John de, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 2. l. Unfrid de Barenton under sheriff of Essex, 9 Richard i. p 651. c. 1. g. See Barenton.
- Barkeston, Oto de, fined for marrying the king's ward without leave, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. q. That wapentake has a commission of array sent to it, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Barlinges, abbat in Lincolnshire, to pray for the soul of king John, 11 Henry iii. p 690. c. 1. c.
- Barnage, Ralf, 5 Stephen, p 309. c. 2. o. Fines that he may not plead, ibid.
- Barnebi, land of, whose, p 297. c. 2. k.
- Barneby, Alured de, married Juliana daughter and coheir of Philip de Ulecot, before 5 Henry iii. p 320. c. 1. r.
- Barneville, frere John de, abbat elect of Muchelny, 36 Henry iii. p 434. c. 1. b.
- Baronies and honors held immediately of the king, p 73. Barons had officers of their house conform to those of the king, p 74. Sometimes hereditary, ibid. The extent of the title Barones, p 96, 97. Baro its significations, p 133. When a Barony paid only an hundred marks for relief, p 220. Baronies different in quantity and value, ibid. When several were united in one person they did not consolidate, p 221. A large list of the barons, 26 Edward i. p 455, 456. Barons turbulent, 50 Henry iii. p 656. Not accompting were punish'd by seisure of their seignuries, p 701. See Exchequer.
- Barons amerce the men of Cambridge by William de Windsor, 12 John, p 366. c. 2. i. Amerced as a baron, p 367—373.
- Barr, Richard, justicier, 7 Richard i. p 348. c. 1. x. Ralf Barre, 31 Henry ii. p 381. c. 2. e. Amerc'd for a disseisin, ibid. Ralf de Barre, alderman of the gild of S Lazarus, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. z.
- Barsham, Maurice de, fined and why, 31 Henry ii. p 356. c. 1. y.
- Bartholomew London, hospital of S, 26 Edward i. p 577. c. 2. y.
- Barton, Yorkshire, the tenants of Eustace de Stotevil, tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. p.
- Barton, Ærnald de, sherif of Warwick and Leicestershire, 26 Henry ii. p 95. c. 2. i. The quinzime of the port of Barton, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i. William de Barton seems to be messinger of the treasury, 26 Edward i. p 537. c. 1. John de Barthon official of the bishop of Worcester, 1 Edward i. p 559. c. 2. r.
- Baschiervill, Walter de, his privilege for his lands in Gloucestershire, 12 Henry ii. p 80. c. 2. g. Ralf de Baskervil fines for the concord of a duel, 31 Henry ii. p 325. c. 2. r. Walter Baskervil married Emme de S. Leodegario, p 356. c. 2. b. Robert's fees in Herefordshire, 7 Henry ii. p 437. Walter fines to stay in England, 8 Richard i. p 458. c. 1. m.
- Basenvil, William de, has share of the lands of Osbert Martel, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. q.
- Basing, Hugh de, justice of the Jews, 51 Henry iii. p 160. c. 1. i.
- Basinges, Robert de, mercer, 12 Henry iii. p 489. c. 1. n. Hugh de Basinges of London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. s. Hugh and Peter de Basinges of London tallaged, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. y. Eustace de Basingham deputy of the sea-ports, 15 John, p 531. c. 1. Thomas de Basing custos of London, 54 Henry iii. p 653. c. 2. d. His allocatio for that office, p 675. c. 1. w.
- Basingstok change their market by charter from Sunday to Monday, 5 John, p 279. c. 1. o. Their tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. x. King's castle near Basingwerc, 5 Edward i. p 581. c. 1. a.
- Basset, Ralph, with the king's theins, held

I N D E X.

a council of the procures at Hundehoge in Leicestershire, when the king was in Normandy, p 9. c. 1. p. anno 1124. Richard, chief justicier to Henry i. p 23. Richard, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. o. Gilbert, attests a charter, 16 Henry iii. p 44. c. 1. m. William Basset one of the barons of the Exchequer, 29 Henry ii. p 57. c. 1. b. Thomas and William Basset held pleas for the king, 21 Henry ii. p 64. Philip Basset, justiciary of England, 47 Henry iii. p 68. c. 2. c. William Basset one of the justiciaries, 22 Henry ii. p 70, 71. Reginald Basset accompts, 24 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. k. Robert Basset's inheritance before 10 Richard i. p 78. c. 2. t. William and Thomas Basset justices, 20 Henry ii. p 85, &c. William, sherif of Lincolnshire, 25 Henry ii. p 93. c. 1. x. William sherif of Warwick and Leicestershire fined 20 Henry ii. p 96, 97. c. 1. x, y. p 149. Richard Basset holds pleas, 5 Stephen, p 100, 101. Was sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 5 Stephen, p 112. William Basset one of the barons of the Exchequer, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 1. p. and p 145. c. 2. a. Thomas Basset accompts for the ferm of Bensenton, 10 John, p 191. c. 2. b. Richard Basset joint sherif with Aubrey de Ver of eleven counties about 5 Stephen, p 224. c. 1. t, u, w, x, y. William Basset fermor of Lincolnshire, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. o. Richard Basset occurs sherif again 5 Stephen, p 249. c. 2. l. Bartholomew Basset of Heminton, 6 Henry iii. p 306. c. 2. y. Ralf Basset, 2 Henry iii. p 313. c. 1. a. Richard Basset sherif of Grenteb. and Huntedonshire, 5 Stephen, p 376. c. 1. b. Ralf Basset holds pleas in Surrey, *ibid.* c. 1. i. William Basset, 7 Richard i. p 386. c. 1. d. Thomas Basset seems to be sherif of Berkshire, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. o. William Basset justice itinerant, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. x. Gilbert Basset, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t. and Richard, *ibid.* Fulk Basset provost of Beverley, 18 Henry iii. p 429. c. 2. b. Richard, temp. Richard i. p 435. c. 2. m. Richard Basset's scutage for his knights in Northamptonshire, 3 Richard i. p 443. c. 1. w. Ralf Basset

summon'd to the Scotch war among the Shropshire barons, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Turstan de Basset fines for his six fees held of the honor of Walingford, 2 John, p 458. c. 2. u. Warin Basset married the daughter and heiress of John de Montacute before 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 1. i. Gilbert, Thomas and Alan Basset, their fees in Oxfordshire, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. b. William assises the king's demesns in Nottinghamshire before 21 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. g. Simon sets the tallage of Nottinghamshire, 9 Richard i. p 504. c. 2. p. Alan Basset held Wicumbe, 1 John, p 513. c. 1. b. Thomas Basset, 2 Henry iii. p 542. c. 2. d. And his wife Philippa, *ibid.* Reginald Basset, 2 Henry iii. p 564. c. 1. a. Gilbert Basset, archdeacon of Totness and prebendary of Exeter, 8 John, p 574. c. 2. i. Richard Basset that great lord, one of the sherifs of Essex and Hertfordshire, 5 Stephen, p 639. Thomas Basset his dividend from the manor of Hedin-don, 11 Henry iii. p 652. c. 1. o. Thomas Basset sherif of Oxfordshire, 9 John, p 653. c. 1. y. Philip Basset one of the king's council, 53 Henry iii. p 654. c. 2. b. William Basset has respite in Staffordshire for his debts to the king, 1 John, p 684. c. 1. q. Pleas held before Ralf Basset, 5 Stephen, p 688. c. 2. o. Ralf Basset deliver'd to the mareschal of the Exchequer, 31 Henry iii. p 728. c. 1. o. Made chamberlain of the Exchequer, 7 Edward i. p 735. c. 2. w. Bassingeburne, Wimar de, 7 Richard i. p 73. c. 1. t. Warin de, one of the sherifs of Cambridge and Huntingdonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 2. g. Again, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. b. Humfrey de Bassingburn sherif of Northamptonshire, 15 Edward ii. p 648. c. 1. g. Warin de Bassingburn, 51 Henry iii. p 659. Nicolas de Bassingburn taxor and collector of the trentisme, Cambr. p 692. Was plunder'd at Costesheye, 14 Edward i. *ibid.* c. 1. t. Bassushag ward, in London, its tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. Bassie-saye ward, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. z.

Bastard,

I N D E X.

- Bastard, if one dyed without lawful heirs his estate went to the duke, in Burgundy, p 125. One could not succeed to his father or mother intestate, *ibid.*
- Bastard, William, justice errant, 20 Henry ii. p 85. William Bastard and Benicia his wife, 4 John, p 313. c. 1. w.
- Bastonthwait, Alexander de, sherif of Cumberland, 1 Edward ii. p 646. c. 1. p.
- Bat, Peter, a viewer of merchandice for the king, 10 Richard i. p 532. c. 2. Nicolas, mayor of London, 38 Henry iii. p 606. c. 1. b.
- Batall, of Northumberland, Henry, fines not to be impleaded out of that county, 6 John, p 280. c. 1. w.
- Batayle, See Battle,
- Batencurt, Luke de, one of the fermers of the city of London, 52 Henry iii. p 534. c. 1. e. One of the bailifs, 51 Henry iii. p 608. c. 2. t. His chatels seiz'd as late sherif of London, 52 Henry iii. p 696. c. 2. q. His chatels seiz'd after his death, 4 Edward i. p 723. c. 2. e.
- Bath, the exemption granted to the monks of, by Henry i. p 2. c. 1. b. Josceline bishop of, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. l. Bishop of Bath was chancellor, 11 Edward i. p 49. John bishop of Bath his method of keeping his court, *an.* 1121. p 75. Lord prior of Bath, *ibid.* Rodbert bishop of Bath in the time of king Stephen, p 77. c. 1. m. Joscelyn bishop of, obtains to his see from William Briwerre the advouson of Melverton, 10 Henry iii. p 79. c. 1. w. Robert bishop of Bath and Wells chancellor, 5 and 6 Edward i. p 173. c. 1. b. That see in the king's hands, 16 Henry ii. p 209. c. 2. t. Again, 14 John, p 214. c. 1. s. Prior of Bath had the ferm there, 9 Henry iii. p 229. c. 1. t. William [de Marchia] bishop of Bath and Wells treasurer, 22 Edward i. p 266. c. 1. w. Some account of the bishop's lands, 14 Henry iii. p 288. c. 2. b. Bishop of Bath fines for the same liberties as the see of Lincoln enjoy'd, 15 Henry iii. p 290. c. 1. p. The bishop's grant to the family of Burne, p 375. c. 2. f. Its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 410. c. 1. g. Paid double the summ that Salisbury did, *ibid.* Its scutage while in the king's hand, 14 Henry ii. p 447. c. 2. a. Fines for not passing the sea, p 460. c. 2. k. Had quittance of the scutage of Biham, 5 Henry iii. p 463, 464. c. 1. m. And for the abbey of Glaston, *ibid.* The donum of the bishop of Bath and his knights, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. d. Its tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. b. Robert, Bath and Wells, chancellor, 17 Edward i. p 708. c. 1. s. Robert Burnel late bishop of Bath, 27 Edward i. p 714. John bishop of Bath keeper of the wardrobe to Edward i. p 730. c. 2. i.
- Bath, Hugh de, justice of the Jews, 18 Henry iii. p 159. c. 1. a. Reginald de Bathonia, 5 John, p 342. c. 2. o. Henry de Bathonia seems to belong to the king's treasury, 39 Henry iii. p 491. c. 2. a. Henry de Bathonia appears justicier, 42 Henry iii. p 591. c. 1. u. Walter de Bath sherif of Devonshire discharged from his imprisonment for suffering bad money, 32 Henry iii. p 687. c. 1. b.
- Battle, Robert abbot of, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. This abby impleaded by Robertsbridg about the marsh of Primhill, 4 John, p 73. c. 2. b. In the king's hands, 19 Henry ii. p 210. c. 2. d. In custody of Peter de Bello and Hugh de Begge, 18 Henry ii. p 237. c. 2. k. Fine to have the custody of their house on the demise of an abbat, 13 John, p 283. c. 2. s. The Abbat's claim, 22 Henry ii. p 389. c. 2. d. Frier William de Batayle, solicitor for the Minours of Northampton, 52 Henry iii. p 515. c. 2. y.
- Batvent, Roger de, under sherif of the archbishop of York, temp. Richard i. p 24. Eudo de Batvent his assignment upon Hornchefer, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. o. See Bavent.
- Baud, Robert le, knight, 18 Edward i. p 134. c. 2. f.
- Baudritot, Ralf de, fines for a fair at the chapel of S Michael de Stublelond, 2 John, p 359. c. 2. s.
- Bavent, sir Thomas de, his land of E-ton on the coast of Suffolk, 2 Edward ii. p 235. c. 2. l. His contest with the king about a wreck between Benacre

I N D E X.

Benacre and Snodespyk, *ibid.* Walter de Bavent of Lincolnshire fines for not passing the seas, 7 John, p 459. c. 2. c. Sir Thomas de Bavent convicted and fined for promoting a false prosecution, 33 Edward i. p 589.

Bauton, Simon de, justice itinerant in Bucks, 39 Henry iii. p 561. c. 2. r.

Bayliwick and county equivalent, p 637. Baylifs and Baylywicks of the king how regulated, 42 Henry iii. p 640, 641.

Bealchamp, Ralf de, about the time of Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. See Bello Campo. William de Beauchamp received the king's scutage in Worcestershire, 15 Henry ii. p 128. c. 2. i. William de Beauchamp sherif of Worcestershire, 4 Henry ii. p 250. c. 2. s. Walter de Beauchamp has the custody of Worcestershire, 14 Henry iii. p 320. c. 2. s. William de Beauchamp, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 2. y. Sherif of Herefordshire, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 1. o. William his tenure from the bishop of Worcester, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 2. z. Again, p 433. c. 2. f. Robert de Beauchamp held of the king in capite by barony temp. Henry iii. p 433, 434. c. 1. b. Had the manors of Stok, Merston, Schepton & Hacche, *ibid.* William de, sherif of Worcestershire, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 2. u. The barony of Robert de Beauchamp of Hacche, 20 Henry iii. p 440. William's knights fees, 5 Richard i. p 448. c. 1. k. Honor of Wilekin late son of William de Beauchamp, 11 John, p 449. c. 1. p. Robert de Beauchamp one of the custodes of Wilekin's honor, *ibid.* John de Beauchamp one of the barons summon'd by writ against the Scots, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Walter de Beauchamp one of the barons in the king's court, 26 Edward i. *ibid.* Guy de Beauchamp earl of Warwick, 35 Edward i. p 457. c. 1. g. Walter's fees in Worcestershire, 14 Henry iii. p 459. c. 2. g. Simon's honor in Buckingham and Bedfordshire before 2 Henry ii. p 477. c. 1. m. William de, sherif of Herefordshire, 9 Henry ii. p 478. c. 2. y. Thomas de Beauchamp earl of Warwick created earl Mareschal during pleasure, 18 Ed-

ward iii. p 545. c. 2. William de Beauchamp made baron of the Exchequer, 18 Henry iii. p 582. c. 2. i. Walter de Beauchamp sherif of Worcestersh. with his sureties, 1 Henry iii. p 642. c. 1. n. William de, sherif of Worcestershire, 12 Edward ii. p 646. and 42 Henry iii. p 653. c. 1. z. Maud de Beauchamp distreined by dower for her late husband's debt to the king, but relieved 22 Henry iii. p 667. c. 2. q. Had Roger de Beauchamp for her first husband, and Robert de Turvil for her second, *ibid.* Ralf de Beauchamp, was pledge, 9 John, p 672. c. 1. s. Stephen de Beauchamp in wardship to Bertram de Verdun, 1 and 7 Richard i. p 691. c. 1. k. Walter de Beauchamp sherif of Worcestershire, 13 Henry iii. p 694. c. 1. p. William de Beauchamp heir of William de Maudut earl of Warwic makes David de la More usher of the receipt of the Exchequer, 52 Henry iii. p 733. c. 1. c. Nominates John Peverel chamberlain, *ibid.* c. 2. e. William de Beauchamp earl of Warwic made William de Bradecote chamberlain of the Exchequer, 1 Edward i. p 733. c. 2. b. Was likewise earl of Worcester by presenting William Golafre, *ibid.* c. 2. i. Was earl of Warwic, 25 Edward i. p 734. c. 2. o. His death, 26 Edward i. p 735. See Guy, Warwick, Belchamp, and Bello Campo.

Beans at two shillings and eleven pence the quarter, 14 Henry iii. p 643. c. 2. z.

Bear, a white one from Norway used to catch fish in the Thames, 37 Henry iii. p 258. c. 2. b.

Bearn, Gaston viscount of, does homage to the king of Aragon, an. 1187. p 4. c. 1.

Beatrice wife of Geoffred earl of Moreton, p 74. c. 1. b. Whose daughter she was, *ibid.* Beatrix de Faierford, 11 John, p 543. c. 1. i.

Beaclare or Beuclare, John de, has the castle of Herdelagh, 13 Edward i. p 550. c. 2. s.

Beaulieu or Bello Loco, prior of, 9 John, p 187. c. 1. g. Abbat of, 2 John, p 312. c. 2. r. A cell of St Albans, 10 Richard i. p 522. c. 2. Occurs, p 527. c. 1. t.

E

Beaumes,

I N D E X.

- Beaumes**, fir Walter de, 2 Henry iii. p 219. c. 1. *e*.
- Beaumont**, Robert earl of Leicester, justicier, an. 1162. p 23. c. 2. *u*. Walter de Bello Monte, 4 Henry iii. p 343. c. 2. *f*. William de Beaumont fines for marrying the daughter of Maurice de Barsham contrary to agreement, 31 Henry ii. p 358. c. 1. *y*. The lands of Thomas de Beaumont in Normandy, 2 John, p 359. c. 2. *t*. Robert de Beaumont has a commission of array for the wapentak of Agbrig, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. William de Beaumont, pledge, 40 Henry iii. p 642. c. 2. *p*.
- Beaurepeyr**, Hugh de, 15 Edward ii. p 573. c. 2. *x*.
- Beautie** in Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. *w*.
- Bec** monastery has lands in England, 4 John, p 137. c. 1. *d*. Have the manor of Suinecumb with a fair, 5 John, p 273. c. 1. *c*. Their Danegeld remitted, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. *f*. In several counties, p 475, 476. Antony Bek from archdeacon made bishop of Durham, 4 Sept. 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 1. *t*. John Bek, 14 Edward i. p 613. c. 2. *d*.
- Bech**, Ebrard de, one of the sherifs of Huntingdon and Cambridgeshire, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 2. *g*. Hugh del Bech, 22 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. *i*. Data per manum Th. Beck, 7 Edward i. p 460. c. 2. *o*. See Beche.
- Becham**, in Kent, the abbat of Westminster's land there, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. *t*.
- Beche**, terra de, belonging to Bath, p 77. c. 1. *n*. Geoffrey Beche, 5 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. *f*. Ebrard de Beche joint sherif of Cambridge and Huntendonshire with Warin de Bassingburne, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. *b*. Philip de la Becke viewer of the king's works at Clarendon, 12 Edward ii. p 730. c. 2. *l*. See Bech.
- Becket**, archbishop, some account of his differences with Henry ii. p 11. Louis king of France visits his tomb out of devotion, an. 1179. p 19. Accused for doing wrong to the king's Marschal, p 32. The same charge repeated, p 77. The first native Englishman who was archbishop from the conquest, p 123. Opposed the statutes of Clarendon as prejudicial to the old laws and English nation, *ibid*. Had been acquitted by law of what he was accus'd, p 129. c. 1. *s*.
- Bedefont**, village of, to whom it appertain'd, 1 John, p 146. c. 2. *f*. Turolde Bedefont, *ibid*.
- Bedeford**, Lambert de, his grant, temp. Henry ii. p 498. c. 1. *z*. See Bedford.
- Bedellus**, Alsfi, 24 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. *k*. Accompts for a default, *ibid*.
- Bedewind** in Wiltshire, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. Again, p 420. c. 1. *l*. Its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. *q*. Its assise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. *d*. Walter de Bedewynde baron of the Exchequer survey'd the king's manors and castles in Yorkshire, 1 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. *q*. Walter de Bedewynde succeeds John de Kirkeby as remembrancer, 1 Edward ii. p 715.
- Bedford**, Burgenles de, 5 Richard i. p 228. c. 1. *d*. Again, 13 Henry ii. p 273. c. 2. *o*. Simon de Bedford taxed for the death of G. de Spondon, 3 John, p 350. c. 1. *z*. An army here, p 353. c. 2. *s*. Citizens amerc'd for being in the castle against the king, 2 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. *g*. Knights of the county of Bedford all in actual service, 8 Henry iii. p 465. c. 2. *b*. The aid of Bedford, 2 Henry ii. p 477. c. 1. *m*. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. *x*. See p 509. c. 1. *d*. p 701. c. 2. *u*.
- Bedingho** or Bovingho, those lands belong'd to the prior of Bermondsey, 6 John, p 303. c. 1. *l*.
- Bedintun**, Peter de, pays 160 pounds from the abbey of Evesham before 40 Henry iii. p 185. c. 2. *b*.
- Bedley**, Adam de, moneyour of London, 14 Henry iii. p 746. c. 2. *b*.
- Beer**, Ralf, fines for Wurle mill, 3 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. *o*.
- Begford**, its assise or tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. *z*.
- Begge**, Hugh de, former of Battle Abbey, 19 Henry ii. p 210. c. 2. *d*.
- Beiford** and Effenden, an assignment out of them to the treasurer Fitzneal, 4 Richard i. p 574. c. 1. *b, c*.
- Bekebroch**, who claim'd that land, 1 Richard i. p 105. Claimed by Richard son

I N D E X.

- son of Meine and William de Salcey,
1 Richard i. p 144. c. 2. *u*.
- Bekingham, Elias de, keeper of the rolls
and writs of the common bench, 13
Edward i. p 552. c. 1. *i*.
- Bel, Hugh le, of the Exchequer, p 42.
c. 2. *e*. John le Bel, fermer of Chi-
chester, 52 Henry iii. p 496. c. 1. *p*.
Robert le Bel seems sherif of London,
10 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. *b*.
- Belchamp, Richard de, p 189. c. 2. *d*.
Roger de Belcamp, 6 Henry iii. p 313.
c. 2. *e*. Simon de Belcamp sherif of
Buckingham and Bedfordshire, 6 Ri-
chard i. p 317. c. 2. *o*. William de,
amerced, 1 Richard i. p 385. c. 2. *z*.
Hugh de Belchamp, his wrong plevine,
2 John, p 392. c. 2. *b*. William de,
14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. *o*. See Beal-
champ and Bello Campo.
- Belcr, Roger, vice-treasurer, 19 Edward ii.
p 580. c. 1. *q*. Made baron, 15 Ed-
ward ii. p 586. c. 2. *i*. Sherif of Lin-
colnshire, 40 Henry iii. p 637.
- Belesham, Hugh and Norman de, 5 Ste-
phen, p 387. c. 1. *b*.
- Belesme, Robert earl of, condemned in
the king's court, an. 1113. p 63. Ro-
bert de Belesme gives judgment in his
court in Normandy on Sunday, p 74.
His terra in Shropshire descended to
William Pantol, p 218. c. 2. *b*.
- Belestan, Baldwin de, 14 John, p 385.
c. 1. *l*. Amerced, *ibid*.
- Belet, Michael, baron of the Exchequer;
29 Henry ii. p 57. c. 1. *b*. and 28 Hen-
ry ii. p 77. c. 2. Justice errant, 23
Henry ii. p 89. Sheriff of Worcesterfh.
ibid. c. 2. *s*. Occurs again, p 144.
c. 2. *p*. Robert Belet, 1 John, p 318.
c. 1. *y*. Michael Belet fines for the of-
fice of pincerna, 14 John, p 319. c.
2. *o*. Pays for the goodwill of the
king, 13 John, p 328. c. 2. *b*. p 387.
Robert Belet fines for non-passage,
scutage, and that he may not be knight-
ed, 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 1. *i*. Mi-
chael Belet one of the justiciars who
settled the tallage in Norfolk, 9 Ri-
chard i. p 487. c. 1. *u*. Michael and
Robert settled the tallage in Cornwal,
1 John, p 505. c. 1. *u*. Michael tal-
laged Kent, 33 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. *o*.
Michael audites the accompts of the
quinzime, 10 Henry iii. p 730. c. 1. *f*.
- Belfago, Agnes de, fines for her son's
joining the earl of Flanders, 5 Stephen,
p 347. c. 2. *m*.
- Belfo, Emma de, 12 John, p 313. Ralf
de Belfo, his lands; 5 Stephen, p 337.
c. 1. *s*.
- Belhus, Richard de, p 191. c. 1. *z*.
- Belkthorp, John de, 16 Edward ii. p
617. To raise all the defensible men
in the wapentake of Buckros, *ibid*.
- Bellard, Thomas, messenger of the Ex-
chequer, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Bellehus, Thomas de, auditor, &c. 20
Edward i. p 730. c. 1. *g*.
- Bello Campo, William de, 3 Henry iii.
p 47. c. 1. *x*. Simon de, 9 Richard i.
p 58. c. 2. *q*. Stephen de, 29 Hen-
ry ii. p 72. c. 1. *p*. Andrew de Bel-
champ his interest in Robert Basset's
inheritance, 10 Richard i. p 78. c. 2. *t*.
Robert de Bello Campo sherif of Dor-
set and Summersetshire, 23 Henry ii.
p 88. c. 2. *l*. Hugh de, p 145. c. 2. *a*.
Richard de Belcamp, p 189. c. 2. *b*.
Geoffrey de Bello Campo, his relief
for the third part of a barony, p 217.
c. 2. *t*. William bishop of Ely has the
wardship of Stephen de Bello Campo,
5 Richard i. p 221. c. 1. *x*. Hugh
de Bello Campo, 14 John, p 326. c.
2. *f*. See Bealchamp, Belchamp.
- Bello Vario, Richard de, 10 John, p 147.
c. 2. *p*. Fines for the great roll, *ibid*.
- Belmeis, Richard de, archdeacon [of
Middlesex] an. 1142. p 134. c. 1. *e*.
William de, his scutage, 7 Richard i.
p 411. c. 2. *t*.
- Belnei, Jordan de, attach'd for murder,
9 John, p 304. c. 2. *x*.
- Belveeir, honor of, p 211. c. 1. and p 216.
c. 1. *q*. Belveher priory, a cell of St
Alban's, 10 Richard i. p 522. c. 2.
Robert de Belvero treasurer of the
Exchequer of Kaernarvan, 14 Edward i.
p 550. c. 2. *t*. Robert de Beuver lo-
sing the publick rolls of his accompts;
has a reasonable fine impos'd on him,
27 Edward i. p 692.
- Bendinges or Bendeng, William de, one
of the justiciars, 25 Henry ii. p 64.
Again, 26 Henry ii. p 94, 95. c. 1. *a*.
William de, sherif of Dorset and So-
mersetshire, 29 Henry ii. p 194. c. 2. *u*.
Benedicite of Norwich, Robert, 34 Ed-
ward i. p 595. c. 2. *w*.

Benefacta,

I N D E X.

- Benefacta**, Richard de, when chief justicier, an. 1073. p 22. Son of earl Gilbert, *ibid*.
- Beneit**, the Jew of Canterbury, amerced twenty marks for demanding a debt which had been paid, p 143, 144. c. 1. o.
- Benet**, Mr, when he had the custody of the king's seal, p 53. William son of Benet alderman of London, de warda fori, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. Again, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. z, a. and p 509. c. 1. c.
- Benflet**, that town released to the church of Westminster, 1 Richard i. p 105.
- Benigwurd**, Linc. the fee of the archbishop of York, 33 Henry iii. p 492. c. 2. d.
- Benley park**, inclosed by Robert Malduit, 4 John, p 706. c. 1. z.
- Bensenton**, in Oxfordshire, the ferm of it, 10 John, p 191. c. 2. b. Assign'd to Robert de Harecurt, 9 John, p 653. c. 1. y. Was Godfrey de Craucumbe's, 16 Henry iii. p 687. c. 1. x.
- Benstede**, John de, king's clerk, 26 Edward i. p 49. c. 2. n. Keeper of the wardrobe, 1 Edward ii. p 184. c. 1. z. John de Benstede justicier, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. e. See p 566. Justice of the bank, p 567. Chancellor, 35 Edward i. p 577. c. 1. u. and p 579. c. 1. m.
- Bentley**, Richard de, assayer of the money at St Edmunds, 5 Edward i. p 604. Adam de Bentelega, sherif, p 698.
- Bentum**, in Oxfordshire, the earl of Flanders's, 2 Henry ii. p 650. c. 1. y.
- Bera**, Richard and William de, have the terra de Burbec, Hampshire, 5 Stephen, p 309. c. 2. p. The tallage of Bera, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. o. Castle of Bere in custody of Walter de Huntercombe, 12 Edward i. p 550. c. 1. r.
- Berchamsted** amerc'd, p 395. c. 2. t. The honor of, p 408. c. 1. Its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 1. The assise of the soke of Berchamsted, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. John de Berchamsted fined for attempting to carry a filer into Flanders, 10 Richard i. p 532. c. 2. Gilbert de Berkhamsted, 18 Edward i. p 659. c. 2. t.
- Berdestaple**, Roger archdeacon of, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. a. Hundred of, p 377. c. 1. y. Belong'd to Robert de Fuleham, 39 Henry iii. p 561. c. 2. r. The hundred claim'd by William Giffard against William de Munchenesy, 56 Henry iii. p 599. c. 1. a.
- Bereford**, Alice de, her Gavelkind, 1 John, p 299. c. 2. i. William de Bereford justicier, 11 Edward ii. p 367. c. 2. w. William de Berford justicier of the common pleas, 26 Edward i. p 566. See p 577. Chief justice of the bank, 12 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. o. Osbert sherif of Warwick and Leicestershire, 13 Edward i. p 645. c. 2. k. William de Berfod or Barefoot, chief justice de banco, 19 Edward ii. p 731. c. 1. q.
- Beregefeld**, deputy sherif of Surrey, 15 John, p 340. c. 1. w.
- Berengaria**, Reiner son of, sherif of London, 11 Henry ii. p 194. c. 1. r. Again, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. k.
- Berenger**, John, his wife, 47 Henry iii. p 68. c. 2. c. Reiner son of, 19 Henry ii. p 405.
- Berewik**, Richard son and heir of Hugh de, his tenure from the fee of Canterbury, p 219. c. 1. b. John de Berewick keeper of the queen's gold, 14 Edward i. p 247. c. 2. t. That town in Yorkshire tallaged, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w. Its Exchequer, p 550. John's executors, p 551. c. 2. e.
- Berkele**, Roger de, his land in Derelega, Stanlega and Dodinton, 9 John, p 170. c. 2. q. William de Berchelai custos of the honor of Berchelai, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. Thomas de Berkeley among the Gloucestershire barons to go against the Scots, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. William de, his fee in Worcester-shire, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. f. Berkelai in Gloucestershire without the town of Bristou, 1 John, p 505. c. 2. w. The executors of Thomas de Berkele before 28 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. i. Arnald de Berkele, baron of the Exchequer, 48 Henry iii. p 747. c. 2. k.
- Berking**, Walter de, reliev'd as surety, the principal being responsible, 35 Henry iii. p 668. c. 1. t.
- Berkley**, Eustace and Alice de, their oblatum, 29 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. p.
- Bermingeham**, William de, clerk of the treasury

I N D E X.

- treasury of the tower, 14 Edward i. p 184. c. 2. o.
- Bermondsey priory, p 303. c. 1. l.
- Bernard the scribe, 5 Stephen, p 186. c. 1. b. Adam, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. e. and p 567. c. 1. m.
- Bernay, abbat of, answers for his donum, p 114. Receives the duke of Saxony, p 115. c. 1. n.
- Berners, Ralf de, 15 Edward i. p 163. c. 2. e. Seems to be sherif of Oxfordshire, 19 Edward i. p 185. c. 2. g.
- Berneval, Hugh de, p 575. c. 1. m.
- Bernewel prior, p 622. c. 2. q.
- Bernham, Walter de, fined, 33 Edward i. p 589.
- Berrochscira, Hugh de S Germano sherif there, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 1. o.
- Bertona Bristolli, balliage, p 228. c. 2. s.
- Bertona Radulfi de Cahanniis, p 384. c. 1. y. in Glocestershire, p 486.
- Bertram, Alice, p 321. Again, 11 Edward i. p 322. c. 1. a. Roger, 14 John, p 333. r.
- Befages, Ralf de, his office in the Exchequer of Berwick, 6 Edward i. p 550. c. 2. x. p 735.
- Beston, Ralf de, amerc'd for the recreancy of Papeillon, 18 Henry ii. p 382. c. 1. n.
- Beston, Adam de, p 304. c. 2. e.
- Betoygne, fir David de, 15 Edward ii. p 612. c. 2. b. Has the king's dogs, *ibid.*
- Betun, Robert de, a benefactor to Feversham abbey before 18 Henry iii. p 285. c. 2. k. Advocate of Artois, *ibid.*
- Beverley, its charter of liberties, 2 John, p 276. c. 2. f. Simon provost, 5 John, p 280. c. 1. u. Who had a claim in Beverly, 7 Richard i. p 298. c. 2. z. Robert provost of Beverly, 5 Stephen, p 330. c. 1. e. Wapentak of Beverly under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. Robert de Beverly, 49 Henry iii. p 684.
- Beurel, Richard de, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2.
- Beuveys, Thomas de, citizen of Canterbury, 36 Edward i. p 291. c. 1. w.
- Bezil, Matthew, 39 Henry iii. p 642. c. 1. o. Becomes pledge, *ibid.*
- Bicok, Wilkiam de, clerk of Simon de Bradenham, 26 Edward i. p 700.
- Bidford, Adam de, 5 Henry iii. p 542. c. 2. e.
- Bidun, John de, seems to be sherif of Buckingham and Bedfordshire, 2 Henry ii. p 685. c. 2. n.
- Bigot, earl Roger, temp. Richard i. p 24, 25. Roger le Bigod earl mareschal, 27 Edward i. p 28. On the determination of the male-line of the Mareschals that office was vested in the Bigots, p 31. Roger Bigod earl of Norfolk mareschal, 7 Edward i. p 32. Roger and Ralf, 2 Edward ii. p 33. c. 2. y. William dapifer, p 34. c. 1. m. Hugh the king's seneschal, an. 1136. p 34. c. 2. n. William Bigod, p 36. c. 2. p. Hugh, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. o. Roger le Bigot one of the justiciers, 9 Richard i. p 78. His fine and sureties, 15 John, p 128. c. 2. f. Roger Bigot has the land of Belveder with his wife Adeliz, 5 Stephen, p 216. c. 1. q. Hugh Bigod earl of Norfolk, his lands and heirs in the wardship of Alexander king of Scots, 10 Henry iii. p 222. c. 2. k. Hugh Bigot has the manor of Scham, Norfolk, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. c. Roger le Bigod's knights fees in Norfolk and Suffolk, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. i. Roger le Bigot's scutage for Wales, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. z. Earl Roger has an hundred five and thirty fees, 5 Henry iii. p 463. c. 2. l. Earl Roger Bigot fines in two thousand marks, and finds five pledges for his fealty, 13 John, p 464. c. 1. o. Bartholomew de Bygod, 46 Henry iii. p 465. c. 2. y. Earl Roger le Bigot his pleas in Norfolk, 7 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. e, f. Roger le Bygod his tenure near Broken-wharf London before 2 Edward ii. p 600. His death before that date, *ibid.* Roger le Bygot earl of Norfolk, 5 Edward i. p 651. c. 1. i. Roger le Bigod mareschal of England in right of his mother Maud, heirefs of Walter Mareschal, 31 Henry iii. p 726. c. 2. b. Again, 49 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 2. c, d. Had omitted to have any person resident in the Exchequer, *ibid.* Roger le Bygot said to be dead, Dec. 10. 34 Edward i. p 727. c. 1. f. Claims the custody of the prisoners of the Exchequer, 38 Henry iii. p 728. Hugh le Bigot justicier of England, 44 Henry iii. p 728. c. 2. s.

I N D E X.

- Biham, scutage of, 5 Henry iii. p 445.
c. 2. q. p 447. c. 1. p 463. c. 2. l.
Ten shillings de scuto rais'd for that
army, p 470. c. 1. a.
- Bihamel, Maud de, charged with felony
by Simon de Lindon, 12 John, p 104.
c. 1. a. Charged again with felony by
the name of Mary, p 305. c. 2. i.
- Bik of Nottingham, Augustin, clerk of
the sherif of Nottingham and Derby-
shire, 12 Edward ii. p 723. c. 1. b.
- Bikbir, one of John Wak's seven churches
in Exeter diocese, 39 Henry iii. p 705.
c. 1. i.
- Bikele, Richard de, 5 Edward i. p 599.
c. 2. f. William de Bickele sherif of
Devonshire, 52 Henry iii. p 660. c.
1. z.
- Bikerwik, Roger de, manucaptor, &c.
18 Edward i. p 724. c. 1. f.
- Billeston in Bucks, 4 John, p 302.
c. 1. z.
- Billingley, Lincolnshire, archbishop of
York has custody of its heir, 33 Hen-
ry ii. p 492. c. 2. d. Tallaged, *ibid.*
William de, 1 Edward ii. p 600.
- Billinggate duties, p 531. Alberic de,
charged with the duties of Billingef-
gate, Botulfesgate and Gerscherche,
3 Richard i. p 533, 534. c. 1. c. Which
balliage he held from William de Ha-
verell, 7 Richard i. p 657. c. 2. x.
- Bingham abbey, a cell of St Albans, 10
Richard i. p 522. c. 2.
- Binteworth in Hampshire, p 206. c. 2. z.
- Birkin, John, his relief for the lands of
Maud de Kauz, 8 Henry iii. p 180.
c. 2. s. And for the custody of No-
tingham and Derby forests, *ibid.* Fines
to plead for lands in Yorkshire against
Robert de Budliers, 3 John, p 541.
c. 1. l.
- Birstafbrum in Lancashire, p 273. c. 1. g.
- Birton in Lincolnshire had been the fee
of Ralph de Waltervil, 33 Henry ii.
p 492. c. 2. d.
- Bisantia, p 73. c. 2. y. Again, p 113.
c. 1. i. Besant was of the value of two
shillings, p 189. The value of one
and twenty pence, 17 John, p 711.
c. 2. t.
- Bisecch, Gilbert de, claims Thorp, 7
Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. e.
- Biset, Manser, dapifer, temp. Henry ii.
p 35. c. 1. s. Henry Biset, 4 John, p
147. c. 1. l. Henry fines to de-afforest
the bosch of Borlesc and the manor
of Kedeministre, 11 John, p 283. c.
1. b. Isolda Biset desir'd for Richard de
Nevil by the king's petition, 12 John,
p 333. c. 1. o. Manser Biset had Cumbe
in Wiltshire, p 441. c. 2.
- Bishops chuse William de Curboil arch-
bishop, an. 1123. against the monks,
earls and theins, p 9. c. 1. o. The
manner of their ancient court-keeping
exemplified in the Bishop of Bath, p
75. The reasons why the crown seized
vacant bishopricks, p 207, &c. Bi-
shoprick of Lincoln vacant eighteen
years together, p 210. The style of
one by Edward ii. Al honourable pere
en Dieu, p 261. c. 1. t. Bishop of
Lincoln fines for self and successors to
have his moveables and the product
of lands sown at his death, 15 Hen-
ry iii. p 289. c. 2. o. Bishops had da-
pifers hereditary, p 315. c. 2. i. And
seneschals, p 303. c. 2. n. p 316. c.
2. e. Caution of the bishops in grant-
ing aid or scutage, 13 Henry iii. p
422. c. 1. z. Number of their fees of-
ten doubtful, *ibid.* Their grant of aid
voluntary and spontaneous, 20 Hen-
ry iii. p 423. c. 1. Bishoprick call'd
an honor, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. q.
The king could take to their barony
if they did not distrain clergymen who
had no lay fees, p 704.
- Bissa or Doe, p 389. c. 2. d.
- Bitebroc, sir Richard de, recovers his
land of Bitebroc, 9 John, p 159. and
p 160. c. 1. e.
- Bitterle, John de, bailif of Havering,
imprison'd for not paying his arrears,
27 Edward i. p 645.
- Bixla, the bishop of Chichester's four fees
there, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 2. y.
- Bixtrop, Matthew de, fines for being a
follower of Falkes de Breaut, the king's
enemy, 8 Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. q.
- Blaby, Nicolas de, made constable of
the Exchequer under Robert de Fole-
ham, 52 Henry iii. p 724. c. 2. m.
- Blachampton, Hamo de, 11 Henry iii. p
565. c. 1. f. Fines for his father's
trespass, *ibid.*
- Blachohadfeld hundred, p 377. c. 2. b.
p 378. c. 1. q.

Blache-

I N D E X.

- Blachetoriton hundred, amerced, 14 Henry ii. p 386. c. 1. *b*.
- Blackoker, the man of Robert de Burun, 10 John, p 346. c. 2. *a*.
- Blafeld hundred, in custody of Nicolas Castle, 9 Edward i. p 549. c. 1. *f*.
- Blakeham, Bennet de, 8 John, p 304. c. 2. *z*.
- Blakeney, lady of, p 349. c. 2. *x*.
- Blakethorn, John de, one of the curators of St Edward's shrine, 53 Henry iii. p 605.
- Blanford, the terra of Brian de Lisle, how it descended, 19 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. *z*.
- Blank, blanched or de-albated, when payments were made by combustion, p 188.
- Blankbully, John, to have the great ship Queen for life, 19 Henry iii. p 353. c. 2. *u*.
- Blebury, Mr John de, 9 Edward ii. p 595. c. 2. *y*.
- Bleccheldon, that terra in Oxfordshire tallaged, p 498. c. 1. *y*.
- Blez, William des, fines for a recognition of novel disseisin, 7 Richard i. p 540. c. 1. *d*.
- Blida, the king's lordship, p 207. c. 2. *g*.
- Blochesham Oxfordshire, Richard de Luci's interest in it, 2 Henry ii. p 630. c. 2. *y*. See Bloxham.
- Blockele, William de, justice itinerant for assising the aid of the bishopric, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 2. *m*.
- Bloet, Roeland, one of the custodes of the sea-ports in Kent and Suffex, 15 John, p 530, 531. c. 1.
- Bloio, Alan de, and Henry de his son, had seven knights fees in Cornwall, 6 John, p 217. c. 1. *n*. Henry Bloio pays queen's gold, 12 John, p 240. c. 2. *z*. Robert de Bloy, 5 Henry iii. p 312. c. 2. *l*.
- Bloiston in Cornwall, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. *m*. Bleiston its tallage, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. *a*.
- Blome, Walter, one of the king's enemies, 10 Richard i. p 532. c. 2.
- Blossivil, Jordan de, sheriff of Lincolnshire, 3 Henry ii. p 140. c. 1. *w*.
- Blount, Stephen le, keeper of the stores in the tower, 15 Edward ii. p 262. c. 2. *g*. John le Blount alderman of the ward of Flori, 2 Edward ii. p 694. c. 2. *t*.
- Bloweberme, Walter de, vanquishes Hamun le Stare in combat; temp. Henry iii. p 382.
- Bloxham, Robert de, accompts for a wreck in Lincolnshire, 5 Stephen, p 235. c. 1. *b*. John de Bloxham of London refuses to be tallaged with the citizens, 2 Edward ii. p 501. c. 2. *n*.
- Blund, Geoffry de, his privilege of protection, 25 Henry ii. p 80. c. 2. *k*. Again, p 180. c. 1. *b*.
- Blundel, Ralph, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. *i*. Gilbert, one of the king's taxors, 22 Edward i. p 622.
- Blundi, Reginald son of Roger, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 1. *o*. Roger Blundus accompts for the old ferm of London, 20 Henry ii. p 194. c. 1. *s*. Was one of the four sherifs of London, 19 Henry ii. p 248, 249. c. 1. *e*. Edward Blundus the king's robemaker, 19 Henry ii. *ibid*. Adam Blundus de Bomine, 6 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. *c*. Fines for a duel; *ibid*. William Blund's merchandice with his men of Brich and Estorp, 7 John, p 324. c. 2. *f*. The heir of Robert Blundi of London, 2 Henry iii. p 340. c. 2. *l*. Robert Blundus of Stanh. 24 Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. *q*. William Blundus, 10 John, p 346. c. 2. *z*. Robert Blund amerced for recreancy, 26 Henry ii. p 382. c. 1. *s*. Edward Blund, 16 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. *e*. John Blund, 7 John, p 392. c. 1. *o*. Robert Blundus of Dedham his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 1. What the fee of William Blundus paid for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. *l*. John le Blound mayor of London, 34 Edward i. p 427. c. 1. Roger Blundus alderman, the tallage for his ward, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t*. And the tallage of alderman James's, *ibid*. The tallage of the wards of alderman James and Roger Blundus, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z*, *a*. Robert Blund, 14 Henry ii. p 513. c. 2. *g*. Stephen le Blund, fermer of tro-nage and the sextarius, 3 and 9 Richard i. 2 and 4 John, p 534. c. 2. *f*, *g*, *b*. William, fermer of Queenhith, 23 Henry ii. p 535. c. 2. *l*. Robert son of Bartholomew Blund of London, 9 Richard i. p 540. c. 1. *b*. His concord with Roger de Ginges, *ibid*. Peter le Blund,

I N D E X.

- Blund, one of the chamberlains of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. *d*.
Adam Blundus one of the custodes cuneorum, 6 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. *a*.
Ralf le Blund, cutter of the dyes of London, 53 Henry iii. p 604. c. 2. *q*.
John le Blund mayor of London, 1 Edward ii. p 609. c. 1. *b*. William Blundus sherif of London, temp. John, p 682. c. 2. *w*. Maud le Blund, widow of Luke de Batencurt, 4 Edward i. p 723. c. 2. *e*. Peter le Blound chamberlain of the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 735.
Bluntesden, Henry de, king's almoner, 30 Edward i. p 50. c. 2. *q*.
Bocheiorum gilda, William Laseite alderman of it, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z*.
Bocland, William de, accompts for Cornwall, 9 Richard i. p 59. c. 1. *r*. Fined 30 pounds for a default of six days in his accompt, *ibid*. Frere Adam de Bocland treasurer of the hospital of Clerkenewel, king's lieutenant, 1 Edward i. p 424. c. 1. *i*. Hugh de Bocland's scutage for his Berkshire fees towards the Irish expedition, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 2. *a*. Hugh de Bockland justice of assise in Devonshire, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *b*. William de Bocland one of the sureties of Hugh Cordele, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. *r*. Sherif of Cornwall amerced, 1 Richard i. p 695. c. 1. *a*.
Boclande, belonged to Alice de Hepworth and Robert de Abendon, 13 John, p 148. c. 2. *w*. Nuns of Bockland, 19 Henry iii. p 240. c. 1. *p*.
Bocton hundred amerc'd, 7 Richard i. p 393. c. 1. *i*.
Bodeham, Margaret de, amerced, 12 John, p 385. c. 1. *b*.
Bodmin, accompts for a gild without warrant, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. *d*.
Boebi, Hugh de, justice itinerant, settled the tallage in Lincolnshire, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. *p*. Again, 4 John, p 495. c. 1. *b*.
Bohun, Mat. de, wife of Walter Fitz-Robert, p 31. c. 1, 2. *i*.
Bohun, Humfrey de, constable, 23 Henry ii. p 28. Has that office by marriage, *ibid*. Reginald and Franco de, p 33. c. 2. *a*. How that family was intitled to the mareschalsy, *ibid*. Humphrey fines to be the king's dapifer, 5 Stephen, p 35. c. 1. *r*. Humphrey de Bohun, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. *o*. Henry de Bohun earl of Hereford, attests the Jews charter, 2 John, p 174. c. 2. Humfrey de Bohun earl of Hereford, 5 Edward ii. p 182. c. 1. *o*. Humfrey de Bohun earl of Hereford and Essex, 12 Edward ii. p 199. c. 2. *c*. Humfrey de Bohun fined for a relief, 5 Stephen, p 216. Margaret de Bohun, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 1. *o*. Humfrey de Bohun earl of Hereford, 18 Edward i. p 416. c. 1. *e*. Margaret de Bohun has the honor of Humfrey de Bohun, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. *q*. Humfrey de Boune summon'd by writ to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Humfrey de Bohun his scutage in Wiltshire for the Welch army, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. *a*. Humfrey de Buhun his donum in Wiltshire, 5 Henry ii. p 483. c. 1. *b*. Humfrey de Bohun earl of Essex and Hereford had Kenebalton, 18 Edward i. p 703. Humfrey de Bohun earl of Essex and Hereford was constable of the Exchequer as constable of England, 12, 32, 49, 53 Henry iii. p 724. *g, b, i, k, l, m*. and 20, 26, 27, 35 Edward i. and 2 Edward ii. *ibid. n, o, p, q*. Humfrey de Bohun married Elizabeth sister of Edward i. p 725. And surrender'd all his claims to make her a settlement, *ibid*.
Boiton, that chapel granted to the prior of Ledes, 10 John, p 147. c. 2. *n*.
Bolbec, Walter de, dyed before 10 John, p 333. c. 1. *n*. The knights fees of Walter de Bolebec, 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 2. *l*. Ysabel de Bolebec fines that she might not be distrein'd to marry, 9 John, p 428. c. 2. *b*. And that she might have aid of her free tenants to pay the fine, *ibid*. Hugh de Bolebec's iter through Durham, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 2. *l*.
Boleby, Lincolnshire, lands held there in Frankalmoign by the priory of Sempingham, p 467. c. 1. *k*. Granted by Nigel Fitz Alexander, *ibid*.
Bolengarii, or Bakers of London, what they paid the crown for their gild, p 231. c. 2. *m, n, o, &c*.
Bolesoure

I N D E X.

- Bolesoure castle, in custody of Richard de Pec, 3 Richard i. p 686. c. 1. *q*.
- Bologne, honor of, 17 Henry ii. p 180. c. 1. *f*. William of Bologne, p 532. c. 2. To whom that honor belong'd, 17 Henry ii. p 672. c. 1. *c*. Honor of the earl of Bologne in custody of Ralf Brito before 29 Henry ii. p 691. c. 1. *m*.
- Bologne, Warenne and Moreton, William earl of, temp. John, p 39. c. 1. *r*. The honor of Boloigne in custody of Ralf Briton, 29 Henry ii. p 203. c. 1. *b*. William earl of Boloign, Warenne and Moreton was a benefactor to Feverham abbey before Henry iii. p 285. c. 2. *k*. The manor of Ereswel, Suffolk, parcel of that honor, p 434. That honor in Ralf Briton's hand, 15 and 18 Henry ii. p 705. c. 2. *s, t*.
- Bolton, Thomas de, has the wapentake of Rydale in his commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Bomine or Bodmin, p 307. c. 1. *c*.
- Bonawik, Loter, merchant of Florence, 5 Edward i. p 597. c. 1. *k*.
- Bonaventure, Richard, presented to be assayer, 32 Henry iii. p 603. c. 2. *e*. Kept the key of the house of St Edward's shrine, 53 Henry iii. p 605.
- Bondi in the bishopric, p 491. c. 1.
- Bund of Derlinton, p 493. c. 2. Tallage of the bonds of Stoketon, p 497. c. 2. *u*.
- Bonele, Aline de, 1 Edward ii. p 625. c. 2. *x*. Has a writ of favour, *ibid*.
- Bonet, John, deputy sherif of Wiltshire, 10 John, p 195. c. 2. *z*.
- Bonevil, Roger de, amerc'd for abusing the king's officers, 17 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. *n*.
- Boniface VIII, pope, imposed a disme on the clergy for three years, which expir'd on or before 35 Edward i. p 730. c. 2. *i*.
- Boots for the king, ten pair cost fifteen shillings, 18 Henry ii. p 251. c. 2. *g*.
- Bordesley, monks of, taken into the king's protection by Henry ii. p 80. Occur in claim of their manor of Cumbe, temp. Henry ii. p 142. c. 1. *b*.
- Borham, Hervey de, baron of the Exchequer, 1 Edward i. p 565. c. 2. Attorney of Isabella [de Fortibus] countess of Albemarle, 49 Henry iii. p 732. c. 1. *a*.
- Borlesc in Worcestershire, the bosch of, p 283. c. 1. *b*.
- Borscombe lordship in Wiltshire, holds of Estgreenewich, Kent, p 433. c. 1.
- Boschet, Walter, justiced, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. *g*.
- Bosco, Hugh de, sherif of Northfolk and Suffolk, 7 Henry ii. p 140. c. 2. *z*. Geoffrey de Bosco his forfeiture in Kent, 8 John, p 295. c. 2. *e*. William de Bosco, 4 Henry iii. p 313. c. 1. *b*. Robert de Bosco alderman of the gild de Ponte, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z*. John de Bosco his tenure from the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. Ralf and Robert de Bosco, 29 Henry iii. p 558. c. 1. *d*. Hugh de Bosco sherif of Hampshire accompts for the price of cattle at exceeding low rates, 9 Richard i. p 643. c. 2. *x*. Laurence de Bosco, of Waltham abbey, 9 Edward ii. p 658. c. 2. *d*.
- Boseham manor in Suffex, tallaged, 6 Edward ii. p 512. c. 1. *x*. Belonged to Thomas de Brotherton earl of Norfolk, 9 Edward ii. p 517. c. 2. *l*.
- Bosel of Lincoln, John son of Theobald de, 28 Henry iii. p 602. c. 2. *w*.
- Bosevil, William de, his claim on Robert Basset's inheritance, 10 Richard i. p 78. c. 2. *t*. Ralf de Busevil had Springfield, Essex, before 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. *l*.
- Bosiet, belonging to the king of Scots, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. *w*. How much in Boseyate, Northamptonshire, was held by hidage and by chivalry, 15 Edward ii. p 411. c. 2. *w*.
- Boteler, Alexander le, one of the justices itinerant, 20 Henry ii. p 84. See Bottiller. John le Boteler, attorney of the common bench, 27 Edward i. p 714.
- Botell, John de, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. Provost of Dieppe, *ibid*.
- Boterelles, William son of William de, fines for his father's lands, 6 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. *q*. William de Boterels, sherif of Cornwall, 5 John, p 635. c. 2. *b*. William de Boterellis sherif of Devonshire, 5 Henry ii. p 650. c. 2. *b*. William de Boterell has his debt respited, 15 Henry ii. p 681. c. 2. *p*. William des Boterels sherif of Cornwall, 6 John, p 693. c. 1. *e*.
- G
- Botetourt,

I N D E X.

- Botetourt, sir John de, one of those who insulted Walter Langton, openly forbidding him to act as treasurer, 5 Edward ii. p 182. c. 1. *o*. Has five hundred pound present for the good service done at sea near Scotland, 9 Edward ii. p 270. c. 1. John de Botetourt, constable in the Scotch army to the earl of Warenne, 35 Edward i. p 457. c. 2. Again, 34 Edward i. p 578. c. 2. *b*.
- Botiller, Mr Thomas le, son and heir of Adam le Botiller, accompts for the abbey of Evesham, 10 Edward i. p 496. c. 2. *s*. John le Butiler valet of the Exchequer, 52 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. *g*. Esmon Butiller has a commission of array for the wapentakes of Osgotecros and Stayncros, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1. Walter le Butiller to accompt for Alan la Zuche sherif of Northamptonshire, 52 Henry iii. p 660. c. 2. *c*.
- Botreaux, William de, his tenants in Cornwall, 9 Edward ii. p 452. c. 2. *k*.
- Botte, Robert, 28 Henry iii. p 395. c. 1. *o*. The counties of Nottingham and Derby fined for refusing to give judgment on him, *ibid*.
- Botulvesbrug, the land of William de Gimeges, 2 Henry iii. p 219. c. 1. *e*. Men of Boston or St Botulph's in Hoiland, belong'd to the honor of Richmond, p 280. c. 1. *u*. Under a bailif of their own choice, 5 John, *ibid*. St Botulph's in the king's hand so far as it belong'd to the earl of Britany, 30 Henry ii. p 311. c. 1. *t*. The quinzime of this port almost as high as that of London, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. *i*.
- Bough of a tree, seisin of land given by it, p 432.
- Boughton, Ifold, one of the coheireffes of Stephen de, fined to marry as she pleased, 18 Edward i. p 322. c. 1. *b*.
- Bovinton, Walter de, under sherif of Yorkshire, 3 John, p 318. c. 2. *a*.
- Bonland, Yorkshire, several towns in it tallaged, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w*.
- Boum, Roheise widow of Franco de, 7 Richard i. p 115. c. 2. *r*. See Bohun.
- Bourdeaux, William archbishop of, 16 John, p 575. c. 1. *m*.
- Bouvil, William de, his distresses rescued, 22 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. *b*. Thomas de Boyvil, 26 Edward i. p 666. c. 1. *c*. His writ, *ibid*.
- Bow, Gilbert de Bailloel fined for carrying one in the forest, 9 John, p 346. c. 2. *y*.
- Bowic and Engelingham, by whom claim'd, p 300. c. 2. *q*. Called Bewic and Egelingam, *ibid*.
- Box, William, why amerc'd, 26 Henry ii. p 385. c. 2. *w*. Walter Box pays the vintism of London in the close of Henry iii. p 424. c. 2. *i*.
- Boxgrave priory, its lands in nine towns, Suffex, p 417. c. 1. *g*. Held in Socage and Frankalmoign, *ibid*.
- Boxhore, William de, 26 Edward i. p 711. c. 1. *g*. Imprison'd for falsifying a tally, *ibid*.
- Boxtede, Robert de, his wife had the land of Otrepol in dower, 4 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. *d*.
- Bozal, William de, late sherif of Yorkshire, 5 Henry iii. p 695. c. 2. *b*.
- Brabant, Margaret daughter of Edward i. married to the duke of, before 26 Edward i. p 538. c. 2. *a*.
- Brabazon, Roger le, justiciary ad placita coram rege, 35 Edward i. p 52. c. 1.
- Brabanzon, Roger le, chief justice, 26 Edward i. p 562, 563. c. 2. *y*. and p 566.
- Braburne in Kent, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. *d*.
- Bracebridg, John de, fines for justice against Thomas Ardern, 10 John, p 103. c. 2. *w*.
- Braci, William de, p 376. c. 2. *q*. In misericordia for the forest, *ibid*.
- Bracket, what, p 187. c. 1. *b*.
- Bracton, p 366. c. 2. *n*. See Laws, Briton.
- Bracy, Robert and William their tenure from William de Beauchamp, 38 Henry iii. p 415, 416. c. 1. *c*. and p 433.
- Bracyngton manor in Derbyshire, parcel of the honor of Tuttebury held by Thomas de Furnival, 14 Edward ii. p 370. c. 2.
- Brada, John de, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. Held of Chichester, *ibid*.
- Bradecote, William de, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 1 Edward i. p 733. c. 2. *b*.
- Bradeham, Alexander de, 49 Henry iii. p 630.

I N D E X.

- p 630. c. 1. e. Controller, *ibid.* and 57 Henry iii. p 647. c. 2. c.
- Bradelega, Ralf de, his tenure in focage and fergeanty before 15 Henry iii. p 223. c. 1. l. Edilda de Bradele, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. g. The patronage of that church, 3 John, p 345. c. 2. n. Of Lincolnshire tallaged, 10 Richard i. p 505. c. 1. r. Walter de, keeper of the wardrobe, 33 Henry iii. p 629. c. 1. Henry de Bradele sherif of Hereford, 35 Henry iii. p 647. c. 1. z.
- Bradenham, Simon de, late sherif of Bedford and Buckinghamshire, 26 Edward i. p 700. See p 705.
- Bradestede in Kent, its tallage, 34 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. p.
- Bradestock, prior of, 9 John, p 187. c. 1. g.
- Bradewell, how that cell was releas'd from the claims of the prior of Luffeld, p 3. c. 1.
- Bradford in Bonland, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w. Another, *ibid.*
- Bradfor, Reginald, answers for his father's amercement, 3 Richard i. p 80. c. 1. c.
- Bradfor, Wulmarus and Gerbodo, amerced for a meslet with the men of the canons of Carlisle, 18 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. s.
- Braeby, the court of St Peter de, Yorkshire, 5 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. l.
- Bragefeld, Northamptonshire, belong'd to the king of Scots, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. w.
- Braham, Eustace de, amerc'd for ill keeping a duel, 14 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. y.
- Brai, Roger de, has the terra de Maldon in the beginning of Henry ii. p 145. c. 2. a. Henry de Bray his station in the treasury of the Exchequer, 10 Edward i. p 158. c. 1. s. Escheator and custos of the fee of Ely, 14 Edward i. p 214, 215. c. 1. i. Escheator on this side Trent, p 267. Silvester de Brai has the pledge of Sivelishe, 21 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. a.
- Braibroc, Robert de, has the land of Horsindon, 12 John, p 147, 148. Accompts for the ferm of Bitebroc, Rutlandshire, 9 Richard i. p 159, 160. c. 1. e. Accompted for Northamptonshire as custos, 11 John, p 264. c. 1. l.
- Brailleford, Henry and Hugh de, 1 John, p 385. c. 2. a. Henry amerc'd for Hugh's burgary, *ibid.*
- Bramble honor in the king's hand, 11 John, p 283. c. 1. i.
- Bramham, Nicholas de, 22 Henry ii. p 389. c. 2. d. Amerc'd for a false report, *ibid.*
- Bramton, Huntingdonshire, the fee of earl David, 13 John, p 463. c. 1. i. Had been in the family of Hastynges from king John's time, 9 Edward ii. p 519. c. 1. q.
- Brampton, a mile from Huntendon, p 9. c. 2. o. Pleas of the forest held there, *ibid.*
- Brand, Hamon, 4 Henry iii. p 313. c. 1. b. c. 2. l. Yvo and Alan sons of Brand tallaged in Lincolnshire, 4 John, p 507. c. 2. w.
- Brandon, Richard de, 53 Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. k. Not to contribute to the tallage of Hengham, *ibid.*
- Brantescumbe, Richard de, clerk of Gilbert de Knovil, 26 Edward i. p 646. Joscelin de Brantescumbe sworn marschal of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 727.
- Brantingham, John de, chancellor's clerk, 31 Edward i. p 737. c. 2. n.
- Branton in Devonshire, fine against Robert de Sechevil, 13 John, p 284. c. 1. u. Repeated, p 352. c. 1. f. The men of Bramton in Devonshire their aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. b.
- Brascur, Azo le, seems to be sherif of Surrey, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y.
- Brauncestre, Bartholomew de, assayer of the coin in London, 2 Edward i. p 604. c. 2. r.
- Bray, William de, 2 Henry iii. p 313. c. 1. a. William de Brai fines for his release, 1 Richard i. p 342. c. 1. f. Roger de Brai amerc'd, 22 Henry ii. p 389. c. 2. c. Ralf de Bray, his aid, 29 Henry iii. p 413. c. 1. g. Osbert de Brai fined for refusing Danegeld in Berkshire, 20 Henry ii. p 479. c. 2. i. Fermer of Windresore, 19 Henry ii. p 531. c. 2. n. See p 639. c. 2. x. Ralf de Brai, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 52 Henry iii. p 733. c. 1. d.
- Bray, Hugh de la, made usher of the receipt, 9 Edward ii. p 726. See Brai. Braybeo.

I N D E X.

- Braybeof, William de, one of the commissioners for the forfeited estates of the Jews, temp. Edward i. p 157. c. 1. *m.* Joan his widow, *ibid.*
- Braybrok, Henry de, 6 Henry iii. p 469. c. 2. *z.* Where his lands lay, *ibid.* Occurs again, 6 Henry iii. p 564. c. 2. *c.* Robert de, whether baron, 11 John, p 706. c. 1. *x.* See Braibroc.
- Breach of peace severely amerc'd, p 387. c. 1, 2. *passim.*
- Breaut, Falk. de, teste, 3 Henry iii. p 47. c. 1. *x.* William de Braiosa sherif of Herefordshire, 20 Henry ii. p 85. c. 2. *d.* The honor of Braiose in Normandy, p 103. The privileges granted to William there, *ibid.* c. 1. *t.* An instrument with a teste William de Breosa, 4 John, p 117. c. 2. *b.* William de Braiosa's grant to Oliver de Traci, 7 Richard i. p 181. His fine how paid in cattle, &c. p 187. c. 1. *g.* Falkefius de Breaute sherif of Cambridge and Huntendonshire, 6 Henry iii. p 195. c. 2. *g.* Falkes de Breaut, 9 John, p 304. c. 2. *b.* William de Braiosa junior, 5 John, p 309. c. 1. *f.* Falkes de Breaute, 7 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 2. *n.* William de Braiosa fines that he may not fetch the king of Scots, 8 John, p 319. c. 1. *e.* Falkes de Breaut the king's enemy, 8 Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. *q.* William de Braiosa sherif of Herefordshire, 9 John, p 332. c. 2. *l.* Has the honor of Limerick, 2 John, p 336. c. 2. *l.* William de Breouse amerced for defaults, 10 Edward ii. p 367. c. 2. William de Breouse pleads that his ancestors came to the inheritance under age, 35 Edward i. p 372. c. 2. Had Brembre castle in Suffex, and the manor of Guher in Wales, *ibid.* Summon'd by writ as a baron in Surrey or Suffex to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Fulk Breautee has ninety fees of the honor of Eye, 5 Henry iii. p 463. c. 2. *l.* William de Breose, justicier, 5 John, p 529. c. 2. Fulk de Breaute chamberlain of the Exchequer, 6 Henry iii. p 561. c. 1. *m.* The fee of his office in Suffolk, *ibid.* William de Braiosa's lands in Herefordshire, temp. Stephen, p 635. c. 1. *e.* William sherif of Herefordshire, seiz'd, 4 Richard i. p 658. c. 1. *b.* Mary widow of William, 20 Edward i. p 665. See 14 Edward i. p 709. c. 2. *d.*
- Brecham, Ralf de, 1 Richard i. p 330. c. 2. *k.* Fines for protection, *ibid.*
- Brecknock, that honor in Miles de Gloucester, temp. Henry i. and king Stephen, p 134. c. 2. *i.*
- Breideshal, Robert de, of Yorkshire, 14 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. *q.* Fines for the concord of a duell, *ibid.*
- Brembre honor in Suffex. See Breaut.
- Bremensis ecclesia, a grant to it, p 108.
- Bremesgrave, Richard de, king's clerk, 25 Edward i. p 260. c. 1. *p.*
- Bret, Simon le, 22 Henry ii. p 71. Miles le Bret had letters patents of privilege for his lands in Ireland, 9 John, p 81. c. 2. *b.* Simon and William le Bret, 4 John, p 302. c. 1. *a.*
- Breteschia, p 96. c. 2. *x.* Bretesche regis, p 227. c. 1. *g.*
- Brettevil, Nicolas son of Richard de, his homage, 5 John, p 337. c. 2. *x.*
- Brichtwius presbyter, seems sherif of Leicestershire, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 1. *b.*
- Briddehal, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w.*
- Briddingehest, Robert de, 15 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. *c.* Amerced for disturbing jurors, &c. *ibid.*
- Brideport, Mr John de, fines, 5 John, p 81. c. 2. *w.* Bridport occurs, p 652.
- Bridlesford, forfeited by Thomas de, for felony, before 6 John, p 337. c. 2. *y.*
- Bridlington priory, Yorkshire, p 598.
- Bridport fines to be a free burgh, and for their ferm, 38 Henry iii. p 290. c. 2. *u.* Was tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *o.* Again, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 2. *i.*
- Brien, Richard son of, in misericordia, 23 Henry ii. p 135. c. 2. *o.* Again, p 143. c. 2. *b.* Robert son of, 23 Henry ii. p 345. c. 1. *e.*
- Brikehull, William de, clerk, has custody of the see of Worcester, 1 Edward ii. p 215. c. 1, 2.
- Brikevil, Fryar Richard de, attorney for Joan de Braybeof, &c. p 157. c. 1. *m.*
- Birelai, Yorkshire, tallaged, 9 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. *r.*
- Bristou, the citifens fined for Sturmis the usurer, 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *i.* Its ferm, temp. John and Henry iii. p 228.

I N D E X.

- p 228. c. 2. *n*; *s*. Not to be impleaded out of the walls of their villa till the king's return, 30 Henry ii. p 274. c. 2. *y*. Fined for not meeting the justiciars, p 349. c. 2. *s*. Bristou castle besieged temp. Richard i. p 392. c. 1. *w*. Abbat of St Austin's Bristol, his five knights fees, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. *q*. A treasury here, 12 John, p 421. c. 2. *x*. Tallages for its burgh and fair, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. *n*. and p 506. c. 2. *l*. Complaint against them for their customs, p 537. c. 2. *u*.
- Britain, John de, of the king's council, 30 Edward i. p 50, 51, 52. Has the manor of John Balliol's, 34 Edward i. p 517. c. 1. *i*.
- Britannia, John de, taken by the Scots; his ransom, 17 Edward ii. p 428. c. 2. *z*. See Richmond.
- Briton, Walter de, how his inheritance descended, p 78, 79. c. 1. *u*. Ralf Briton justice errant, 23 Henry ii. p 90. Roger Briton his knights, 7 Henry ii. p 140. c. 1. *y*. William Briton justice of the Jews, 18 Henry iii. p 159. c. 1. *a*. Richard Briton, 3 John, p 161. c. 2. *p*. Ralf, 17 Henry ii. p 180. c. 1. *f*. Ralf Briton has custody of the honor of Bologne, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 1. *b*. Richard [Briton] archdeacon of Covintre, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 1. *w*. Custos of the see of Lincoln, *ibid.* and of London, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. *i*. Walter Briton pays for relief of his lands in Dorsetshire, 20 Henry ii. p 216. c. 2. *z*. Tomas Brito fines, 10 Richard i. p 295. c. 1. *x*. Humfrey Brito, his fee, 31 Henry ii. p 298. c. 1. *q*. William Briton has the manor of Chigewel, 2 John, p 299, 300. Thomas Briton, and Alice his wife one of the heirs of Brian de Lisle, 19 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. *z*. Ralf Briton fines to be quit of the profits of the land of Henry de Effexa and of the honor of the earl of Bologn, 31 Henry ii. p 345. c. 2. *i*. He had the land of Lageford and Chigwel, temp. Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. *l*. John le Bretun custos of London, 25 Edward i. p 609. c. 1. *a*. Ralf Briton, 25 Henry iii. p 666. c. 2. *f*. and p 673. c. 1. *c*. Custos of the land of Henry de Effexa and the honor of Bologne, 29 Henry ii. p 691. c. 1. *m*. Again, 15 Henry ii. p 705. c. 2. *s*, *t*. Richard, seems justicier, 7 Richard i. p 725. c. 2. *w*. William, justice of the Jews, 21 Henry iii. p 746. c. 2. *e*.
- Brochion, Ralf de, made constable of the Exchequer, 20 Edward i. p 724. c. 2. *n*.
- Brocton, Gerard de, pays his fine to have a duel in the king's court, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. *b*. One of the knights deciding between Robert de Mandevil and Henry de Tilli on the barony of Merfwude, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. *q*.
- Brodehamme, Gregory de, had the ferm of Surry and Suffex, 27 Henry iii. p 636. c. 2. *r*.
- Brodercros and Galho hundred in Norfolk, p 348. c. 2. *z*.
- Brok, Simon del, king's attorney, 47 Henry iii. p 68. c. 2. *c*. Ralf de Broc fermer of the see of Canterbury, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. *q*. The barony of Henry del Broch in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2. John de Brok one of the deputy mareschals, 18 Edward iii. p 545. c. 2. Thomas del Brock committee of the manor of Selveston, 56 Henry iii. p 591. c. 1. *s*.
- Brokedysh, Reynald de, tenant of Gilbert Peche, 25 Edward i. p 596. c. 1.
- Broken-wharf, London, its visnue, 2 Edward ii. p 601.
- Brokefwor or Brokfesse hundred in Herefordshire, p 624. c. 2. *m*.
- Bromcestre, John de, archdeacon of Worcester, had the seal after the death of Hubert, 7 John, p 46. c. 1. *s*.
- Bromford, Hubert de, married a sister and one of the coheireffes of Niel de Luvetot, before 6 Henry iii. p 445. c. 2. *r*.
- Bromley, William de, custos of Staffordshire for Henry de Aldithelega sherif, 13 Henry iii. p 654. c. 1. *f*.
- Brotherton, Thomas de, earl of Norfolk tallages his manor of Boseham, Suffex, 9 Edward ii. p 517. c. 2. *l*. Was brother of Edward ii. p 727. Mareschal of England and the king's brother, 9 Edward ii. *ibid.*
- Brouli, Henry de, of Oxfordshire, manucaptor, 14 Edward i. p 173. c. 2. *c*.
- Brudeford wapentak under the commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- H
- Bruere,

I N D E X.

- Bruere, William, one of king Richard's regency in the beginning of his reign, p 24. Sent by Hubert to determine the controversy between the archbishop of York and the canons, p 24, 25. William Briwer, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. *x*. Was one of the justiciars, 9 Richard i. p 78. His fine for the moiety of Walter Briton's land, 4 John, p 78. c. 2. *u*. Some account of his lands and his son Richard's, *ibid*. William was sherif of Devonshire, 26 Henry ii. p 95. c. 1. *g*. Justicier, 3 John, p 139. c. 1. *n*. William de Brueria the archdeacon, 9 John, p 147. c. 1. *m*. Roger, Reinfrid and Ralf de Brueria his brothers, *ibid*. William Briwer, 2 John, p 174. c. 2. Sherif of Devonshire, 30 Henry ii. p 189. c. 1. *u*, *x*. William sherif of Wiltshire, 10 John, p 195. c. 1. *z*. John de Briewerre, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. *a*. William Briwer, 5 John, p 280. c. 1. *u*. William Briwere's proportion for de-afforesting Cornwall, 11 Henry iii. p 286. c. 1. *n*. William de Briewerre has the custody of the drengage of Gilbert de Calverley, 3 John, p 337. c. 1. *p*. William Briewerre, 4 John, p 351. c. 1. *p*. William Briewerre had oppressed the counties of Dorset and Somersset, 12 John, p 352. c. 2. *k*. William de Briewerre, king's tallager in Wiltshire, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. *q*. William de, baron of the Exchequer, 5 Henry iii. p 469. c. 1. *q*. Richard Briewerre custos of the see of Durham, temp. Richard i. p 493. c. 1. *g*. William Briewerre settles the tallage of Notinghamshire, 9 Richard i. p 504. c. 2. *p*. William Briwer sherif of Hampshire, 9 John, p 635. c. 2. *i*. And of Somersset and Dorsetshire, *ibid*. c. 2. *k*. William Briewerre accompts for Robert del Estre, 6 John, p 673. c. 2. *i*. And for the land, late Roger de Planes's, 10 Richard i. p 689. c. 2. *w*. William de Briewerre baron of the Exchequer, 7 Richard i. p 691. c. 1. *k*. Had a surplusage in his accompt for Cornwall, 6 John, p 693. c. 1. *e*.
- Bruges or Bridgnorth, in Shropshire, its ferm, 8 John, p 228. c. 1. *i*. Their fine to have their ferm, 16 Henry ii. p 274. c. 1. *q*. Their charter of liberties, 7 Henry iii. p 285. c. 1. *d*. The tallage of Bruges, 1 John, p 487. c. 1. *y*. and 8 John, p 505. c. 2. *z*. and p 551. c. 1. *a*. Had a castle, 40 Henry iii. p 637. c. 1. *u*.
- Brumeshage, Wiltshire, p 441. c. 2.
- Brumeshel village, Staffordshire, amerced, 7 Richard i. p 379. c. 2. *m*. Amerced, p 393. c. 1. *l*.
- Brumefgrave, Worcestershire, its tallage, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. *q*. Again Bremmegrave tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *r*.
- Brumley manor in Shropshire belong'd to Cicely de Hadley, 6 John, p 338. c. 1. *a*.
- Brummore, Ralf de, wounded, 18 Henry ii. p 349. c. 1. *i*. See p 527. c. 1. *t*.
- Brumton of William de Vesey, tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *p*.
- Brun, Hugh le, 8 Richard i. p 20. c. 2. *q*. Roger Brune dapifer [to the bishop of London probably] an. 1142. p 134. c. 1. *e*. William le Brun and Isolde his wife, 18 Edward i. p 165. c. 1. *m*. Aschil Brun, his money, 13 Henry ii. p 179. c. 2. The honor of Brun belonging to Maud de Doura, to whom it descended, 31 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. *u*. Robert Brun of Cuningestrete, York, 21 Henry iii. p 379. c. 2. *p*. Bartholomew le Brun of London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. William Brunus fermer of Queenhith, 23 and 28 Henry ii. p 535. c. 2. *l*, *m*. Hugh, p 597, 598. c. 2. *y*. Walter le Brun mareschal of the Strand or farrier, 19 Henry iii. p 611. c. 2. *n*. Geoffrey Brun chamberlain of the Exchequer of Ireland, remov'd, 22 Edward i. p 663. c. 1. *m*.
- Brunden, Henry de, 10 Richard i. p 298. c. 2. *d*. Fines for a writ of Mortdancestre for the goal of Winchester, *ibid*.
- Brus, Peter de, has the village of Danebi, 4 John, p 129. c. 1. *o*. Peter son of Peter de Brus his relief for his barony, 6 Henry iii. p 217. c. 2. *q*. Peter de Brus his ferm of the wapentak of Langeberge, Yorkshire, 9 John, 31 and 52 Henry iii. p 230. c. 2. *e*, *f*, *g*. Adam de Brus, 22 Henry ii. p 376. c. 1. *k*. Adam de Bruis held of the earl of Chester, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 1. *r*. Robert Brus the king's enemy, 34 Edward i. p 426. c. 2. *t*. Robert and Adam de Brus their scutage for their

I N D E X.

- their fees in Yorkshire, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 2. z.
- Brweys, Robert de, his tenure in Runham, Norfolk, 56 Henry iii. p 611. c. 2. t.
- Brykhull, William de, made chamberlain of the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 735. c. 2. y. Remov'd or dead, 1 Edward ii. p 736. c. 1. a.
- Buba, Henry, accompts, 18 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. p. Secreted the effects of the abbat of Hide, and afterwards own'd it, *ibid.*
- Bucca, Fegga, in misericordia, 12 Henry ii. p 376. c. 1. g.
- Bucca uncta, or Buccuinte, Andrew de, 5 Stephen, p 334. c. 1. d.
- Buccuinte, Laurence, of St Paul's, an. 1142. p 134. c. 1. e. John Bucuint accompts for the ferm of London before 20 Henry ii. p 194. c. 1. s. Sherif of London, 19 Henry ii. p 249. c. 1. e. Humfrey his claim of the land of Eggeswer, 17 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. s. John, sherif of London, &c. by ferm, 3 Richard i. p 653. c. 2. b.
- Buccunden, Turgis de, his recreancy, 26 Henry ii. p 382.
- Bucel, Ernald, 26 Henry ii. p 316. c. 2. c. Ralf his promissio for the citizens of London, 19 Henry ii. p 405. c. 1. g.
- Buchard, treasurer of York, his tallage, 8 Richard i. p 494 c. 1.
- Buche, Roger, his interest in the terra de Walton, 8 Richard i. p 73.
- Buckros wapentake, Yorkshire, a commission of array directed to it, 16 Edward ii. p 617.
- Bucstan, Ailric, amerc'd, 16 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. k.
- Buddele, William de, sherif of London, 9 Edward ii. p 609.
- Budicumbe, Alexander de, p 432.
- Budiford, p 441. c. 2. Adam de Budeford, vicesherif of Herefordshire, 52 Henry iii. p 660. c. 1. a.
- Bueles, Hugh de, plegius of Hugh de Dacovere, 40 Henry iii. p 642. c. 2. q.
- Buelt castle, p 678.
- Buffle, Walter le, of London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. s.
- Buggenden, paid Peterpence, and had a winepress, &c. when in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 1. w.
- Buggethorp, Hamelin de, married Margaret coheir of Philip de Ulecot before 5 Henry iii. p 320.
- Buhurt, William de, whether rightly appeal'd, 5 John, p 302. c. 2. g.
- Buinebroc, terra de, p 308. c. 2. a.
- Buissel, Bartholomew de, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. l. See Wach. William de Buissel fines for a partition of Walter Espec's land, 6 Henry ii. p 347. c. 2. p. Again, 4 Henry ii. p 355. c. 1. n.
- Buistard, Robert son of, his privilege in Yorkshire, 31 Henry ii. p 80. c. 2. l. Again, Robert son of Buistard's fine, 26 Henry ii. p 274. c. 1. s.
- Bukerel, Beatrix, 26 Henry ii. p 71. c. 2. l. Thomas Bukerel sherif of London, 2 Henry iii. p 130. c. 2. f. Matthew seems to be a descendent of Geoffrey Fitz Peter, 25 Henry iii. p 160. c. 1, 2. g. Stephen Bukerel sherif of London, 13 Henry iii. p 193. c. 1. o. Geoffrey fines to be quit of the sherifwick of London, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. t. Fines that an exchange between him and Adelulf the Fleming may be superseded, 5 Stephen, p 358. c. 2. k. Citifens of London amerc'd for harbouring Walter Bukerel, 30 Henry iii. p 395. c. 1. p. Andrew, 11 Henry iii. p 489. c. 1. m. Andrew alderman of London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. and 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. z, a. Andrew fermor of Queenhith, 11 and 14 Henry iii. p 535. c. 2. o, q. Mayor, 18 Henry iii. p 569. Sherif, 8 Henry iii. p 607. c. 2. q. William and Thomas son of Odo, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. q. Andrew bailif of Ripa Reginae, 8 and 9 Henry iii. p 690. c. 2. f.
- Buketot, William de, a pledge, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. b.
- Bukingham, John de, clerk of the chamberlain, 1 Edward ii. p 51, 52. c. 2. t. Mr William de, one of the barons of the Exchequer, 1 John, p 128. c. 2. k.
- Bulehuse, John de la, of Hampshire, 28 Henry iii. p 666. c. 2. g.
- Bullialdus, p 109. c. 2. g.
- Bulls counterfeit made use of by Walter de Maideston, 26 Edward i. p 600.
- Bulmer, Bertram de, sherif of Yorkshire, 5 Stephen, p 224. c. 1. q. Again, p 249. c. 2. l. Again sherif, 3 Henry ii. p 250. c. 2. r. Occurs again, 5 Stephen, p 315.

I N D E X.

- p 315. c. 1. *d.* Bertram de Bulemer
sherif of Yorkshire accompts for the
donum of the city and county, 4 Hen-
ry ii. p 481. c. 2. *i.* Bulmer wapen-
take under a commission of array, 16
Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. Bertram de
Bulemer sherif of Yorkshire, 2 Hen-
ry ii. p 743. c. 2. *q.*
- Bumsted, in Essex, its assise or tallage,
19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. *z.* Little Bum-
sted tallaged, 1 Richard i. p 486. c.
1. *l, m.*
- Bunch, Roger, of Hereford, discharg'd
of tallage, 7 Richard i. p 514. c. 1. *k.*
- Bundles made up by the two remem-
brancers of the Exchequer, p 619.
- Bur or Burre, Robert, of Canterbury,
reliev'd of his unequal assessment, 51
Henry iii. p 511. c. 1. *l.*
- Burbeche, Ralf de, dyed by the tryal of
water about 18 Henry ii. p 236. c.
1. *t.* Who has the land of Burbec, 5
Stephen, p 309. c. 2. *p.* See p 631.
c. 1.
- Burc, in Langelande, Norfolk, its aid, 14
Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. *f.* Thomas de
Burc seneschal of the countess of Bri-
tain, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. *u.* Ac-
compts for the countesses knights, 1
John, p 444. c. 2. *i.*
- Burcote, William de, impleaded for debt,
49 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. *f.*
- Burdegala, Oliver de, custos of the ca-
stle of Guldeford, 15 Edward ii. p
263. c. 2.
- Burdun, William and John, respited, 15
Henry ii. p 127. c. 1. *x.* John, 16
Henry ii. p 142. c. 1. *d.* Peter Burdun
has the land of Penros, 3 John, p 337.
c. 1. *n.* Nicolas Burdun, manucaptor,
39 Henry iii. p 642. c. 1. *o.*
- Burels of London, temp. Henry iii. p
382, 383. c. 1. *d.*
- Burewel, the tallage of the men of, 7
Henry iii. p 502. c. 2. *q.*
- Burford in Oxfordshire, tallaged, 3 John,
p 498. c. 1. *y.*
- Burga, widow of William de Vaux, 9
Edward ii. p 621. c. 2. *e.*
- Burgary, seems to be robbing in a burgh,
p 385. c. 2. *a.*
- Burgate ward in Canterbury, tallaged at
la Bretton, and belonged to St Au-
stin's abbey, 33 Edward i. p 509.
c. 2. *e.*
- Burge, Serlo de, custos of the archbi-
shoprick of York, about 5 Stephen,
p 209. c. 1. *m.* Occurs again 5 Ste-
phen, p 315. c. 1. *e.* Fines for his son
Osbert's office, *ibid.*
- Burgenses & homines burgorum & vil-
larum, p 228, &c. The aid of Burghs,
p 417, 418.
- Burges, John, his share of the lordship
of Borscombe, Wiltshire, 42 Elizabeth,
p 433. Walter de Burges, custos of
Winchester, 52 Henry iii. p 496. c.
2. *r.* and p 549. c. 2.
- Burgh, Sarah de, fined to king John a-
bout her marriage, p 2. c. 2. *b.* John
de Burgh son and heir of Hawisia de
Launvale, p 219. c. 1. *g.* Columbus
de Burgo had custody of the castle of
Cusac in Gascoigne, before 39 Henry iii.
p 269. c. 1. *w.* Sara widow of Tomas
de, 3 John, p 321. c. 2. *n.* Margaret wife
of John de Burgo, 29 Henry iii. p 354.
c. 2. *b.* John de Burgh held the ma-
nors of Causton and Sutherton, 36
Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. *g.* John's debts
to the crown, 27 Henry iii. p 550.
c. 2. *y.* Walter de Burgh has custody
of many of the king's manors, 28 Hen-
ry iii. p 658. c. 1. *a.* Raimund de
Burgh, 14 Henry iii. p 684. c. 1. *r.*
John de Burgh has Rocheford hun-
dred in Essex, 53 Henry iii. p 703.
c. 1. *u.*
- Burgh, Hubert de, made justicier temp.
Henry iii. p 25, 26. His assignment
as justicier, p 26. Earl of Kent and
justicier, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. *l.*
Justiciary of England, 3 Henry iii. p
46. c. 2. *x.* Signs before the bishops,
ibid. Sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk,
4 Henry iii. p 154. Justiciary, 6 Hen-
ry iii. p 160. c. 2. *b.* Again, 9 Hen-
ry iii. p 171. c. 2. *t.* Sherif of Norfolk
and Suffolk, 5 Henry iii. p 195. Sher-
if of Kent, 7 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. *x.*
Accompts for the ferm of Kent, 4
Henry iii. p 255. c. 1. *n.* Justicier, 6
Henry iii. p 464. c. 2. *w.* Justicier, 5
Henry iii. p 469. c. 1. *q.* Justicier, 2
Henry iii. p 564. c. 1. *a.* Sherif of
Norfolk and Suffolk, p 636. c. 1. *n.*
Occurs in several instances, 3 and 4
Henry iii. p 640. *d, e, f, g, h, i.* In-
debted to the crown at his death, 35
Henry iii. p 669. c. 1. *b.* Occurs, 13
Henry

I N D E X.

- Henry iii. p 677. c. 2. *b*. One of the pledges of Peter de Maillai, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. *b*. Married Beatrice widow of Dodo Bardulf and heirefs of William de Warene, temp. John, p 682. c. 1. *r*.
- Burgh-Abbey, their oblatum for the ranfome of king Richard, p 275. c. 2. *u*. Men of Burgh fine in twenty marks for a market every Sunday, 3 John, p 278. c. 1. *u*. Renew their charters, 10 John, p 282. c. 2. *g*. Fine to have the custody of their house on a vacancy, 13 John, p 283. c. 2. *t*. See Nassum Burgi. Acknowledge sixty knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. *n*. Its escuage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. *m*. The Abbat has an aid from his tenants to pay the king's fine, 7 John, p 428. c. 2. *a*. Its scutage for the Welch expedition, 3 Richard i. p 443. c. 1. *w*.
- Burghershe, Robert de, warden of the cinque ports, 33 Edward i. p 291. c. 2. *x*.
- Burghul, Roger de, discharged from being custos of the county and castle of Hereford, 15 Edward i. p 638. c. 1. *e*.
- Burghunte, Richard de, sherif of the counties of Dorset and Somersset, and custos of the castle of Shyreburne, 18 Edward i. p 638. c. 2. *f*.
- Burghis, Richard, custos of Gloucestershire for Engeland de Ciconiaco, 12 John, p 640. c. 1. *c*.
- Burguignon, John le, fines, 26 Henry ii. p 71. c. 2. *l*. Ralf de, amerc'd, 14 Henry ii. p 377. c. 2. *i*.
- Burial in religious houses a great favour, and granted to benefactors, p 138. c. 1. *k*.
- Burne, John de, one of the custodes of St Augustin's Canterbury, 11 Edward i. p 214. c. 2. *g*. Geoffrey de, fines to be releas'd, 5 Stephen, p 342. c. 1. *d*. William and Thomas de Burne, 14 Henry iii. p 375. c. 2. *f*.
- Burnel, Robert, seems to be head of the king's council, 1 Edward i. p 678. c. 1. *g*, *gg*. King's agent in Ireland, 49 Henry iii. p 684.
- Burnewel, William, 26 Henry ii. p 385. c. 2. *x*. Robert Burnel one of the receivers of the last vintism of Henry iii. p 424. c. 1. *i*.
- Burnham, Thomas de, king's tallager, 33 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. *i*. and 34 Edward i. p 517. c. 1. *i*. That hundred Geoffry Fitz Peter's, 2 Richard i. p 560. c. 1. *y*. Thomas de Burnham sherif of Lincolnshire, 34 Edward i. p 657.
- Burferius, Roger, of London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489, 490. c. 1. *s*. The tallage of Roger Burfarius alderman of London, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z*, *a*.
- Burftow, John de, collector of the disme and fisme in Surrey, temp. Edward i. p 693.
- Burton belong'd to the barony of Guischart Ledet in Northamptonshire, p 33. c. 2. *z*.
- Burton, to whom it in part belonged, 24 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. *k*. Abbat of Burton upon Trent obtains a market at their manor of Bromley, 5 Henry iii. p 286. c. 2. *rr*. Walter and Nicolas de Burton, 15 Henry ii. p 296. c. 1. *q*. Samuel de, has the terra de Burton, 2 Henry iii. p 340. c. 2. *k*. Abbat of Buerton in Staffordshire accompts for his knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 2. *e*. Master of the hospital of Burton Lazars, p 466. Burton in Gloucestershire the abbat of Westminster's, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *c*. Burton in Hampshire, p 512. c. 1. *y*.
- Burun, Roger de, his reliefs for his lands in Notingham and Derbyshire, 3 and 4 Henry ii. p 216. c. 1. *w*. Geoffrey de Burun, 30 Henry ii. p 297. c. 2. *g*. Robert de Burun, 10 John, p 346. c. 2. *a*. Roger's escuage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. *o*. Roger's scutage, 1 John, p 444. c. 2. *i*.
- Burwardescot, to whom that manor belong'd, 5 Stephen, p 355. c. 1. *l*.
- Busca, or firewood, perhaps beech, p 578. c. 1. *b*, *c*, *d*.
- Buffel, Robert, fines, 3 John, p 273. c. 1. *f*. Hugh de Buffel intituled to the honor of Pelwrdam, 4 John, p 337. c. 2. *u*. William Buscel of Yorkshire, 7 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. *u*. Richard de Buffel arrested, 4 Henry iii. p 343. c. 2. *f*.
- Butlership of England held by William Martel, temp. Henry i. p 34. Perquisites and offices of the king's butler, 1 John, p 317. c. 2. *t*.
- I
- Buttethorn,

I N D E X.

- Buttethorn, Walter de, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. e. One of the executors of John de Berewyk, p 567. c. 1. m.
- Buzun, Simon, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q.
- Byflet, Richard de, accompts for John de Montague sherif of Somerset and Dorsetshire, 34 Edward i. p 661. c. 1. k.
- Bykot, William, his countertally, 26 Edward i. p 709. c. 2. e. Again, p 710.
- Byriden in the bishopric tallaged, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 1. u.
- Byrking, to whom it belonged, 5 Richard i. p 298. c. 1. w.
- Byrlande in Devonshire, a silver mine there, 24 Edward i. p 198. The warden and controller of it, 2 Edward ii. p 553. c. 1. m.
- Byrlay, William de, has the great seal under his custody 30 Edward i. p 50, 51. c. 1. r.
- Byroun, John, sherif of Yorkshire, 27 Edward i. p 615. John Byrun sherif of Yorkshire, 26 Edward i. p 694. c. 2. s.
- C.
- C, William de, 11 Henry iii. p 659. c. 1. g.
- Cabuis, John, fines for a plea, 1 Richard i. p 298. c. 1. t.
- Cacegai, Walter, had the land of Pacey, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2.
- Cade, William, seems to belong to the treasury, 7 Henry ii. p 419. c. 2. d. Receives the king's mony by writ, 2 Henry ii. p 477. c. 1. m. p 480. c. 1. r. and p 481. c. 1. w.
- Cadiol, Turchil, 14 Henry ii. p 384. c. 2. c. Amerc'd for not appearing before the justiciars, *ibid.*
- Cadurcis, Patrick de, his terra in Berkshire, temp. Stephen, p 101. c. 2. b. Robert de Caorces, an. 1184. p 115. c. 1. n. See Chaworth, Chaurz. Thomas de Cadurcis his tenure in Derbyshire, 2 Edward ii. p 450. c. 1. w. William de Chaurcis held of Alice countess of Ou, 22 Henry iii. p 624. c. 2. l.
- Caen, John de, the great seal under his seal, 30 Edward i. p 50, 51. c. 1. r. Richard de, claims Crokeston, 30 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. t. Mr John de Cadomo chancellor's lieutenant, 27 Edward i. p 291. c. 1. Abbess of Caen, p 331. c. 2. t. A communa granted to Caen, 5 John, p 364. c. 2. a. Again, 7 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. x. Nuns of Caen had an interest in Dunmawe hundred, 5 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. a.
- Caernarvan or Kaernarvan, the exchequer there, 12 Edward i. p 550. c. 2. r, s, t. Sherif of Caernarvan under the chief justice of Chester, p 695.
- Cahaignes, Richard and William de, fine for a partition of lands, 23 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. i. William de Cahaignes fines for confirmation of charters, 24 Henry ii. p 327. c. 1. n. Ralf de, 15 Henry ii. p 348. c. 2. e. Bertona belongs to Ralf de Cahaignes, 14 Henry ii. p 384. c. 1. y. William's nine fees, 33 Henry ii. p 452. c. 1. b.
- Cahul, Urvey de, 1 Richard i. p 342. c. 1. f. Fined to be under plevine, *ibid.*
- Cail, Oliver de, amerc'd for the slaughter of the sons of Tochi, 5 Stephen, p 377. c. 2. e.
- Caifn, Bartholomew de, his scutage, 7 Henry ii. p 437. c. 2. w.
- Caifnedoit, Simon, his terra in custody of Geoffrey the chancellor, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. f.
- Caifne, William de, sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk, 4 Henry ii. p 190. c. 1. m. The same, 7 Henry ii. p 348. c. 1. s. William de Caifney or Chainey attended the king's daughter into Saxony, 13 Henry ii. p 684. c. 1. p. See Cheny, Cheyny. Roger de Cheigny sherif of Shropshire and Staffordshire, 9 Edward ii. p 697.
- Calcatraps or heel traps, persons fined for setting them in their lands, p 346. c. 2. w, x.
- Caldecot, Hugh de, passes with lands, 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2.
- Calehul, William de, his grant of a lease of the manor of Sokele from the bishop of Bath, 8 Edward i. p 502. c. 2. t. See Cahul.
- Caleston in Wiltshire, Roger de Caleston of, held that land in capite by socage, 32 Henry iii. p 433. c. 2. g.
- Calixtus the pope, that saint's day on the fourteenth of October, p 660. c. 1. y.

I N D E X.

- Calna, William de, See Osmund Croc.
The aid of the men of Calne in Wiltshire, 14 Henry ii. p 409. Again, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. *l.* Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. *r.* c. 2. *w.* Its tallage, 10 Richard i. p 484. c. 2. *s.* Its affise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. *d.* Its tallage, 1 John, p 487. c. 1. *z.*
- Calne, Ruald de, 1 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. *i.* His livery by order of the chancellor, 5 Henry ii. p 140. c. 1. *x.*
- Calniz, William de, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. Seems to belong to the treasury of Caen, *ibid.*
- Calverd, Henry de, of York, 5 Edward ii. p 595. c. 2. *u.*
- Calverley, the drengage in Northumberland of Gilbert de, 3 John, p 337. c. 1. *p.*
- Calvo Monte, Gacius de, mayor of York, 41 Henry iii. p 645.
- Calz, See Cauz.
- Camarun army, 7 Richard i. p 461. c. 2. *r.*
- Cambho, John de, 27 Edward i. p 685. c. 1.
- Cambium or mint of London, p 193. Cambia of London and Canterbury, p 199. c. 1. *c.* Again Cambium or mint, p 395. c. 2. *t.* See p 631, 632.
- Cambridge, fines for the ferm of their town, and for exemption from the sherif of the county, 31 Henry ii. p 274. c. 2. *z.* Have their ferm and a confirmation of liberties, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. *b.* Again, 7 Henry iii. p 286. c. 1. *p.* Men of Cambridge amerced three hundred and fifty marks by the barons, 12 John, p 366. c. 2. *i.* Cambridge and Huntingdonshire amerced, 31 Henry iii. p 394. c. 2. *l.* Some barons and knights here, p 413. c. 2. *k.* Its aid, 37 Henry iii. p 423. c. 2. *g.* The affise or tallage of Cambridge, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. *b.* Cambridge and Hundedon have two sherifs jointly, *ibid.* Cambridge tallages, 14 Henry ii. p 489. c. 2. *g.* Sir Thomas de Cantebrug baron of the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 552. c. 2. *m.* Thomas de Cantebrugg baron of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 584. c. 1. *x.* and 2 Edward ii. p 600.
- Cambrun, Wale de, p 468. c. 1. *m.*
- Camei, terra de, p 138. c. 2. Ralf de
- Cameis seems to be sherif of Surrey and Suffex, 31 Henry iii. p 423. c. 2. *f.* See Camoys and Kameis.
- Cameis, Stephen de, his terra, 10 Richard i. p 222.
- Camel, its tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *o.* Was one of the king's manors, 14 Henry iii. p 643. c. 2. *z.*
- Camera regis used for his treasury, p 107. c. 2. Again, Camera curiæ, 5 Stephen, p 179. c. 1. The several senses of that word, p 180. Accompts sometimes passed in Camera regis, p 705.
- Camera, Turpin de, the king's chamberlain, p 180. c. 1. *i.* p 181.
- Camoys, Ralf de, constabulary of Windsor-castle, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 1. Margaret widow of John de Camoys, 26 Edward i. p 322. c. 2. *d.* Margaret widow of John de Cameys, 26 Edward i. p 611. Ralf de Cameys sherif of Surrey and Suffex, 27 Henry iii. p 636. c. 2. *r.*
- Camp Ernulf, Henry de, 2 John, p 362. c. 2. *o.* Fines for a partition of his father's land, *ibid.*
- Campanea, Warner de, his duel with William Fitz-Robert for the terra de Saxebi, 18 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. *r.* Richard de Campanea has share of the lands of Osbert Martel, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. *q.*
- Campio or pugil, p 543. c. 2. *m.*
- Campis, Simon de, merchant of Duay, no prise to be taken of his cloth, &c. 30 Henry iii. p 526.
- Camville, Gerard de, to be replaced in his sheriffwick of Lincolnshire, temp. Richard i. p 15, 16. c. 1. *x.* Disseised by king Richard i. p 16. Impleaded for harbouring of robbers and adhering to earl John, p 17. c. 1. See Canvil and Chanvill.
- Cancelles, Hugh de, 35 Henry iii. p 622. c. 2. *r.* Had Upton in Northamptonshire, 18 Edward i. p 703. c. 2. *z.*
- Canci, Simon de, fines, 27 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. *g.* Walter de Canceio fines to marry whom he pleases, 5 Stephen, p 320. c. 2. *u.* Robert de Cancy has the land of Scirpenbec, Yorkshire, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 2. *w.*
- Candida Casa, Christian bishop of, present at a council of Henry ii. an. 1177. p 13.

Candle

I N D E X.

- Candle lighted not to be in the Exchequer while shut, p 722. c. 1. u.
- Candos, Roger de, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. l. Ralf de Candos betroth'd the daughter of Richard de Flet, Norfolk, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 1. o. Robert de Candos his knights fees in Herefordshire, 7 Henry ii. p 437, 438. c. 1. y. Roger de Chaundos attermin'd for his debts to the crown, 2 Edward ii. p 679. c. 1. s.
- Canevaz, for the king's chamber, p 252. c. 1. p.
- Canfi, Geoffrey de, claim'd Muleford against William de Callou, 10 John, p 311. c. 2. c.
- Cantelu, William de, 12 John, p 333. c. 1. o. Pledge for Richard de Nevil, *ibid.* See Cantilupe.
- Canterbury city fines for liberties, &c. 27 Edward i. p 290, 291. c. 1. Its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. d. Its aid, 2 Henry ii. p 480. c. 2. r. John de Cantuaria, 26 Edward i. p 536. c. 2. John de Cantuaria late alderman of Tower ward, Lond. 2 Edward ii. p 694. c. 2. t. Why seiz'd into the king's hand, 18 Edward i. p 701. c. 2. x.
- Canterbury, the precedence of its primates debated at Winchester, anno 1072. p 5. c. 1. b. That fee in the king's hands before 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. o. Again, p 213. c. 2. l. Its reliefs paid to the crown when the fee was in the king's hand, p 219. c. 1. b. In the king's hands, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. q. Its tallage, 8 John, p 495. c. 1. i. and 34 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. p. and 1 John, *ibid.* c. 2. s. Six aldermen of Canterbury, p 509. Their wards enumerated, p 510. c. 1. g. The archbishop had three eights out of the profits of the mint here, 29 Henry iii. p 632. c. 2. s. Liberties of the archbishop in Rochester, p 674. c. 1. p. The fee kept void for the use of the pope, 35 Edward i. p 688. Archbishop Steven's quinzime, 10 Henry iii. p 730. c. 1. e.
- Cantilupo, William de, one of the king's council, 3 Henry iii. p 47. c. 1. x. Thomas de, chancellor, 49 Henry iii. p 48, 49. c. 1, 2. i, k. and p 159. c. 1. c. Has the grant of 500 marks a year, p 52. c. 2. u. Robert de Cantilupo, 6 John, p 68. c. 1. t. Walter de, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. Fulk de Cantelu accompts for the lands of the countess of Perch, 14 John, p 204. c. 2. c. William de, sherif of Warwick and Leicestershire, 4 John, p 421. c. 2. u. William and John de Cauntelou two of the king's barons in his court, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. William de, 16 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. and p 622. c. 1. b. William de Cantilupe sherif of Worcester-shire, 10 John, p 643. c. 2. y. Had licence to make his will before 39 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. l. William son of William de Cantilupe, 22 Henry iii. p 687. c. 1. y.
- Cantok, Roger, burgeses of Bristol, 5 Edward i. p 599. c. 2. c.
- Cantorp, Siward de, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 2. g. Accompts for the pleas of Geoffrey de Clinton, *ibid.*
- Canvil, Gerard de, sherif of Lincolnshire, 5 Richard i. p 317. c. 1. k. See Chanvil. His share of the marsh between the waters of Spalding and Tid hundreds, 7 John, p 351. c. 2. w. Cherleton was the town of Gerard de Camvil, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 2. i. Geoffrey de Caunvil a baron, 26 Edward ii. p 456. c. 2. Gerard de Canvil's fees in Oxfordshire, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. b. Gerard sherif of Lincolnshire, 5 John, p 635. c. 2. g. Thomas de, 28 Henry iii. p 638. c. 1. a.
- Capel, Robert, accompts for the scutage of the knights of the earl of Leicester, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 1. e. William, deputy for the seaports to Brian de Lisle, 15 John, p 530, 531. c. 1. Robert Capel accompts for the scutage of the knights of the earl of Leicester, 19 Henry iii. p 662. c. 1. z.
- Capite, tenure in, how misunderstood, p 432. c. 1. b. Tenure in Capite is holding immediately of the crown, and not a distinct tenure of it self, *ibid.* c. 2. Holding in Capite ut de corona, required personal service more strictly than holding of an honor, p 454.
- Capoun, Robert, commissioner of the array for the wapentak of Langebrug, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Carbonel, Richard, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. b. Gilbert Carbunel had the balliage of the tower of London from earl William

I N D E X.

- William de Mandevil before 8 Richard i. p 658. c. 1. y.
- Carburra, William de, his lands in Cornwall discharg'd from scutage as fee-ferm, 9 Edward ii. p 468. c. 1.
- Cardigan, Robert de, his nepos, before Henry iii. p 564. c. 2. d.
- Cardinal Legate, viz. Walter titulo S. Martini, signs before the archbishop of Canterbury, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. George cardinal of Ambasia, p 111. Cardinal Hugh de S. Caro, 35 Henry iii. p 674.
- Cardinan, Robert de, fines in ten marks for a market in Lostwetel, Cornwall, 6 Richard i. p 274. c. 2. e.
- Cardvil, or Carlisle, Robert son of Adam de, whose steward, 6 John, p 321. c. 2. p. William de Stutevil has the ferm of Cardvil, 3 John, p 358. c. 1. l. Adam de Cardvil customer of Newcastle, 25 Edward i. p 536. c. 1.
- Carenton in Cornwall its tallage, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. t.
- Carledecotes, p 624. c. 2. p.
- Carleton, William de, baron of the Exchequer, 35 Edward i. p 51. c. 1. s. Justice of the Jews, 18 Edward i. p 161. As such had a salary of forty marks a year, *ibid.* Baron of the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 323. c. 1. d. The manor of Carleton in Lindric, 30 Henry iii. p 488, 489. c. 1. l. Sir William de, baron of the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 552. c. 2. m. and 35 Edward i. p 566. Again, p 577. c. 1. u. Again, 1 Edward ii. p 584. c. 1. x. Has a dispensation to attend at the Exchequer when his health and affairs would permit, 2 Edward ii. p 584. Baron, 31 Edward i. p 587. c. 2. p. 34 Edward i. p 589. c. 2. g. p 593. c. 2. l. Holds pleas at Colchester, 2 Edward ii. p 601. Occurs, 26 Edward i. p 611. c. 1. m. Baron, 19 and 27 Edward i. p 714. c. 1. m. William de Carleton auditor, 20 Edward i. p 730. c. 1. g. Baron, 31 Edward i. p 737. c. 2. n.
- Carlisle, Walter bishop of, was treasurer before 40 Henry iii. p 185. c. 1. b. Canons of, 16 Henry ii. p 389. c. 2. s. Walter bishop, accompts for the tallage of Walter le Buffle of London, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. Bishop
- Walter Mauclerc treasurer of the Exchequer for life, 16 Henry iii. p 568, 569. c. 1. x. But depos'd, 17 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. y. The mine of Carlisle, 19 Henry ii. p 676.
- Carlisle has a confirmation of liberties, 5 Richard i. p 274. c. 2. d. See p 290. c. 2. s. To have coroners in the city among themselves, *ibid.*
- Carminou, John de, 9 Edward ii. p 452. c. 2. k. Has a writ of discharge for his small fees of Moreton, Cornwall, *ibid.*
- Carneton in Cornwall, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. m.
- Carrou, William de, fines in forty ounces of gold for the land of Muleford, 10 John, p 311. c. 2. c. Nicolas de Carro, 52 Henry iii. p 599. c. 1. z.
- Carter, Reimun le, has the commission of array for the wapentak of Scardeburgh, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Carthusians, their grant of fifty marks yearly from king Henry ii. p 168. c. 2. q.
- Cartmel, or Kertmel, prior fines to have his charter of privileges mended, 7 Henry iii. p 285. c. 1. e.
- Carton, Walter de, one of Richard Malebisse's knights in the slaughter of the Jews at York, before 4 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. l.
- Carucat, Richard i. demands two shillings from every one, p 16. c. 2. Carucage of the honor of Lancaster for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 412. c. 1. a. Two shillings for each carue, 5 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. f. For land held by base tenure, p 502.
- Carun, Ralf de, accompts for the pleas of Geoffrey de Clinton in Norfolk, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 1. c. Wichard de Charun sherif of Northumberland amerc'd for not making his profer, 1 Edward i. p 645. c. 2. b.
- Carwinton in Cornwall, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. m.
- Cary, William de, fines for the manor of Mideford, Berkshire, and for the land of Reimund Grossus, his uncle, 15 John, p 340. c. 2. f.
- Casamentum, marriage, Pref. p xv.
- Cassel, Henry de, the liber hospes of the knights Templars, 16 Henry ii. p 513. c. 2. f.
- Casteillun, Henry de, accompts for the chamber-

I N D E X.

- chamberlainship of London, 8 Richard i. p 531.
- Castello, Walter de, clerk and keeper of the queen-mother's gold, 9 and 10 Edward i. p 241. c. 1. e. Nicolas de, 4 Edward i. p 269. c. 1. y. Bartholomew de Castello employ'd in the payments of London to the king, 1 Edward i. p 424. c. 2. i. Nicolas de, has the hundreds of Humilied, Blafeld, Taverham and Walsam, 9 Edward i. p 549. c. 1. f. Bartholomew de Castello keeper of the London mint, 2 Edward i. p 604. c. 2. r. Nicolas de Castello clerk of the Exchequer, 4 Edward i. p 619. c. 1. f. Bartholomew de Castello accompts for the mint of London, 7 Edward i. p 633. c. 1. t. Nicolas, *ibid.* The executors of Bartholomew Castle, 25 Edward i. p 665. Bartholomew occurs, 1 Edward i. p 678. c. 1. gg. Nicolas clerk of the Exchequer, 56 Henry iii. p 713. First remembrancer, 14 Edward i. p 714. c. 1. l. Allowed charges and expences in making out the summonces, 13 Edward i. p 716. c. 2. a. William de, audites the accompts, 10 Henry iii. p 730. c. 1. f. Sir Walter de Castel chamberlain of the Exchequer, before 22 Edward i. p 734. c. 1. n. Nicolas de, remembrancer, 3 Edward i. p 748. c. 1. e.
- Castile, the mayordomo's in that kingdom, p 38.
- Castles, an enumeration of many of them in England, 15 Edward ii. p 263. An enumeration of the barons of the Exchequer assign'd to survey the king's Castles and manors, 1 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. q.
- Castre in Lincolnshire, its tallage, 10 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. w. Again, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. d.
- Castro-Radulphi, Domina de, daughter of the earl of Gloucester, 1 Richard i. p 253. c. 1. x.
- Catalunna, earls of, p 37.
- Catell, called averia, p 302. c. 1. c.
- Cathangre, that land given to William de Wroteham by Richard i. p 330. c. 2. m.
- Catmera, Adam de, sherif of Berkshire, 13 Henry ii. p 676. c. 2. q.
- Cattun and Hamelinton, two challenges about the right of them, between Dammartin and Hacun, 6 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. d. Catton in Yorkshire tallaged, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w.
- Caturca, John de, had the coinage of London and Canterbury, 14 Edward i. p 605.
- Caudebec, Alexander de, in Cumberland, 8 John, p 295. c. 2. d. How a moiety of that village belong'd to Robert de Curtenai, *ibid.*
- Caudeston, William de, official of the archdeacon of Norwich, 14 Henry iii. p 746. c. 1. a.
- Cavelin in Normandy, the terra of Richard de, before 2 John, p 362. c. 1. l.
- Caugi, terra Ralf de, 33 Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. b. The honor or barony of Ralf de Caugi, in the king's hand, 31 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. r.
- Caune in Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. See Calne.
- Caunvil, John de, late sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 55 Henry iii. p 699. c. 1. u. See Canvil.
- Caufton, that town's aids for marrying the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. f. Its tallage in Norfolk, 9 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. u. The manor of John de Burgh, 36 Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. g.
- Cauz, Geoffrey de, witness to a charter, 16 Henry iii. p 44. c. 1. m. Maud de Calz or Cauz her land of Leiffington in the king's hands, 8 John, p 204. c. 2. z. Roger de Chalz, 29 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. k. Maud fines in a thousand and fifty marks, 6 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. s. Geoffry de Cauz, 16 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. x.
- Caworsini & Ultramontani, p 592. Those societies to raise money, *ibid.*
- Cayly, Osbert de, 2 Edward ii. p 33. c. 2. y. Witness to a charter of Maud mareschalles of England, *ibid.*
- Ceccano, John de, his grant to the abbey of S. Maria del Fiume, an. 1209. p 397. f.
- Ceddre manor, the bishop of Bath's, 14 Henry iii. p 288. c. 2. b. Ceddra or Cheddre, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. c.
- Celestia, wife of Richard son of Colbern of Chent, 32 Henry ii. p 221. c. 1. w. Fines to the king, that she might have the

I N D E X.

- the wardship of her own children, and not marry against her will, *ibid.*
- Cendaz, p 293. c. 2. *l.*
- Cerne, Ralf de, custos of Devonshire, 14 Henry iii. p 189. c. 1. *y.* The abbat's fine and scutage, 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 1. *i.* Abbat de Cerne in Dorsetshire has a plea about land with the prior of St Swithun, 27 Henry iii. p 597. c. 2. *q.* William de Cerne, *ibid.* Philip de Cerne sherif of Somersetshire, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. *y.*
- Certificates of knights fees, p 400. c. 2. and p 440.
- Cestreford, the town of Maud, who is styled marescalla, p 33. How far granted to St Mary and St George, Thefford, p 33. c. 1. *y.* Richard de Cestreford clerk of the receipt of the Exchequer, 52 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. *p.* Again, p 737. c. 2. *m.*
- Cestrehunt, its tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. *z.* Pleas held here, 38 Henry iii. p 522. c. 2.
- Cestreton by Cambridge, p 308. c. 2. *e.* Who claim'd land there, 5 John, p 359. c. 1. *p.* Chesterton hundred, p 377. c. 1. *x.* Its assise or tallage, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. *b.* Belong'd to the priory of Bernewel, 25 Henry iii. p 622. c. 2. *q.*
- Chaceporc, Peter, keeper of the wardrobe, 37 Henry iii. p 424. c. 1. *b.* Again, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *u.* Peter de Chacepork keeper of the wardrobe, accompts for more money than he had received, 29 Henry iii. p 621. c. 1. *y, z.* Accompts for the receipts in the wardrobe, 36 Henry iii. p 629. c. 2. *d.* Occurs, 35 Henry iii. p 674. c. 1. *w.*
- Chacia, in the Exchequer, p 709.
- Chadeleswurthe, the land of Robert son of Ralf de Chadeleswurthe, p 467. c. 2. *m.* Held in focage of Thomas de St Valery, *ibid.*
- Chainesbery, that land belong'd to Jordan Tolebu, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *l.*
- Chaisnedit, Ralf, his aid for marrying Maud the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. *o.*
- Chaisnet in Berkshire, Ralf de, his fine, 29 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. *z.* Nicolas de Chaisneto imprison'd for the forest, &c. 5 Richard i. p 342. c. 1. *b.* Walter de Chaisnet, 16 Henry ii. p 377. c. 2. *k.* Fines for the escape of his servant, who had been guilty of manslaughter, *ibid.*
- Chaisney, William de, accompts for the ferm of Norfolk, 9 Henry ii. p 705. c. 2. *r.*
- Chaldefy, belong'd to William de Montague, 1 John, p 336. c. 1. *f.*
- Chalveduna, Algarus presbyter of, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 1.
- Chalvely, Gilbert de, one of the theins of Northumberland, 1 Richard i. p 483. c. 1. *o.* See Calverly.
- Chamberlain of the king, p 38. From ancient time hereditary, p 40. Anciently acted in the king's court and Exchequer, p 41. Chamberlain [of the Exchequer] in fee, p 51. and p 556. c. 1, 2. In the first period sat among the barons, p 732. Afterwards deputed ones were knights, *ibid.* c. 2. *w.* The several ways of presenting them, *ibid.* Richard le Chamberleng of the Exchequer nominated by William Malduyt earl of Warwic, 51 Henry iii. p 733. c. 1. *b.* Chamberlains of the Exchequer in fee, p 735. Chamberlains of the Exchequer had an allowance of two knights, 9 Henry iii. p 742.
- Chamberlain, Gilbert, fines for an appeal, 3 Henry iii. p 306. c. 2. *x.* Martin la Chamberleng belonged to H. de Ver, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 1. *f.* Richard Chamberlain clerk of the Exchequer, 35 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. *m.*
- Chamberlain of London, what duties he received for the king's use, p 531, &c. Chamberlain of the king's wines, or Cameraria Londoniæ, p 526, 527, 528. Two chamberlains of London, 5 Edward i. p 528. c. 2. *y, z.* William de Betoyne chamberlain of London, 26 Edward i. p 536. c. 2. *s.*
- Champel, William de, of Devonshire, 5 John, p 302. c. 1. *c.* Fines to have Oliver de Traci summoned, *ibid.*
- Champeynes, Robert de, son of Juliana, daughter of Fulk de Neweham, 29 Henry ii. p 57. c. 1. *b.* His final concord with the prior and monks of Rochester, p 105. and p 144. c. 1. *p.* Roger le Champenois, 14 Henry iii. p 597.

I N D E X.

597. c. 2. d. Robert de Champeynes had Dodington in Northamptonshire, 18 Edward i. p 703. c. 2. y.
- Chancel, Guy de, accompts for three hundred twenty seven fees of the honor of Gloucestre, 15 John, p 445. c. 1. o. Guy de Chancels accompts for the barony of William de Beauchamp, 15 John, p 495. c. 1. k.
- Chancellor ordinarily sat at the Exchequer among the barons, Pref. p ii. b. Was a churchman in Sicily, France and Germany, p 41. In England was the king's chief chaplain, *ibid.* Had the care of the king's chancery and chapel, p 42. His power advanced upon the decline of the high justicier, p 43. During life, *ibid.* Chancellor and lieutenant of the Exchequer the same person, p 52. t. Chancellor of England his allowance, p 52. c. 2. u. Again, 52 Henry iii. p 53. c. 1. w. The Chancellor's allowance according to the red book, p 131. Sat in the Exchequer temp. Stephen, p 139. Chancellor of the Exchequer was the treasurer's lieutenant, p 198. c. 2. b. and p 737. Seem to be two chancellors at one time, *data per manus S. Wellensis* and J. de Gray, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. a. Peter Fitz Adam amerced an hundred pound for not coming at the Chancellor's summonce, 3 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. a. Chancellor appoints a sherif of Devonshire, 8 Edward ii. p 567. c. 2. And declares a counsellor, *ibid.* Chancellor of the Exchequer seems to have been appointed as a check on the treasurer, p 619.
- Chancery and Exchequer its antiquity, p 121. c. 1. z. The Originals of the Chancery, p 620. Chancery in ancient times usually held at the Exchequer, p 707. What Estreats or extracts of the Chancery were, *ibid.* Ancient rolls of Chancery in the tower of London, *ibid.* Clerks in Chancery and Exchequer not formerly well distinguished, p 713.
- Chandeler, John le, of London, not tallaged with the citizens, p 501, 502. c. 1. o.
- Chaning, a manor of the bishop of Sarum, its tallage, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. q.
- Chanvil, Gerard de, sherif of Lincolnshire, 5 Richard i. p 227. c. 2. y. See Canvil. Richard de Chanvil sherif of Berkshire, 2 Henry ii. p 652. c. 1. r.
- Chapels of St John and Stephen, Westminster, have five chaplains appropriated, 29 Henry iii. p 270. c. 2. b. John de la Chapel parson of the Chapel of St Thomas the Martyr on Lincoln bridge, 9 Edward ii. p 512. c. 2. a. Chapel of St Crofs of Haliwel belong'd to the scholars of Merton, 9 Edward ii. p 513. c. 1. a.
- Chapleyn, Walter, prebendary of Sarum about 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. d.
- Chapmanneshal, in the city of Winchester, the ferm of it, p 234. c. 1. o, &c.
- Chappel, Wimar, sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 2. b. Again, 25 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. m. H. de Capella, 16 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. x. Attests the king's charter, *ibid.*
- Charkason, Maurice de, 26 Henry ii. p 197. c. 2. t. Had livery as the king's cambitor, *ibid.*
- Charles emperor, an. 883. p 17, 18. c. 1. g. Adjudged causes in his own person, p 63.
- Charne, Guichard or Givehard de, accompts for the see of Durham, 11 Edward i. p 496, 497. c. 1. t. John Chern occurs, 14 John, p 542. c. 1. y. Fined for an unjust detention, *ibid.*
- Charta, its several significations, Pref. p xv, xvi. Charters of confirmation of liberties under Henry ii. and king John, p 273—279. Magna Charta explain'd, p 314. The great charter of king John, Henry iii. and Edward i. p 366. l, m. Certificates of the knights fees in the Exchequer called Cartæ baronum, 14 Henry ii. p 400, 401. c. 2. Farther discuss'd, p 402. A passage in Magna Charta against granting leave to the great lords to demand aid of their tenants, except in certain cases, temp. John, p 429. c. 2. i.
- Chaschia Brullii de Keinesham, belonging to Bristol, p 229. c. 1. s.
- Chascur, p 81. c. 1. q. Chascurs or dogs for game, p 186.
- Chastellione, Guy de, earl of St Pauls, his relief for the lands left him by the countess

I N D E X.

- countess Isabella, made Guy her heir, 4 Henry iii. p 219. c. 1. f.
- Chattels of felons, fugitives, and out-laws belonged to the crown, p 234. And of usurers, recreants, intestates, felo's de se, and executed persons, p 234, 235.
- Chauches of Normandy, Ralf de, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. b. One of the pledges of Roger de Planes, *ibid*.
- Chaucumbe, Hugh de, justicier of Normandy, 2 John, p 115, 116. Again, 3 John, p 116. c. 2. x. Has his debt to the king respited so long as he shall be in his service, p 119. His relief for six knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 216. c. 2. y. Sherif of Staffordshire, 7 and 8 Richard i. p 317. c. 2. p. Hugh de Chaucumb, 30 Henry ii. p 345. c. 1. g. Robert's debts to the crown to be first paid by his executors, 22 Henry iii. p 662. c. 2. d.
- Chaumberlein, Peter le, marries Isabel one of the heiresses of Adam de Faintre, before 15 Edward i. p 220. c. 1. q.
- Chauncy, Frere Joseph de, assessor of the Jews tallage, 3 Edward i. p 165, 166. Treasurer of the Exchequer, 6 Edward i. p 550. c. 2. x. William de Chauncy de Monketon, 26 Edward i. p 576. c. 2. t. See Josep, Kauncy.
- Chaurea, Roger de, amerced for putting one to the tryal of water without warrant, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 1. a. Robert de Chaury of the Exchequer, 33 Henry iii. p 629. c. 1. c. Made chamberlain by the queen's presentation, 39 Henry iii. p 735. c. 1. t.
- Chaurz, Patrick de, an. 1171. witness to a charter and judgment of the bishop of Bath, p 75. Is pardoned for his queen's gold by the queen, 28 Henry iii. p 241. c. 1. g. Patrick de Chaurcis his scutage and fees under the honor of Striguil, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 1. y.
- Chauvant, Peter de, one of the barons in the king's court, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Chaworth or Cadurcis, Pain de, assessor of the tallage on the Jews, 3 Edward i. p 165, 166. c. 1. r. Thomas de Chaworth has the manor of Middleton, Derbyshire, in fee, 14 Edward ii. p 370. c. 2. See de Cadurcis.
- Chederington, William de, custos of the honor of Wilekin de Beauchamp, 11 John, p 449. c. 1. p.
- Chedny, John de, sherif of Bedford and Buckinghamshire, 10 Edward i. p 659. c. 2. o.
- Chelardeston, p 673. c. 1. b.
- Cheleseud, William de, late sherif of Kent, 18 Edward i. p 701. c. 2. x.
- Chelesford, Petronill de, her action against the priory of Sudwerck, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. s.
- Chelfeld, Simon de, 29 Henry ii. p 143, 144. Simon de Chelfeld, 10 Edward i. p 182. c. 1. k.
- Chelmarford, p 561. c. 2. r. See North-chelmelesford.
- Chelmodeston tallaged, p 500. c. 2. g.
- Chelton in Hampshire, its assise, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. i.
- Chelvedun, its assise or tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z.
- Chent, or Kent, p 91. c. 1. l. p 94. c. 1. o. p 88. c. 2. f. and p 99. c. 2. t. *passim*. Its donum, p 481. c. 1. k.
- Cheny, Edmund de, married Johan widow of John Shench, 9 Edward ii. p 601.
- Cheppman, Robert le, and Simon the merchant, amerc'd for the defect of their cloth, 13 Henry iii. p 394. c. 2. e.
- Cheriton manor, in Wilts, belonged to the knights Templars, p 181. c. 1. d.
- Cherleton, Berks, terra de, to whom it belonged, 3 John, p 73. c. 2. z. Cherleton the town of Gerard de Canvil, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 2. i. William de Cherlinton held in socage, 9 Edward ii. p 468. c. 1. Cherleton in Gloucestershire, the land of Walter de Esselega before 31 Henry iii. p 519. c. 2. r. Descended to Mabel Revel, or Rivel, *ibid*. Cherton, Glouc. how far it belong'd to a knight of Walter de Esseley, 14 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. u. Alan de Cherleton his case, 12 Edward ii. p 667.
- Chert, Wlnod de, his land temp. Henry ii. p 138. c. 2.
- Chertsey abbey, 5 Stephen, p 139. c. 2. s. In custody of Geoffrey the chancellor, 5 Stephen, p 209. c. 1. q. Has the manors of Eggeham and Thorp, 15 John, p 339. c. 2. w. Pays for its knights fees, 7 Henry ii. p 437. c. 2. x.

L

Again,

I N D E X.

- Again, 2 Henry ii. p 447. c. 2. z. Its carucage, p 503. c. 1. x.
- Chester, that bishoprick in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. y. Roger constable of Chester his redemption, 5 John, p 267. c. 1. b. Lucia countess of Chester fined not to marry, 5 Stephen, p 320. c. 2. x. Earl of Chester's claim on the honor of Croyl and Scye, 2 John, p 360. c. 1. x. Earl of Chester, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t. Roger constable of Chester has an aid from his tenants for his ransom, 5 John, p 428. c. 1. y. William constable of Chester, temp. Henry i. p 435. c. 1. m. Hugh earl of, *ibid.* c. 2. Roger earl of, 14 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. g. Ranulf earl of, 16 John, p 575. c. 1. m. Ranulf earl, whose plegius, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. b. Sherif of Carnarvan distrain'd by the chief justice of Chester, p 695.
- Chestrefeld, William de, 12 Edward ii. p 590. c. 1. o. Affeered the king's amerciements, *ibid.*
- Chevage of Judaism, p 173.
- Cheverel, Wiltshire, p 441. c. 2.
- Cheveringwrth, William de, 9 John, p 332. c. 2. k. Fined for the king's letters, *ibid.*
- Cheverons, p 346. c. 2. b.
- Chevil, William de, the perquisites and duties attending his butlership, 1 John, p 317. c. 2. t.
- Chevisance, p 594.
- Cheyles, Gilbert, sherif of Lincoln, amerc'd, 40 Henry iii. p 695. c. 2. f. and p 725.
- Cheyne, Roger de, accompts for the sherif of Herefordshire, 56 Henry iii. p 661. c. 1. l. See Caisnei.
- Chiche, Thomas, of Canterbury, 53 Henry iii. p 501. c. 1. m. Collector of the tallage there, 32 Edward i. p 509. c. 2. f. Alderman of Burgate ward, 32 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. g.
- Chichester, Ralf bishop of, had the king's chancery during life, 11 Henry iii. p 43. John Langeton bishop of Chichester chancellor of England, 1 Edward ii. p 52. c. 1. Henry archdeacon of Chichester fermer of the bishoprick, 16 Henry ii. p 210. c. 1. y. Some account of its ferm, 15 Henry iii. p 229. c. 1. x. Canons of Chichester fine for their liberties, 14 John, p 284. c. 1. x. The bishop amerc'd for hunting without licence in the king's escheats, 33 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. y. Bishop Hilary's certificate of the knights fees of his see, temp. Henry ii. p 401. His scutage, p 402. c. 1. c, d. The donum of Chichester, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. y. Stephen de Berksted elect of, 56 Henry iii. p 496. c. 1. p. See p 512. c. 1. x. The quinzime of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Ralf bishop of, 15 Henry iii. p 548. In the king's hand, 11 John, p 706. c. 1. x.
- Chicland, prior of, his convention, 9 John, p 332. c. 2. m.
- Chienewe, William, fines for William Whitewey's office, &c. 5 Stephen, p 315. c. 2. k.
- Chigewel, to whom it belonged, 2 John, p 300. c. 1. m. Aubrey de Chigewel uncle of Geoffrey Malduit, *ibid.* The land of Ralf Briton before 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. Hamon de, mayor of London, 15 Edward ii. p 610. Sherif of London, 8 Edward ii. p 649. c. 1. q.
- Childecnol, that land granted to the abbat of Stanley near Chipeham, Wiltshire, 3 John, p 147. c. 1. i. By Michael Cnoel, *ibid.*
- Childon, amerc'd, p 386. c. 2. t.
- Chileham castle, the property of Fulbert de Doura, 1 John, p 336. c. 1. e. Richard de Chileham amerc'd for taking a whale, Kent, 30 Henry iii. p 381. c. 1. y.
- Chiltham, Glocestershire, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. k. Its tallage, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. n.
- Chimil, William, custos of St Mary, York, 10 Richard i. p 493. c. 1. f.
- Chinun, the provost of, 2 John, p 118. c. 2. k. Employ'd about the king's engines, *ibid.*
- Chippeham, in Wiltshire, 14 Henry ii. p 147, 409. Its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. l. The donum of Chepeham, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. q.
- Chirographa and Chirographers, p 160, &c. Chirographa to be brought into the treasury, p 708.
- Chirographum, to be duly signed and attested, an. 1211. p 75.

Chisenhale,

I N D E X.

- Chifenhale, John de, clerk of the summonces, 18 Edward ii. p 731. c. 1. p.
- Chishul, John de, archdeacon of London, and king's chancellor, 49 Henry iii. p 48, 49. c. 1. i. and p 582, 583. c. 1. m. Dean of St Paul's, &c. 53 Henry iii. p 654. c. 1. b. Mr John de Chishul baron of the Exchequer, 48 Henry iii. p 747. c. 2. k.
- Chivill, Hugh, p 316. c. 1. w. The wardship of his office and wife, *ibid*.
- Christs Church, Canterbury, that priory had the town of Sutchirch, 9 Richard i. p 78. Some accompt of their lands, p 138. c. 1, 2. What they got by the expulsion of the Jews, 19 Edward i. p 178. c. 2. Have a grant to receive the French king's hundred modii of wine annually custom free, temp. John, p 526. c. 2. o.
- Church, Jeremy of London fined 100 pounds for refusing to come out of sanctuary, 26 Henry ii. p 71. c. 2. l.
- Cigoinie, Engelarde de, receives ten thousand marks for the king, 11 John, p 264. c. 1. l. Seems to be the king's treasurer at Bristou, 12 John, p 421. c. 2. x. Sherif of Gloucestershire and justicier, 12 John, p 640. c. 1. c. Engelarde de Ciconia, 11 Henry iii. p 682. c. 1. s.
- Cinnoc, sir William de, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q. One of the jury in Robert de Mandevil's case, *ibid*.
- Circuits, who were appointed to go them, 16 Henry ii. p 96.
- Ciriton, William de, p 295. c. 2. e. Fines for the land of Geoffrey de Bosco, *ibid*.
- Cissor, Hugh, custos of the ulnage, before 25 Edward i. p 538. c. 2. z.
- Clahale, Hugh de, his fishery of Staundon, 42 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. n.
- Clapham, Yorkshire, Alexander parson of, his donum, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r.
- Clare and Hertford, Richard and Gilbert earls of, towards the close of Henry iii. p 69. c. 2. e. Some accompt of their estate, *ibid*. Earl of, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. r. Earl of Clare, 16 Henry ii. p 96. Earl of Clare has the tertius denarius of Hertfordshire, 3 Henry ii. p 192. c. 1. g. Richard earl of Clare married to Maud eldest daughter of John earl of Lincoln, p 223. c. 2. n. G. earl of Clare, 3 Henry iii. p 367. c. 1. o. Earl of Clare had more than 140 knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 398. c. 1. l. His escuage towards the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. l. Occurs again, viz. earl Richard, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. i. G. de Clare earl of Glocester, 18 Edward i. p 416. c. 1. e. See p 459. c. 1. d. p 462. c. 1. z. p 463. c. 1. b. *ibid*. c. 2. l. Richard de Clare earl of Glocester and Hertford, of the king's council, 39 Henry iii. p 492. c. 1. a. Gilbert de Clare earl of Glocester and Hertford, 2 Edward ii. p 502. Earl of Clare has the tertius denarius of Hertfordshire, 6 Henry ii. p 650. c. 2. c.
- Clarel, William, has a commission of array for the wapentake of Strafford, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Clarendon, statutes of, why prejudicial to England, p 123. In Wiltshire its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. l. King's houses there, *ibid*. Walter de Gatelyn custos of that manor, 12 Edward ii. p 730.
- Clarho wapentak in Yorkshire tallaged, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r.
- Clavering, John de, a baron in the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. The liberty of the hundred of Clavering, 5 Edward i. p 659. c. 2. p.
- Claverlai in Shropshire tallaged, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. y.
- Clayhangre, Tocgieve wife of Osbert Wreng de, her fate, 7 John, p 346. c. 1. p. Alyne Lovel of Clayhangre, 1 Edward ii. p 624. c. 2. r.
- Cleeriis, Hugh de, a knight of Fulk earl of Anjou, p 37. His accompt of the seneschalcy of France, p 37. c. 1. a.
- Clements Dane, London, that parish, 10 John, p 147. c. 2. p.
- Cleleston in Cornwall, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. m.
- Clendon, Richard and William de, 10 John, p 103, 104. c. 1. w. Fined for an accord, *ibid*.
- Clerc, Nicolas le, sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 15 Henry ii. p 651. c. 1. d. Clerks in Chancery and Exchequer not formerly well distinguish'd, p 713. Twelve yearly marks for the maintenance of two clerks, 19 Edward ii. p 718. Treasurer's Clerks, p 737. Clerc

I N D E X.

- Clete hundred in Hampshire, p 377. c. 1. w. Nicolas de Clere king's treasurer in Ireland, temp. Edward i. p 633. Again, 20 Edward i. p 696. c. 2. o.
- Clerenbold abbat, a benefactor to the abbey of Feverham before Henry iii. p 285. c. 2. k.
- Clerfai was with the king's enemies at Leicester before 20 Henry ii. p 237. c. 1. b.
- Clergy and Religious, their lands exempt from common amerciements, 35 Henry iii. p 375. c. 1. c. No prises on the clergy, p 526. Used to be punished by the bishop, p 703.
- Clerkenwel, prioress of, 9 Edward ii. p 513. c. 1. a.
- Clermund, Pain de, his fees in Middlesex, 27 Henry iii. p 473. c. 1. r.
- Cliffe in Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w.
- Clifford, Agnes late wife of Walter de, fines for the manor of Witham in Kent, 10 John, p 282. c. 1. y. Walter de Clifford, 10 John, p 328. c. 1. d. Walter de Clifford fines that Gilbert de Mortemer might be bailed, 6 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. k. Walter de Clifford his scutage for Wiltshire, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. q. Robert de Clifford, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. a. Robert de Clifford commander of the king's garrison against the Scots, 27 Edward i. p 615. Walter de Clifford surety of Walter de Beauchamp, 1 Henry iii. p 642. Robert de Clifford, sheriff in fee of Westmoreland, 27 Edward i. p 660. See Clyfford.
- Clifton, Cicely daughter of Gervase de, 3 John, p 295. c. 2. z. Walter de Clifton held a fee and half of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. Gervase de Clifton sheriff of Nottinghamshire and Derbyshire, 12 Edward i. p 656. c. 2. o.
- Clinton, Geoffrey de, chamberlain, temp. Henry ii. p 40. Founded the church of S. Mary de Kenilleworda, p 40. c. 1. a. Henry de Clinton, 24 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. k. Geoffrey was justicier, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. p. Fined 310 marks for the ministry of the treasury of Winton, 5 Stephen, p 130. c. 2. i. Ralf de Clinton, 29 Henry ii. p 156. c. 1. t. Geoffrey de Clinton, temp. Henry i. p 188. c. 2. r. Geoffrey de Clinton custos of the abbey of Evesham, about 5 Stephen, p 209. c. 1. o. Geoffrey de Clinton his pleas, 5 Stephen, p 216. c. 1. s. William de Clynton has seisure of the land of Eston as a ferjeanty belonging to the king's lardry, 5 Richard i. p 335. c. 1. u. Henry de Clinton, 5 John, p 350. c. 2. n. Geoffrey de Clinton holds pleas of the forest, 5 Stephen, p 376. c. 1. b.
- Clipston, p 515. c. 2. d. Commonly Kyngesclipston, ibid. Robert de Clipston lieutenant in the mareschalcy to Thomas de Beauchamp, 18 Edward iii. p 546. c. 1. Mel Haiarum de Clipston, p 631. c. 1. g. See Clypeston and Kyngesclypston.
- Clive manor, the prior of Worcester's, p 282. c. 1. w.
- Clivedon, Matthew de, fines for not attending the king into Ireland, about 12 John, p 340. c. 1. b.
- Cliveland, Galfrid archdeacon of, 8 Richard i. p 507. c. 2. x.
- Cloth for the Exchequer, at one and six pence an ell, 22 Henry ii. p 129. c. 2. u.
- Clotherom, William de, has a commission of array for the wapentake of Rypoun, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Clyfford, Walter de, holds by knight service and not barony, 9 Henry iii. p 218. c. 1. a. See Clifford. Richard de Clifford, king's escheator on this side Trent, before 5 Edward i. p 685. c. 1. b.
- Clypeston, the king's house there, 29 Henry ii. p 371. c. 2. See Clipston and Kyngesclypston.
- Cnaveherst in Surrey, terra de, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. r. Belong'd to Elyas de Utteswurd, ibid.
- Cnoel, Michael son of Reginald, and Everard de, their grant to the abbey of Stanley, 3 John, p 146, 147. c. 1. i.
- Cnot, Walter, 14 Henry ii. p 187. c. 1. f. Renders his rent in three hawks and three girfalcons, ibid.
- Cobham, John de, baron of the Exchequer, 23 Edward i. p 198. c. 2. b. and 15 Edward i. p 245. c. 1. f. Henry de Cobham custos of Rochester castle,

I N D E X.

- castle, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 2.
 Henry de Cobbeham fines for the
 king's goodwill, 4 John, p 327. c.
 2. x. John de Cobeham baron of the
 Exchequer, discharged on that account
 from service in the Welch war, 5 Ed-
 ward i. p 560. c. 1. x. Was baron,
 26 Edward i. p 566. c. 1. s. Baron of
 the Exchequer, 4 Edward i. p 583.
 c. 2. s. and 8 Edward i. p 587. c. 2. o.
 Affeered amerciaments, 26 Edward i.
 p 590. and 55 Henry iii. p 687. c.
 2. d. Simon de Cobham one of the
 manucaptors for the community of the
 city of London, 39 Henry iii. p 698.
 c. 2. n. John de Cobeham subscribes
 in absence of the treasurer, 27 Ed-
 ward i. p 708. c. 1. t. John de Cobe-
 ham baron of the Exchequer, 19 and
 27 Edward i. p 714. c. 1. m. Henry,
 heir and executor of John de Cobe-
 ham forgave the offence of Richard
 de Lue, p 737.
- Cocham, its ferm, 2 Henry ii. p 639.
 c. 2. x.
- Cockfeld, Walter de, 9 Edward ii. p
 417. c. 2. i. Discharged from the aid
 for marrying the king's eldest daugh-
 ter, *ibid.*
- Cocus, Adam, his land given to the prior
 of St John of Jerusalem, before 3 John,
 p 278. c. 2. b. Ralf Cocus amerced an
 hundred pound for the chatels of the
 abbat of Hide, 18 Henry ii. p 389. c.
 1. p. Thomas Cocus alderman of the
 gild de Ponte, 26 Henry ii. p 391.
 c. 1. z. Wascio Cocus of Gloucester
 his tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. c.
 Alifaundre Cock commissioner of the
 array for the wapentake of Ravene-
 fere, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Cofho, belonged to the ferm of Lan-
 caster and earl John, 1 Richard i. p
 138. c. 2. l.
- Coggeshal manor, the abbat of that place
 fines to make a park there, &c. 6 John,
 p 280. c. 2. y.
- Coining, or uttering false denarii fined,
 5 Stephen, p 189. c. 2. g. New coi-
 nage, 22 Henry ii. p 190. Coinage
 clipt and counterfeited prohibited by
 proclamation, 22 Edward i. p 200.
 c. 1, 2. A counterfeitor of the king's
 coin hanged, 21 Henry ii. p 237. c.
 1. c. Coinage of tinn in Cornwal, p
 265. c. 2. s. Old Coin prohibited, 5
 Richard i. p 349. c. 2. q. Officers of
 the Coinage swore, 6 Henry iii. p
 603. c. 1.
- Coisneres, Roger de, amerc'd for a false
 charge, 23 Henry ii. p 384. c. 2. b.
 His payments in the bishoprick, 8
 Richard i. p 493. c. 1. g. p 494. c. 1.
- Coke, lord chief justice, mistaken in cal-
 ling escuage a tenure, p 431. c. 1, 2.
 Mistakes tenancy in capite, p 432.
 c. 1.
- Cokefeld, John de, 34 Edward i. p 595.
 c. 1. u. A plea against him in the Ex-
 chequer transmitted to the justices of
 the common bench, *ibid.*
- Cokerel, Elias, fines to be releas'd out
 of prison, 6 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. b.
 Alice Cokerel of Suwerk, 51 Hen-
 ry iii. p 559. c. 2. s.
- Coket, called a part of the king's seal,
 p 536. c. 2.
- Cokinton, Henry de, has a venire facias,
 52 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. p.
- Colbern, amerc'd for a gild fans warrant,
 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. c. See p 221.
- Colchester, granted by Rufus to Eudo
 Dapifer, p 34. c. 1. b. Abbat of St
 John's, *ibid.* c. 1. i. Its ferm, 19 Hen-
 ry ii. p 227. c. 1. i. Its burgeses, 5
 Richard i. *ibid.* c. 2. x. Several per-
 sons amerc'd here for escapes, 29 Hen-
 ry ii. p 387. c. 1. x. Its aid for the
 marriage of the king's daughter, 14
 Henry ii. p 403. c. 1. Its aid, 5 Ste-
 phen, p 418. c. 2. w. Its scutage or
 donum, 5 Henry ii. p 436. c. 2. q.
 John de Colecestra accompts for the
 aid of that burgh, 2 Henry ii. p 477.
 c. 1. k. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482.
 c. 1. p. Tallaged, 1 Richard i. p 486.
 c. 2. m. Its tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488.
 c. 1. b. The tallage of Adam de Col-
 chester in Lincoln, 4 John, p 507.
 c. 2. w. Accompts for its tallage, 14
 Henry iii. p 511. c. 1. n. The quin-
 zime for the merchandise of this port,
 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Men of Col-
 chester plead poverty, 14 Henry iii. p
 682. c. 1. t. Ferm'd by Richard de
 Luci, 9 Henry ii. p 705. c. 2. q.
- Coldmoreton, the fridborg of it, p 385.
 c. 2. t, u. Belong'd to Richard Fitz
 William, 22 Henry ii. *ibid.*

I N D E X.

- Cole, Robert, of London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. s.
- Colebroke, Adam de, 1 Richard i. p 154. c. 2. n. Robert de Colbrook has a writ of Liberate de Thesauro, &c. 23 Edward i. p 750. c. 2. d.
- Colemer in Hampshire, about 31 Henry ii. belong'd to Henry de Kernet, p 298. John de Colemer belong'd to the receipt, 29 Henry iii. p 621. c. 1. a.
- Coleshull, Richard de, taken to the assistance of the sherif of Oxfordshire, 15 Edward i. p 163. c. 2. e. Robert son of Elias de Coleshul fines for the manors of Aldermanston and Sperholt, Berkshire, 26 Edward i. p 552. c. 2. l.
- Colevil, Thomas de, has the wardship of the children and land of Roger Torpel, 22 Henry ii. p 221. c. 1. t. William de Colevill, 22 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. e. Henry de Colevil justice itinerant, 18 Henry iii. p 506. c. 1. f. Thomas de Colevil summon'd on the king's council, 31 Edward i. p 615. c. 2. n. Robert de Colvil has the wapentak of Langebrug under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. Henry de Colevil sherif of Cambridge and Huntingdonshire, p 653. c. 2. c. Roger de Colevill sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk, 56 Henry iii. p 675. c. 2. b. See Colvil.
- Colewerda, Gervase de, tenant of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Colewyk, Hugh de, made clerk of the summonces by the treasurer and barons of the Exchequer, 19 Edward ii. p 731. c. 2. r.
- Colingeburne manor in Wiltshire, had been the earl of Leiceſter's, 19 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. c. Lately burnt, *ibid*.
- Colingeham and Cumption, the lands of Henry de Puteaco, temp. Henry ii. p 335. c. 1. q.
- Coliton, Devonshire, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 419. c. 2. i. Colinton its assise or tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. b.
- Collectors of tallages, dismes, &c. p 243. The form of taxing and levying them, with the oath of the collectors, &c. p 503, 504. Of the customs upon wines, p 529.
- Colmose, William, had land in Hamelton of the bailment of king John, p 287. c. 2. z.
- Colne, Henry de, to accompt for his county, 35 Henry iii. p 554. c. 1. y. Was a sherif, 28 Henry iii. p 659.
- Cologne city has a guildhal in London, 4 Henry iii. p 285. c. 2. l.
- Colvil, Richard de, one of the judges, 10 John, p 68. c. 2. b. G. de Colevill one of the judges, 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2. William de Colevil fined twenty marks for a retraxit, 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. k. Robert de Colevil sergeant at law, 52 Henry iii. p 160. The form of his submission for assaulting a judge, p 161. c. 1. k. William de Coleville occurs, 3 John, p 161. c. 2. p. See Colevil.
- Columbiers, Gilbert de, justice errant in Wiltshire, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 1. y. Matthew de, married one of the heiresses of Eudo de Morevil, p 167. c. 1. a. Thomas de Columbiers, 12 John, p 366. c. 2. b. Baron Philip de Columbiere, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. g. Occurs, 41 and 46 Henry iii. p 465. c. 1. y. Quit of scutage for being in the Welch army, *ibid*.
- Combat, sentence about it adjourned, p 82. See Duell.
- Comberton manor in Cambridgeshire, Philip de Haftang's by the service of keeping the king's falcons, 9 Edward ii. p 453, 454. c. 1. t. Was in waſto, 2 Henry ii. p 479. c. 2. l.
- Combustion, what, p 187—193.
- Comes, its Latin sense alter'd, Pref. p xiii.
- Commissioners of divers kinds styled justiciarii, p 96, 97. and p 157.
- Commoigne, or Co-monk, p 368.
- Communa granted to several towns of Normandy, 4 John, p 364. Communia, the common business of the Exchequer, p 619.
- Conan, son of Helias, 12 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. i. Fines not to plead before he is of age, *ibid*.
- Conan, the honor of earl, in custody of Ralf de Glanvil, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 1. g. Again, p 211. c. 2. p. and 21 Henry ii. p 254. c. 1. g. Again, 22 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. b. The fees of earl Conan in Yorkshire, 14 Henry ii. p 404.

I N D E X.

- p 404. c. 1. r. His honor escheated, 18 Henry ii. p 440. c. 1. l.
- Concords final, p 77. and p 143, 144. Several Concords, p 355. c. 1. One described, temp. Henry ii. p 547.
- Confilium procerum, several of them, temp. Henry i. p 9. c. 1, 2.
- Constable of England formerly hereditary, p 27. Several acceptations of that word, *ibid.* His fees and allowance, p 29. His power and jurisdiction, 13 Richard ii. *ibid.* Constable of the Exchequer, p 556. c. 1. m, n. Robert le Conestable has a commission of array for the wapentake of Herthill, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. Constable of the Exchequer how nominated deputy by and to the constable of England, p 724. Seems to have a concurrent power with the mareschal of the Exchequer, p 725.
- Constabulary, that honor in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. y. and 30 Henry ii. p 252. c. 2. u. and likewise 1 Richard i. p 204. c. 1. q. and 14 John, p 204. c. 2. d. Again, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. p. What belong'd to the Constabulary of Bristol, 8 Henry iii. p 228. c. 2. s. Constabulary of England, p 724, 725.
- Constantia, countess of Britain, pays scutage for an hundred and forty knights fees for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. u.
- Constantiis, Walter de, vicechancellor to Henry ii. about an. 1177. p 53. Ferm'd the honor of Arundel, 26 Henry ii. p 135. c. 2. n. John de Constantiis, Walter's nephew, had been prebendary of Lincoln, p 212. c. 1. w. Walter was archdeacon of Oxford, 22 Henry ii. p 252. c. 1. p. Custos of the abbeyes of Wilton and Ramsey, 26 Henry ii. p 706. c. 1. w.
- Constantius, son of Alulf, seems to be sherif of London, 10 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. b.
- Consuetudo, its original and modern meaning, Pref. p xiii. Signified not only regal dues and payments, p 525. But ecclesiastical and many other sorts, *ibid.*
- Contratalliator, John, 2 Henry ii. p 226. c. 2. f. Contratallia, in the Exchequer, p 709. Counters sometime us'd in computation, p 711.
- Convers, Alexander le, king's clerk, 25 Edward i. p 260. c. 1. p. John le Conavers made pefour of the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 740. c. 1. e.
- Converts, House of, p 176. See Rolls, and p 512. c. 2. a.
- Cook, by whom land was held in Surrey, to find one at a coronation, p 453.
- Cophin, Hugh de, accompts for the abbey of Tavistock, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 1. c.
- Copland, county of, p 80. c. 1. c. Countess of, Henry son of Arthur has a recognition against her, 33 Henry ii. p 298. c. 1. s. Copland in Cumberland belong'd to Richard de Luci, 5 John, p 303. c. 1. i. Knights of the court of the countess of Coupland, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 2. m. One knight's fee of it belong'd to Thomas son of Lambert de Muleton, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1. w. Seems to belong to Alexander de Lucy, 4 John, p 561. c. 1. i. How it pass'd from the family of Lucy to that of Muleton by marriage, before 29 Henry iii. p 662. c. 1. x.
- Corbet, Nicolas, of Shropshire, before 10 Edward i. p 322. c. 1. z. Who married Margery his widow, *ibid.* Robert Corbet amerced before 23 Henry ii. p 376. c. 2. l. Peter Corbet summon'd to the Scotch war among the Shropshire barons, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Thomas Corbet to account for his county, 35 Henry iii. p 554. c. 1. y. Was arrested, 35 Henry iii. p 700. c. 2. b. His attorney committed, 38 Henry iii. p 729.
- Corboil, archbishop of Canterbury, temp. Henry i. William, his contest with Alexander bishop of Lincoln, p 60.
- Cordele, Hugh, fines for his lands and release out of prison, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. q.
- Cordubanarius of the queen, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. y. Walterus Cordewanarius of Gloucester, his tallage or affise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. c.
- Coreby, the bosch of, p 564. c. 2. c. Seems to belong to Hugh de Nevill and Henry de Braybrock, *ibid.*
- Corf-Castle, John le Latimer constabulary of it, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 1.
- The

I N D E X.

- The tallage of Corf, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. o.
- Cormeilles, abbat. of, p 114. Its donum, ibid. c. 1. l. Richard de, his knights fees in Herefordshire, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 1. q. Walter Cormeilles of Herefordshire fines to stay in England, 8 Richard i. p 458. c. 1. m. John de Cormailles sherif of Somerset and Dorsetshire, 9 Edward i. p 659. c. 1. n. John de Cormayles has attermination for his debts, because he was with the king in Flanders, 27 Edward i. p 679. c. 2. x.
- Corn, not to be exported without licence, 23 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. r. Again, 12 and 24 Henry ii. p 387, 388. Amerciaments for Corn exported to the king's enemies, 10 Richard i. p 393. c. 2. Knights in Cumberland holding by Cornage, 3 John, p 458. c. 1. n. Cornagium of the animals of the bishoprick, 5 Stephen, p 480. c. 2. f. Bread Corn at four shillings a quarter, 14 Henry iii. p 643. c. 2. z.
- Corneburc, William de, of Yorkshire, dies imprison'd by king John, p 328. c. 2. g. His heir discharg'd from paying the fine promis'd for his release, 11 Henry iii. p 691. c. 2. n.
- Cornford in the bishoprick, Elfi de, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2.
- Cornherde, John de, pledge of Ralf de Gernemu, 8 Richard i. p 136. c. 1. w. Repeated, p 221. c. 2. b. King's bailif for the honor of Boloign, p 451. c. 2. c.
- Cornhill, Gervase de, one of the judges, 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2. and 20 Henry ii. p 84. and 23 Henry ii. p 90. and 15 Henry ii. p 98. c. 2. x. One of the sherifs of London, 6 Henry ii. p 137, 138.
- Cornhul, Henry de, chancellor of St Paul's London, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. Son of Gervase de Cornhul, and had the old ferm of Chent, 32 Henry ii. p 149. c. 1. a. c. 2. b. Concern'd in fitting out the navy, ibid. Henry's daughter and heiress married to Hugh de Nevill, 4 John, p 161. c. 2. q. David de Cornhill accompts for the old ferm of London, 20 Henry ii. p 194. c. 1. s. Gervase de Cornhill sherif of Kent, accompts for the ferm of that county, 21 Henry ii. ibid. c. 1. t. Reginald de Cornhul sherif of Kent, 4 John, p 194, 195. c. 1. y. Henry de Cornhil seizes several lands in his bailiwick into the king's hands, 1 Richard i. p 204. c. 1. o. Reginald de Cornhill accompts for deodands in Kent, 4 Henry iii. p 237. c. 2. m. Sherif of Kent, 2 John, p 238. c. 2. a. David de Cornhill one of the four sherifs of London, 19 Henry ii. p 249. c. 1. e. Henry de Cornhil fermor of the honor of the constabulary, 30 Henry ii. p 252. c. 2. u. Sherif of London, 1 Richard i. p 253. c. 1. x. And of Surrey, 1 Richard i. ibid. c. 2. a. Reginald de Cornhul sherif of Kent, 10 John, ibid. c. 2. d. Henry occurs again, p 254. c. 1. i. Reginald de Cornhul sherif of Kent, 6 and 11 John, p 255. c. 2. q. Reginald and William de Cornhul, 7 John, p 267. c. 1. Henry de Cornhul, 4 John, p 312. c. 2. s. Ralf and Reginald brothers of Henry de Cornhil, 5 Richard i. p 317. c. 1. l. Reginald de Cornhil, 8 Richard i. p 327. c. 2. u. Ralf de Cornhel accompts for the debts of Henry son of Henry ii. 7 Richard i. p 349. c. 2. t. The relict of Ralf de Cornhil fines to be at her own disposal, 2 John, p 357. c. 2. b. Reginald de Cornhil amerc'd pro impressione sigilli, 5 Henry iii. p 381. c. 2. c. Gervase sherif of London, 7 Henry ii. p 419. c. 2. d. and 12 Henry ii. ibid. c. 2. f. R. de Cornhul accompts for the tallage of the see of Canterbury, 8 John, p 495. c. 1. i. Gervase de Cornhil sherif of Surry, 22 Henry ii. p 504. c. 2. l. Reginald accompts for the quinzime of merchandise, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i. Henry de Cornhil has the mint of England, 3 Richard i. p 631. c. 2. n. And so has Reginald, 3 and 5 John, p 631, 632. n. p. Reginald de Cornhul sherif of Kent, 4 John, p 652. c. 2. t. Robert de Cornhul custos of London, 54 Henry iii. p 653. c. 2. d. Henry de, had average of the cambium of England, 5 Richard i. p 666. c. 1. d. Juliana widow of John de Cornhul, 22 Edward i. p 668. c. 1. r. Ralf de Cornhul has twenty of the first quality or station his

I N D E X.

his sureties, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. r.
Robert de Cornhul one of the custodes of London, 53 and 54 Henry iii. p 674. c. 1. w. His allocatio from the crown for the discharge of that trust, p 675. c. 1. w. Reginald de Cornhul has a second attermination, 41 Henry iii. p 680. c. 2. g. Reginald de Cornhill sherif of Kent, 8 Richard i. p 689. c. 1. s. Henry de Cornhil fermer of the land of the late Henry de Effex, has a furplufage, 1 Richard i. p 693. c. 1. d.

Cornubia, Sampson de, 5 Henry iii. p 313. c. 1. c. Fines for justicing Roger son of Waldeth, *ibid.*

Cornwal, Reginald earl of, about an. 1165. p 12. Earl Reginald has two hundred and fifteen knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 1. s. Occurs, p 420. c. 1. l. See Reginald.

Cornwal, Richard earl of, made joint regent with queen Alienor, 37 Henry iii. p 47. Lent his brother 5000 marks, 39 Henry iii. p 156. c. 2. i. Had Chichester in his hands many years, p 229. c. 1. x. King of Alemain, 55 Henry iii. p 264. c. 1. n. County of Cornwall de-afforested with a charter of privileges, 6 John, p 279. c. 2. t. Fine to have a sherif from among themselves, 10 John, p 283. c. 1. l. De-afforested, 11 Henry iii. p 286. c. 1. n. Its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. m. Richard earl of Cornwall, 39 Henry iii. p 492. c. 1. Margaret widow of Edmund earl of Cornwall, 2 Edward ii. p 518. c. 2. o. Has the manor of Fordington, Dorsetshire, in dower, *ibid.* Richard earl of Cornwall sat in the Exchequer, 14 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. g. The particular circumstance of some manors in Cornwall, p 649. Edmund earl of Cornwall, 27 Edward i. p 661. Was the king's lieutenant in England, 26 and 27 Edward i. p 676. c. 1. i. Earl Richard seems to have his residence at Queenhith, 14 Henry iii. p 690. c. 2. f. His bailifs distrain'd, 38 Henry iii. p 714. Edmund earl of Cornwall the king's cozen, 15 Edward i. p 716. c. 2. b. An aid to ransom the king of Alemain, 52 Henry iii. p 721.

Coronation of William Rufus by Lan-

franc, p 6. c. 1. m. Of Stephen, p 9. c. 2. r. Of Henry ii. on Sunday, p 10. c. 2. w. Of Henry his son in the life of his father, an. 1170. p 12. c. 1. d. And that on Sunday, *ibid.* Of Richard i. on Sunday, 3 non. Sept. an. 1189. p 15. The order of it as perform'd by Baldwin, *ibid.* c. 1, 2. s. Coronation of Richard i. p 109. c. 2. b. Preparations for the coronation of Richard i. p 253. And of Edward ii. p 261.

Corouner, John le, alderman, assesses his ward of Vintry, 32 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. b. John le Coroner alderman of Vinetry ward distrain'd, 2 Edward ii. p 694. c. 2. t. Coroners attach the sherifs, p 697. c. 1. y.

Corpus comitatus, what, p 649, 650. What it consisted of, p 651. Accompt of it in each county to be writ in a separate roll, p 655.

Corrodies, p 114. c. 1, 2. Corrodie or expence of the duke of Saxony, p 115. For the king of Scots, 3 Henry ii. p 139, 140. c. 1. w. For the king of Scots, 5 Stephen, p 249.

Corton, Geoffrey de, justicier in Normandy, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. i. Again, 3 John, p 116. c. 2. x.

Corvesarii of Oxford, what they paid the crown annually for their gild, 12 Henry ii. p 232. c. 1. t, u, &c. Paid five marks of gold for gersom, 5 Stephen, p 323. c. 1. f.

Cosham, Richard and Peter de, Berks, 30 Henry ii. p 144. c. 2. s. Peter fines for a plaint in the Exchequer against Richard, *ibid.*

Cosin, Peter, remov'd from being sherif of London for a transgression, 2 Edward i. p 608. c. 2. x. William Cosyn, 12 Edward ii. p 694. c. 1. o.

Costein, Henry, his tallage, 4 John, p 137. c. 1. c. Fines for the king's protection as to merchandise, 9 John, p 330. c. 1. f. How charged with tallage for the see of Lincoln, 4 John, p 494. c. 2. b.

Costentin, Geoffrey de, sherif of Lincoln, 16 and 17 Henry ii. p 236. c. 2. a.

Cotele, Elias, one of the king's varlets, 26 Edward i. p 688. c. 1. l.

Coterellorum arma, p 136. c. 1. r. William Coterel, 1 Richard i. p 294. c. 2. o.

N

Cotes,

I N D E X.

- Cotes, William de, has the toll and mills of Grimesbi, 6 John, p 324. c. 1. o.
- Coteslaw hundred amerc'd, 4 Henry iii. p 392. c. 1. q. Had twelve knights, *ibid.*
- Cothun, Lincolnshire, tallaged, 10 Richard i. p 505. c. 1. r. The quinzime for the merchandise of the port of Cotun, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i.
- Cotton, William de, chamberlain of the Exchequer from Isabel de Forz, 1 Edward i. p 733. c. 2. g, k.
- Coventry and Lichfield, Walter Langton bishop of, the king's treasurer, 30 Edward i. p 50. c. 1. p. Again, 1 Edward ii. p 51. c. 1. s. Insulted sitting in his office, 5 Edward ii. p 182. c. 1. o. Treasurer, 25 Edward i. p 260. c. 1. p. The bishop styled Cestrensis on the aid to the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 2. c. Hugh [de Nunant] custos of the priory of Covintre attended the king in his Welch army, 4 Richard i. p 443. c. 2. d. This See accompts for fifteen fees, 8 Richard i. p 444. c. 2. b. As to its fees, see p 458. c. 2. p. Tallaged by Adam de Aston, 37 Henry iii. p 495, 496. c. 1. o. Walter treasurer, 26 Edward i. p 536, 537. and 35 Edward i. p 566. The salary of Walter Langton as treasurer, 27 and 31 Edward i. p 574. c. 1. f, g. A heavy charge against him as treasurer, 1 Edward ii. p 577. c. 2. z. Makes William de Carleton his lieutenant, 35 Edward i. p 579, c. 1. m. Walter treasurer, 27 Edward i. p 708. c. 1. t.
- Coventry, the prior not to be impleaded for his lands but before the king, p 80. c. 1. f. The men of, have a confirmation of liberties, 28 Henry ii. p 274. c. 1. u. Hugh de Nonant bishop, what he accompted for, 2 Richard i. p 316. c. 2. f. The town amerced for adjudging a Withernam when the thing was in plea, p 381. c. 1. p. Knights fees of the priory, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. o. Again, p 403. c. 1. m. The prior's escuage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t. Priory of Coventry accompts for ten fees, 30 Henry iii. p 413, 414. c. 1. n. and 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1. y. The prior's scutage for the Irish expedition, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 1. e.
- Accompts for ten fees for the Galwey army, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 2. z. In the king's hand, 4 Richard i. *ibid.* c. 2. d. and 8 Richard i. p 444. c. 1. g. The odious case of the prior, p 446, 447. Henry de Coventre sherif of London, 2 Edward i. p 608. c. 2. x.
- Coumbemartyn, William de, alderman, had the Tower ward, London, 32 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. b.
- Counseller of the king declared by the chancellor, 5 Edward ii. p 567. c. 2. r. The oath of one of the king's council, temp. Edward ii. p 568. c. 1, 2. w.
- Countertallies, or the receipt, p 735.
- Coupen manor, the bishop of Ely's, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 1. k.
- Court of the king, his palace or royal residence, p 2. The person who sat and acted in the king's court, temp. Henry ii. p 64. What pleas were reserved to the king's court, p 65. Lay fees not to be decided by ecclesiastical court, p 390. c. 2. Division of the king's courts, p 539.
- Courteney, Hugh de, one of the barons summon'd to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Hawisa de, holds eighteen fees of the king in capite, in Devonshire, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. w. Hugh son of Hugh de Courteney inherits the earldom of Devonshire from Isabella [f. Lisle] 26 Edward i. p 651. c. 2. n.
- Coustumier of Normandy, p 110, 111. *passim.*
- Cows, at six and eight pence, 14 Henry iii. p 643. c. 2. z.
- Crachale, John de, archdeacon of Bedford, 43 Henry iii. p 570. c. 2. e. Was king's treasurer, *ibid.*
- Craesereagus castle, p 328. c. 2. k.
- Craft, John, 27 Henry iii. p 433. Bailif or receiver of Almaric de S. Amand, late sherif of Herefordshire, 27 Henry iii. p 658. c. 1. z.
- Crammavilla, Geoffrey de, 6 John, p 68. c. 1. t. Ralf de, pays a hundred pound for his donum in Yorkshire, 29 Henry ii. p 190. c. 1. p. Geoffrey has the wardship of the heir of Ralf de Heldebovil, 7 Richard i. p 221. c. 1. z. Constance widow of Ralf de Crammavilla fines not to marry against her

I N D E X.

- her will, 10 Richard i. p 321. c. 1. *b*.
 Henry de Crammavilla fines, 6 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. *t*. Henry de Crammavilla occurs, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 1. *s*. Roger de Crammavil disseiz'd of his land for not attending the king in his Irish war, temp. John, p 461. c. 2. *x*.
- Craffus, Stephen, alderman of London, tallaged, 19 and 20 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z*, *a*. Occurs, 10 Richard i. p 532. c. 2.
- Craucumb, Geoffrey de, seneschal, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. *l*. Occurs, 16 Henry iii. p 44. c. 1. *m*. Godfrey de Craucumb, 17 Henry iii. p 45. c. 1. Not to be impleaded but before the chief justice, 15 Henry iii. p 81. c. 2. *d*. Godfrey affesses the tallage of Norfolk, 14 Henry iii. p 500. c. 2. *g*. Godfrey de Craucumbe, 16 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. *x*. Godfrey sherif of the county of Oxford, 16 Henry iii. p 636. c. 2. *q*. And of the castle, *ibid*. Godfrey de Craucumb sherif of Oxfordshire has the manor of Bensintone, 16 Henry iii. p 687. c. 1. *x*.
- Crauley, Michael de Punninges fines for a market there, 4 John, p 279. c. 1. *i*.
- Crech, Bartholomew de, his relation to Sudfeld, 27 Henry ii. p 71. c. 2. *m*. Again his right to Sudflet, 1 Richard i. p 295. c. 1. *p*. Arthur de Crec, 18 Henry ii. p 631. c. 1. *g*. William, *ibid*.
- Crede, Alexander, 4 John, p 312. c. 2. *t*. Fined to have right, *ibid*.
- Crediho, Philip de, 2 Henry iii. p 542. c. 1. *c*. Fines for his plaint, *ibid*.
- Creistok, John baron of, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. *a*.
- Crek and Burnham in Norfolk, the interest of Ralf de Belfo in them, 5 John, p 337. c. 1. *s*.
- Creon, Maurice and Guy de, 26 Henry ii. p 66. c. 1. *p*. Alan de Creon of Lincolnshire, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 2. *g*. Maurice de Creon, 2 Henry ii. p 186. c. 2. *d*. Maurice de Creon amerc'd for a false judgment in his court, Lincolnshire, 15 Henry ii. p 386. c. 1. *g*.
- Crepping, Walter de, justicier, 49 Henry iii. p 52. c. 2. *u*. Robert de Crepping was justice of the Jews, 49 Henry iii. p 159. c. 2. *c*. Alan de Crepping fines for hastening his plea, 7 Henry iii. p 309. c. 2. *m*. Walter Creppinges king's tallager, 8 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. *o*. John de Crepping has the county with the castle of York, 1 Edward ii. p 638. c. 2. *l*.
- Cressi, Hugh de, one of the king's justiciars, 23 Henry ii. p 64. and 21 Henry ii. p 85. c. 2. *b*. and p 86. 23 Henry ii. p 89, 90. Hugh de Cressy occurs, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. William de Cressi, 3 John, p 295. c. 2. *z*. Roger de Cressi, 9 John, p 339. c. 1. *o*. Roger de Creissy has a moiety of Hubert de Rya's fees, 5 Henry iii. p 463.
- Cressingham, Hugh de, auditor of the accompts, 20 Edward i. p 730. c. 1. *g*.
- Cressonerie, Gilbert de, fined seventy pounds for being present at the wedding of Robert de Sakenvill, p 113. c. 2.
- Creton in Devonshire, Agnes wife of Nicolas de Creton of Heyen, 5 Edward i. p 599. c. 2. *b*. Simon deputy usher of the Exchequer, 52 Henry iii. p 720.
- Crevequoer, Robert de, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. *r*. Hamon de, 27 and 41 Henry iii. p 690. c. 2. *g*.
- Creun, Maurice de, fines for a concord with Walter de Aencourt, 5 Henry ii. p 355. c. 1. *m*. See Creon.
- Crikelade, Andrew de, 1 John, p 342. c. 1. *g*. Again, 1 John, p 345. c. 2. *m*. That hamlet belong'd to the chamberlainship of the Exchequer, p 734.
- Criol, Bertram de, 30 Henry iii. p 395. c. 2. *r*. Custos of the see of Canterbury, 32 Henry ii. p 414. c. 1. *p*. Again, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 2. *n*. Nicolas baron of the Exchequer, 49 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. *l*.
- Crispus, Baldwinus, accompts for the old ferm of London, p 194. c. 1. *s*. One of the four fermers or sherifs of London, 19 Henry ii. p 249. c. 1. *e*.
- Cristemereford, Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Criticks of several kinds, Pref. p viii.
- Croc, William, fines for delaying his plea, 5 Stephen, p 309. c. 2. *s*. Ofmund de Croc fines to have his land again,

I N D E X.

- again, which was pledged to William de Calna, Hampshire, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. *a*. Thomas Croc fined for compounding the appeal for his father's death, 9 John, p 346. c. 2. *t*. Walter Croc in *misericordia*, 5 Stephen, p 378. c. 2. *u*. William Croc fines for his lands in Wiltshire, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. *c*. Stephen Croc's debts to the crown to be first discharg'd, 22 Henry iii. p 663. c. 1. *d*.
- Crocards, a species of coin, temp. Edward i. and Edward ii. p 201.
- Croce, Walter de la, justice of the Jews, 55 Henry iii. p 163. c. 2. *d*.
- Croere, Geoffrey Mandevil of, p 339. c. 1. *q*. Several successions of that family, *ibid*.
- Croft, Philip de, sherif of Surry and Suffex, before 27 Henry iii. p 636. c. 2. *r*. Was deputy sherif under John de Gatesden, 22 Henry iii. p 658. c. 2. *c*.
- Crofton, Richard de, clerk of the sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk, 9 Edward ii. p 261. c. 2. *x*.
- Croi, John de, traded with the king's enemies in the beginning of king John, p 532. c. 2.
- Croin, Seifil, amerced for recreancy before 7 Richard i. p 382. c. 2. *x*.
- Croinden in Surrey, belonging to the archbishop of Canterbury, amerced, 31 Henry ii. p 384. c. 1. *r*.
- Crokedak, Mr Adam de, 18 Edward i. p 164, 165. Late guardian of Roger son of sir Robert de Hereford, p 165. c. 1. *l*.
- Crokel, Richard de, his tenure, p 453. c. 1. *o*.
- Crokelle, John de, accompts for the manor of Skipton, 22 Edward i. p 497. c. 2. *w, x*.
- Crokeston, terra de, to whom it belonged, 30 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. *t*. See Croxton.
- Crombwel, Richard de, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. *d*. John de Crombwell constable of the tower of London, 5 Edward ii. p 697. See Crumwella.
- Cropestoft, terra de, p 309. c. 1. *i*.
- Cropton in Yorkshire, belonging to William de Stotevil, tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *p*.
- Cross, Geoffrey de, has custody of the lands and heirs of Sampson de Mules, 19 Henry iii. p 223. c. 2. *m*. John de Cruce, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. *i*. Geoffrey de Cruce sherif of Surrey and Suffex amerced for default, 40 Henry iii. p 695. c. 2. *e*.
- Crowerft, William de, clerk of the sherif of Devonshire, 12 Edward ii. p 723. c. 1. *b*.
- Croxton abbey, has an assignment to pray for the soul of king John, p 270. c. 2. *g*.
- Croyl and Scye honor in Normandy, claim'd by the earl of Chester against Peter de Sabloil, 2 John, p 360. c. 1. *x*.
- Croyland, abbat of, 5 John, p 81. Has a confirmation of liberties, 4 John, p 279. c. 1. *k*. Abbat of Croyland amerced for seizing the advowson of Wygetoft, 8 Edward ii. p 367. c. 2. Amerced as a baron, *ibid*. Again, p 368. c. 1. *r*.
- Cruket, sir Ralf de, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. *q*. Peter de Cruket and Joan his wife their interest in Stanebrugge, 35 Henry iii. p 598. c. 1. *r*.
- Crul in Lincolnshire, belong'd to the abbat of Selebi, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. *d*.
- Crumwella, Ralf de, his claim of Widmerepol, 30 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. *x*. Richard de Crumbwell chamberlain, made Geoffrey de la Thorne keeper of the tallies, 5 Edward ii. p 736. c. 2. *g*.
- Crusade, the success and progress of it, an. 1188. p 14, 15. Publish'd at Gelford by Henry ii. p 151. c. 1. *f*. A payment towards it, 19 Edward i. p 185. c. 2. *g*. Cruce signati quit of tallage, p 515. c. 1. *u*.
- Cryol, Bertram de, the Jews fine to have his verdict, 30 Henry iii. p 155. c. 2. *y*. See Criol.
- Cudinton, William de, 9 John, p 515. c. 1. *u*. His tallage as citizen of London, *ibid*.
- Cujacius, p 3. c. 2.
- Culerne and Cumbe, Wiltshire, had been the fees of earl Reginald, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. *q*.
- Culinton in Devonshire, 24 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. *o*. Its aid charg'd on earl Richard, *ibid*.

Culumb,

I N D E X.

- Culumb. Master, of Yorkshire, fines for stealing cheverons out of the forest, 12 John, p 346, 347. c. 1. b.
- Cumbe in Gloucestershire, that manor vested in the monks of Bordesly, p 141, 142. c. 1. b. Mazelina de Cumba in Suffex, 6 John, p 303. c. 2. o. Richard de Cumb fines, by his brother Humfrey de Scovil, for going over to William de Braiosa in Ireland, 12 John, p 340. c. 1. a. Cumb in Surrey, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y. Cumbe in Wiltshire, earl Reginald's, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. l. West Cumbe in this county, its aid, ibid. Its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. q. Again, ibid. c. 2. Its assise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. d. The tallage of Cumb, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. z. John de Cumbes, 7 Richard i. p 541. c. 1. e, f.
- Cumberland fines for trespasses of the forest, p 347. c. 1. e. Its hidage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 412. c. 1. z. Cumberland and Carlisle their donum, 4 Henry ii. p 481. c. 2. d.
- Cumin, John, one of the justices, 25 Henry ii. upon dividing England into Iters, p 64. Again, 20 Henry ii. p 84. Again, p 85. Again, 26 Henry ii. p 95. c. 2. l. William Cumin one of the King's receivers, 4 John, p 119. c. 2. s. Attests the king's writ, temp. Henry ii. p 142. c. 1. b. John Cumin passes sherifs accompts, 26 Henry ii. p 197. c. 2. s. John Cumin has the custody of the fees of Hereford and Bath, p 209. c. 1, 2. s, t. And of Hereford, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 1. o. William Cumin of Hemelhamstede, Essex, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 1. William Cumin seems to be fermer of London, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. y. And the king's receiver, 2 Henry ii. p 481. c. 2. b. John justice of the assise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. c. and 20 Henry ii. p 513. c. 2. b. William Cumin accompts for the ferm of Hurtfortshire under Richard de Luci, 2 Henry ii. p 643. c. 1. s.
- Cumton, exchang'd for Aynho, p 144. See Colingham. Geoffrey Cumpton challeng'd for the murder of Osbert son of Hilary de Estwud, 10 John, p 343. c. 1. w. Teding of Cumpton in the West, p 380. c. 1. x.
- Cundet, Robert de, 5 Stephen, p 330. c. 1. d. Fines for a concord with the bishop of Lincoln, ibid.
- Cunedore in Shropshire, tallaged, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. y. Again, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. z.
- Cuneus parvus and major, sherifs accounted for the profits of them, 30 Henry iii. p 192. c. 1. e. Summonce to the custodes Cuneorum, 9 John, p 198. c. 1. zz. The custodes Cunei upon oath, 6 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. a.
- Curboil, William de, chosen archbishop by the bishops, an. 1123. against the monks, earls and theins, p 9. c. 1. o. The oath then taken about Maud's succession, an. 1136. p 34. c. 2. n.
- Curcy, William de, dapifer, temp. Henry ii. p 35. William le Puher and Hugh Pincerna have the ferm of the honor of William de Curci, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 1. i. That honor in the king's hand, 1 Richard i. p 204. c. 1. m. John de Curci his going into Ireland, temp. John, p 338. c. 2. m. William de Curci's knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 2. t. Accompts for the knights of the barony of William Meschin, ibid. The honor and knights of the heir of William de Curci dapifer, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 1. s.
- Curia Christianitatis, p 72. c. 2. q.
- Curia and Curtis equivalent, p 3. c. 2.
- Curia regis, the principal acceptations of that phrase, p 56, &c. Courts of several denominations, ibid.
- Curlevach, Simon, has licence to export goods, temp. John, p 2. c. 1. b. Pays twenty shillings per Last for transporting hides to S. Valery, 10 John, p 325. c. 1. b.
- Curtays, Roger le, attorney of William de Ripariis for his Irish affairs, 30 Edward i. p 660. c. 1. y.
- Curtenai, Robert de, his claim of a moiety of Caudebec, 8 John, p 295. c. 2. d. William de, 3 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. o. The widow of Reginald de, 2 John, p 363. c. 1. r. Reginald de, accompts for the knights of Walter de Bolebec, 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 2. l. Robert's executor was the abbat of Forde, 28 Henry iii. p 663. c. 1.

I N D E X.

- c. 1. e. Robert de, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. r.
- Curton, William de, challenged by Julian de Swadefeld for land in Elingeham, 9 John, p 351. c. 2. a. Richard de Curton valett, 39 Henry iii. p 558. c. 1. e. William de Curtun had the ferm of Lincolnshire before 35 Henry iii. p 637. c. 1. s. Was sherif of Lincolnshire, 33 Henry iii. p 682. c. 2. y. And tallager of the king's demesns, *ibid*.
- Curumba, Simon de, 17 Henry ii. p 227. c. 1. g. Has money ad breteschas regi faciendas, *ibid*.
- Cusac castle in Gascoigne, p 269. c. 1. w.
- Cufances, William de, clerk of the wardrobe, 15 Edward ii. p 270. c. 1. d.
- Cuferugge, Baldwin de, one of the justiciars to settle the tallage of Berkshire, 9 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. t.
- Cufin, Robert, claims the land of Malef-wurd, 1 Richard i. p 154. c. 2. o. Gilbert custos of the escheats of the honor of Lancaster, 3 Henry iii. p 205. c. 2. w. William custos of the custom of wool, 2 Edward ii. p 535. c. 1. i. Roger, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. m. Fined for an escape, *ibid*.
- Custom to the king, in what sence used, p 525, &c.
- Customers, p 243.
- Customs feudal, p 3. c. 2. Custom of three pence in the pound collected at Yarmouth, p 264. c. 2. q. Custom of two shillings upon every dolium of wine, 25 Edward i. p 529. c. 1. b. When called Custuma, p 535. Concealment of Customs, p 537.
- Custos, where appointed, p 209. Custos of a bishoprick, was frequently elect and succeeded to the See, p 211. c. 1. g, m. Custos seems to accompt for particulars, and fermer for a fixt sum, p 223. c. 2. p. The custody of Yorkshire, &c. 3 John, p 318. c. 2. a. Custodes of several sorts, p 629. Difference between the custos and fermer of a county, p 653. The allowance yearly to the five Custodes of London, 55 Henry iii. p 675. c. 1. a.
- Custumier, the grand, compiled by William le Rouille licentiate of laws, p 122. c. 2. Was in great measure transcribed by Glanvil in his system, p 124.
- Cuteler, Solomon le, sherif of London, 17 Edward i. p 609. c. 1. z. William le Cutiller of Hoyland, merchant of Oxford discharged of tallage, 35 Henry iii. p 687. c. 2. b.
- Cuthbrichill, Walter de, amerc'd for recreancy, 16 Henry ii. p 382. c. 1. p.
- Cuverill, Maud de, p 113. c. 1. Fines for a recognition, *ibid*.
- Cybecay, Robert de, 31 Henry ii. p 311. c. 2. e. Fines in half the principal, *ib*.
- Cygoini, or Ciaconia, Engelard de, accompts for the ferm of Bristo, 12 John, p 228. c. 2. n. And for the king's wines, p 526. c. 1. n. See Cigoinie. Accompts for the manor of Odiham, 26 and 27 Henry iii. p 674. c. 1. s. His executors quit of all accompts for his good services done the king, 29 Henry iii. p 691.
- Cyrai, William de, his claims in Burton, 24 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. k.
- Cyrencester ferm'd by the abbat of that name, 5 Richard i. p 227. c. 2. c. The abbey has twenty knights fees, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. q. The aid of that town, 23 Henry ii. p 419, 420. c. 1. k. The assise or tallage of Cirencester, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. c. The abbat of Cyrnecestre, 40 Henry iii. p 513. c. 1. c. Thomas de, one of the custodes of Queenhith, 14 Henry iii. p 535. c. 2. q. Sherif of Dorset and Somersetshire, 14 Henry iii. p 643. Abbat of Cyrencester, one of Almaric de S. Amand's executors, 28 Henry iii. p 667. c. 1. k. Thomas de Cyrencester's impleading for Queenhith, 14 Henry ii. p 690. c. 2. f.
- Cyrinton, Mr Odo son of William de Cyrinton has the custody of that church, 13 John, p 352. c. 2. l.

D.

- D, the import of that letter in the great roll, p 654, 655. c. 1, 2.
- D'Abetot, Osbert, in misericordia, 26 Henry ii. p 378. c. 1, n.
- Dacenvill, Robert de, fined twenty pounds for disobeying the summonce of the justiciars, p 113. c. 2. k.
- Dacovere, Hugh de, sherif of Stafford and Shropshire, 40 Henry iii. p 642. c. 2. q.
- Dacre,

I N D E X.

- Dacre, Ralf de, constable of the tower before 14 Edward i. p 184. c. 2. *b.*
Robert de Dacre seems to be sherif of Cumberland, 39 Henry iii. p 621. c. 2. *d.*
- Dacus, William, fines for a disfaisin, 6 John, p 304. c. 1. *t.* William the Dane fines to have the custody of Pereton park, 1 John, p 318. c. 1. *x.*
Nicolas the Dane his merchandise, 6 John, p 324. c. 2. *e.* William the Dane, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. *l.*
- Dagworth, Maud de, one of the sisters and heireffes of Simon de Leschequer, p 721. Held the third part of the ushery of the Exchequer, 32 Edward i. *ibid.* Which share devolves to John de Dagwurth, 1 Edward ii. p 722.
- Daivil, Eudo de, had the tallage of the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2.
- Dalee, William de, has the land of Hebinton, Kent, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 1. *o.*
- Dallyng, John de, sherif of London, 12 Edward ii. p 610. c. 1. *d.* Has leave from the treasurer to go out of his sherrifalty, 12 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. *r.*
- Dalton, Ralf de, to arrest ships carrying uncustomed goods, 26 Edward i. p 538.
- Damianus the clerk fined, 8 Richard i. p 679. c. 2. *y.*
- Dammartin, Manesier de, 16 Henry ii. p 96. Odo de Dammartin disseises Reginald de Luci, 25 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. *n.* Stephen de Dammartin, 2 Henry ii. p 186. Odo de Dammartin has wardship of the son and land of Hugh Pincerna, 28 Henry ii. p 221. c. 1. *u.* Odo de Dammartin has two duels against Richard Hacun of Norfolk for land in Hamelinton and Cattun, 6 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. *d.* Graleng de Damartin amerced for being present at the concord of a plea of the crown, 32 Henry ii. p 381. c. 2. *a.* The one knight's fee of Odo de Dammartin, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. *l.* William de Dammartin's scutage towards the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. *l.* William and Albric de Dammartin their scutage, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. *z.* Odo de Dammartin quit of scutage by the king's writ, p 463. c. 2. *l.*
- Danebi, the village of Peter de Brus, 4 John, p 129. c. 1. *o.* Its tallage in Yorkshire, 9 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. *r.*
- Danecastre, or Doncaster, ferm of, p 227. c. 1. *s.* Fine for the ferm of their town and Soke, p 275. c. 1. *n.* The manor pass'd to Robert de Turneham with Joan [daughter of William Fossard] 9 Richard i. p 335. c. 2. *z.* Niel de Doncastre, 5 Stephen, p 377. c. 2. *f.* Men of Danecastre occur, 17 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. *m.* The men and Hugh Ferling of Danecastre, their donum, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. *r.* Tal-laged, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. *w.* Villa and Reginald de, 8 Richard i. p 507. c. 2. *s.* Has a fair of three days, p 565. c. 2. *k.*
- Danegeld continued after the conquest, p 475. Remitted to several, for superhidage, &c. p 476. c. 1. *f.* What it is, p 477. c. 2. *p.* A settled revenue, render'd as the yearly fermes of counties, p 478. A kind of hidage or revenue from lands divided into hides, p 480. When the county paid Danegeld the city render'd a donum, *ibid.* c. 1. *p.* *q.* &c. Danegeld collected, 21 Henry ii. p 719. c. 1. *u.*
- Danfront in Normandy, a grant to the good men of, 4 John, p 364. c. 1. *z.*
- Daniel, John, knight of the bishop of Hereford, 10 Edward i. p 465. c. 1. *a.*
- Dapifer, whether any difference anciently, or what, between that and the seneschallus in England, p 33, 34. Where two occur at the same time, one of England and the other of Normandy, p 34. Dapifers in the reign of Henry ii. p 35. Dapifer the same with major domus regie, p 35. William Dapifer, an. 1121. p 76. c. 1. *l.* Jordan Dapifer of the earl of Gloucester, 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *i.* Bishops had hereditary Dapifers, 5 Stephen, p 315. c. 2. *i.* Oger Dapifer, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. *l.* Dapifers of the nobility permitted to answer for their barons per verumdictum, p 662. But upon detection abridg'd of that privilege, *ibid.*
- Daniel, John father of Richard, had the grant of Tydeswel manor in Derbyshire from king John, p 499. c. 1. *d.*
- Darcy, or de Areci, Robert, fines for a concord,

I N D E X.

- concord, 5 Stephen, p 325. c. 2. p.
Philip Darcy summon'd with the barons in Lincolnshire to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. William de Areci accompts for the remainder of Lincolnshire, 10 Richard i. p 662. c. 2. b.
- Darel, William, has a commission of array for the wapentake of Alverton, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. Ralf Dayrel, his wages, 27 Henry iii. p 623.
- Darreyn presentment, or pleas de ultima præsentatione, p 684. c. 2. a.
- Daubernoon, John, a collector of the disme and fisme in Surry, 33 Edward i. p 693. John de Aubernum late sherif of Surrey and Suffex, 52 Henry iii. p 723. c. 2. d.
- Daubigny, William de, holds the manor of Oskinton, Com. Notingham, by knight service, 6 Henry iii. p 191. c. 2. c. Elias Daubeney one of the barons summon'd by writ to the Scots war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Daventre, John son of Philip de, holds of the king in Thirneby of the fee of Martein, 34 Edward i. p 466. c. 1. f. See Dauntry.
- Daughter, aid to marry the eldest, p 396, 397, 398.
- David, archdeacon and sherif of Buckinghamshire, 18 Henry ii. p 215. c. 2. m. Has custody of Peter Morel's land, *ibid.*
- David king of Scots present at Windfor when the nobles swore to the succession of Æthelic daughter of Henry i. an. 1127. p 9. c. 2. q. Earl David, 1 John, p 39. c. 1. r. Earl David, 3 Richard i. p 80. c. 1. c. Earl David has the wardship of Stephen de Cammeis, 10 Richard i. p 221, 222. c. 1. d. Earl David, 4 John, p 279. c. 1. i. Earl David fines for his son's release, 13 John, p 343. c. 2. b. Earl David, 7 Richard i. p 311. c. 2. t. Quit of his scutage, 10 John, p 463. c. 2. i. Has Bramton and Alcmundebir, *ibid.* Occurs, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. r.
- David son of Oën had married the sister of the king, 20 Henry ii. p 251. c. 2. k.
- Davidvilla, Richard de, 5 Stephen, p 310. c. 1. b. Fines not to plead for the land of Weston, *ibid.*
- Daulling, Robert de, 4 Henry iii. p 82. c. 1. f. On the tryal about the presentation to the church of Briseley, Norfolk, *ibid.*
- Dauntry, Philip de, sherif of Cambridgeshire and Huntingdonshire, 13 Henry ii. p 375. c. 1. x. Walter de Davintre collector of the scutage, 34 Edward i. p 450. c. 2. x.
- Dean Anger, 10 John, p 394. c. 1. z. Nicolas decanus sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. m. Dean and chapter of Chichester collectors of the disme, 9 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. o.
- Dearces, William, a baron in the Conqueror's time, p 22. See Darcy.
- Debeham, Luke de, his scutage for lands in Suffolk, 20 Henry ii. p 438. c. 2. c.
- Debt, the demanding one which had been paid punish'd, p 143, 144. c. 1. Frequently the third part of a Debt paid as fine for the recovery of the rest, p 312, 313. Persons in Debt to the king to obtain his licence to make a will, 38 and 39 Henry iii. p 663, 664. Heir of the king's debtor not to be distrein'd if the chattels of the deceased would answer, p 667. Pledges for Debtors in London, 38 Henry iii. p 699. c. 2. c. All who owed the king any clear Debts inrolled in the Exchequer were committed to the mareschal there, p 728.
- Deerstealing in the time of king Stephen and Henry ii. p 101. c. 2. l. p 102. c. 2. s.
- Defaults, and amerciaments set upon them, p 383. Making Defalt at the Exchequer forfeited former payments, p 695.
- Deforz, Helyas de, of Normandy, has the custody of the land and heirs of Peter de Ortis, 2 John, p 363. c. 2. j. See Albemarle, Isabella de Fortibus, and Desforz.
- Deirel, Roger grandson of, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. q. Accompts, *ibid.* See Darel.
- Delamare, Thomas de, one of the equires of the bishop of Hereford, 10 Edward i. p 465. c. 2. a. See Mara.
- Delce in Kent, the terra de, p 295. c. 2. e. Forfeited by Geoffrey de Bosco, *ibid.*
- Deldrevill, Geoffrey, p 113. Fines for expe-

I N D E X.

- expediting his plaint, an. 1184. p 113. c. 1. *i*.
- Delegates or judges, 9 Richard i. p 336. c. 1. *c*.
- Delveday, Peter, assayer of Winchester, 33 Henry iii. p 604. c. 1. *i*.
- Demeans of the crown ancient, p 202, &c.
- Demetrius Poliorcetes king of Macedon heard causes in person, p 61.
- Denarius tertius comitatus, means the third part of the profits arising from the pleas, p 142. *passim*.
- Dene, Ralf de, the articles he was to inquire about, 16 Henry ii. p 96. Geoffrey de Dene, 1 John, p 349. c. 2. *w*. Ralf de, holds of the see of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. Who Sibylla and Robert de, were, 11 Henry iii. p 597. c. 2. *n*.
- Deodands, p 237. c. 2. *m, n*.
- Derby, William de, officiated in the Judaism, 3 Edward i. p 165, 166. c. 1. *r*. That town has confirmation of its liberties, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. *f*. and 6 John, p 280. c. 2. *c*. Ifold widow of Philip de Derebi, 1 John, p 327. c. 2. *w*. William de Ferrers earl of Derby, 38 Henry iii. p 664. c. 1. *m*. Dyed in or before 40 Henry iii. *ibid. n*.
- Dercet, that land in the Giffard's family, 21 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. *p*.
- Derewold, William son of, of Thetford, king's moneyour, 14 Henry ii. p 410. c. 1. *k*.
- Derham, Ralf abbat of, has the terra de Walton, 8 Richard i. p 73. c. 1. *u*.
- Derherst in Glocestresc. prior of, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. *w*. p 622. c. 2. *p*.
- Derlaveston or Darlston, Staffordshire, Orm de, p 387. c. 1. *c*. Amerc'd for breaking the peace, *ibid*.
- Derley abbat has a confirmation of liberties, 13 Henry iii. p 288. c. 1. *c*. Geoffrey de Derley, 10 Richard i. p 299. c. 1. *c*. Abbat of Derlega, p 327. c. 2. *w*.
- Derlinton, in the bishopric, the bund of, p 493. c. 2. That burgh tallaged, *ibid*. Bund de, *ibid*. That manor was not de corpore comitatus, 11 Henry iii. p 652. c. 2. *w*.
- Derneford, Richard de, one of the justiciars who settled the Wiltshire tallage, 20 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. *k*. Roger de Derneford, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. *m*. Fines as not producing the person he was manucaptor for, *ibid*.
- Derfingham, Godwin de, amerc'd for lading ships, 12 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. *n*.
- Derteford belonged to the earl of Albemarle, before 23 Henry ii. p 207. c. 1. *b*. Was the manor of the earl of St Pauls, *ibid*. Dertford or Tarenteford its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *d*. William de, one of the curators of St Edward's shrine, 53 Henry iii. p 605. See p 653. c. 1. *x*.
- Dertemue, the quinzime for the merchandise of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. *i*.
- Dertinton honor in Devonshire seiz'd, because Alice de Nonant married without leave, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 2. *a, b*.
- Dervorgulla daughter and heiress of John de Burgo, married to Robert Fitzwalter before 14 Edward i. p 219. c. 2. *o*. Has a moiety of the barony of Hawis de Launvaley, *ibid*.
- Dery, John son of, 5 Edward i. p 685. c. 1. *c*. Not to be serv'd with a writ, being in the king's service in Wales, *ibid*.
- Descrupes, Richard, 6 John, p 170. c. 2. *p*. His scutage for his three fees in Worcestershire, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. *f*.
- Desforz or de Fortibus, William, accompts for the scutage of the honors of Sipton and Albemarl, 3 Richard i. p 443, 444. c. 1. *f*.
- Despaigne, Mr James, his privilege, 1 Edward ii. p 596. c. 2. *d*. Garcias de Hispania king's equerry, 21 Edward i. p 599. James Despaigne the king's kinsman made chamberlain, 10 Edward ii. p 737. c. 1. *b*.
- Despenser, Hugh le, justicier of England, 49 Henry iii. p 49. Hugh le Despenser, 1 Edward ii. p 51. See Dispenser.
- Deveneis, John le, accompts for Robert de Haya as sherif of Bedford and Bucks, 25 Henry iii. p 659. c. 1. *f*. William le Deveneys late ingrosser of the Exchequer at Dublin, 30 Edward i. p 717. c. 1. *b*.
- Deverel, Ralf de, holds of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. The tallage of that town, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Devery,

I N D E X.

- Devery, John, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 12 Edward ii. p 712. c. 2.
 Appointed clerk for writing the tallies, 34 Edward i. p 738. c. 2. o.
- Devises have a confirmation of liberties, 2 John, p 277. c. 1. i. Their aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. l. Devises in Wiltshire its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. Its tallage, 10 Richard i. p 484. c. 2. s. The assise or tallage of the Devises, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. d. Tallaged again, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. z. And again, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 2. y. Tallaged, 20 Henry iii. p 511. c. 2. r. Castle of Devises kept by John Mareschal before 11 Henry iii. p 525. c. 2. i. Knights of Wiltshire owed ward to the castle of Devises, p 621.
- Devonshire had two sherifs, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 2. b. De-afforested, 6 John, p 280. c. 1. x. Fine for a sherif from among themselves, 14 Henry iii. p 288. c. 2. g. William earl of, before 9 Henry iii. p 307. c. 2. f. Fine to be kindly treated, 7 Richard i. p 348. c. 1. x. The aid of this county, 23 Henry ii. p 419. c. 2. i. Richard earl of Devonshire his aid from Plomton, Plumland, Tiverton, Huneton, &c. 24 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. n, o. H. Devonienfis justicier, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 2. m. Margaret countess of Devonshire, 45 Henry iii. p 557. c. 1. u. Amicia countess, 56 Henry iii. p 557. c. 1. w. Geoffrey and William de Mandevill earls of Devonshire, 6, 15 and 31 Henry ii. p 650. c. 2. c, d, e. William de Vernun earl of Devon, 5 John, p 651. c. 1. b. Baldewyn de Lisle late earl of Devon, 13 Edward i. p 651. c. 2. k. Hugh son of Hugh de Courteney earl of Devon inherits the title from Isabella [f. Lisle] 26 Edward i. p 651. c. 2. n.
- Dewias, Robert, had the right of homage for five fees from Godfrey de Scudemor, 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 1. b. Robert Dewias his scutage in Herefordshire, 8 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. b.
- Dexlesalt the Jew, his fine, p 113.
- Deyvil, John, discharged from scutage, 12 Edward ii. p 468. c. 1. Roger Deyvil commissioner of the array for the wapentake of Hoveden, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Dichford, Geoffrey de, sherif of Gloucestershire, 4 Henry iii. p 343. c. 2. f.
- Diction, Ralf de, bailif of earl Richard at Queenhith, 14 Henry iii. p 690. c. 2. f.
- Dieppe, the scaccarium of, p 112. c. 1. d. The provost of Dieppe, p 114. c. 2.
- Diganeswel, to whom that land belonged about an. 1162. p 23. c. 2. u.
- Digneneton, Hugh de, clerk, accompted for the chevage of the Jews, 5 and 6 Edward i. p 172, 173. c. 1. b.
- Dimmebac, Richard, 5 John, p 326. c. 1. z. His appeal against Walter de Trailli for a breach of peace, *ibid.*
- Dimmoc and Menstrewrda manors, p 129. c. 2. t. Dimmoch in Gloucestershire, its tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. c. Again, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. n. John Dimmok sued for the king, 21 Edward i. p 599. See Dymmok.
- Dinan, Rolland de, has the fee of Wepham, 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 2. k. Oliver de Dinan has Nutwel, Devonshire, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. b. Rolland de, 18 Henry ii. p 440. c. 2. n. Gotso de Dinan's lands in Herefordshire, temp. Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e.
- Dionysia daughter of Roland, 53 Henry iii. p 172. c. 2. a. Her complaint to the king that the judges acted contra legem terræ, *ibid.*
- Dionysia daughter of Robert de Traci fines for a recognition of land, which her father was seiz'd of when he went to Jerusalem, p 297. c. 2. p.
- Dionysius or Denys, canons of St, their land from Richard i. p 282. c. 2. a. Were probably in Southampton, *ibid.*
- Discharges and pardons, p 685.
- Disme in aid of the holy land, 34 Henry ii. p 14. The refractory opposers imprison'd, 34 Henry ii. *ibid.* Disme or decima, p 503. *passim.*
- Dismembring, p 6. c. 2. p. and p 9. c. 1. p. By cutting off the foot and fist, 3 Henry iii. p 238. c. 1. w.
- Dispenser, Hugh, teste, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. l. Geoffrey teste, 17 Henry iii. p 45. c. 1. n. Hugh Despenfer justiciary of England, p 52. c. 2. u. William Dispensator, 18 Henry iii. p 389. c. 1. p. Hugh le Despenfer one of the king's barons and courtiers, 26 Ed-

I N D E X.

- 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Hugh le Dispenser, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. *r.* Geoffrey le Despenser of Gloucestershire distrain'd, 35 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. *i.* Hugh le Despenser sat in the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 567. c. 1. *g.* and in 5 Edward ii. *ibid.* c. 1. *m.* Geoffrey Dispenser, 16 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. *x.* Hugh le Dispenser justicier, 49 Henry iii. p 570. c. 2. *f.* Hugh occurs again in the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 605.
- Disseisins, amerciements for them, p 381. *passim.*
- Distreining of clerks, p 703.
- Ditton seems to be a palace royal, 9 Edward ii. p 417. c. 1. *g.* *passim.*
- Diva, Maud de, loses some lands in Lincolnshire, 10 John, p 73. c. 2. *c.* Maud de Diva fines that she may not be compel'd to marry, 10 Richard i. p 321. c. 1. *k.* Gamel Fitz Hugh de Dive slain, 14 John, p 343. c. 2. *d.* Ralf Dives of Lidford amerc'd for a gild without warrant, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. *c.* Guy de Diva quit of escuage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. *t.*
- Division of the king's courts, p 539 — 547.
- Doai, Roger de, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. *k.* His house, gardens and lands in Ketelberge carried off, burnt, &c. *ibid.*
- Dodinton wood, the interest of the prior of St Thomas's hospital, Stamford, there, p 578. c. 1. *d.* The men of Doddington to pay their debts to the crown, *salvo contenemento*, 14 Edward i. p 678. c. 2. *o.* The liberty of Robert de Champeyne, 18 Edward i. p 703. c. 2. *y.* In Northamptonshire, *ibid.*
- Doge, Hamon, of Canterbury, not tallaged, because he exercised no merchandize, 53 Henry iii. p 501. c. 1. *m.*
- Doget, John, servant of John Dymmok usher of the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 723. c. 1. *z.*
- Dolfin, Richard, 9 Richard i. p 540. c. 2. *b.* His tenure from Roger de Ginges, *ibid.*
- Dolium of wine at two marks, 29 Henry iii. p 527. c. 2.
- Domerham, Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Domesday book, an exact description of the lands of the whole realm, p 120. Attended upon the king's seal, p 131. c. 2. *r.* Dated at the end in a coeval hand, *an.* 1086. p 202.
- Domisellæ or Damsels of the queen, 10 John, p 253. c. 2. *d.*
- Domus Dei Dovor, hospital of, p 50. c. 2. *q.* The master and brothers hold in Frankalmoign, temp. Edward i. p 466. c. 2.
- Donum to the crown styled auxilium, p 419. Donum prælatorum, 5 John, p 421. Why scutage titled de Dono, p 435, 437. Donum a general word used with great latitude, p 480. But in later times chiefly signified tallagium, *ibid.* The same with Assisa, p 481.
- Dorcestre, Mr Osbert de, fermer of the abbey of Middleton, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. *b.* Dorchester in Dorsetshire its aid, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. *l.* Its tallage, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 2. *i.*
- Dorescuilz, Richard, amerc'd for being at the siege of Bristou castle, 7 Richard i. p 392. c. 1. *w.*
- Dorfete, Alexander de, his mint, 9 Henry iii. p 267. c. 2. *g.* How far the counties of Dorset and Somerset were deforested, 3 Henry iii. p 285. c. 1. *g.* Dorset and Somersetshire fine for a sherrif from among themselves, William Briewerre excepted, 12 John, p 352. c. 2. *k.* Alexander de Dorfete settles the tallage of Lancashire, 11 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. *b.* Delivers the dies of the mint, 13 Henry iii. p 632. c. 1. *r.*
- Douketon in Hampshire tallaged, 6 Edward ii. p 512. c. 1. *y.*
- Dounesley, sire Phelippe de, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 22 Edward i. p 734. c. 1. *n.*
- Doura or Dovor, John de, his claim on Gorcote and Witteshage, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. *y.* Again, 1 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. *g.* A monk and attorney for Christchurch, Canterbury, 9 Richard i. p 78. c. 1. *s.* One of the chief justices errant, 20 Henry ii. p 85. c. 2. *f.* Burgenses de Doura, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 1. *x.* Castle of, p 143. c. 2. *o.* Prior of St Martin's of Dovor, 29 Henry iii. p 162. c. 1. *r.* Fulbert son of

I N D E X.

- of John de Doura, 10 Richard i. p 171. c. 1. s. Sherif lays out 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* at the knighting of William de Doura, 2 Henry ii. p 255. c. 1. o. Roheis de Doura fines for the moiety of the lands of Richard de Luci her grandfather, 7 Richard i. p 321. c. 1. e. Fulbertus de Doura fines for the castle of Chilham, 1 John, p 326. c. 1. e. Maud de Doura, to whom her honor of Brun descended, p 355. c. 2. u. Stephen de Penecestre constable of Dovor, 1 Edward i. p 424. c. 2. John de Doura's scutage for his fees in Chent, 18 Henry ii. p 438, 439. c. 1. d. The honor of Piperel of Doura, *ibid.* The quinzime for the merchandise of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Huiam parcel of the barony of Dovor in whose hands at and before 10 Richard i. p 689. c. 2. w. Nicolas de Tykehul late keeper of the king's victuals in the castle of Dovor, 15 Edward ii. p 697, 698. c. 1. b.
- Dower, not to be distrein'd for debts of the deceas'd, p 667, 668.
- Drahton belong'd to the king of Scots, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. w. Drayton, Suffex, the priory of Boxgrave had lands there, 9 Edward ii. p 417. c. 1. g.
- Dravet, Lambin, of Canterbury, custos cunei there, 22 Henry iii. p 603. c. 2. b.
- Draxe, Yorkshire, the burgh of Hugh Paynel, tallaged, 30 Henry iii. p 490, 491. c. 1. w.
- Drengs and Theins, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 2. u. See Theins. The drengage of Uctred de Stanhol in Lancashire, 3 John, p 228. c. 1. i. Drengage of Gilbert de Calveley in Northumberland, 3 John, p 337. c. 1. p. Service of Drengs belonging to earl Conan's honor, 18 Henry ii. p 440. c. 1. l. Eighteen Drengs of Westmerland, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. x, z. Drengs and fermours of the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2. Drengs, theins and villani of the bishopric, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 2. l. Their tallage, *ibid.*
- Dreyton, Roger de, 18 Edward i. p 724. c. 1. f. A manucaptor, *ibid.*
- Driffeld, the men of, p 225. c. 2. w. Their donum, 3 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. p.
- Drincourt, its tallage, p 114.
- Droeis, Hugh le, one of the justiciers settling the Wiltshire tallage, 20 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. k.
- Drogo, Ralf son of, 2 Henry ii. p 186. c. 2. d. Richard son of Drue, 7 John, p 541. c. 1. o. Ralf son of Drogo had the ferm of Grimesbi, 14 Henry ii. p 686. c. 1. p. Which is answer'd by his sons Walter and Drogo, *ibid.*
- Drokenesford, John de, keeper of the wardrobe, has the custody of the king's seal, 30 Edward i. p 50. The barons of the Exchequer to do as he should direct them, 26 Edward i. p 161. c. 1. s. Keeper of the wardrobe, 26 Edward i. p 279. c. 2. z. Sir John de Drokensford has the writs to send to the barons at court, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Was chancellor of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 566. Again, p 581. c. 2. c. Keeper of the wardrobe, 24 Edward i. p 593. c. 1. k. and 34 Edward i. *ibid.* c. 2. l. John de Drokenesford lieutenant of the treasury, 25 and 26 Edward i. p 651. c. 2. m. John de Drokenesford treasurer's lieutenant, 34 Edward i. p 708. c. 1. u. Again, 34 Edward i. p 738. c. 1. o.
- Dru, Walter, vicesherif of John de Alburnum for Surrey and Suffex, 51 Henry iii. p 660. c. 2. b.
- Druel, John, commissioner of the array for the wapentake of Pykering, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. Simon Druel an officer of the Exchequer, 9 Henry iii. p 742.
- Drumar, Reynald de, 49 Henry iii. p 528. c. 1. x. Has an hogthead of wine assign'd him by the king, *ibid.*
- Drury, Nigel, sherif of London, 1 Edward ii. p 609. c. 1. b.
- Dryby, Simon son of Robert de, his lands in little Askeby held by Beatrice widow of Robert de Kirkeby in Hoyland, 9 Edward ii. p 450. c. 1. x. Simon de Dryby appears to be chief commander at sea, 12 Edward ii. p 617. c. 1. z.
- Duarenus, Pref. p xiii. c. 2. s.
- Dublin, Laurence archbishop of, an. 1175. p 12. c. 2. f. John archbishop of, an. 1189. p 15. Bishop of Dublin sat in the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 566. Luke elect of Dublin from the archdeaconry

I N D E X.

- deaconry of Norwich, 14 Henry iii. p 746. c. 1. a.
- Duc, Peter le, sherif or fermer of London, 11 John, p 131. c. 1. n.
- Duchefne, p 18. p 62. c. 2. t, u. and p 108, 109.
- Dudavill, Robert de, his relief, 24 Henry ii. p 216. c. 2. d. Seems to be father of De Odavil, ibid. c. 2. e.
- Duddeleg honor in Worcestershire be-long'd to Roger de Sumery, 17 Henry iii. p 354. c. 2. e.
- Duel, a fine owing to have one in the king's court, 30 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. u. Again, 31 Henry ii. ibid. c. 2. b. A fine for one, 28 Henry ii. p 71. c. 2. n. See p 113. c. 1. One executed who was vanquish'd in a duel, 2 Henry ii. p 255. c. 2. s. Recovery of land by Duel, p 294. c. 1. s. Mabel Pancefot fined, that a Duel between her and Robert her brother might be hindred, 31 Henry ii. p 311. c. 1. w. Other fines for concords of duels, p 325. c. 2.
- Dufresne's Latin glossary, Pref. p x. c. 1, 2. b, i.
- Dugdale, sir William, p 31. His collections, p 38, 39. Corrected about the meaning of the word justiciarius, p 97. c. 2. i.
- Duket, Nicolas, executed the office of chamberlain of London in the close of Richard i. p 532. c. 2. r.
- Dulzan, Ernald, 22 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. g. In misericordia for demanding land which he had before quitclaimed, ibid.
- Dumar, Engelram de, his fine, 21 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. q. Ralf de Dumere, p 452. c. 1. f. His fees of Moreton where three make two, ibid.
- Dumbarr, Patrick de, one of the king's barons and courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Dun, Roger, plegius of Walter de Clyfford, 9 Henry iii. p 218. c. 1. a. William de la Duna his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 208. c. 1. x. Aldrede de Duna of Devonshire, ibid. c. 2. b. The affise or tallage of de la Duna [f. Dunchurch] 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z.
- Dunden, John, clerk of the receipt of the Exchequer, 53 Henry iii. p 737. c. 2. m.
- Dunessie in Essex escheated, and not the terra of William Pollard, 11 Henry iii. p 622. c. 2. i.
- Dunestanvilla, Adeliza de, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 1. b. Walter de Dunstanvill accompts for the fees of the earl of Arundel, 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 2. k.
- Dunestaple, Henry i. kept his Christmass there, and received an embassy from the earl of Anjou, an. 1123. p 9. c. 1. o. Final concord made there, p 145. c. 1. a. William and Robert de Dunestapele, temp. Edward i. and Edward ii. p 612. z. Held the lands of William le Taillour in Winchester, ibid.
- Dungion, Laurence de, 4 John, p 119, 120. c. 1. r. The king's debt to him, ibid.
- Dunham Soke, its liberties from Henry i. confirm'd, 29 Henry ii. p 274. c. 1. x. c. 2.
- Dunmowe, St Mary, a grant to that church, p 31. c. 1. i. The hundred of Dunmawe, p 220. c. 2. r. That hundred fines for a murder, 5 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. a. The interest of the nuns of Caen in Dunmawe, ibid.
- Dunolmo, William de, bailif of London, accompts as one of the custodes, 52 Henry iii. p 534. c. 1. e. His allocatio yearly for the discharge of that office, 53 and 54 Henry iii. p 675. c. 1. w. A præcipe to him, 52 Henry ii. p 696. c. 2. q. See Durham.
- Dunstor, Richard provost of, amerc'd for exporting corn, 29 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. p. William de St Leodegario holds of the honor of Dunestor, Dorsetshire, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. w.
- Dunwich, their charter of privileges at large, 1 John, p 276. c. 2. g. Their large tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. e. Tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 500. c. 2. g. The quinzime for the merchandise of the port of Dunwiz, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Seiz'd into the king's hand, 11 Henry iii. p 701. c. 1. n.
- Durandus, the depriv'd prior of Montacute, 10 John, p 331. c. 1. x. Walter son of Durand one of the Westmerland Drengs, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. x. John Duraunt, 14 Edward i. p 613. To treat of the affairs of the merchants of England and Flanders, ibid.

Q

Duresford,

I N D E X.

Dureford, abbat of, holds in frankalmoigne, 9 Edward ii. p 417. c. 1. g.
 Durham, Hugh bishop of, sent by Henry ii. into Scotland to collect the disme for the crusade, p 14. Geoffrey bishop of, chancellor, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. The executors of Philip bishop of Durham, 10 John, p 180. c. 1. n. That See in the king's hands, 5 Stephen, p 207. c. 2. g. and p 209. c. 1. p. Philip enrich'd his See, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. a. And obtains several liberties for it, 9 John, p 282. c. 1. u. The prior of Durham has the bosch of Heiwurd, *ibid.* c. 2. b. The tenants of this See in Lincolnshire, 12 John, p 283. c. 2. n. Richard [Poor] bishop of Durham fines to disforest all the land between Ouse and Derwent, 19 Henry iii. p 290. c. 1. q. Philip occurs bishop, 4 John, p 358. c. 2. o. Daniel de Duralme amerc'd, 12 Henry ii. p 383. c. 2. n. Its aid to the marriage of the daughter of Henry ii. p 404. c. 1. x. And an accompt of its knights fees, *ibid.* Its scutage for its Yorkshire lands towards the Irish expedition, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 1. z. The scutage for its Yorkshire land, 1 John, p 444. c. 2. i. Accompt of the profits of the See during several years vacancy, 13 John, p 448. c. 2. o. Intitled to fines for marriage, p 449. c. 1. o. In the king's hands temp. Richard i. p 493. c. 1. g. The bishop's great ship, *ibid.* Issues and titles of its baronies, p 494. c. 2. See p 495, 497, 505. Bishop Philip, 10 Richard i. p 686. c. 2. s.
 Durvile, Eustace de, held of the king in capite, p 433. Hang'd for felony, 6 Edward i. *ibid.*
 Duston, Thomas de, chancellor's purveyour or rather puletarius, 10 Edward ii. p 53. c. 1. x.
 Duties upon the exportation of hides, salt, cheese, &c. temp. John, p 325. c. 1.
 Dyed cloth, fines paid for licence to sell it, 6 John, p 324. c. 1, 2.
 Dykryng wapentake, has a commission of array directed to it, 16 Edward ii. p 617. c. 2. c.
 Dymmok, John, ostiary of the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 246. c. 2. q.
 Styled usher, 26 Edward i. p 553.

John Dymmok usher of the Exchequer has custody of the Flete prison, 9 Edward ii. p 601. John Dymmok usher of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 722. c. 1. u. p 723.
 Dynington, Edmund de, late auditor of the accompts of the Exchequer, 9 Edward ii. p 729. c. 2. d.
 Dytton, the king's court held there, 36 Henry iii. p 570. c. 2. d. and *passim.*
 Dyve, Hugh, his barony how it descended in part, p 220. John son and heir of William Dyve held of the honor of Albemarle, 14 Edward i. p 611. c. 1. b.
 Dyvelyn, Robert, usher of the Exchequer, 25 Edward i. p 613.

E.

Eadmer, a writer coeval with the conquest, p 122. And compiler of the dialogue de Scaccario, *ibid.*
 Earls and barons not to be amerced but before their peers, p 366.
 Eat, John son of Henry fined in four marks for leave to eat, 7 Henry iii. p 353. c. 1. r.
 Eboraco, William de, amerces the citizens in the tower of London, 30 Henry iii. p 395. c. 1. p. Adam de, late customer of the port of Newcastle, 25 Edward i. p 536. c. 1. See York.
 Ebrardus dapifer, 5 Stephen, p 189. c. 2. c. Ebrard the goldsmith, 20 Henry ii. p 194. c. 1. s. Ralf son of Ebrard, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 1. f. Ebrard dapifer of William de Albamara fines to be quit of his office, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. o. John and Robert sons of Ralf son of Ebrard, 5 Stephen, p 334. c. 1. d. Ralf son of Ebrard custos of the See of Sarum, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. d. 213. and 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. q. John son of Ralf son of Ebrard accompts for the old ferm of London, 5 Stephen, p 476. c. 1. d.
 Ebrois, Reginald son of Robert de, of Cornwall, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. o. Fines pro recto of his father's lands, *ibid.*
 Ecchingham, Simon de, contends for the seneschalcy of the rapp of Hastings, 9 John, p 541. c. 1. m.
 Ecclesclive in Durham, Roger de, his relief,

I N D E X.

- relief, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2. The church of Egglecliffe charged, p 493.
- Ecclesfield, the land of the archbishop of York, 3 John, p 301. c. 1. *t.* The parson and bosch, *ibid.*
- Ecclesiastical censure, to force women to marry to particular persons, 6 John, p 321. c. 2. *p.*
- Echemendon manor in Shropshire, belong'd to James de Audithle, 2 Edward i. p 612. c. 1. *y.* See Egmondon.
- Echingeham, Margery de, her executors, 42 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. *k.*
- Edburg in Warwickshire, 3 John, whose, p 301. c. 1. *u.*
- Edburgheton, that land bequeathed by Ralf Pevrel, to find lights for the church of St Paul's, London, p 134. c. 1. *e.*
- Edelmeton hundred, p 378. c. 1. *p.* William de Edelmeton or Edmonton of London his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489, 490. c. 1. *s.* Pieres de Edelmeton alnager of cloth, 26 Edward i. p 538. c. 1. *z.* c. 2. *a.*
- Edgar earl, uncle of earl Waltheof, the father of earl Patric in Northumberland, 2 John, p 300. c. 1. *p.* Edgar was son of Gospatric, p 303. c. 1. *m.* Some account of his lands, *ibid.*
- Edingrave, the land of Peter Morel, 18 Henry ii. p 215. c. 2. *m.*
- Edinton manor in Yorkshire, the claimants, 12 John, p 309. c. 2. *l.*
- Edmund the king's son has the grant of all the forfeitures of Simon Montfort earl of Leicester, 49 Henry iii. p 36. Has an assignment from his brother, 18 Edward i. p 157. c. 1. *l.* Some farther accompt of the assignment to Edmund earl of Cornwal, 26 Edward i. p 322, 323. Edmund brother of Henry iii. p 329. c. 2. *w.* Edmund the king's brother, 18 Edward i. p 416. c. 1. *e.* Edmund son of Edward i. 35 Edward i. p 626. c. 1. *l.* Edmund earl of Cornwal, 26 and 27 Edward i. p 661.
- Edmund St, his shrine, 38 Henry iii. p 259. c. 2. *m.* Henry prior of St Edmund, and Richard the sacrist, fine for the custody of their abbey, 13 Henry iii. p 287. c. 2. *y.*
- Edmund late archbishop of Canterbury, p 667. His legacy to William Talebot, 28 Henry iii. *ibid.*
- Edric son of Godric, his tederling, 26 Henry ii. p 385. c. 2. *y.*
- Edulf, William son of, 10 Richard i. p 312. c. 1. *i.* Fines to deraign the burgeses of Uctred, *ibid.*
- Edward while prince adheres to the rebellious, 49 Henry iii. p 159. c. 1. *c.* Banishes the Jews, 18 Edward i. p 177, 178. See Alienor queen. Had a queen Margaret, p 247. c. 2. *x.* Well serv'd in his law-courts, p 372. c. 2. Forty shillings out of each knight's fee to marry the king's eldest daughter, 18 Edward i. p 416. His last expedition against Wales, 18 Edward i. p 425. c. 1. *k.* A large list of his barons summon'd to attend the war against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 455, 456. A list of his courtiers, *ibid.* p 456. c. 2. Had the manor of Tikehil, 37 Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. *b.* Seises goods and money for his necessary service, which he requires to be repaid, 35 Edward i. p 577. c. 1. *u.* Edward while prince had an eldest son John, 55 Henry iii. p 606. c. 2. *k.* Had two sons, prince Thomas and Edmond, 35 Edward i. p 626. c. 2. *l.* Paid nine or ten thousand marks annually to the pope, nomine census, 9 Edward i. p 634. c. 2. *a.* Was of the king's council, 54 Henry iii. p 654. c. 2. Died on the day of the translation of Thomas a Becket, 35 Edward i. p 657. His aid to make his son a knight, p 711. c. 1. *r.* Had a sister Elizabeth married to Humfrey de Bohun, p 725.
- Edward ii. how abus'd by his judges, p 372. c. 1. A vintism to make him a knight while prince, p 426. c. 2. *t.* His titles of prince of Wales, earl of Chester, Pountyf and Monstroil, 35 Edward i. p 457. c. 2. Changes his treasurers of the Exchequer, p 571, 572. Removes all the sherifs in England, 8 Edward ii. p 591. A prosecution for irreverent words against him, 9 Edward ii. p 601. c. 1. *p.* Another, *ibid.* c. 2. *r.* His judges suffer it to be debated at the Exchequer whether the sherifs of London should swear there, 9 Edward ii. p 610. c. 1. *c.* His commission of array against the Scots, p 617, 618. Remits the arrears of taxes to those who had serv'd his father

I N D E X.

- father against the French in Aquitain, 12 Edward ii. p 692. c. 2. *a*. Had a brother, viz. Thomas de Brotherton, p 727.
- Edward alderman of the gild of pepperers, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z*.
- Egenesham abbey, or Eynsham; p 404. c. 2. *d*.
- Eggeham and Thorp manors belong'd to the abbat of Chertsey, 15 John, p 339. c. 2. *w*.
- Eggemere, John de, ostiary of the Exchequer, 9 Edward ii. p 261. c. 2. *x*. p 611, 612. Adam de Eggesmare, 12 John, p 313. c. 1. *y*. James de Eggemere usher of the Exchequer, 14 Edward i. p 696. John de, usher of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 722. c. 1. *u*. c. 2. *y*. James de Eggemere usher of the Exchequer, 20 Edward i. p 722. c. 2. *w*. John de, p 722, 723. James de, 18 Edward i. p 723, 724. c. 1. *f*. Being usher of the Exchequer, he attaches the sherif of Cornwall, *ibid*.
- Eggeswer, terra de, p 296. c. 2. *s*.
- Eggeton in Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w*.
- Eggeshey, Matthew de, sherif of Devonshire, 5 Edward i. p 637. c. 2. *b*.
- Eggulf, amerc'd for a gild sans warrant, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. *c*.
- Egidius bishop of Hereford, 7 John, p 281. c. 1. *g*. Obtains a charter of liberties, *ibid*.
- Egilton, Rutlandshire, how tallaged, p 499.
- Eginedon in Shropshire tallaged, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. *y*.
- Eglesfeld, Adam de, baron of the Exchequer, assign'd to survey the king's castles and manors, 1 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. *q*.
- Egmendon in Shropshire, its tallage, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. *z*.
- Egremunt, William de, suspected for the death of Walter Belle, Cumberland, 10 John, p 343. c. 1. *y*.
- Eightpence, Osbert, surety for Hugh Cordele 5 Stephen, p 671.
- Eilesham, prior of, 7 John, p 309. c. 1. *g*.
- Eimeric archdeacon of Durham had received the crown revenues, 11 John, p 264. c. 1. *l*. One of the executors of bishop Philip, and pays large sums for the king's goodwill, 10 John, p 330. c. 1, 2. *b*. That bishop's nephew, was custos of Durham, 13 John, p 448. c. 2. *o*.
- Einesford, William de, his release to the church of Westminster, 1 Richard i, p 105. See Ainesford.
- Eir, Roger de, amerc'd for not answering in the court of the dean of Waltham, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 2. *c*.
- Eland, John de, has a commission of array for the wapentak of Morley, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Elcoft, Stephen de, of Yorkshire, 52 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. *t*. His trespass, *ibid*.
- Eleford, Robert de, fines for non-passage, &c. 26 Henry iii. p 459. c. 2.
- Elemosinarius, William, his danegeld, 5 Stephen, p 475. c. 2. *b*.
- Elephant in the tower, 39 Henry iii. p 158. c. 2. *c*.
- Elfswurth, Simon de, dead, 25 Edward i. 575. c. 2. *q*.
- Elfeiscote, Oxfordshire, tallaged, 3 John, p 498. c. 1. *y*.
- Elingeham, a duel depending between Julian de Swadefeld and William de Curton for that land, 9 John, p 351. c. 2. *a*.
- Elinant, Rad. sherif of London, 2 Henry iii. p 130. c. 2. *f*.
- Elleford, William de, an outlaw, a reward for bringing his head to Westminster, 7 Richard i. p 136. c. 1. *t*.
- Ellesfeld, Walter de, clerk of the sherif of Hereford, 21 Edward i. p 722. c. 2. *w*.
- Ellestede, Robert de, fines in six vulperets or fox dogs, 16 John, p 187. c. 2. *k*. The same repeated, p 306. c. 1. *r*.
- Ellethorn hundred, p 378. c. 1. *o*.
- Elmeham, its liberties, p 560. c. 2. *e*.
- Elmishal in Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w*.
- Elnested, Suffex, p 417. c. 1. *g*.
- Elnod and Norman brethren, 5 Stephen, p 387. c. 1. *d*. Amerc'd for breach of peace, *ibid*.
- Elveston, the land of Robert de Joy, 22 Henry ii. p 205. c. 1. *q*.
- Elvey in Surrey, land held there, to find a cook at the coronation, p 453. c. 2. *r*.

Ely,

I N D E X.

- Ely, William de, king's treasurer, 3 John, p 55. c. 2. b. Peter de Ely conveys the king's money arising from the carucage, 2 John, p 117. c. 2. c. William de Ely treasurer, 2 John, p 119. c. 1. p. John de Ely servant in the Exchequer, 42 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. o. Geoffrey de Ely accompts for John Howard sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk, 12 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. q. Emme widow of John de Ely, 32 Henry iii. p 691. c. 2. q. Gerand. de Ely attorney of Odo de Westminster, 53 Henry iii. p 741. Nicolas de Ely king's treasurer, 48 Henry iii. p 747. c. 2. k.
- Ely, William Longchamp bishop of, justicier, chancellor, pope's legate, and one of the regency, temp. Richard i. p 24. Is depos'd, *ibid.* Nigellus bishop of, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. o. p 54, 55. Monks of Ely, 14 Henry ii. p 56. That See in custody of Geoffrey Ridel, 16 Henry ii. p 210. c. 1. x. and 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. g. Its escuage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. l. Some accompt of the tenants of this See, p 429, 430. Scutage of Gannoc for that See, 30 Henry iii. p 464. c. 1. n. Monks endeavour to replevy their priory, 27 Edward i. p 659. The *inclusa* de S. Maria here, p 677. c. 2. c. *Quæ solebat habere discum episcopi*, *ibid.* William bishop of Ely, 7 Richard i. p 691. c. 1. k. John bishop of Ely treasurer, 17 Edward i. p 708. c. 1. s.
- Ely, Richard archdeacon of, 9 Richard i. one of the justiciers, p 78. Stephen de Ely, 13 Henry ii. p 136. c. 1. s. Isle of Ely in custody of William de Marisco, 7 Richard i. p 317. c. 2. q. William [de Laventona] archdeacon, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. i.
- Elyas usher of the Exchequer, 13 Henry ii. — 2 Richard i. p 719. c. 1. 2. Marries the widow of Roger de Walingford, and has the wardship of his children, before 16 Henry ii. p 719. c. 1. t.
- Elyas the dean, fines for his mistress and children, 3 John, p 342. c. 1. i. William son of Elyas fines for a false oath or verdict, 9 John, p 352. c. 1. b. Simon son of Elyas has share of Osbert Martel's land, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. q. Ingeniator, 10 Richard i. p 677. c. 1. a.
- Emma de S. Leodegario wife of Walter de Baskervill, and mother of Geoffrey Longcamp, p 356. c. 2. b. Henry son of Emma, his tallage, 12 Henry iii. p 489. c. 1. n.
- Empress Maud, her grant to Geoffrey earl of Essex, p 635. c. 1. d.
- Enewurd in Chent, the land of William Fulkelin there, 17 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. u.
- Engaine, Richard, accompts for Cambridge and Huntingdonshire, 15 John, p 187. c. 2. l. Warner Engayne custos of the honor of Richmond before 19 Henry iii. p 229. c. 2. z. Richard Engaine sheriff of Northamptonshire, 3 Richard i. p 317. c. 1. b. Vitalis Engayne, 22 Henry iii. p 451. c. 1. c. John summon'd with the barons against the Scots, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Warner Engayne late keeper of the king's manors, attach'd, 29 Henry iii. p 700. c. 1. e.
- Engelby, William de, sheriff of Lincolnshire, before 52 Henry iii. p 674. c. 2. z.
- Engelfeud, William de, sheriff of Devonshire, 39 Henry iii. p 415. c. 2. a. p 669. c. 1. d.
- Engelram, Randulf son of, sheriff of Nottingham and Derbyshire, 9 Henry ii. p 230. c. 1. d.
- Engleschery, what, p 393. c. 1. g, b.
- Eoda earl of Campania, Rufus's son in law, p 6. Deprived of his lands for treason, *ibid.*
- Erardus, Mr, of Yorkshire, 8 Richard i. p 507. c. 2. s. Tallaged for his lands in Yorkshire, and the king's favour, *ibid.*
- Erchembald, Stephen son of, fines for homicide, 5 Stephen, p 345. c. 1. z. Again, p 377. c. 1. d.
- Erclave, John de, protected as in the Welch expedition, 5 Edward i. p 685. c. 1. c.
- Erenbald, William son of, fermer of the mine of Carlisle, 19 Henry ii. p 676.
- Ereswell manor in Suffolk, held by Robert de Tudenham and Eve his wife, temp. Henry iii. p 433, 434. c. 1. But came to Eve by enfeoffment, and was parcel of the honor of Boloigne, p 434.

I N D E X.

- After a pretty long succession through the hands of Ralf senior, William, Peter, Henry, and Ralf de Roucestre, *ibid.* Held by the service of two knights fees, *ibid.*
- Erghum, the heirs of William de, of Yorkshire, tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. p.
- Erham, Richard de, held of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Erleia, John de, his record, 3 John, p 73. c. 2. y. Styled de Derleia, *ibid.* John de Erlega, 9 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. y. Plegius of Richard de Wroteham, *ibid.*
- Erlham, Rosamund de, of Hamshire, her proffrum, 56 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. y.
- Erlinton, Ralf de, of Northumberland, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. p. Has seisin of the bosch of Langele called Wiveteley, and holds of the king of Scots, *ibid.*
- Ermentruill, an award on a horse's killing a woman at the market there, p 111. c. 2. x.
- Ermina, William de Sancta, 55 Henry iii. p 675. c. 1. b.
- Ernald, man of the bishop of Carlisle, 10 Henry iii. p 542. c. 2. f. Sampson Ernald, his case, p 543. c. 1. g.
- Ernald son of Fromond, 5 Stephen, p 137. c. 2. f. Ernald son of Enisand, his homicides in Staffordshire, 5 Stephen, p 345. c. 1. d. Presbyter, 1 Richard i. p 392. c. 1. n.
- Ernisa, clerk of the earl of Gloucester, 31 Henry ii. p 381. c. 2. f.
- Ernuceon, Robert son of, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 2. g. l. Fines for his father's debts, *ibid.*
- Ernulf, abbat of Burgh, compell'd to take the See of Rochester, an. 1114. p 8. c. 2. k.
- Esberga, Bucks, a knight's fee there, by whom claim'd, 29 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. p.
- Escheats of honours, baronies, and vacant bishopricks, p 202. By devolution, forfeiture or seisure, p 203. The king had the relief, wardship and marriage of them, p 205. Began about the close of Henry ii. *ibid.* See p 209. Escheats and wardships rendred aid, 14 Henry ii. p 405, 406. Escuage render'd by Escheats, p 447.
- Escheatours brought in the king's money, p 243. And that anciently, p 629. Henry de Bray, Escheatour on this side Trent, amerc'd for not bringing in his payment, 18 Edward i. p 645. c. 2. i. Sherifs to be Escheators in their counties, 5 Edward i. p 657. c. 2. u, w, &c. Henry de Brai, Escheator on this side Trent, 27 Edward i. p 675.
- Eschelling, John, his claim on the land of Aileworth against Avizia, 30 Henry ii. p 144. c. 2. r. His claim in Normandy, 2 John, p 300. c. 1. o. Alice wife of John de Eschellinges fines that her husband may not cross the seas, 1 John, p 330. c. 2. l.
- Escollandus, Geoffrey, 5 Stephen, p 54. c. 2. n. Custos of the See of Durham, 5 Stephen, p 209. c. 1. p. p 480. c. 2. s. Jordan, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 1.
- Escorcevielle, his escuage towards the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. l.
- Escorchebou, Sell. de, justice in Normandy, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. i.
- Escot, Henry le, 26 Edward i. p 536. c. 1. r. Customer of Newcastle upon Tyne, *ibid.* Richard le Escot pays half a mark a day commitment fees, 53 Henry iii. p 729.
- Escsentona, the land belonging to the prior of Bath in the time of bishop Rodbert, p 77. c. 1. n.
- Escuage, the revenue arising from it, and whence, p 431. Was servitium scuti, and rendered according to the knights fees, *ib.* Escuage and donum the same, p 435, 437. Escuage for Ireland, 18 Henry ii. p 438. and 33 Henry ii. p 441. And for Wales, 3 Richard i. p 443. From what tenures this service arose, p 447, 453. Escuage money in lieu of personal service, p 454. Some serjeanties paid it, p 452. How barons or knights holding in capite were acquitted, p 455. Not chargeable on lands in frankalmoign or socage, p 466. How escuage was collected, p 471.
- Escuris, Matthew de, justice errant, 20 Henry ii. p 85.
- Esenden, its tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z. An assignment to the king's treasurer out of Esenden and Beiford, p 574. c. 1. b, c.
- Esingwald, Yorkshire, its donum for the Irish expedition, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2.

I N D E X.

- c. 2. *r.* The tallage of Esingwald and Hoby, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. *w.*
- Esnecca and Snecca, p 250. c. 2. *t, u, z.*
- Esnecey, p 726. c. 1. *b.*
- Espec, Walter, his pleas, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. *r, s.* Walter Espec, 5 Stephen, p 207. c. 2. *g.* Fines to be quit of holding pleas in Yorkshire, p 316. c. 1. *u.* Walter Espec, 6 Henry ii. p 347. c. 2. *p.* 4 Henry ii. p 355. c. 1. *n.*
- Especer, Nicolas le, belong'd to the abbat of St Alban, 38 Henry iii. p 522, 523. John le, Yorkshire, 52 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. *t.*
- Espee, Richard le, sworn moneyour of Canterbury, 52 Henry iii. p 604.
- Esperun, John le, attorney for the abbat of Evesham, 56 Henry iii. p 661. c. 1. *l.* Thomas Esperun, chamberlain of the Exchequer, from Margaret de Ripariis, 29 Henry iii. p 732. c. 2. *y.* Made controller of the receipt, 39 Henry iii. p 735. c. 1. *t.*
- Espigornel, Nicolas le, custos of Essex and Hertfordshire, 49 Henry iii. p 196. c. 1. *o.* See Spigurnel.
- Espreton, Johel de, of Devonshire, 25 Henry ii. p 92. c. 2. *q.* Seems to be sherif of Devonshire, 24 Henry ii. p 504. c. 2. *m.*
- Essart, Robert de, 8 Richard i. p 298. c. 2. *c.* Fines for an inquiry, *ibid.*
- Esse, the quinzime of the merchandise of that port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. *i.*
- Essebi, William de, his fine, 5 Henry ii. p 310. c. 1. *f.*
- Essebiri, Berkshire, p 487. c. 1. *t.*
- Esseburn, amerc'd for selling stretched cloth, p 393.
- Esseburn hundred, Suffex, p 560. c. 2. *c.*
- Esselega, Walter de, his lands, p 519. c. 2. *r.*
- Occurs, 14 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. *u.*
- Esseleston, Edwi de, of Devonshire, 31 Henry ii. p 382. c. 1. *t.*
- Essewel, Gervase de, amerc'd for a trespass of the mint, 49 Henry iii. p 395. c. 2. *t.*
- Essewy, William, sherif of London, about 42 Henry iii. p 172. c. 1. *z.*
- Essex county de-afforested from Colchester to Storteford, 6 John, p 279. c. 2. *r.* Its donum, 4 Henry ii. p 481. c. 2. *g.*
- Essex, terra Henrici de, 33 Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. Henry was constabulary, 2 Henry ii. p 28. Again the king's constable, p 42. See p 673. c. 1. *c.* and p 705. c. 2. *s, t.* See Essex.
- Essex, Geoffrey earl of, his grant from Maud of the office and lands of Eudo Dapifer in Normandy, p 34. William earl of, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. *x.* Geoffrey orders restitution to the canons of St Martin, temp. Henry i. p 74. c. 2. *k.* William de Mandevil earl of Essex, 28 Henry ii. p 78. c. 1. *r.* Henry de Essex's court, 30 Henry ii. p 79. c. 2. *a.* Geoffrey Fitz-Peter earl of Essex justicier, 2 John, p 174. c. 2. Geoffrey had the tertius denarius, 3 Henry ii. p 192. c. 1. *f.* The honor of Henry de Essex in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. *a.* And likewise, 1 Richard i. *ibid.* c. 1. *r.* Henry de Essex constabulary and fermer of Buckingham and Bedfordshire, 2 Henry ii. p 224. c. 2. *m.* Geoffrey Fitz-Peter, 4 and 5 John, p 268. c. 1. *o, p.* Henry de Essex constable and sherif of Buckingham and Bedfordshire, 2 Henry ii. p 477. Settles the assise of Essex, 2 Henry ii. p 504. c. 2. *k.* Geoffrey's vast privileges from Maud the empress, p 634. c. 2. *d.* His father William and grandfather Geoffrey, p 635. c. 1. *d.* Geoffrey Fitz-Peter has the land of earl William de Mandevil, 8 Richard i. p 658. c. 1. *y.* Henry de Essex's land in custody of Ralf Brito, 29 Henry ii. p 691. c. 2. *m.*
- Esingwald in Yorkshire, the ferm of that mill, p 663. c. 2. *g.* See Esingwald.
- Essinton in the bishopric, the parsons of, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 1. Tallaged, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 1. *t.*
- Essoignes, p 172. and p 597.
- Essulf, John son of, claim'd the land of Beldun, 31 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. *l.* See Leelay.
- Estbrig hospital in Canterbury, p 509. c. 2. *f.*
- Estcoat, Gundwin de, 2 Richard i. p 392. c. 1. *x.* Disturb'd jurors, *ibid.*
- Estdene, W. de, king's treasurer of Ireland, 22 Edward i. p 633. c. 1. *x.* William de succeeded Adam de Stratton as chamberlain, p 735. c. 2. *x.*
- Estebenhith seems one of the king's palaces, 26 Edward i. p 688. c. 1. *l.* Estebenheth again, p 725. c. 1. *o.*
- Estgreenewich,

I N D E X.

- Estgreenewich in Kent, manor of,** p 433. c. 1.
Estland, Richard de, fines for his outlawry or abjuration, 4 John, p 350. c. 1. g.
Estley, Andrew de, one of the barons summon'd to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.
Estmerden, Suffex, the prior of Boxgrave had lands in it, p 417. c. 1. g.
Estmereley in Effex, p 601.
Eston in Northamptonshire, belong'd to Alan son of Rolland, 7 Richard i. p 335. c. 1. t. Matthew de Eston his tenure, 11 Henry iii. p 561. c. 1. n. Eston belong'd to Alan de Lindon, 14 Henry iii. p 621. c. 1. w. Eston a serjeanty of the ushers of the Exchequer, p 720. William de, clerk of the Exchequer, 34 Edward i. p 738. c. 2. p.
Estorp and Brich, the men of, 7 John, p 324. c. 2. f.
Estovaria, p 78. c. 2. s.
Estourneau, a bird, p 180. c. 2. y.
Estre, Richard del, his three knights fees from the honor of Moreton, 10 Richard i. p 217. The homage and services of Robert del, 6 John, p 673. c. 2. i.
Estreats to be deliver'd in at the Exchequer, by writ of privy seal, p 552. c. 1. f. Estreats or Extractæ Cancellariæ, p 707. From other courts than the Chancery were called foreign, p 708. Clerk of the Estreats and foreign summonces, p 731.
Estreche, Richard, 29 Henry ii. p 392. c. 1. l. Amerc'd pro falso dicto de Rappo, *ibid.*
Estrepi, Alard de, 4 John, p 268. c. 1. o. Made the king's man with a fee, *ibid.*
Esturmit, Richard, who, p 101. c. 1. d. Adam Esturmy, 15 Henry iii. p 223. c. 1. l. Henry Esturmi sherif of Wiltshire, 2 Henry ii. p 239. c. 1. e. Henry Esturmit, 5 Stephen, p 315. c. 1. b. Henry Esturmi fines for the bailywick of the forest of Savernak, &c. 1 John, p 317, 318. c. 1. w. John Esturmit, his lands, Wilts, 5 Stephen, p 347. c. 1. g.
Estwud, Osbert son of Hilary de, 10 John, p 343. c. 1. w. Kill'd in Gloucestershire, *ibid.*
Esward, Simon de, of Shropshire, 3 John, p 68. c. 1. s. Fines for a plaint, *ibid.*
Eswy, William, sherif of London, 39 Henry iii. p 607. c. 2. r. See Aswi. Mayor of London, an. 1241. Differt. Epist. c. 1. k.
Ethelred in Norfolk, five hundreds and a half of Saint, p 348. c. 1. y.
Eton, William de, 23 Henry ii. p 142. c. 2. f. Fines for an unjust disseisin, *ibid.* The fair and prior of Eton, 28 Henry iii. p 560. c. 1. w.
Etton in Berkshire, that manor belong'd to John Fitz-Walter, 5 Stephen, p 347. c. 2. i.
Eva, Alexander son of, fines for a disseisin, 10 John, p 104. c. 1. x. Eve niece of Hamon Pecche, and wife of Ralf de Roucestre, convey'd the manor of Ereswel to her second husband Robert de Tudenham, p 434. c. 1. 2. Simon and Gerard sons of Eva, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 1. g. William son of Eve a fugitive, 18 Henry ii. p 236. and p 631. c. 1. g.
Eudo dapifer occurs, 13 John, p 403. c. 1. l.
Eudo bishop of the Camertes, an. 944. Pref. p xiii. c. 1. r. Eudo dapifer of the conqueror, p 34. c. 1. d. Dapifer in the reign of William Rufus, c. 1. b. The honor of Eudo dapifer in custody of Hamond de St Clare, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. e. William son of Eudo, 5 Stephen, p 330. c. 1. a. The fees of Eudo dapifer, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. m.
Everard clerk of Peter de Rival baron of the Exchequer, 42 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. b.
Everdon, Alan de, his chattels escheated, 31 Henry ii. p 237. c. 1. d. John de, baron of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 51, 52. c. 1. t. and 5 Edward ii. p 551, 552. c. 2. d. Again, 1 Edward ii. p 566. Assign'd to survey the king's castles and manors, 1 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. g. R. de Everdon baron, 15 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. t. William remembrancer, 5 Edward ii. p 715, 716. c. 2. e. John de Everdone baron of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 722. c. 1. u. Baron of the Exchequer and auditor, &c. 12 Edward ii. p 730. c. 2. k.
Everlai, Wiltshire, the earl of Leicester's before 19 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. e.
Everton,

I N D E X.

Everton, Alured de, committed for burning of houses, 12 John, p 343. c. 2. z.
 Everwic, See York. The king's works there, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. r. Burgenfes de, *ibid.* Thomas de Everwic fon of Ulivet fines for alderman, 5 Stephen, p 273. c. 2. m. viz. Of the merchants gild there, *ibid.*
 Evesham abbey, p 185. c. 1. b. In custody about 5 Stephen, p 209. c. 1. o. Accompt of its knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 2. b. The scutage or donum of that abbat, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 2. u. The abbat's fees, 14 Henry iii. p 459. c. 2. g. The donum of the abbat and his knights, 5 Henry ii. p 483. c. 1. g. Accompted for, 10 Edward i. p 496. c. 2. s.
 Evreux in Normandy, William earl of, an. 1074. p 34. c. 1. d. The abbess of, p 111. c. 2. z. The church of St Taurus, p 114. Precentor of, p 213. c. 1. e.
 Eustachius, earl, his honor in the king's hand, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. b. and 1 Richard i. c. 2. s. and 17 Henry ii. p 673. c. 1. c. p 691. c. 1. m. p 705. c. 2. s, t.
 Eustachius elect of Ely officiates as chancellor, 8 Richard i. p 20. c. 2. q. Was the king's vicechancellor, 8 Richard i. p 53. c. 2. b.
 Ewel, William de, executor of Walter de Merton, 17 Edward i. p 32. c. 2. x. Richard de Ewel sherif of London, about 42 Henry iii. p 172. c. 1. z. Its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y. Richard, 40 Henry iii. p 558. Sherif of London, 40 Henry iii. p 608. c. 1. s.
 Ewun, Ralf de, 5 Richard i. p 298. c. 1. x. Fines for a record, *ibid.*
 Ewurth barony in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2.
 Examen, or tryal by combustion or assay, viz. of the king's money, p 192, &c.
 Exchequer, erected and contrived with great wisdom, Pref. p vii. Exchequer of the king a member of his court, p 1. When it began to be called curia regis, p 56. Was the king's chamber of accompts, p 105. Its relation to the king's court, *ibid.* A fimilitude between the Exchequer of Normandy and England, p 110. Intended to correct false judgments and defects, p 111.

Exchequer of Normandy was a juridical court, *ibid.* The first institution of the Exchequer in England, p 120. Author of the dialogue concerning it, *ibid.* Enquiry about the antiquity of the English and Norman Exchequer, p 126. The terms or emphatical words used in it of Norman extraction, p 127. Easter and Michaelmas the principal times of payment there, p 128. King present there, 6 John, p 129. c. 2. t. And acted when he pleased, *ibid.* The persons who presided in the Exchequer, p 133. The chief justicier, chancellor, and all the great officers of the court formerly sat in the Exchequer, p 135. The business of the Exchequer, p 141. When Common pleas were forbid to be held in the Exchequer, p 145. Thalamus secretorum in the Exchequer, p 149. The upper Exchequer, p 173. c. 1. c. Signifies the place where it was managed as well as paid, p 179. A neglect in the Exchequer, p 242. c. 2. q. Ancient ways of bringing in the king's money by summonce of the Exchequer, p 242, 243. Memoranda of the Exchequer, p 368. Barons of the Exchequer had exemption from common amer- ciaments for their lands and tenants, p 375. Baron of the Exchequer has precedence of the constable of the tower, 16 Edward ii. p 425. c. 1. m. Division of the Exchequer from the other courts, p 544. Fell from its ancient grandeur in the end of Henry iii. p 548. Inferior Exchequers, with the motto of that at Wudestoke, 25 Henry iii. p 549. c. 1. i. A new or private Exchequer at Westminster, 30 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 2. k. An Exchequer of London, Durham, Chester, Carlisle, Berwick and Kaernarvan, p 550. The principal times of session at the Exchequer, p 551. The Exchequer not always held at Westminster, p 552. Exchequer remov'd to the Hustings, London, 18 Edward i. p 553. c. 2. n. Privileges enjoyed by those employ'd in the service of the Exchequer, p 554, &c. Constable of the Exchequer, p 556. c. 1. m, n. No toll paid by the residents of the Exchequer for things they used, p 559. John and Thomas
S
de

I N D E X.

de Windlesore were ponderatores of the Exchequer, 6 and 25 Henry iii. p 561. c. 1. *k, l*. Conservator of the prerogative, p 562. Its acts not to be examined or controlled in any other court, *ibid*. A repository for records, p 563. Persons who sat at the Exchequer, p 564. Four bishops barons at one time, 9 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. *e*. King's council frequently sat in the Exchequer, p 565, 566, 567, &c. Treasurers of the Exchequer, and king's treasurer the same, in the reigns of Henry iii. Edward i. and Edward ii. p 574. Salary of forty marks to a baron of the Exchequer, 18 Henry iii. p 582. c. 2. *i*. The chancellor's oath, *ibid*. c. 2. *b*. The desolation of the Exchequer, 48 Henry iii. p 583. The accustomed fee of a baron of the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 584, 585. c. 1. *b*. Enquiry whether the barons of the Exchequer were not too numerous, 12 Edward ii. p 586. Keys of the Exchequer, p 569. c. 2. *y*, &c. p 587. c. 2. *o*. Common pleas how remov'd from the Exchequer, p 594. Barons of the Exchequer had a discretionary power to remove sheriffs, 35 Edward i. p 616. c. 2. *w*. The several rolls of the Exchequer, p 618. Chancellor of the Exchequer seems to be appointed as a check on the treasurer, p 619. Wrong entries there, p 620, 621. Style of their awards, p 622. When judgment was given against the king, it was entered *salvo jure regis*, p 623. Three sorts of writs or messages sent hither, p 624. Our kings reserved the supreme direction, p 627. Ireland and Gascony obliged to accompt at the Exchequer of England, 21 Edward i. p 633. The barons often made sheriffs, p 637. Tallies of acquittance, and touching dividends here, 12 Edward i. p 656. Accomptants at the Exchequer sometimes answered on their *verumdictum*, p 662. Exchequer at York, 27 Edward i. p 670. c. 2. *n*. Attermi-nations of the barons made void, 5 Edward ii. p 681. c. 1. *l*. In ancient times the chancery held at the Exchequer, p 707. Robb'd, 33 Henry iii. p 711. c. 2. *u*. Rank of the officers of the Exchequer, p 713. Roger del

Exchequer usher of the Exchequer appoints his deputy, 40 Henry iii. p 720. The ushers to appoint persons for whom they will be responsible to lodge in the Exchequer, p 722. c. 1. *u*. The constable's office, p 724. And marshal's, p 725. Auditor's, p 729, 730. Chamberlain's, p 732. Their number of keys, p 736. Clerks, p 737. Tellers, p 739. Pesours, *ibid*. Fusors, p 741. An entire list of the barons, p 743. Executed persons, their chatels accrued to the king, p 234, 236, 237. Several Executions, 2 Henry ii. p 255. Executors, John de Burstowe grants for him, his heirs, and executors, 9 Edward ii. p 693. Exemue, the quinzime of the merchandise of that port, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. *i*. Exeter, an assignment out of that ferm to the prior of Trinity, London, p 188. c. 1. *r*. c. 2. *s*. That bishopric in the king's hands, about 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. *a*. And accompted for by Henry archdeacon of Exeter, 14 John, p 214. c. 1. *r*. Burgeses have their charter triplicate, 3 John, p 277. c. 2. *r*. Men of Exeter to have equal liberties with the men of Lideford, 9 John, p 282. c. 1. *t*. Bishop of Exeter de-afforests Cornwall, 11 Henry iii. p 286. c. 1. *n*. Its aid, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. *t*. Its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 419. c. 2. *i*. The bishop's fine, 22 Henry iii. p 460. c. 2. *m*. The donum of Exeter, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. *b*. Its tallage or assise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *b*. The king gives them one hundred marks for walling their town, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. *c*. Their tallage, *ibid*. Walter Stapledon bishop of Exeter chancellor of the Exchequer, 13 Edward ii. p 572. c. 2. *s*. Exminster or Axminster, its aid charg'd on earl Richard in Devonshire, 24 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. *o*. Exton, Robert de, of Leicestershire, 28 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. *o*. A venire facias against him for an assault, *ibid*. Eye, honor of, p 136. c. 1. *s*. The castle of Oreford belonging to it, *ibid*. Was not accompted for, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. *p*. Oger dapifer has part of the honor of Eye, 14 Henry ii. p 399.

I . N D E X.

p 399. c. 1. *l.* The aid of the honor and town of Eye, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. *f.* Fulk Breaut has ninety fees of this honor, 5 Henry iii. p 463. c. 2. *l.* See p 464. c. 1. *g.* William of Eys, Henry parson of Eys and Adam serjeant of the parson of Eys, 38 Henry iii. p 555. c. 1. *f.* Philip de Eye treasurer, 1 Edward i. p 565. Advowson of Stradebroc belong'd to the honor of Heya, 9 John, p 574. c. 2. *k.* Philip de Eye treasurer, 1 Edward i. p 693. c. 2. *k.* Henry parson of Eye, 39 Henry iii. p 726. c. 1. *y.* Philip de Eye delivers the key of the treasury to frere Josep, &c. 1 Edward i. p 748. c. 1. *b.*

Eyes put out, a punishment of thieves, p 9. c. 1. *p.*

Eylesbury, Walter de, executor of Edmund earl of Cornwal, 26 Edward i. p 323. c. 1.

Eynesford, William de, whether he was seneschal, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. *l.* See Ainesford and Einesford.

Eynsham abbey in Oxfordshire, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 2. *d.* Styled Egenesham, *ibid.* Had near three knights fees in Gloucestershire, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1.

Eyom manor in Derbyshire, part of the honor of Peverel, held of the king by Thomas de Furnival, 19 Edward ii. p 370. c. 2. &c.

Eystan, in Dunmawe hundred, Essex, was a serjeanty of the king's lardinary, 26 Edward i. p 220. c. 2. *r.*

Eyvill, John de, 52 Henry iii. p 185. c. 1. *e.* The principal of the barons who supported prince Edward against his father, 50 Henry iii. p 657. c. 1. *r.*

F.

Faber or Smith de Odiham, Robert, fined for setting calcatraps, 9 John, p 346. c. 2. *x.* A venire facias against Symon and John Faber of Northampton, 42 Henry iii. p 557. c. 2. *z.* Ralf Faber sherif of London, 5 Edward i. p 608. c. 2. *y.* Peter Fabre of Montpellier keeper of the king's lion in the tower, 9 Edward ii. p 649. c. 1. *q.* Faburn, John de, has Ouse and Derwent wapentakes under a commission

of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. Faierford, Beatrice de, her dower there, 11 John, p 543. c. 1. *i.*

Faintre in Shropshire, Adam de, his land there before 15 Edward i. p 220. c. 1. *q.* Marries one of his daughters and heirs to Peter le Chaumberlein, *ibid.* Had the serjeanty of the ushery in the king's army, *ibid.*

Fairemanneby in the soke of Pikering, Yorkshire, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w.*

Fairs tallaged, p 486. c. 2. *n.*

Falais, the concord between the king of England there, and his liege the king of Scots, an. 1175. p 12. c. 2. *e.* That balliage belonged to the honor of Braiose in Normandy, p 103. c. 1. *t.* Ernise son of Andrew de Falais, 2 John, p 361. c. 1. *d.* A grant to the men of Faleise, 4 John, p 363, 364. c. 1. *x.*

Falc, Walter, of Sometsetshire, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. *y.* Attach'd for opposing the sherif, *ibid.*

Falconer, William, fined, 10 John, p 103. c. 2. *w.* Opposed by the men of Derby, 9 Henry ii. p 230. c. 1. *d.* Henry Falconarius quit of his escuage, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. *t.* See Fauconer. Robert Falconer and Maud his wife, &c. 7 Richard i. p 540. c. 1. *f.*

Falcons, Comberton manor in Cambridge-shire appropriated to keep the king's, 9 Edward ii. p 454.

Falesly hundred in Hampshire, amerc'd, p 377. c. 1. *w.*

False claims how punish'd, p 703.

Falterel, William, holds of the See of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.

Faramusi destructio, an article occasioning the wastum of Saham, 2 Henry ii. p 479. c. 2. *l.*

Farendon, Nicolas de, mayor of London, 17 Edward ii. p 610. c. 2. *f.* Thomas de Farendon sherif of Warwick and Leicestershire, before 18 Edward i. p 645. c. 2. *k.* Nicolas de Farndon alderman of Farndon ward, London, 2 Edward ii. p 694. c. 2. *t.*

Farnham, Pentecost de, the king's porter, 49 Henry iii. p 239. c. 2. *o.*

Farrier, styled mareschal, p 611. c. 2. *n.*

Favarc. Geoffrey de, his widow and son how and to whom dispos'd of, 5 Stephen, p 347. c. 2. *l.*

Faucillon,

I N D E X.

- Faucillon, Helto and William brothers, 7 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. t. Helto fines for seisin, *ibid*.
- Fauconer, John le, accompts for the profits of the great seal, 55 Henry iii. p 42. Commissioner for the forfeited estates of the Jews before 13 Edward i. p 157. c. 2. m. Geoffrey de Faukener of Hurst in Kent, his serjeanty with knight service annex'd, 34 Henry iii. p 453. c. 1. p. See Falconer. Robert le Faukener held of the king in capite by the serjeanty of keeping a falcon, 15 Edward ii. p 679.
- Faucoumberge, Walter, of Yorkshire, his summonce, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Eustace de Foukenberg justicier, 4 and 5 John, p 507. c. 2. u, w. King's treasurer, 3 Henry iii. p 575. c. 1. m.
- Favelore, William de, deputy sherif of John de Cormayles, 9 Edward i. p 659. c. 1. n. Clerk of the sherif of Dorsetshire, 5 Edward i. p 732. c. 1. s.
- Favereham, an enumeration of the principal benefactors to that abbey, 3 Henry iii. p 285. c. 2. k. See Feverham.
- Fawi port, the quinzime of its merchandise, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i.
- Fay, Ralf de, in ward, 41 Henry iii. p 415. c. 2. b. Ralf de Faia has his danegeld remitted in Surrey, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. g.
- Fealty done at the Exchequer, p 612.
- Fecham, men of, p 548.
- Fees, See Knighthood.
- Fesment, the baronies and knights fees of the old, more in value and quantity than the new, p 220. Old fesments before the death of Henry i. p 402. The difference of fees of the old and new with regard to scutage, p 472, 473.
- Fekham in Worcestershire, its tallage, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. q. Again, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. r. The king's fish ponds at Fekingham, 27 Edward i. p 589. c. 1. c. Fekham village, p 643. c. 2. y. Fekenham manor in custody of Richard Squier, 12 Edward ii. p 730.
- Feld, Robert de la, late keeper of the tallies under the earl of Warwick, 9 Edward ii. p 736.
- Felmingham, Maud de, fines to marry as she will, 10 Richard i. p 321. c. 1. g.
- Feltrarius, Richard Thedr. alderman of a gild, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. z.
- Fencote, Geoffrey de, to be admitted proxy to the constable of Bristowcastle, 14 Edward i. p 659.
- Feodal profits arising from reliefs, wardships and marriages, p 202.
- Fered, baron Rodbert de, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2.
- Fergus, Gilbert son of, pays 1000*l*. for the king's goodwill, 25 Henry ii. p 180. Again fines in Cumberland, 26 Henry ii. p 327. c. 1. o.
- Fering, Anfrid de, his tenure, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Ferling, Hugh de Danecastre, his donum, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r.
- Ferlington in Yorkshire, Simon de, 4 John, p 331. c. 1. r. Seems to be parson of Hoveden, *ibid*. The king's receiver from the monks of Durham, p 358. c. 2. o.
- Fermailes or clasps, p 190.
- Fermalde burghs of Bayonne, and Bernard his partner in merchandise, 4 John, p 425. c. 2. n.
- Ferms of counties, or the issues of the profits of them, a great branch of the crown revenues, p 223. The difference between fermer and custos, *ibid*. c. 2. p. The original of Fee-ferms, p 230. The king had fermers of divers sorts, p 243. Ferms for years past how distinguish'd, p 475. Farther accompt of the difference between the fermer and custos of a county, p 653.
- Ferne and Rokesley, the dowry of Juliana de Kilpec, 7 John, p 338. c. 2. g.
- Fernhil, John de, champion of Roger de Haselden, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. m.
- Ferrandus son of the king of Navarr, was pledge in Germany for king Richard i. p 191. c. 1. z.
- Ferrieres, Waukelin de, his charter from Richard i. p 53. c. 2. d. Ralf de Ferrariis, 14 Henry ii. p 102. c. 2. s. Walchelin fined a hundred pound for a duel's being ill kept in his court, p 113. c. 2. k. Ralf de Ferrariis impleads Richard Smith for stag-stealing, 14 Henry ii. p 208. c. 1. r. Earl of Fereres has sixty eight knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 2. u. Earl de Ferrariis quit of his escuage for the king's

I N D E X.

- king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. *t.* William de Feriers among the barons summon'd against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. John de Feriers summon'd with the Northamptonshire barons against the Scots, *ibid.* Earl de Ferrariis, his scutage, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. *d.* Hugh de Ferrariis has the king's writ to be discharged of his scutage for his fees in Worcester-shire, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. *f.* Richard de Ferrariis his lands in Oxfordshire, 4 John, *ibid.* c. 1. *b.* William earl de Ferrariis, 16 John, p 575. c. 1. *m.* William de Ferrers earl of Derby has licence to make a will, though indebted to the king, 38 Henry iii. p 664. c. 1. *m, n.* William earl de Ferrariis, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. *b.* Earl of Derby, 28 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 1. *c.* Earl Ferrers has the ferm of Werkeworde, 8 Henry iii. p 710. c. 1. *i.*
- Ferun, Face le, amerc'd for burying a man drown'd in a ditch, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 1. *e.*
- Ferura equorum, or shooing of horses, p 629, 630. c. 1. *e.*
- Fefnes, William de, holds six fees of the honor of Boloign by service of one knight, 22 Henry iii. p 451. c. 2. *c.*
- Feudum, from fidelitas, Pref. p xiii. c. 2. *s.*
- Feversham hundred, p 377. c. 1. *a.* See Faveresham.
- Fevre, William le, of Somersetshire, why attach'd, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. *y.*
- Fichet, Ralf, held of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Fidelis, how its Romanick sense varied from the original, Pref. p xiii.
- Fides or verumdictum, how or whether it differ'd from an oath, p 662.
- Fief del haubert, what, p 359, 360.
- Fifhyde in Essex, attainted, p 305. c. 1. *f.*
- Fige, Henry de, of London, tallaged, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. *y.*
- Filgeriis, Robert de, 1 John, p 299. c. 2. *i.* A great affize against him, *ibid.*
- Filiol, Tierric son of Roger, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 1. *b.* Fines pro recto of his inheritance, *ibid.*
- Fin, Ralf, of York, his donum, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. *r.*
- Finch, Ailwin, king's moneyour, 14 Henry ii. p 410. c. 1. *i.*
- Finemere, sir Gilbert, his interest in the manor of Tingwic, 10 John, p 147. c. 2. *q.*
- Fines to be treated of more largely, p 60. Fines in law proceedings, p 140. Fines and oblata for liberties, p 272. The payment of the Fine preceded the charter, p 273. Fines for right, tryal, dispatch, delay, &c. p 293. Robert Fitz-Gerard fines that he might recover his land by duel, p 294. c. 1. *s.* For expedition, p 308. Fines for offices, to hold or quit them, p 315. Fines paid by widows for leave to marry, &c. p 320, 321. A Fine of 20000 marks to marry, 2 Henry iii. p 322. c. 1. *uu.* Fines for release out of prison, p 341, 342, &c. Concurrent and counterfines, p 354. Difference between Fines and amerciaments, p 365. Fines pro passagio, p 454—460. Impos'd at the Exchequer, 27 Edward i. p 588. c. 1. *b.*
- Finke, Ailwin, alderman of the gild de Ponte, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z.*
- Finkenden, half hundred in Hampshire, p 380. c. 2. *a.*
- Fire and water, a fine for judgment of them, 2 John, p 277. c. 2. *p.* No fire, not so much as of a candle, to be carried into the Exchequer, p 722. c. 2. *u.*
- Fischamp, Hugh de, dapifer of the bishop of Winton, p 315. c. 2. *i.* Abbat of Fiscamp, 11 John, p 325. c. 1. *k.* Albric de Fiscamp collector at the port of London, 26 Edward i. p 536. c. 1. Abbat of, p 565. c. 2. *k.* Albric commanded to do the duty of chancellor of the Exchequer, 49 Henry iii. p 580. c. 2. *u.* That abbot's liberty seiz'd into the king's hand, p 701.
- Fiscus, its import, p 107, 108.
- Fish, a licence granted for salting it in Devonshire, 6 Henry iii. p 326. c. 2. *b.* Amerciements for taking and concealing large Fish, p 381. c. 1. *w, x, y.* John Fish of Shafton, 49 Henry iii. p 510. c. 2. *k.* Cause heard by the king of a royal Fish, 35 Henry iii. p 554. c. 1. *a.* King's Fishponds at Fekingham, 27 Edward i. p 589. c. 1. *c.*
- Fitz-Ace, Ralf, amerc'd, 12 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. *m.* Ace le mairener, alderman of a ward in London, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t.*

I N D E X.

- Fitz-Adam, William**, acquitted, 23 Henry ii. p 384. c. 2. *b.* See Adam. Peter Fitz-Adam amerc'd an hundred pound for disobeying the chancellor's summonce, 3 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. *a.* William Fitz-Adam, of London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *s.* Again, 9 John, p 515. c. 1. *u.* John son of Adam the Mareschal, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. *y.*
- Fitz-Alan, William**, his honor in custody of Guy Lestrange sherif of Shropshire, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. *n.* Roald Fitz-Alan his charter of liberties, 6 John, p 280. c. 2. *d.* William Fitz-Alan, 7 John, p 309. c. 1. *g.* William Fitz-Alan sherif of Shropshire, 5 Richard i. p 317. c. 1. *m.* Roald Fitz-Alan fines for the castle of Richemunt, 9 John, p 346. c. 1. *r.* Peter Fitz-Alan alderman of the gild de Ponte, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z.* Brian Fitz-Alan, one of the Yorkshire barons, summon'd to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. *a.* Richard Fitz-Alan late earl of Arundel, 2 Edward ii. p 600. Brian Fitz-Alan, 31 Edward i. p 615. c. 2. *n.* Was of the king's council, and to meet at York, *ibid.*
- Fitz-Aldelin, William**, mareschal, 14 Henry ii. p 30. Was dapifer, 23 Henry ii. p 35. c. 1. *w.* Again, 6 Henry ii. p 138. c. 1. *b.* William's fees in Hampshire, 2 Richard i. p 464. c. 1. *p.* William Fitz-Aldelin settles the tallage in Cumberland, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. *s.* Was sherif then, p 646. c. 2. *w.* Again, 1 Richard i. p 695. c. 2. *b.*
- Fitz-Alexander, Nigel**, gave lands in Boleby to the prior of Semplingham, before 29 Henry iii. p 467. c. 1. *k.*
- Fitz-Alured, Pincerna**, sat on the king's pleas with Ralf Basset, 5 Stephen, p 43. c. 1. *i.* and p 316. c. 1. *z.* Adam Fitz-Alured, 12 Henry ii. p 308. c. 1. *q.*
- Fitz-Bernard, Robert**, justice, 22 Henry ii. p 87, 88, 89. Robert sherif of Devonshire, 15 Henry ii. p 188. His barony in the king's hand, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. *z.* John, 30 Henry iii. p 267. c. 2. *k.* and p 380. Robert Fitz-Bernard had the ferm of Dovor, p 672. c. 2. *x.* His heirs in Devonshire, 9 Richard i. *ibid.*
- Fitz-Berners, Helyas**, 5 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. *m.*
- Fitz-Count, Brient**, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. *o.* H. Fitz-Count, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. *x.* Brient was treasurer, 5 Stephen, p 54. Audited the accompts, p 130. The terra of Otuer Fitz-Count in custody of William de Albini Brient, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. *b.* Brient accompts for Warengford, p 226. c. 1. *c.* Fines for that land, p 316. c. 1. *s.* See p 475. c. 2. *b.* Henry Fitz-Count, 16 John, p 575. c. 1. *m.*
- Fitz-Ernise, Philip**, justice Itinerant, 20 Henry ii. p 84. Robert fines, 18 Henry ii. p 142. c. 1.
- Fitz-Eustace**, steward of England in the time of the conqueror, p 34.
- Fitz-Galfrid, sir William**, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. *q.* John fermer of Ailebury, 14 Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. *f.*
- Fitz-Gerold, Henry**, chamberlain, 11, 12, 13, 14 Henry ii. p 40. and p 377. c. 2. *b.* and p 399. Had the ferm of Wicumb, p 40. Warin Fitz-Gerold chamberlain in the same reign, p 41. Maurice Fitz-Gerold, justicier of Ireland, 18 Henry iii. p 45. Henry chamberlain and justicier, 16 Henry ii. p 99. c. 2. *t.* Henry justicier, temp. Henry ii. p 138. c. 2. Henry, p 145. c. 2. *a.* Warin one of the chamberlains, 2 Henry ii. p 179. Again, p 268. c. 2. *q.* Robert, p 294. c. 1. *s.* Warin, p 309. c. 2. *n.* William, 5 Stephen, p 310. c. 1. *e.* Henry, 9 John, p 311. c. 1. *a.* Henry's knights fees, p 399. Warin's knights fees, 13 John, p 403. c. 1. *l.* Warin, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. *l.* and p 419. c. 1. *i.* Warin occurs, 37 Henry iii. p 423. c. 2. *g.* Warin Fitz-Gerold's fees in Oxfordshire, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. *b.* Warin's donum in Essex remitted, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. *k.* Henry, p 541. c. 2. *t.* and 7 Richard i. p 560. c. 2.
- Fitz-Godfrey, Ralf**, chamberlain, temp. Richard i. p 41.
- Fitz-Harding, Robert**, 6 Richard i. p 221. c. 1. *y.* The heir of Robert Juvenis son of Robert son of Harding, *ibid.*
- Fitz-Henry, Thomas**, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. *c.* His fine for lands in Gloucestershire, *ibid.*
- Fitz-Herbert,

I N D E X.

- Fitz-Herbert, Peter, p 46. c. 2. *x*. The barony of Herbert Fitzherbert in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. *i*. Peter, 7 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. *w*. William Fitz-Herbert of S. Valery, 5 Stephen, p 315. c. 1. *c*. Henry Fitz-Herbert forestarius, *ibid.* *f*. Henry's donum, Wiltshire, 5 Henry ii. p 483. c. 1. *b*. Matthew warden of the sea-ports, p 533. Peter, 2 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. *r*.
- Fitz-Hervey, Osbert, one of the judges, 28 Henry ii. p 77. One of the judges, 9 Richard i. p 78. William Fitz-Hervey disclaims the town of Wutton, 6 Richard i. p 135. c. 1. *k*. Henry Fitz-Hervey married his daughter to Walter Bolbec, p 333. c. 1. *n*. Osbert one of the judges, 8 Richard i. p 378. c. 1. *q*. Settles the tallage, p 487. c. 1. *r*. Henry, *ibid.* c. 1. *s*, *t*. William, 1 Richard i. p 695. c. 1. *z*.
- Fitz-Hugh, Richard, 16 Henry iii. p 44. c. 1. *m*. William Fitz-Hubert, 29 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. *o*. and p 144. John Fitz-Hugh tallager of the Jews, 13 John, p 151. John Fitz-Hugh sheriff of Surrey, 15 John, p 340. c. 1. *w*. Robert Fitz-Hugh, 12 Henry ii. p 375. c. 2. *g*. Osbert's fees in Herefordshire, 7 Henry ii. p 437, 438. c. 1. *y*. p 635. c. 1. *e*. John, 15 John, p 531. c. 2. *m*. Richard, 16 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. *x*. and p 595. c. 2. *u*.
- Fitz-John, William, seneschal of Normandy, 10 John, p 37. c. 1. *x*. Simon claims the terra de Witlingham, 10 John, p 68. c. 2. *a*. Eustace holds pleas, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. *r*, *s*. Eustace Fitz-John fines to be no longer judge in Yorkshire, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. *u*. William Fitz-John seneschal of Normandy, and father of Henry de Tylli, p 339. c. 2. *q*. William Fitz-John justicier, 14 Henry ii. p 366. c. 1. *c*. William Fitz-John holds of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. William Fitz-John held seven fees of Moreton, p 452. c. 1. *g*. Robert Fitz-John alderman of London, the tallage for his ward, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t*. and 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z*, *a*. William Fitz-John fined for the absenting of John de Fernhil champion of Roger de Harselden, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. *m*. The pleas of William Fitz-John, 9 Henry ii. p 681. c. 2. *m*.
- Fitz-Martin, William, one of the commissioners against the sheriffs, 16 Henry ii. p 96.
- Fitz-Mary, Simon, sheriff of London, committed, 31 Henry iii. p 702. c. 1. *g*.
- Fitz-Matthew, Herbert, late sheriff of Somerset and Dorsetshire, 25 Henry iii. p 666. c. 2. *e*. Has a second attornment for his debts to the king, 25 Henry iii. p 680. c. 2. *f*.
- Fitz-Nele or Nigel, Richard, justice errant, 20 Henry ii. p 85. William Fitz-Niel, 16 Henry ii. p 96. Richard, author of the dialogue of the Exchequer, p 110. William Fitz-Niel holds of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. Richard's capital barony not in Oxfordshire, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. *p*.
- Fitz-Nicolas, Ralf, 28 Henry iii. p 311. c. 2. *d*. Daniel Fitz-Nicolas, or Nicholson, married Constance daughter and coheir of Philip de Ulecot, before 5 Henry iii. p 320. c. 1. *r*. Roger Fitz-Nicolas, 14 John, p 333. c. 1. *r*. Warin Fitz-Nicolas alderman of London accompts for the tallage of his ward, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t*. Again, 19 and 20 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z*, *a*. The debts of Ralf Fitz-Nicolas to the crown attorned, 11 Henry iii. p 678.
- Fitz-Odo, William, 5 Stephen, p 345. c. 1. *z*. Richard Fitz-Odo held of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. The claim of Thomas Fitz-Otho from the king sitting in the Exchequer, of the broken dies of the mint of London, 49 Henry iii. p 554. c. 2. *b*. Teste E. Fitz-Odo, 29 Henry iii. p 558. c. 1. *d*. Otho Fitz-William keeper in fee of the mint, 27 Henry iii. p 603. c. 2. *c*. Thomas Fitz-Otho cutter of the king's dyes, 53 Henry iii. p 604. c. 2. *q*.
- Fit-Oliver, William, his scutage towards the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. *l*.
- Fitz-Osbern, William, custos of England, an. 1067. p 22. Earl of Hereford, *ib.* c. 1. *b*. Was constable, p 28. Dapifer of Normandy, p 34. See p 54. Benedict

I N D E X.

- nedict Fitz-Osbert provost of Pusinge,
12 John, p 340. c. 1. z.
- Fitz-Pain, Robert, sherif of Somerset
and Dorsetshire, 14 Henry iii. p 375.
c. 2. f. Robert one of the king's ba-
rons and courtiers, 26 Edward i. p
456. c. 2. Robert Fitz-Pain, 10 Ri-
chard i. p 725. c. 2. w. His acquit-
tance, *ibid*.
- Fitz-Peter, Geoffrey, one of the regents
for Richard i. p 24. Succeeds archbi-
shop Hubert as justicier, p 25. Symon
king's mareschal, 14 Henry ii. p 30.
c. 2. c. Geoffrey earl of Essex, 2 John,
p 67. c. 2. o. Adam Fitz-Peter has the
foke of Sneit, 28 Henry ii. p 72. c.
1. o. Geoffrey justicier in the Exche-
quer, 6 Richard i. p 135. c. 1. k. Geof-
frey chief justicier, 3 John, p 139. c.
1. n. and 2 John, p 155. c. 2. z. Si-
mon Fitz-Peter sherif of Northamp-
tonshire accompts for thirty hundreds,
14 Henry iii. p 296. c. 1. b. Roger
Fitz-Peter, 12 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. s.
Geoffrey Fitz-Peter, 11 John, p 319.
c. 1. k. Robert Fitz-Peter, 26 Hen-
ry ii. p 355. c. 2. s. Geoffrey Fitz-
Peter justicier, 2 John, p 362. c. 1. m.
Geoffrey Fitz-Peter, 10 Richard i. p
366. c. 1. e. Simon Fitz-Peter sherif
of Northamptonshire, 13 Henry ii. p
374. c. 2. w. Geoffrey amerces the vil-
lage of Rammesbiri, 31 Henry ii. p
380. c. 1. y. William, 7 Richard i. p
381. c. 2. b. Geoffrey accompts for
the fee of William Blundus, 6 Richard i.
p 410. c. 2. l. Geoffrey chief justicier,
4 John, p 421. c. 2. w. Geoffrey quit
of scutage, 13 John, p 463. c. 2. i. p
472. Geoffrey occurs, 3 John, p 488.
c. 1. a. See p 504. c. 2. n. p 560. c.
1. y. c. 2. a. p 631. and p 651. c.
1. f, g.
- Fitz-Philip, John, 16 Henry iii. p 569.
c. 2. x. and 25 Henry iii. p 622. c. 1. l.
- Fitz-Ralf, William, steward of Norman-
dy, 8 Richard i. p 20. Again, 2 John,
p 106. c. 2. i. Again seneschal of Nor-
mandy, p 35. c. 2. a. Again, p 36.
c. 2. s. Justiciary, 26 Henry ii. p 64,
65. from 21 Henry ii. *ibid*. Again,
22 Henry ii. p 70, 71. Justice errant,
p 85, 87, 88, 89. And sheriff, *ibid*.
Drogo sherif of Lincolnshire, p 90.
c. 1. z. See p 113. and p 143. Robert,
p 203. c. 2. k. Accompts for the ho-
nor of William Piperell, *ibid*.
- Fitz-Ralf, William, seneschal or steward
of Normandy, an. 1184. p 113, 115.
Brian Fitz-Ralf his claim on the ba-
rony of Pedewurd, 7 Richard i. p 295.
c. 1. n. Roger Fitz-Ralf of Winesham,
41 Henry iii. p 329. c. 2. t. Fulk
Fitz-Ralf fines to be let out of prison,
5 Stephen, p 341. c. 2. b. William
Fitz-Ralf, 23 Henry ii. p 376. c. 2. p.
William occurs, temp. Henry ii. p 401.
c. 1. Ralf Fitz-Ralf exacted thirty
shillings to marry his daughter, out of
each fee, p 427. c. 2. x. Ralf, 31 Ed-
ward i. p 615. c. 2. n. William ac-
compts for the paunage of the king's
forests, 18 Henry ii. p 630.
- Fitz-Reinfrid, Roger, regent, temp. Ri-
chard i. p 24. Henry Fitz-Gilbert
Fitz-Waltheve his transaction with Gil-
bert Fitz-Reinfred, 1 John, p 39. c.
1. r. Roger one of the barons of the
Exchequer, 29 Henry ii. p 57. c. 1. b.
Roger occurs again, 25 Henry ii. *ibid*.
Again, p 65. and 28 Henry ii. p 77.
Again, 22 Henry ii. p 87, 88. Roger
sherif of Suffex, 25 Henry ii. p 93.
c. 1. n. Roger baron of the Exche-
quer, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 1. p. His
pleas, 23 Henry ii. p 189. c. 2. b. Gil-
bert fines for liberties, 9 Richard i. p
275. c. 2. t. Roger's pleas, 1 Ri-
chard i. p 378. c. 1. o. Gilbert custos
of the See of Durham, temp. Richard i.
p 493. c. 1. g. Roger settles the tal-
lage of Kent, 33 Henry ii. p 507. c.
1. o. Gilbert warden of the sea ports
in York and Lincolnshire, 15 John,
p 530, 531. c. 1. See 5 Richard i. p
560. c. 2. z. Gilbert's relation to earl
John, 4 Richard i. p 688. c. 2. q.
- Fitz-Renaud, John, had the third of the
fee of the Spigurnels, 22 Edward i. p
265. Jordan Fitz-Reginald forester, 13
John, p 333. c. 1. p. Robert Fitz-
Reginald, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q.
Richard Fitz Reynaud his scutage in
Berkshire, 33 Henry ii. p 448. c. 1.
John one of the barons summon'd to
the war in Scotland, 26 Edward i. p
456. c. 2. And serv'd under Hugh le
Despenser, p 457. c. 1. f.
- Fitz-Richard, Rodbert, dapifer, 1 Ste-
phen, p 10. c. 2. William, temp. Ri-
chard i.

I N D E X.

- chard i. p 24. Justice errant, 20 Henry ii. p 85. Sherif of Buckingham and Bedfordshire, p 90. c. 2. e. Roger, temp. Henry ii. p 130. William of Devonshire, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 1. e. Robert Fitz-Richard, 1 John, p 318. c. 1. y. William son of Richard Fitz-Richard his relief, 6 Henry iii. p 322. c. 1. w. Robert Fitz-Richard de Hac, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q. Henry's seven fees, 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 1. i. Thomas, temp. John, p 468. c. 1. m. Robert of Canterbury his tallage, 1 John, p 507. c. 2. t. Thomas mayor of London, 49 Henry iii. p 554. c. 2. b.
- Fitz-Robert, Walter, his charter, p 31. Justiciary, 26 Henry ii. p 65. c. 1. b. Again, 21 Henry ii. p 86. Edward Fitz-Robert, 25 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. n. Fitz-Robert of Reydon, lord William, 11 Henry iii. p 162. c. 2. y. Philip, his wardship, 1 John, p 222. c. 1. f. Nicolas Fitz-Robert, Fitz Harding, 1 Richard i. p 308. c. 2. b. Nicolas Fitz-Robert, 4 and 5 Richard i. p 97. c. 1. b. p 311. c. 1. x. Claims the land of Guy son of Tiece, 4 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. m. Richard Fitz-Robert, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q. William Fitz-Robert challenges the land of Saxeby by duel, 18 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. r. Walter Fitz-Robert holds pleas, 24 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. o. Walter's knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. m. and p 444. c. 1. e. Discharged of scutage, 14 Henry iii. p 450. c. 2. y. Philip, 9 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. w. Walter, 5 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. a. p 671. c. 2. q. Guy, 35 Henry iii. p 700. c. 2. i.
- Fitz-Roger, William, has Hocston and Horthorp, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. l. Reinfrid fines for attermination of his debts, 5 John, p 170. c. 1. m. Hugh Fitz-Roger, 30 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. g. Hawise widow of William Fitz-Roger, 11 John, p 322. c. 1. t. Gervase Fitz-Roger his debts, 5 Stephen, p 334. c. 1. d. Richard Fitz-Roger fines for marrying one of his heirettes without licence, and for marrying another, 27 Henry ii. ibid. c. 1. b. William Fitz-Roger married to Agnes de Scoteigni, before 6 John, p 338. c. 1. c. Margaret widow of Robert Fitz-Roger of Norfolk, 16 John, p 340. c. 2. g. p 353. c. 1. p. John Fitz-Roger's escape, 7 Richard i. p 386. c. 1. d. Ralf, 15 Henry ii. p 388. c. 2. b. Robert's scutage, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. l. Robert, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. d. Gervase, 5 Stephen, p 475. c. 1. b. Robert, p 487. c. 1. u. Peter, 19 Henry iii. p 508. Robert, accompts, 15 John, p 531. c. 1. p 614. and p 659.
- Fitz-Ruald, Alan, has the custody of the castle and constabulary of Richmond, 5 Richard i. p 317. c. 1. n.
- Fitz-Simon, Turstin, justice errant, 22 Henry ii. p 87. c. 1. k. c. 2. uu. p 88, 89. Holds pleas, 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. i. Accompts for the profits of the See of Canterbury, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. o. Thomas Fitz-Simon, 8 Richard i. p 221. c. 2. b. Ralf Fitz-Simon, fines, 12 Henry ii. p 308. c. 1. m. Silvester Fitz-Simon amerced for putting Warin Fitz-Baldwin to the tryal of water without warrant, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 1. b. Turstin Fitz-Simon justicier in Devonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 419. c. 2. i. Turstin Fitz-Simon committee of the See of Canterbury, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 2. b. Simon Fitz-Simon his barony and fees, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 1. s. In Dorset or Somersetshire, ibid. Henry Fitz-Symon, p 468. c. 1. m. Turstin Fitz-Simon justice of the assise in Gloucestershire, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. c. And in Devonshire, 24 Henry ii. p 504. c. 2. m.
- Fitz-Siward, William, holds of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Fitz-Stephen, chamberlain, temp. Henry ii. p 41. Ralf and William justices errant, 25 Henry ii. p 57. c. 2. e. Again, p 84. And again, p 87, 88, 89. Eustace inquisitor against the sherifs, 19 Henry ii. p 97. c. 1. y. William Fitz-Stephen holds pleas, 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. i. Ralf, p 211. c. 1. i. Has custody of St Botulf's, 30 Henry ii. p 311. c. 1. t. Is justicier in Devonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 419. c. 2. i, k, &c. Eustace Fitz-Stephen sherif of Cornwall, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. m. Ralf has the custody of Glaston abbey, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. s. His scutage, 1 John, p 444. c. 2. k. Tallaged Devonshire, 24 Henry ii. p 504. c. 2. m.
- U
- Fitz-Tuold,

I N D E X.

- Fitz-Turolde, 25 Henry ii. p 55. c. i. x.
 Nicolas itinerant, 26 Henry ii. p 95.
 Peter Fitz-Turolde, 18 Henry ii. p 389. c. i. p. William's pledges, 5 Richard i. p 393. c. i. f.
- Fitz-Utred, Robert, imprison'd for the death of Walter Belle, 10 John, p 343. c. i. y.
- Fitz-Walter, Randulf, his fine for going out of England, temp. Henry ii. p 2. c. i. b. Miles made constable of England by Maud the empress, p 28. Robert, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. Robert marries Devorgulla daughter and heiress of John de Burgo, before 14 Edward i. p 219. c. 2. o. p 683. Gilbert Fitz-Walter, 12 Henry ii. p 308. c. i. n. Simon Fitz-Walter in the barons wars against king John, p 329. c. i. m. Roger Fitz-Walter fines for the mother of Roger Bertram, 14 John, p 333. c. i. q. John Fitz-Walter has the manor of Etton, Berkshire, 5 Stephen, p 347. c. 2. i. Robert Fitz-Walter amerced, 8 Edward ii. p 367. c. 2. Robert, amerc'd, 17 Henry ii. p 385. c. i. p. William, 22 Henry ii. p 390. c. i. b. Nicolas, 7 Richard i. p 379. c. 2. m. p 393. c. i. l. Robert, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Humfrey, has writ of assistance, p 470. c. 2.
- Fitz-Warin, Alexander, his perdona, 7 Henry ii. p 140. c. i. y. Fulk Fitz-Warin his plea for the manor of Edington, 12 John, p 309. c. 2. l. Fulk, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. o. Fulk Fitz-Warin summon'd to the Scotch war among the Shropshire barons, 26 Edward ii. p 456. c. i. Geoffrey, 26 Edward i. p 562. c. 2. y. Fulk's sureties, 9 John, p 672.
- Fitz-William, Robert, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. y. Warin, 6 John, p 68. c. i. t. Osbert Fitz-William, 25 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. m. Simon Fitz-William, 5 Henry ii. p 179. c. i. c. Geoffrey Fitz-William had the custody of the honor of Giffard, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. m. William Fitz-William his relief, 2 Henry ii. p 216. c. i. t. Otto Fitz-William, his serjeanty, 41 Henry iii. p 219. c. 2. n. Sampson Fitz-William his claim of Cestreton near Cambridge, 5 John, p 308. c. 2. e. p 359. Gervase Fitz-William, p 312. c. i. k. Henry Fitz-William, 4 John, p 313. c. i. u. Otho Fitz-William sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 3 Richard i. p 317. c. i. i. Ralf Fitz-William fines to marry Margery widow of Nicholas Corbet, 10 Edward i. p 322. c. i. z. Thomas Fitz-William of Saresbiri, 1 John, p 326. c. i. y. Osbert Fitz-William, 10 John, p 339. c. i. William Fitz William, 5 John, p 350. c. 2. n. Alan Fitz-William his land in Hoddesdon, 29 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. t. Richard Fitz-William, 22 Henry ii. p 385. c. 2. u. Walter, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. i. u. Richard Fitz-William held ten fees of Moreton, p 452. c. i. f. Ralf of Yorkshire, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. i. a. Richard's grant from K. Stephen, p 525. c. i. b. Pleas before Otho, 5 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. a. Walter nepos of Robert de Cardigan, 8 Henry iii. p 564. c. 2. d. Otho keeper in fee of the king's mint, 27 Henry iii. p 603. c. 2. c. Ralf, 31 Edward i. p 615. c. 2. n. John, 4 Richard i. p 652. c. 2. s. Robert Fitz-William, 25 Henry iii. p 674. c. 2. q.
- Flael, Ralf, alderman of the goldsmith's, amerc'd, 26 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. z.
- Flamavilla, William de, claims the land of Witlingham, 10 John, p 68. c. 2. a. Lohoud de Flamencvill, 2 John, p 116. c. 2. w. Hugh de, fines to be custos of his sister, widow of Robert de Aistan, 7 Richard i. p 221. c. 2. a. Alan de Flammavil of Yorkshire, 16 Henry ii. p 294. c. i. b. Fines for a rectum, *ibid*.
- Flambard, Ranulp, his station under William Rufus, p 54. and p 207. John Flambard, 7 Henry iii. p 341. c. i. w.
- Flanders, earl of, his land in England, 34 Henry ii. p 112. c. 2. b. How he treats Nicolas Morel, 8 Richard i. p 312. c. 2. o. Earl of Flanders, 5 Stephen, p 347. c. 2. m. Amerciaments for conveying corn thither, they being the king's enemies, 10 Richard i. p 393. c. 2. p. Treaty with that earl, p 612, 613.
- Flandrensis, Tomas, 25 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. m. Adelulf Flandrensis or Fleming, 5 Stephen, p 354. c. 2. k. Ralf's serjeanty in Lincolnshire, 5 John, p 453.

I N D E X.

453. c. 1. *n.* Richard Flandrensis his tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. *e.*
 Richeward Flandrensis of Canterbury his tallage, 1 John, p 507. c. 2. *t.*
 Flaxwel wapentake, p 207.
 Flechamsted, whether that land belong'd to the prior of Kenilworth or the Templars, p 298. c. 1. *u.*
 Flechier, Geoffrey le, 11 Henry iii. p 652. c. 1. *o.*
 Fleming, Michael le, his tenure of the abbat of Furneis, 11 Henry iii. p 286. c. 2. *t.* Flemings clandestinely withdraw their goods, 21 Henry ii. p 389. c. 2. *w, x, &c.* Idesbold Flamang his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *b.* Henry le Fleming's knights fee in Gloucestershire, p 413, 414. c. 1. *m.* Walter le Fleming custos cunei, dyed 31 Henry iii. p 604. c. 1. *f.* See Flandrensis.
 Flet, Richard de, his daughter betroth'd to Ralf de Candos, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 1. *o.*
 Flete, William de, 1 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. *e.* Richard de Flet fines for release of his daughter, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 1. *o.* Goal of the bridge of Flete from the conquest, p 356. c. 2. *c.* Johan widow of John Shench forfeits the custody of Westminster palace and the Flete, 9 Edward ii. p 601. On which the two offices were separated, *ibid.* And the Flete committed to John Dymmok, *ibid.*
 Flettewyk, David de, why attach'd, 35 Edward i. p 624. c. 1. *g.*
 Flore, William, clerk of the Exchequer, 56 Henry iii. p 713.
 Flori, John le Blount alderman of that ward, 2 Edward ii. p 694. c. 2. *t.*
 Flotthorp, Roger de, 52 Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. *k.* Why discharg'd from tallage in the manor of Hengham, *ibid.*
 Focagium, p 114. c. 2.
 Foddicorn manor, the bishop of Ely's, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 1.
 Fodringey, belong'd to the king of Scots, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. *w.*
 Foil, folium or countertally, p 709.
 Foium, Richard, 18 Edward i. p 267. c. 2. *n.* Accompts for the escheator, *ibid.*
 Fokinton, Hugh, and Edelina de, his wife, 5 John, p 127. c. 2. *z.* p 180. c. 1. *l.*
 Foleham, Norfolk, lord of that manor, 21 Henry iii. p 70. c. 2. *f.*
 Folet, Fulk, 29 Henry ii. p 143, 144. c. 1. *o.*
 Foliot, Robert, his claim upon Buterlea, p 67. c. 1. *b.* Gilbert and Robert, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 2. *q.* Geoffrey Foliot fines, ne transfretet, 10 Richard i. p 458. c. 2. *q.* Jordan, p 576. c. 2. *t.* Richard, 4 John, p 681. c. 2. *q.*
 Follutrier, Ralf and Henry the men of Roger le, 1 John, p 514. c. 1. *l.* Quære, if he were master of the knights templars?
 Fontanelle in Normandy, abbey of, not to be impleaded but before the king, p 63. p 83. A composition between him and the abbets of Evreux, p 111. c. 2. *z.* Fulk de Fontibus, 5 Stephen, p 296. c. 1. *l.* Henry de Fontibus, 10 John, p 332. c. 2. *n.* Abbat de, p 428, 429.
 Forde, monks of, 6 John, p 81. Prior of, p 187. c. 1. *g.* William de, p 332. c. 1. *e.* Roger de la Forde sherif of Dorset, &c. 6 Henry iii. p 353. c. 1. *n.* Forde in Shropshire tallaged, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. *y.* William de, p 493. c. 2. Abbat, p 663. c. 1. *e.*
 Fordham, Cambridgeshire, its assise and poverty, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. *b.*
 Fordington's tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *o.* The dower of Margaret widow of Edmund earl of Cornwall, 2 Edward ii. p 518. c. 2. *o.*
 Forest, pleas of, p 9. c. 2. *r.* p 98, 99, 101. Foresta, a large grove without water or inclosure, p 126. c. 2. *u.* Foresters answer'd for the crown revenues, p 243. Forestagium, p 282. c. 2. *d.* Husbond of the forest in Hampshire, p 315. c. 2. *g.* Paunage of the king's Forests, p 630, 631. Forest of Awy, p 118. c. 2. *y.*
 Forester, Walter le, 51 Henry iii. p 160. c. 2. *i.* Ralf, 6 Henry iii. p 386. c. 1. *e.* Hugh Forester of Herefordshire, his escuage, 7 Henry ii. p 437.
 Forgable, p 138. c. 1, 2.
 Forgery punish'd by cutting off the hand, Pref. p xvi. c. 1. *n.*
 Forisjuratio, p 106. c. 2. *b.*
 Fornival, Gyrard de, 3 John, p 526. c. 2. *o.* See Furnival.
 Fortibus,

I N D E X.

- Fortibus, Isabella de**, widow of James earl of Albemarle, 56 Henry iii. p 557. c. 1. *w.* Has the chamberlainship of the Exchequer, *ibid.* William de Forz earl of Albemarle, 5 Richard i. p 666. Isabel de Fortibus chamberlain in fee of the Exchequer, 49 Henry iii. p 733, 734. *a, d, g, k, l.* and 5 Edward i. p 734. Conveys the manor of Senehampton with the hamlets of Worth, Stratton and Crikelad to Adam de Stratton, 5 Edward i. p 734.
- Fortin, Walter**, amerc'd, 8 John, p 393. c. 2. *s.*
- Forulus Mareschalli**, or Mareschal of the Exchequer, p 725. The Forules or binns digested according to counties, p 727. Furels at two-pence a piece, 9 Henry iii. p 742.
- Fossard, William**, 9 Richard i. p 162. c. 1. *u.* His daughter married to Robert de Turneham, p 204. c. 2. *d.* Robert Fossard, Yorkshire, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. *w.* William Fossard of Yorkshire, 17 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. *i.* William Fossard's knights, 14 Henry ii. p 399, 400. c. 1. *p.* William Fossard discharged from escuage in Yorkshire, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. *r.* Because he was with the king, *ibid.* His scutage for the Irish expedition, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 1. *z.* The daughter and heiress of William Fossard married to Robert de Turneham, before 10 Richard i. p 689. c. 1. *u.*
- Fostone manor**, p 497. c. 2. *x.* Its tallage accounted for by John de Crokelle, 22 Edward i. *ibid.*
- Foteston in Devonshire**, the land of Henry de Secchevil, how it descended, 10 Richard i. p 357. c. 1. *e.*
- Fountain, abbat of**, tenant of William de Molbrai, 11 John, p 428, 429. c. 1. *d.*
- Fournival, Thomas de**, of Yorkshire, summon'd for the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.
- Foxle, John de**, custos of the temporalities of the abbey of Westminster, 1 Edward ii. p 215. c. 1. *k.* Seems to be baron of the Exchequer, 15 Edward ii. p 529. c. 1. *e.* Was baron of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 567. and 15 Edward ii. p 573. c. 2. *w.* Was made baron of the Exchequer in the room of Roger de Hegham, 2 Edward ii. p 584. His death, 15 Edward ii. p 586. c. 1. *i.* Affects the amerciements set in other courts, p 590. Assign'd to survey the king's castles and manors, 1 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. *q.* See p 612. c. 1. *w.* and p 661. c. 2. *t.* Occurs, 15 Edward ii. p 671. c. 2. *p.* John de Foxle baron of the Exchequer audites the accompts of the bishop of Bath, 12 Edward ii. p 730. c. 2. *k.* Has a writ of liberate for forty annual marks, 6 Edward ii. p 752. c. 1. *q.*
- Fracenham**, whether it belong'd to the bishop of Rochester, p 22. c. 1. *b.*
- Framelingham castle** belonged to the Bigods, p 223. c. 1. *k.*
- Framiton hundred**, in Devonshire, p 386. c. 1. *b.* Amerc'd for a false judgment of a duel, 14 Henry ii. *ibid.*
- France**, its great officers at court resemble ours, p 19.
- Francis I.** changes the scaccarium of Normandy into a parliament, p 111. c. 1. *r.*
- Francis or Francigena, John le**, baron of the Exchequer, his mandatum to the sherifs of London, 29 Henry iii. p 239. c. 2. *n.* His summonce to the sherif of Northamptonshire, 32 Henry iii. p 242. c. 1. *o.* Robert Franceis sherif of Devonshire amerced for hanging a thief unjustly, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. *x.* Johan. Francigena teste, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 1. *f.* John le Fraunceys baron of the Exchequer held of Ralf Fitz-Ralf, 42 Henry iii. p 427. c. 2. *x.* p 428. Teste Johanne Francigena, 27 Henry iii. p 470. c. 2. *e.* and 29 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. *k.* John le Fraunceys at his death had effects in six counties, 52 Henry iii. p 664. c. 2. *q.* His executors, *ibid.*
- Francisci, Manento**, 12 Edward ii. p 269. c. 2. *b.*
- Frankalmoign**, p 31. An advouson in Frankalmoign conveyed by the delivery of gloves, p 79. c. 2. *w.* See p 111. p 148. Lands held in Frankalmoign and socage exempt from several aids, p 416, 417. Frankalmoigne exempt from scutage, p 466. c. 2. So long as the donor had any lands in the county on which the scutage could be levied, *ibid.* Frank-

I N D E X.

- Frankligneus or Frankline, Serlo, amerc'd, 5 Richard i. p 393. c. 1. f. Robert Frankelcyn, 51 Henry iii. p 580. c. 2. w. A venire facias against him, *ibid*.
 Frank-pledge, p 392. c. 2. f, &c. View of Frank-pledge, sherif's turn, sherif's aid not to be without warrant, p 612.
 Frankton, Richard de, customer of St Botulphs, 15 Edward ii. p 247. c. 1. r.
 Fraxino or Ash, Peter de, justicier in Normandy, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. i. Thomas de Fraxino or Ash, 52 Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. t. Robert de Fraxineto, 5 Stephen, p 383. c. 2. k. William de Fraxineto sherif of Suffolk, 2 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. w. Agnes de Fraxino, 5 Edward i. p 595. c. 1. t.
 Frederick I, and II. emperors, p 42. a. Frederic emperor, p 397.
 Freeman, Herbert the smith amerced for pretending to be a Freeman when he was only rusticus, 16 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. f.
 Freinbaud, Nicolas, committee of the See of Ely, 18 Edward i. p 429, 430. c. 1. k.
 Frellancourt, Ralf de, accompts, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2.
 Freningham, Geoffrey de, under the earl of Saresbury, accompts for the customs of the sea ports, 15 John, p 530, 531. c. 1.
 Frere, Adam, of Norwich, 35 Edward i. p 600. Broke the king's attachment, *ibid*.
 Frefer, Simon, one of the king's barons and courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
 Frefingfeld, Richard, deputy sherif to Hubert de Burgh, 5 Henry iii. p 195.
 Freston, Orger de, monk of Croyland, 10 Edward ii. p 368. c. 1.
 Frefure, Theobald, the king's balistarius, 4 John, p 524. c. 1, 2. Married the daughter of Philip de Adnebec, *ibid*.
 Fridborg of Coldmoreton, p 385. c. 2. t, u.
 Friers minors of Northampton quit of tallage, 52 Henry iii. p 515. c. 2. y. See Northampton.
 Friscobald, the privilege of the merchants of that society, 1 Edward ii. p 596. c. 2. c. A company of them in Ipswich, 5 Edward ii. p 697. Accompted for the king's customs, 35 Edward i. p 730.
 Frisebois, William de, 5 Henry iii. p 104. c. 2. b. Amerc'd for a false plaint, *ib*.
 Frisemareis, Algrin de, in Yorkshire, p 225. c. 2. w. Had the terra of Brigham from Henry i. *ibid*. His son Osbert, and grandson Walter, 7 Henry iii. *ibid*.
 Friskeny, Walter de, baron of the Exchequer, his death and successor, 17 Edward ii. p 586. c. 2. m. Baron of the Exchequer, 15 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. t.
 Friston, William de, a duel compounded in his court for stealing a cow, 17 Henry ii. p 348. c. 2. g. William de Friston of Lincolnshire amerced for adjudging a duel and robbery in his court, 16 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. e.
 Frivil, Baldwin de, his inquest about the conduct of the sherifs of Cambridge-shire, &c. 40 Henry iii. p 307, 308. c. 1. k. Baldwin de Frivil fines for his brother Roger, accus'd of the death of Walter de Kellintorp, 20 Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. p. Pleads that he holds of Alexander de Abetot, and Alexander of William de Beauchamp, and William of the bishop of Worcester, and the bishop of the king in capite, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 2. z.
 Froisselake, William de, amerced for exporting corn without licence, 23 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. r.
 Frowe, Geoffrey de, assayer of the coin, 6 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. a.
 Frowik, Laurence de, of London, 32 Henry iii. p 669. c. 1. c. Laurence Frowyk sherif of London delivered to the mareschal, 31 Henry iii. p 702. c. 1. g.
 Fuelmere, Cambridgeshire, quit of tallage, 9 John, p 515. c. 1. t.
 Fugator, p 40. c. 2. b. *passim*.
 Fugheleston, James de, 6 Henry iii. p 311. c. 2. f. Justiced by Theophania de Westland, Kent, *ibid*.
 Fugitives, their chattels belonged to the crown, p 234, 235. c. 2. m, n, o, p. Again, p 631. c. 1. g.
 Fulborne, Cambridgeshire, the town of Roger de Molbrai, quit of tallage, 9 John, p 515. c. 1. t.
 Fulchered son of Walter, accompts for the

I N D E X.

- the old ferm of London, 5 Stephen, p 475. c. 2. *d.* Henry son of Fulcher of Hirton, Nottinghamshire, 39 Henry iii. p 558. c. 1. *e.*
- Fulir, Walter le, of Tress. Staffordshire, a venire facias against him for an assault, 52 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. *g.*
- Fulk earl of Anjou, has the majoratus and seneschalcey of the king of France, p 37. c. 1. *a.*
- Fulk son of Theobald, sherif of Cambridgeshire, &c. 12 John, p 305. c. 2. *k.* Firmer of Cambridge and Huntingdonshire for seven years, from 8 John, p 319. c. 1. *i.* Gilbert son of Fulk alderman of a ward in London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t.* and 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z.*
- Fulleham, Robert de, justicier of the Jews, 50 Henry iii. p 159. c. 1. *b.* Has satisfaction for a violence from Robert de Colevill sergeant at law, 52 Henry iii. p 160, 161. c. 1. *k.* Occurs, 41 Henry iii. p 168. c. 2. *g.* Occurs again, 56 Henry iii. p 172. c. 1. *x, y.* Robert de Fulham's crimes, as justice of the Jews, 13 Edward i. p 247. c. 2. *u.* Robert de Fuleham clerk, constable of the Exchequer, 33 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. *m.* Robert de Folleham clerk, constable of the Exchequer, 39 Henry iii. p 561. c. 2. *r.* Adam de Fulham sherif of London, 25 Edward i. p 609. c. 1. *a.* Robert de Fulham, 1 Edward ii. p 710. c. 1. *b.* Was constable of the Exchequer, about 32 Henry iii. p 724. c. 1. *b.* Robert de Fuleham made constable of the Exchequer by Humfrey de Bohun constable of England, 32 and 49 Henry iii. *ibid. b, k.* Required to attend the office of remembrancer, *ibid.*
- Fullones or Fullers, of Winchester, account for their gild, 5 Henry ii. p 233. c. 2. *l, m, n.* Have a charter of confirmation of liberties, 6 Richard i. p 275. c. 1. *f.* and 9 Richard i. *ibid. c. 2. w.* Wulfward the fuller the man of the Templars, 20 Henry ii. p 513. c. 2. *b.* Walter le Fulir of Tress. Staffordshire, 52 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. *g.*
- Funtaigne, Thomas de la, does the prof-fer of the sherifs of London, 31 Edward i. p 646.
- Funtenei, Richard de, justicier in Nor-mandy, 2 John, p 116. c. 2. *x.*
- Furcis, Roger de, 9 Henry iii. p 218. c. 1. *a.* Plegius for Walter de Clyfford's relief, *ibid.*
- Furnel, Alan de, justiciary, 25 Henry ii. p 64. and 26 Henry ii. and p 95. c. 2. *l.* Geoffrey de Furnellis sherif of Devonshire, 5 Stephen, p 188. and p 685. Henry de Furnel deputy sherif of Devonshire, 9 Richard i. p 188. c. 1. *w.* Geoffrey de Furnel sherif of Devonshire, temp. Stephen, p 224. c. 2. And of Cornwall, *ibid. c. 2. l.* William de Furnel one of the fermers of the quinzime of merchandise, 4 John, p 529. c. 2. *g.* and 6 John, p 530. c. 1. *i.* Henry de Furnel's grant from Henry de Pomeraie, 9 Richard i. p 540. c. 2. *i.*
- Furneux, abbat of, has the great seal under his own in a purse, 1 Edward ii. p 51. c. 2. Furneis abbey in Lancashire founded by Stephen earl of Moreton and Boloign, before 11 Henry iii. p 286. c. 2. *t.* Had the grant of the whole forest of Furneis, *ibid.* Fines for the renewal of his charter, 19 Henry iii. p 290. c. 2. *r.* Michael de Furneis, 15 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. *u.* Abbat of Furneis, 8 John, p 366. c. 1. *f.*
- Furnival, Gerard de, claims the land of Wulwinely, Yorkshire, 3 John, p 301. c. 1. *t.* Has the barony of William de Luvetot, 3 John, p 337. c. 1. *m.* Thomas de Furnival senior, amerced for defaults, 8 Edward ii. p 367. c. 2. Discharged, p 370. c. 1. *t.* p 371, 372. Occurs, 30 Edward i. p 615. c. 1. *n.* and 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Furre, Robert, before 5 John, p 338. c. 1. *f.* Constantia daughter of Robert gives her land to Thomas de Ayden, 5 John, *ibid.*
- Fusor, Richard, 15 Henry ii. p 179. c. 2. *e.* Gilbert, 26 Henry ii. p 197. c. 2. *s.* The fusor had a sergeanty, *ibid.*
- Fusor or melter of the Exchequer, p 741. Had a sergeanty, *ibid.* In Hampshire, *ibid.* The office sold for fifty marks, 13 Edward i. p 742. c. 1.
- Fyens's case, William de, 21 Edward i. p 624.
- Fyndon, Thomas de, made abbat of St

I N D E X.

St Augustin's Canterbury, 11 Edward i.
p 214. c. 2. g.

G.

Gaerst or Gaherst, Hugh de, justiciary,
25 Henry ii. p 64. Again, 26 Hen-
ry ii. p 95. c. 1. c.

Galcho hundred, p 560. c. 2. e.

Galewey, bishop of, his allowance from
the See of York, 31 Henry ii. p 211.
c. 2. r. And from the abbey of Bard-
ney, p 212. c. 1. u. See Galwey.

Galeys, Henry le, mayor of the city of
London, 26 Edward i. p 536. c. 2. s.
The solemnity of his sending the coket,
together with the trone or scale to
Lenn, *ibid.*

Gallia Christiana, Pref. p xiii. c. 1, 2.
ibid. p xiv, xv.

Galwey, Alan de, son of Elena heiress
of Richard de Morevil, 13 John, p
205, 206. c. 1. n. Claims Wixindene
and Bosigate in right of his mother,
ibid. Escuage for Galwey, 33 Hen-
ry ii. p 402. Again scutage for the
army in Galway, 33 Henry ii. p
441, &c.

Game, the lands and chatels of Thomas
de Haverhul seized by the king, for
three harekins, and a harrier being
found in his house, 9 John, p 338.
c. 2. k.

Gamel de Everwich, falsly imprison'd,
22 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. b. Turbert
son of Gamel of Yorkshire, 5 Stephen,
p 333. c. 2. w.

Gannoc army, before 30 Henry iii. p
461. c. 2. t. Scutage of Gannoc at
forty shillings a fee, 30 Henry iii. p
464. c. 1. n.

Gant, Walter de, one of his knights, 5
Stephen, p 293. c. 2. f. Robert de
Gant of Lincolnshire, what lands he
held of earl Simon, 4 Richard i. p 295.
c. 1. t. Maurice de Gant, 10 John, p
331. c. 2. y. Gilbert de Gant, 12 John,
p 543. c. 2. p. Robert de Gant chan-
cellor of king Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e.
Robert de Gant had land given by
earl Simon, p 688. His interest in
Yrneharn and Liedes, 9 Richard i. p
689. c. 1. t.

Gardinis, Thomas de, late sherif of Glo-
cestershire, 1 Edward ii. p 600. Wil-

liam had the ward and marriage of the
son and heir of Thomas de la Haye,
42 Henry iii. p 626. c. 1. i. Thomas
was discharged from his sherifalty of
Gloucestershire, 26 Edward i. p 638.
Was sherif of Gloucestershire, 22 Ed-
ward ii. p 656. c. 2. p.

Gardman, Robert de, his attendance as
one of the court, 3 Henry iii. p 47.
c. 1. x. Mr Robert de Gardman makes
a purchase in Lincoln, 28 Henry iii. p
602. c. 2. w. p 603. c. 1. x.

Garin, John, 35 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. m.
Attach'd for an assault, *ibid.*

Garlanda, Anselm de, temp. Lewis vi.
p 37. c. 1. b. And William his son,
both stewards of France, *ibid.* c. Ha-
mon and John de Garland accompt
for the See of Winton, 1 Richard i. p
213. c. 2. f. John de Garland settled
the king's tallage, 8 Richard i. p 486.
c. 2. o.

Garner, Ralf son of, amerc'd, 12 Hen-
ry ii. p 383. c. 1. e.

Garston, John de, his respite, 14 Ed-
ward i. p 683.

Gascony, its accompts to be render'd
yearly at the Exchequer of England,
21 Edward i. p 633.

Gatelyn, Walter de, custos of the manor
of Clarendon, 12 Edward ii. p 730.
c. 2. l.

Gatesden, John de, held of Stephen de
Turnham and his heirs in Brikehul,
27 Henry iii. p 470. c. 1. c. Richard
de Gatesden of the Exchequer, 39 Hen-
ry iii. p 561. c. 2. r. John de Gatef-
den sherif of Suffex, 22 Henry iii. p
658. c. 2. c. Has a surplusage in his
accompts, 42 Henry iii. p 693. c. 2. g.

Gateheved, Lambert de, 8 Richard i. p
493. c. 1. g. Village tallaged, *ib.* c. 2.

Gatestert in Wiltshire, its aid for mar-
riage of the king's daughter, 14 Hen-
ry ii. p 409. The affise or tallage of
Gatesterde, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. d.

Gatton in Surrey, the moiety of that
village belong'd to Geoffrey de Bella-
valle, 7 Richard i. p 295. c. 1. w.

Gatre hundred in Leicestershire, in the
hand of queen Alienor, 14 Edward i.
p 247. c. 2. t. Granted her by Hen-
ry iii. *ibid.*

Gavaston, Peter de, earl of Cornwal, the
king's lieutenant, 1 Edward ii. p 51:
Gaveli-

I N D E X.

- Gavelikende, 1 John, p 299. c. 2. i.
- Gaufre, Robert de, of Herefordshire, whose plegius, 1 John, p 222. c. 1. e.
- Gauge, a custom so called, p 528. c. 2. y.
- Gaunt, community of, p 267.
- Gawce, Thomas de, one of the king's receivers, 11 Henry iii. p 489. c. 1. l.
- Gay, Robert, his acquittance, 6 John, p 170. c. 2. o.
- Gaynz in Berkshire, p 652.
- Gayzi, Andrew le, a knight of Roger de Huntingfeld, about 41 Henry iii. p 465. c. 1. z.
- Geddeley, Richard de, of Devonshire, his aid, 23 Henry ii. p 419, 420. c. 1.
- Gedding, Ralf de, baron of the Exchequer, 29 Henry ii. p 57. c. 1. Ralf de, occurs, 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2. Again, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 1. p. Fermer of the honor of the constabulary, 30 Henry ii. p 252. c. 2. u. Ralf de Gedding covenants to marry his daughter to William de Beaumont, 31 Henry ii. p 356. c. 1. y. Walter de Gedding remov'd from the sherifalty of Surry and Suffex, 2 Edward ii. p 592. c. 1. a. Was made sherif, 1 Edward ii. p 638.
- Geld or custom, p 525.
- Geldeford or Guldeford, a crusade publish'd there, temp. Henry ii. p 151. c. 1. f. Robert de Geldeford prebendary of Sarum about 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. d. Henry vicar of St Mary de Geldeford, 9 Henry iii. p 286. c. 2. qq. The men of Geldeford fine to go from the army of Bedford, 9 Henry iii. p 353. c. 2. s. Its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y. Again, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. b. Again, p 478. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. t. See Guldeford. Mr Peter de Gildeford remembrancer of the Exchequer, 18 Edward i. p 648. c. 1. e.
- Geldewin or Joldewin son of Savaric, 6 Henry ii. p 325. c. 2. q. The daughter of Geldewin de Dol, 5 Stephen, p 327. c. 1. l. Robert de Abrincis fines for her, *ibid.*
- Gelding punish'd at twenty marks, 11 Henry ii. p 548. c. 1. w.
- Gens, its original and Romanick import, Pref. p xiii. c. 1.
- Gentil, Nicolas, sherif of Surry and Suffex his case, 16 Edward ii. p 623. c. 1. x.
- Geoffrey supprior of Canterbury, his plea that his house held its lands in capite, p 208. c. 2. l. and p 522, 523, 524.
- Geoffrey archdeacon of Canterbury custos of the bishoprick of Ely, 16 Henry ii. p 210. c. 1. x. Elect of Ely, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. g.
- Geoffrey the king's son, 19 Henry ii. p 210. c. 2. c. Whether the same with Geoffrey de Lefinan, styled the king's brother, 40 Henry iii. p 320. c. 1. y.
- Geoffrey ingeniator, 5 Stephen, p 249. c. 2. n.
- Geoffrey [Mandevill] had the ~~tertius~~ denarius of Essex, 6 Henry ii. p 650. c. 2. c. See Essex.
- Geoffrey, bishop of Durham chancellor, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. o. Geoffrey had the king's seal, 5 Stephen, p 43. Was chancellor and fermer of the bishoprick of Coventre, 5 Stephen, p 139. c. 2. s. Geoffrey chancellor accompts for the manors in his custody, *ibid.* p 203. c. 1. f. And for the honor of Symon Caisnedoit, *ibid.* Has the custody of the Sees of Coventre and Hereford, and the abbey of Chertefey, 5 Stephen, p 209. c. 1. q. How much Geoffrey paid for the seal, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. q. Geoffrey bursarius, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. n. Frere Geoffrey the almoner, 25 Henry iii. p 622. c. 2. l.
- Gepeswic, Edmund de, amerc'd for breach of peace, 5 Stephen, p 387. c. 2. d. Its third peny earl Conan's, p 440. c. 1. l. Its aid, 2 Henry ii. p 481. c. 1. b. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. u. Its assise, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. k. Its tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. e. Its quinzime as a port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Ernald son of Fromond de Gepeswic, 5 Stephen, p 688. c. 2. o. Had a company of Friscobalds, 5 Edward ii. p 697. c. 2. See p 701.
- Gerard provost of Mealdon amerced, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 1. d.
- Gerardsvil, Matthew de, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. m. His aid, *ibid.*
- Gerbert, Robert, justice itinerant in Dorset and Somersetshire, 8 Richard i. p 640. c. 1. b.
- Geresy and Gernesey islands fermed by Drogo de Barentin, 26 Henry iii. p 707. c. 2. g. German,

I N D E X.

- German, clerk of the sherif of Essex, 5 Edward i. p 732. c. 1. s.
- Gern. Hugh, accompted for the isle of Wicht at the close of Henry i. p 475. c. 2. c.
- Gernagan, his donum of three hundred pound, from Yorkshire, 29 Henry ii. p 190. c. 1. p.
- Gernemue, Adam de, one of the justices itinerant, 20 Henry ii. p 84. Ralf de Gernemu fined for the marriage of his ward, p 136. c. 1. w. The same instrument repeated, p 221. c. 2. b. The town of Gernemu its liberties, 10 John, p 282. c. 2. e. Adam justicier, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z. Its tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. e. The tallage of Gernemue or Yarmouth, p 500. c. 2. g. The quinzime of the merchandise of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Seiz'd into the king's hand, 11 Henry iii. p 701. c. 1. n. Releas'd, p 702. c. 1. c.
- Gernesi, p 531. c. 2. See Geresy.
- Gernet, Bennet, has the serjeanty of the forests of Lancashire, 1 John, p 317. c. 1. u. Hasculf Gernet, 10 Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. o.
- Gernuns, Willielmus, his fine for ~~the~~ imprisonment, 22 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. b. Richard was nephew or grandson to William Briewerre, p 78. c. 2. u. Ralf Gernun, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. a. Plegius of Gilbert son of Reinfrid, ib. Occurs, 3 Henry iii. p 306. c. 2. x. Ralf Gernun, his park, 13 Henry iii. p 353. c. 2. t. William and Ralf Gernon amerc'd, p 387. c. 1. b. For breach of peace, 5 Stephen, ibid.
- Gerold chanoin, fines to hold his seisin, 12 Henry ii. p 334. c. 1. e.
- Geroldon, abbey of, p 327. c. 2. w.
- Gerscherche in London, the duties arising from it, p 334. Garscherche, ib. c. 1. d.
- Gersoma pro palleo, p 226. c. 1. c. See p 316. c. 2. y, z, a.
- Gervase of Canterbury, his relation how iters begun, p 96. Gervase provost of Southampton accomptant, 31 Henry ii. p 250. c. 2. z. Gervase son of Stigand of Winchester amerc'd for letting Odo the prover be in his seignery without pledge, 23 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. Gervase sherif of London, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. f.
- Gessinges, William de, why amerced, 26 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. q.
- Gestling, John de, one of the justiciers, 9 Richard i. p 78. His privilege of not being impleaded but before the king, p 81. c. 1. r.
- Geyles, Gilbert de, sherif of Lincolnshire, his manucaptors, 39 Henry iii. p 701. c. 2. g.
- Geynsborough, frere William de, bishop of Worcester, dies, 1 Edward ii. p 215. c. 2. l. The land of Geynesburg in Berkshire belong'd to Henry Fitz-Gerold, 9 John, p 311. c. 2. a.
- Ghilgate, Robert de, of Essex, plegius of Robert de Fuleham, 39 Henry iii. p 561. c. 2. r.
- Gibewin, Geoffrey de, justicier, 3 Henry iii. p 575. c. 1. n.
- Giddelega, Osbert de, amerc'd for a rescue, 31 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. s.
- Gidicon, Bonricini de, of Luka, 9 Edward i. p 634. c. 1. a. Richard Giudichione, 18 Edward i. p 669. c. 2. k.
- Giffard, Godfrey, bishop of Worcester chancellor, 52 Henry iii. p 52. Richard Giffard justice errant in Berkshire, 22 Henry ii. p 87. and 23 Henry ii. p 90, 91. A mediety of earl Giffard's land goes to William Marschal, 2 Richard i. p 115. c. 2. q. Osbert Giffard of Dorsetshire, 14 Edward i. p 173. c. 1. c. The honor of earl Giffard in custody of Geoffrey Fitz-William, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. m. Was in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. f. Adeliza wife of Robert Giffard, 1 Richard i. p 308. c. 2. b. William Giffard has the terra de Dercet, 21 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. p. Godfrey Giffard chancellor of the Exchequer, 50 Henry iii. p 329. c. 2. u. Baldwin de Giffard one of the heirs of Henry de Secchevil, 10 Richard i. p 357. c. 2. c. William Giffard accompts for the fees of the earl of Warwick, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 2. w. John Giffard de Bromfield summon'd by the king's writ among the barons of Gloucestershire to attend the king in his war against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Robert Giffard quit of his scutage, 1 John, p 463. c. 2. c. Parcel of the honor of Giffard in Oxfordshire in the hands of William Marschal

I N D E X.

- schal, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. b. Gerard Giffard's donum in Wiltshire, 5 Henry ii. p 483. c. 1. b. William Giffard seems to be sherif of Bucks, 39 Henry iii. p 561. c. 2. r. Godfrey Giffard chancellor of the Exchequer, 51 Henry iii. p 580. c. 2. w, x. William and Gundreda de Giffard his wife, 56 Henry iii. p 599. c. 1. a. John Giffard keeper of the castle of Buelt, 26 Edward i. p 678. Part of Osbert Giffard's lands went to John de Kyngeston, 35 Edward i. p 685. c. 1. b.
- Gift, new years, 3 John, p 350. c. 1. a, c.
- Gikel of Yorkshire, Robert son of, 31 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. n. See Jukel.
- Gilbert and his son mareschals of Henry i. p 31. Henry son of Gilbert son of Waltheve has the serjeanty of Wapentake, 18 Edward i. p 39. c. 1. r. Gilbert son of Gilbert, 24 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. k.
- Gilds in London, to the number of eighteen with their aldermen, amerc'd, 26 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. z. Call'd adulterine because set up without warrant, p 391. c. 1. a.
- Giles, hospital of St, London, 11 Henry iii. p 535. c. 2. o.
- Gilling, Gilbert de, his interest in St Clements Dane, 10 John, p 147. c. 2. o.
- Gillingham, the king's buildings there, 6 John, p 425, 426. c. 1. q. Its tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. o.
- Gimeges, William son of Sibyl de, his land of Botulvesbrug, 2 Henry iii. p 219. c. 1. e.
- Ginant, Elias, disseiz'd by the constabulary of Warengesford, 12 John, p 340. c. 1. d.
- Ginges, Roger de, fines for speeding his right, 7 Henry iii. p 309. c. 2. m. His concord with Robert Blund, 9 Richard i. p 540. c. 1. b.
- Girbert or Gisbert, archdeacon of Bath, an. 1121. p 75. William Girbert his share in the manor of Burwardescot, 5 Stephen, p 355. c. 1. l. William son of Gerbert's house at Ry broke open, 10 Henry iii. p 543. c. 1. g.
- Girevals, abbat of, 10 Richard i. p 381. c. 2. b.
- Girfals or Girfalcons, p 186. c. 1. 2. c, d, e. and p 187. c. 1. f. Instances of the king's receiving of rents in them, *ibid.*
- Gisburn, prior and canons contend for the profits of the church of Skelton in Yorkshire, 4 John, p 337. c. 1. r. The payment of the prior of Kisburne, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 1. g.
- Gislervill, Avice de, p 113. c. 2. Fines for a disseisin, *ibid.*
- Gisors, John, mayor of London, 5 Edward ii. p 607. c. 2. n. See Gyfors.
- Gisorz, where, p 114. and p 669.
- Givelton, sir Hugh de, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q. One of Robert de Mandevil's jury, *ibid.*
- Glamorgan, sir Robert, of Hampshire, 26 Edward i. p 322. c. 2. d. William de Glamorgan one of the heirs of Brian de Insula, 19 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. z. Robert de Glamorgan late sherif of Surrey and Suffex, 27 Edward i. p 675. c. 1. d. Committed for deficiencies, 5 Edward ii. p 698. c. 2. p.
- Glanvil, Bartholomew, 13 Henry ii. p 136. c. 1. s. Roger de, baron of the Exchequer, 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. d. William de, one of the justiciars who settled the tallage in Norfolk, 9 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. n.
- Glanville, Ranulf de, king's justicier, 30 Henry ii. p 14. Condemns sir Gilbert de Plumtun to be hang'd for a rape, *ibid.* Was made justicier, 26 Henry ii. an. 1180. p 24. Was dapifer, 30 Henry ii. p 35. c. 2. y. Occurs, temp. Richard i. p 53. c. 1. y. His book de legibus, &c. p 60. One of the justiciary under Godfrey de Lucy, 25 Henry ii. p 64. Justicier, 28 Henry ii. p 77. His office, 21 Henry ii. p 85, 86, &c. Sheriff of Yorkshire, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 2. t. *passim.* an. 1184. p 112. c. 2. g. His collection of Anglo-saxon laws, p 122. Drew up a compendium of the laws of England fitted for common use, p 123. See p 145. c. 2. a. Ralf de Glanvil has custody of the honor of earl Conan and the fair of Hoiland, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 1. g. Fermer of Yorkshire, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. p. Accompts for the honor of earl Conan, 21 Henry ii. p 254. Custos of the honor of earl Conan, 22 Henry ii. p 297. His accompt of aids, p 397. See p 439, 440. c. 1. l. What he

I N D E X.

- he means by *Justiciis in banco sedentibus*, p 546. Randulf de Glanvil accompts for Westmoreland three years by Reiner his dapifer, 23 Henry ii. p 662. c. 1. y. Again, 22 Henry ii. p 673. c. 1. g. Roger de Glanvil sherif of Northumberland amerc'd for a default, 1 Richard i. p 695. c. 2. d.
- Glappion, Warin de, steward of Normandy and justicier, 2 John, p 115, 116. c. 2. x, &c. and p 120. c. 2. w. Occurs again, 2 John, p 359. c. 2. s. p 360. c. 1. x. p 361. c. 2. b. Glappion occurs, 2 John, p 549. c. 2. b.
- Glaston abbey, in the custody of the bishop of Chichester, about 5 Stephen, p 209. c. 1. n. Was in custody of William Fitz-John and William de Gundevil, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. i. William de Glaston fines for his uncle Walchelin's land, 5 Stephen, p 315. c. 2. m. Accompt of the knights fees belonging to that abbey, p 404. c. 2. z. Its escuage, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. s. Its scutage accompted for by the archdeacon of Poictou, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 1. f. In custody, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. s. and 5 Henry iii. p 463. Glaston, its land belonged to the bishop of Bath, 8 Henry iii. p 466. c. 1. e. John de Glastonia, 19 Edward i. p 633. c. 1. u. Roger abbat of Glaston ambassador to the pope, 42 Henry iii. p 684. c. 2. x.
- Glutton, that land belonged to the Davils, 24 Henry ii. p 216. c. 2. d.
- Glenham, Alured and Gilbert de, his brother, 5 John, p 342. c. 2. m. Committed in Lincolnshire for murder, *ibid.*
- Glocester, Miles de, holds pleas, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 1. z, a, &c. Had the honours of Glocestre and Brecknock from the time of Henry i. p 134. c. 2. i. And was justicier of king Stephen, p 135. c. 1. i. The honor of the earl of Glocester in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. g. and 8 John, *ibid.* c. 2. y. Miles sherif of Staffordshire and Gloucestershire, about 5 Stephen, p 224. c. 1. b, c. Again, p 249. c. 2. k. A fine of twenty thousand marks to marry Isabel countess of Glocester, 2 Henry iii. p 322. c. 1. uu. Walter de Gloucestre justicier and tal-
- lager of Kent, 32 Edward i. p 509. c. 2. f. Appointed to visit the seaports on the concealment of customs, 27 Edward i. p 537. c. 2. w. Walter de Gloucestre late sherif and improver of Somerset and Dorsetshire, 22 Edward i. p 654. Robert de Gloucestre accompts for the See of Chichester, 11 John, p 706. c. 1. x.
- Glocestre, Robert earl of, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. o. G. earl of, p 46. c. 2. x. Earl of Glocester has above 260 knights, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 2. w. Has three hundred twenty seven fees, 15 John, p 445. c. 1. o. Earl of Glocester rebels, 49 Henry iii. p 455. Earl of Glocester one of the king's courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. G. earl of Glocester sat in the Exchequer, 14 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. g.
- Gloucestershire, its ferm, 9 John, p 128. c. 1. e. Mr John de Gloucestre to inspect and arrest bad money in payments, 22 Edward i. p 200. c. 2. William [de Norhal] archdeacon of Gloucester custos of the See of Worcester, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. x. Mr Robert de Glocestre accompts for the See of Chichester, 14 John, p 214. c. 1. t. Walter de Gloucestre escheator on this side Trent, p 215. c. 2. l. Burgeses of Glocestre, 9 Henry iii. p 229. c. 1. w. William de Gloucestre, 42 Henry iii. p 264. c. 2. o. See p 280. c. 2. b. p 281. c. 1. k. The interest of the burgeses of Glocestre in Ireland, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. p. Glocester fines to buy and sell in their gildhal, 5 Richard i. p 323. c. 2. l. Burgeses of, 2 Henry iii. p 331. c. 2. b. Find necessities for the prisoners taken at Poictou, 9 John, p 352. c. 1. b. Glocester amerc'd, 16 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. e. Abbat of Glocester has thirty three knights fees, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. q. The aid of the burgh of Glocester, 23 Henry ii. p 419, 420. c. 1. k. Its aid for the king's passage into Ireland, 12 John, p 421. c. 2. w. A remark that they wrote burgeses and not cives, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. c. Much inferior to Bristol in its tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. d. John de Gloucestre the king's plaisterer [*cæmentarius*] quit of tallage

INDEX.

- lage and toll for life, 39 Henry iii. p 515. c. 1. w.
- Gloves, feisin granted by the delivery of them in frankalmoigne, p 79. c. 2. w.
- Godard of Cambridge, the freeman of the Hospitallers, 20 Henry ii. p 514. c. 1. i.
- Godardeuill, Walter de, amerc'd for a disseisin, 30 Henry iii. p 104. c. 2. e.
- Walter de Godarvil employ'd in Ireland, 25 Henry iii. p 684. c. 1. s.
- Godareda, daughter of Gospatric son of Adrete, of Yorkshire, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. y.
- Godchepe, Robert, of London, his tallage, 9 John, p 515. c. 1. u.
- Hamon Godchep sherif of London, 9 Edward ii. p 609. c. 2. c.
- Godfrey, fermer of Chapmanshal in Winchester, 2 Henry ii. p 234. c. 1. o.
- Godichefter belong'd to the canons of St Martin's, London, p 74. c. 2. k.
- Godichestre, Walter de, 39 Henry iii. p 561. c. 2. r.
- Plegius of Robert de Fuleham, *ibid.*
- Godman, one of the king's esquires, 21 Henry ii. p 252. c. 1. m.
- Seems to be master of the king's stables, *ibid.*
- Godmanneston, Robert de, fermer of the abbey of Middleton, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. b.
- Godric, Ralf son of, fines that he may not plead, 5 Stephen, p 309. c. 2. q.
- Henry son of Godric alderman of Haliwel amerc'd, 26 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. z.
- Godstow, abbess of, held in frankalmoign, paying no scutage, 34 Edward i. p 466. c. 2.
- The interest of that abbess in Hedendun, Oxfordshire, 2 Henry ii. p 650. c. 2. y.
- Godwin, Ralf son of, amerc'd for sending to Leicester for a coat of mail, 31 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. f.
- Thomas son of Godwin of Lincolnshire, 10 Richard i. p 727. c. 2. l.
- Goebold, Robert son of, sherif of Rutlandshire, 4 Henry ii. p 481. c. 1. a.
- Goisbert, dapifer of Roger de Molbrai, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 2. f.
- Goislin of London, Henry son of, accompts pro 1 bono famicto, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 2. k.
- Golafre, William, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 1 Edward i. p 733. c. 2. i.
- Dyes possess'd of that office, 9 Edward ii. p 736.
- Gold, one mark of it equal to nine marks of silver, p 189.
- Goldastus, Pref. p xiii. c. 2. s. p 42. c. 2. a.
- Golde, Richard, a sea-officer, 12 Edward ii. p 617. c. 1. z.
- Golden bull, granted by Frederick II. an. 1213. p 42. c. 2. a.
- Goldefburgh, Richard de, king's commissioner to collect the scutage due to Edward i. 10 Edward ii. p 474. c. 1. x.
- Goldhose, Robert, attach'd for an assault, 35 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. m.
- Goldingham, William de, has the liberty of Rischeton in Northamptonshire, 18 Edward i. p 703. c. 2. y.
- Goldington, Peter de, fines to turn the wood of Stokes into a park, 16 John, p 326. c. 2. g.
- Goldore, that land belong'd to William Fitz-Pain, 2 John, p 146. c. 2. b.
- Goldsmith, Nicolas the, and Maud his wife, their grant from the house of converts, 56 Henry iii. p 176. c. 2. l.
- How Goldsmiths were employ'd at the Exchequer, p 197, 198.
- Allowances made them by the crown, p 198.
- The gild and aldermen of the Goldsmiths amerc'd, 26 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. z.
- Terric of Canterbury the Goldsmith tallaged, 1 John, p 507. c. 2. t.
- John le Goldsmith of Canterbury, 2 Edward ii. p 589.
- Goldwin, the mercer of Canterbury tallaged, 1 John, p 507. c. 2. t.
- Golosa, Michael de, burgess of London, 18 Edward i. p 134. c. 2. f.
- Golse in Lincolnshire, the land of Hugh de Nevil, 30 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. g.
- Gomecestre, Huntingdonshire, tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. q.
- Gomer, Adam, of Scardeburgh, was not beheaded for felony, p 624. c. 1. e.
- And therefore his brother Simon succeeded to his estate, 26 Edward i. *ib.*
- Gorge, Hervey, 31 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. l.
- Amerc'd for refusing a writ of assise, *ibid.*
- Gornaco, Hugh de, witness of a charter, 1 John, p 39. c. 1. r.
- Occurs again, 4 John, p 373. c. 1.
- And again, 3 John, p 526. c. 2. o.
- Again, 16 John, p 575. c. 1. m.
- Goscelin,

I N D E X.

- Goscelin, William son of, imprison'd for the death of Walter Belle, 10 John, p 343. c. 1. y. Alderman Goscelin amerced with his gild, 26 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. z. Goscelin the queen's brother, his scutage for his Yorkshire fees, 18 Henry ii, p 438. c. 2. z.
- Gosebec, Roger de, resident of the marshal in the Exchequer, 38 Henry iii. p 555. c. 1. f. Was marshal, 39 Henry iii. p 700. c. 2. g. p 726. c. 1. y. and 52 Henry iii. p 729.
- Gosebertescherche, Ralf de, of Lincolnshire, 5 Richard i. p 298. c. 1. x.
- Gosinton, Reginald de, disseiz'd of his land, p 340. c. 1. c.
- Gospatric, earl of Northumberland, p 303. c. 2. m. See Edgar, Waltheof. Patric purchased the county of Northumberland from William i. p 634. c. 2. c.
- Gotranvill, Thomas de, an. 1184. p 113. c. 1. i. Conveys his right of presentation to the church of Agerny, ibid.
- Gotso, dapifer, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 1. z. c. 2. o.
- Gouffe, Giles de, sherif of Yorkshire, before 55 Henry iii. p 53. c. 1. viz. 52 Henry iii. p 183. c. 2. x.
- Graenvil of Gloucestershire, 31 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. z.
- Grafton, Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Graham of Graham, 14 Henry ii. p 377. c. 2. i. Burgeffes and foke of, their donum, 5 Stephen, p 481. c. 1. t. Sir Patrick de Graham a Scots knight sent to the tower, 34 Edward i. p 616.
- Grammaticus, John, impleads his brother William for Middelton, 1 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. William occurs, 9 John, p 305. c. 1. c.
- Grandison, Oto de, one of the king's council, 30 Edward i. p 50. c. 1. p. William de Grandison baron summon'd to the Scotch war, in the king's court, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Grantham, the ville of John son of John de Warenne earl of Surrey, 33 Edward i. p 510. c. 2. i.
- Grantcurt, Walter de, baron of the Exchequer, 53 Henry iii. p 244. c. 2. d. Walter de Grantcurt, 9 John, p 304. c. 2. y.
- Graper, Peter, 26 Edward i. p 536. c. 1.
- Customer of Newcastle, ibid.
- Gras, Stephen le, alderman of London, accompts for his ward, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t.
- Grassus, Hervey, 2 John, p 312. c. 2. r.
- Gratia, wife of Adam de Nevil, whose daughter, p 299. c. 2. l.
- Gratia Dei, or Gracedieu, abbat of, p 694. c. 1. n.
- Grava, Mabel de, and her sisters, their interest in the terra de Cherleton, p 73. c. 2. z. Hugh de la Grave servant of the treasurer, 25 Henry iii. p 558. c. 1. a. Sir Walter de la Grave knight of Walter de Esseleye, 14 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. u. His claim in Cherton, Gloucestershire, ibid.
- Graunt, Richard le, of Dunmawe, 5 Edward i. p 732. c. 1. s. Amerced for a false plaint, ibid.
- Gray, J. de, archdeacon of Gloucester, seems to be chancellor jointly with Simon Wellensis, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. a. Walter de Grey king's chancellor and prebendary of Exeter, &c. p 574. And person of Stradebroc, ibid. c. 2. k. Reginald de Gray treasurer, 26 Edward i. p 576. Walter de Grai chancellor, 10 John, p 680. c. 1. a. And bishop of Worcester, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. b. Chancellor, 14 John, p 707. c. 1. c. See Grey.
- Greenwax estreats, in custody of the treasurer's remembrancer, p 731.
- Gregory, pope, an. 1080. p 19. c. 2. i.
- Gregory, Mr, one of the custodes of the See of Lincoln, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 1. w.
- Gregory, prior of St, Canterbury, p 501. c. 1. m.
- Greienvil, Adam de, justicier and affessor of the king's hidage, temp. Richard i. p 411, 412. c. 1. x. William de Greinvil his serjeanty in Oxfordshire, 4 John, p 452. c. 2. m. William de Graenvil his share in the honor of Stafford, 4 Henry iii. p 471. c. 2. m. William de Grenvil sherif of Oxon and Berks, and custos of the castle of Oxon, 18 Edward i. p 638.
- Greinton, sir Hugh de, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q.
- Grely, Robert, 1 John, p 39. c. 1. r. See Gresse.
- Grendon, Serlo de, sherif of Nottingham and

I N D E X.

- and Derbyshire, 26 Henry ii. p 96. c. 1. *q*. Ralf de Grendon summon'd to the Scotch war among the barons of Shropshire and Staffordshire, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Robert de Grendon sherif of Stafford and Shropshire, before 40 Henry iii. p 637. c. 1. *u*. p 642. c. 2. *q*.
- Grenefeld, William de, dean of Chichester, made chancellor, 30 Edward i. p 50. c. 2. *q*.
- Grenesford, Henry parson of, committed, 31 Henry iii. p 698. c. 1. *i*. Was receiver to Adam de Bentley late sherif of London, *ibid*.
- Grenewiz, John de, 7 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. *l*. Fines in a third part to recover his debt, *ibid*.
- Grenhou, p 428. c. 2. *z*.
- Grensted hundred amerc'd, 7 Richard i. p 393. c. 1. *o*. Richard de Greinstede his tenure, temp. Henry ii. p 402. c. 2. *b*.
- Grentebruge, its aid, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. *o*. See Cambridge. Its town and mill in wafto, 2 Henry ii. p 479, 480. c. 1. *l*.
- Grentemaifnels family, p 31. Stewards of England, and earls of Leicester soon after the conquest, p 34. That honor in Petronil countess of Leicester by inheritance, 6 John, p 338. c. 1. *b*.
- Gresle, the honor or barony of Albert, in the king's hand, 31 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. *t*.
- Greslet, Robert, 5 Stephen, p 329. c. 2. *x*. Robert Gresle sherif, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. *u*. Seems to hold twelve knights fees of the honor of Lancaster, 6 Richard i. p 412. c. 1. *a*.
- Gretelington, Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Grettone, Robert de, assayer of the coin, 6 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. *a*.
- Grevesac, Robert, his relation to the manor of Burwardescot, 5 Stephen, p 355. c. 1. *l*.
- Grey, Walter de, fined to have the king's chancery for life, 7 John, p 43. Reginald and John de Grey summon'd among the barons to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. John de Grey justicier of Chester and king's tallager there, 30 Henry iii. p 506. c. 2. *k*. William, father of Richard de Grey, 52 Henry iii. p 551. c. 1. *a*. Reginald de Grey his station, 31 Edward i. p 615. c. 2. *n*. John de Grey justice of Chester, his brother William accompts for him, 32 Henry iii. p 659. c. 1. *k*. John de Grey has respite of his debts, because in the king's service, 12 Edward ii. p 685.
- Griffin or Girfin son of Wenunwen, his lands in Wales, 29 Henry iii. p 682. c. 2. *w*. Has the manor of Ahford, 29 Henry iii. p 687.
- Grimbald, P. de, baron of the Exchequer, 25 Henry iii. p 747. c. 1. *g*.
- Grimesbi, Walter de, his forfeiture, 23 Henry ii. p 190, 191. c. 1. *w*. The canons of, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. *o*. Men of Grimesbi have a charter of liberties, the same with Northampton, 3 John, p 277. c. 2. *q*. Have the ferm of their town, p 281. c. 2. *n*. Abbat and canons of Grimesbi, *ibid*. c. 2. *q*. Was a place of good trade, 6 John, p 324. c. 1. *o*. Men of Grimesbi, 10 John, p 331. c. 2. *z*. Abbat of Grimesbi his hyde lands, 5 John, p 421. c. 1. *t*. Its tallage for the king's serjeants, 10 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. *w*. Grimesbi and its soke, their donum, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. *d*. The quinzime for the merchandise of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. *i*. Ralf son of Drogo former of Grimesbi, 14 Henry ii. p 686. c. 1. *p*. Had a mayor, 1 Edward i. p 697. c. 1. *f*.
- Grimesho hundred fined for a murder, 7 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. *d*.
- Grimeston, Roger de, custos for Kent in the room of Hubert de Burgh, 9 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. *x*.
- Grimeswrofn hundred in Herefordshire, p 624. c. 2. *m*.
- Grindlenton, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. *w*.
- Gringelay, that terra belong'd to the honor of William de Luvetot, 30 Henry ii. p 371. c. 2.
- Grisium opus, p 532.
- Grisogonella, the surname of the dukes of Anjou, an. 1168. p 37. c. 1. *z*.
- Gross, W. le, seneschal of Normandy, 5 John, p 37. c. 1. *w*. Impleaded by Rafe Fitz-Robert, 1 Richard i. p 66. c. 2. *c*. Hugh Grossus impleads earl Aubrey, 11 John, p 305. c. 2. *b*. Reimund

I N D E X.

- mund Grossus uncle of William de Cary, before 15 John, p 340. c. 2. f.
 John le Gros died before 7 Edward i. p 602. c. 1. t. Of Norfolk, *ibid.* c. 2. u.
- Grossebi, the land of Humfry Machael, 26 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. s.
- Gruzzi, Roger, attests the king's writ, 1 Richard i. p 253. c. 1. x.
- Gryk, Thomas, not to be impleaded, 2 Edward ii. p 595. c. 2. u.
- Gryvel, Hwe, has the commission of array for the wapentake of Bulmer, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Guafre, Robert de, of Hereford, plegius of Robert de Watervil, p 222. c. 1. e.
- Gualtham and Guarenne, See Waltham and Warrenne.
- Guardians distrain'd to surrender their ward, but not to be in custody, 8 John, p 304. c. 1. u.
- Gubaud, John, tallager of the king's lordships in Lincolnshire, 33 Henry iii. p 682. c. 2. y.
- Gubium, Richard grandson of Hugh, 1 John, p 335. c. 2. a. Hugh distrain'd for tallage by the mayor of Northampton, 39 Henry iii. p 501. c. 1. l.
- Gucefton, whose land there, p 148. c. 2. t.
- Gudeford, Mr Walter de, collector of the queen's gold, 1 and 2 Edward i. p 240. c. 2. c.
- Gudmencestre in Huntingdonshire, fine for their ferm, 13 John, p 284. c. 1. z. And for commonage between Hemmingford and Huntingdon bridge, *ib.* c. 2. z.
- Guerris, Aelard de, provost of Geoffrey earl of Essex, temp. Henry i. p 74. Manasser de Guerres has the land of Geoffrey de Manneville, p 296. c. 1. k.
- Guhier, Alan, his land, 28 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. o. Manor of Guher in Wales belong'd to William de Breouse, 35 Edward i. p 372. c. 2.
- Guihalle in Glocester, 9 Henry iii. p 234. c. 2. w.
- Guilchardt Laidet, barony of, p 33. c. 2. z.
- Gulafre, Roger, 3 John, p 308. c. 2. d.
- Guldeford castle, in the custody of Oliver de Burdegala, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 2. See Geldeford. Its tallage, 6 Edward ii. p 511, 512. c. 1. w. Robert dean of Gudeford, 1 Edward i. p 559. c. 2. r.
- Gumbaud, John, one who affiz'd the Yorkshire tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w.
- Gummeselva, p 37. c. 1. y. Gumeselve and Potesdon in Surrey, the tenure of Alan Trenchmere, 6 John, p 303. c. 2. p. The aid of Gumeselve to the king, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y. Some land of Gomeselva was the abbat of Nutley's, p 469. c. 1. p.
- Gundevill, Hugh de, 20 Henry ii. p 85. Sherif of Devonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 2. And several other counties at the same time, p 89, 90. William de, p 209. c. 2. t. Accompts for the See of Lincoln, 19 Henry ii. p 210. c. 2. c. Was clerk of Richard Elect of Winchester, p 211. c. 1. i. Hugh de Gundevil fermer of Winchester, 17 Henry ii. p 227. c. 1. m. Custos of the manor of John de Port, Hampshire, 22 Henry ii. p 447. c. 2. c. Hugh de Gundovil his hundred in Somersetshire, 4 Henry ii. p 481. c. 2. e. Sherif of Hampshire, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. i.
- Gundobad, king, his preface to the Burgundian laws, Pref. p x. c. 1. f.
- Gundrede, widow of Geoffrey Hose, 1 John, p 136. c. 2. z.
- Gundrede the countess fines not to marry against her will, 10 Richard i. p 321. c. 1. g.
- Gunevil, where, p 118. c. 1. g.
- Gunneys, Roger, one of the deputy marshals, 18 Edward iii. p 545. c. 2.
- Gupilerets, p 187. c. 2. l.
- Gurdon, Adam de, bailif of Aulton, before 16 Henry iii. p 229. c. 2. y. Adam de Gurdon of Hampshire, a distringas against him, 42 Henry iii. p 740. c. 1. a.
- Gurnay, Hugh de, his relief, 32 Henry ii. p 112. c. 2. g. Lewis de Gurnay his pardon, an. 1184. p 114, 115. c. 1. Adam de Gurnai fermer of Northampton, 5 Richard i. p 227. c. 2. a. Hugh de Gurney has the manor of Wandoure, 11 John, p 340. c. 1. x. Hawise de Gurney gives seisin of part of her land by a bough of a tree, p 432. The men of Hugh de Gurnay, the king's enemy, plunder'd, 10 Richard i. p 532, 533.
- Guronde, Nicolas de, holds two fees of the

I N D E X.

- the honor of Peverel of Dovor, 14 Henry iii. p 450. c. 2. z.
- Gut, the bacons and gammons of William le, 10 Richard i. p 532. c. 2.
- Guthleu, the honor or terra de, in the king's hands, 31 Henry iii. p 203. c. 2. o.
- Guy or Wido dean of Waltham, one of the justices, 15 Henry ii. p 98, &c. and 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. j. p 408. c. 1, 2. Guy earl of Warwick sherif in fee of Worcestershire, 27 Edward i. p 641. Guy earl of Warwick in the king's service in the marches of Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 734. Chamberlain of the Exchequer in fee, *ibid.* Had two deputies, *ibid.* Guy de Beauchamp late earl of Warwick, 9 Edward ii. p 736.
- Gyng-Mountney, whose, p 148.
- Gysors, John, mayor of London, 9 Edward ii. p 609. c. 2. c. See Gisors.
- Hugh de Gisorcio, 52 Henry iii. p 669. c. 1. f. John de Gizors has the city of London deliver'd to him by the king for trespass of an affize, 39 Henry iii. p 703. c. 1. w.
- H.
- Hacche, the barony of Robert de Beauchamp of, 20 Henry iii. p 440. Eustace de Hacche one of the king's barons and courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Hachoure, Roger de, fines, 28 Henry iii. p 311. c. 2. d.
- Hack priory in Lincolnshire, its carucats, 5 John, p 421. c. 1. t.
- Hacun, Richard, of Norfolk, his interest in Hamelinton and Cattun, 6 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. d.
- Hacunebi, Lincolnshire, escheated, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 1. n. and 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 2. k.
- Haddon, Adam de, of Yorkshire, 15 Henry ii. p 382. c. 1. m.
- Hadfeld, Walter de, justice errant, 20 Henry ii. p 85. Hadfeld Regis tallaged, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. c. 2. m. Walter de Hadfeld had portion of the manor of Writele granted to him, 4 Richard i. p 652. c. 2. s.
- Hadham magna, amerc'd, 49 Henry iii. p 395. c. 2. t.
- Hadinton, Mr Walter de, prefer'd in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 493. Robert de Hadinton, his tallage, p 494. c. 1.
- Hadlega in Suffolk, the interest of Robert de Hardre there, 30 Henry ii. p 79. c. 2. a. Cicely de Hadley has the manor of Brumley in Shropshire, and the guardship of her son, 6 John, p 338. c. 1. a. Herebert person of Hadley clerk of the Exchequer, 40 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. k.
- Hage, William de, Linc. fines, 17 Henry ii. p 348. c. 2. f.
- Hagenet, that town's aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. That honor in Suffolk, p 454. c. 2. u.
- Haget, Geoffrey, custos of Yorkshire, temp. Richard i. p 24, 25.
- Haghele, honor of, p 454. c. 2. w.
- Haguniere, Maud de, of Suffex, wife of Robert Falconer, 7 Richard i. p 540. c. 1. f. Her fee in Hen and Melchegrave, *ibid.*
- Hai, Roger, of Suffex, the two knights fees in Wepham, which he held of Rollan de Dinan, 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 2. k.
- Hailrun, Nicolas de, his knights fee, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. m.
- Haimo, dapifer of the conqueror, p 34. c. 1. c.
- Hait, Walter, his relief for his father's lands in Cornwall, 5 Stephen, p 216. c. 1. p. Sherif of Pembroc, temp. Stephen, p 224. c. 2. g.
- Hakelut, Walter, of the king's household, and sherif of Herefordshire, 1 Edward ii. p 639.
- Hakepetit, Hugh, fines in forty five marks, to enter into religion, 4 John, p 350. c. 2. m.
- Hakewrdam, Peter de, 25 Henry ii. p 66. c. 1. o. Impleaded, *ibid.*
- Hakford, William de, 40 Henry iii. p 183. c. 2. r. Nicolas de Halgford, 1 Edward ii. p 625. c. 2. z.
- Hakinton chapel robb'd, 7 Richard i. p 386. c. 2. r.
- Hal. Simon de, tallager of Lancashire, 11 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. b. And Northumberland, 7 Henry iii. p 506. c. 1. e.
- Hale, sir Matthew, said to write A short treatise touching sherif's accompts, p 188. c. 1. o.
- Halecesira, its tenths, p 493. c. 2.
- Hales,

I N D E X.

- Hales, Simon de, tallager of the Jews in Canterbury, 11 Henry iii. p 152.
- Halewarfolk knights, p 449. c. 1. o.
- Halimots, 4 John, p 301, 302. c. 1. z.
- Halla, Ralf and Warin de, of Hampshire, 31 Henry ii. p 297. c. 2. o. Their fees in Sunderland, *ibid*.
- Hallingebury, Essex, tallaged, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. By whom held, 29 Henry iii. p 611. c. 2. s.
- Halliwell gild, with alderman Henry son of Godric, amerc'd, 26 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. z.
- Haltebarge, fines for taking and concealing a royal fish, 17 Henry ii. p 349. c. 1. b.
- Halton, Ralf de, son of William the constabulary, 2 John, p 146. c. 2. b.
- Haluford, Nicolas de, 2 Edward ii. p 596. His writ of privy seal, *ibid*.
- Hambee in Normandy, abbat of, 2 John, p 360. c. 2. c.
- Hamburg castle, p 554. c. 2. d. Whose, 52 Henry iii. *ibid*.
- Hamby, John de, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. His commission, *ibid*.
- Hamel, Buissio, 2 John, p 117. c. 1. x.
- Hameldon, to whom it appertain'd, 12 Edward i. p 189. c. 2. i. and 13 Henry iii. p 287. c. 2. z.
- Hamelin the dean [f. Lincoln] 28 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. m.
- Hamelton dean of York, William de, chancellor of England, dies, 35 Edward i. p 51. c. 2. s. Was chancellor's deputy, 26 Edward i. p 578. c. 2. e. See p 708. c. 1. u.
- Hamenel in Gloucestershire, its assise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. c. The terra of William Patric, *ibid*.
- Hamesteda, domus Emmæ de, 5 Stephen, p 226. c. 1. c.
- Hamma, a member of Chingeston or Kingston, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y.
- Abbat of Hammes, 2 Henry iii. p 673.
- Hamon son of Meinfelin, his grant of tith bread to the prior of Luffield, p 2. c. 2. Has the cell of Braddewell, about temp. Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. Robert son of Hamon, 5 Stephen, p 387. c. 2. e. Hamon son of Hamon quit of scutage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t.
- Hamslape, Mr Thurstan de, 25 Edward i. p 260. c. 2. p. King's purveyor, *ib*.
- Hamton, Stephen de, p 464. c. 2. f.
- Hamtonet, in part the prior of Boxgrave's, p 417. c. 1. g.
- Handlou, Nicolas de, custos of the See of Winton, 43 Henry iii. p 549. c. 2. l.
- Haneley in Worcestershire, its tallage, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. q.
- Hanfeld, Ernald de, p 401. c. 1. Holds of the church of Chichester, *ibid*.
- Hanging for theft, an. 1275. p 177. c. 2. r. William Long amerc'd for taking down a man who was hang'd without the king's bailifs, 2 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. y.
- Hanton, Gervase de, his share of merchandise falls to Nicolas de Havent, 9 Richard i. p 323. Geoffrey de Hanton sherif of London and Middlesex, 31 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. s. William de, deputy of the sea ports for Hugh de Nevil, 15 John, p 530, 531. c. 1.
- Hanum, Richard de, his tenure of the lord prior of Bath, in the time of bishop Rodbert, p 77. c. 1. n.
- Harang, Elyas, Wiltshire, fines to be inroll'd, 27 Henry iii. p 167. c. 2. b.
- Walkelin Hareng, Berkshire, 29 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. z. William de Hareng held of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. Walkelin Hareng of Berkshire accompts for his scutage, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. o.
- Walchelin Harenc his tenure in Oxfordshire, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 1. t.
- Harcla, Walter de, one of the Westmoreland drengs, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. x.
- Hardel, William, clerk of the wardrobe, 30 Henry iii. c. 2. p, q. p 689, 690. 674. See p 621. c. 1. a. p 622. Ralf mayor of London, 39 Henry iii. p 491. c. 2. a. Juliana of London, 55 Henry iii. p 516. c. 2. b. John keeper of the dye of the mint of London, 31 Henry iii. p 604. c. 1. g. Ralf mayor, 40 and 41 Henry iii. p 606. c. 1. i. p 632.
- Hardicnute, p 36.
- Hardre, Mr Robert de, accompts for the profits of the See of Lincoln, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 1. w. The claim he had upon Hadley in Suffolk, 30 Henry ii. p 79. c. 2. a.
- Hardwin, Robert, tallager of Southampton, 2 John, p 137. c. 1. b. Again tallager

I N D E X.

- tallager of Southampton against the provost, 2 John, p 318. c. 1. z. Amerced for ill buying the king's wines, 8 John, p 393. c. 2. s.
- Harecurt, Robert de, justicier in Normandy, 3 John, p 116. c. 2. u. Occurs, 9 Richard i. p 136. c. 2. x. Again, p 137. c. 1. c. William de Harecurt farmer of Scardeburc, 17 John, p 264. c. 1. m. William de, plegius, 12 John, p 333. c. 1. o. Robert de Harewecurt, Leic. 26 Henry ii. p 345. c. 1. f. and 4 John, p 373. c. 1. Robert, 6 Richard i. p 411. Robert, and William de Harecurt his son, 9 Richard i. p 458. c. 1. i. William de Harecurt's fees in Oxfordshire, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. b. Robert de Harecourt, 3 John, p 526. c. 2. o.
- Hareflet, William de, his tenure, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Harege, Ralf, seneschal of Thomas de S. Valery, p 468. c. 1. m.
- Harengot, Stephen de, 32 Henry iii. p 187. c. 2. m. Walkelin Hareng. 29 Henry ii. p 296. Nicolas, 11 Henry iii. p 597. c. 2. n. Robert, p 623. See Harang.
- Haringewurd comitissæ, the king of Scots, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. w.
- Harle, Malcolm de, farmer of Durham, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 1. t. Malcolm de Harleigh escheatour on this side Trent, p 665. His executor was Richard de Harle, 26 Edward i. p 666. c. 1. c. More than forty eight pound allowed by the king for his funerals, ib.
- Harpur, Robert le, arrested for using counterfeit bulls, 26 Edward i. p 600.
- Hasculf son of Ridiou, fines, 5 Stephen, p 310. c. 1. c.
- Hasebach, William de, put in the place of Adam de Wyntonia, justicier, 49 Henry ii. p 159. c. 2. c.
- Hasecumb, Richard de, heir of Walter Briton, 4 John, p 79. c. 1. u.
- Haselberg manor, whose, p 623.
- Haselden, Roger de, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. m.
- Haseley, Oliver de, and eleven others fined for an oath, 9 John, p 351. c. 2. b. Robert de, p 514. c. 1.
- Hasthorp, John de, has a commission of array sent to him, 16 Edward ii. p 617. c. 2.
- Hasting, William de, lost his claim of the Marshalsey by default, under king John, p 31, 32. c. 1. p. Robert de, 14 Henry ii. p 142. c. 1. c. William de Hastings charged in the receipt of the Jews, 7 Henry iii. p 157. c. 2. p. William de Hastings's relief for the land of his brother Henry, 7 Richard i. p 216. c. 2. f. Ralf de Hasting sherif of Kent, 5 Henry ii. p 250. c. 2. x. The Rape of Hastings to be free from pleas of the forest, 8 John, p 281. c. 2. m. Robert de Hasting, 15 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. l. William de Hasting, respited, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. m. Under the king's displeasure, 6 Richard i. p 327. c. 1. r. Rap of Hastings was the earl of Ous, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 2. z. William de Hastings has five knights fees in Gloucestershire, 29 Henry iii. p 413, 414. c. 1. m. Three of which were not found, 15 John, p 445. c. 1. o. Philip de Hastang, 9 Edward ii. p 453. John de Hastings among the barons of Herefordshire summon'd to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Edmond de Hastings one of the king's barons and courtiers, ibid. c. 2. William fines, 7 Richard i. p 461. c. 2. s. John de, of Gloucestershire, his scutage, 2 John, p 469. c. 2. w. Henry de Hastyngges had the soke of Oswardkirke from king Henry, p 499. c. 1. e. The ancestors of John de Hastynges had long enjoy'd the manor of Brampton, Nottinghamshire, p 519. c. 1. q. Robert claims the stewardship of earl Augi, 9 John, p 541. c. 1. m. Nicolas, his writ, 9 Edward ii. p 595. John's case, 23 Edward i. p 623.
- Hathfeld, tallaged, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. b.
- Hatton in Yorkshire, its donum, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r.
- Haubeni, Robert de, baron of the Exchequer, temp. Henry ii. p 145. c. 2. a.
- Haverhul, William de, treasurer, 28 Henry iii. p 259. c. 2. k. Thomas de Haverul's lands and chatels seiz'd by the king, for three hareskins and a harrier being found on him, 9 John, p 338. c. 2. k. The gild of alderman William de Haverhill, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. z. William de Haverhul settles the tallage of Norfolk, 14 Henry iii. p 500. c. 2. g. William accompts for

I N D E X.

- for the chamberlainship of London and Sandwich, p 527. c. 1, 2. Had the balliage of Billingsgate before 8 Richard i. p 534. c. 1. d. William de Havershul treasurer, 25 Henry iii. p 558. c. 1. b. and 28 Henry iii. ibid. c. 1. c. and 19 Henry iii. p 629. c. 1. a. William de Haverhell had Billingsgate, Botulvesgate and Garschierch, before 7 Richard i. p 657. c. 2. x. William de Haverhul treasurer nominates the tellers of the Exchequer, 28 and 29 Henry iii. p 739. c. 2. t, u.
- Havering, the aid of the men of, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2. The provost of, ibid. Its assise or tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z. Again, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. Its tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. b. See p 513. Richard de Havering, 26 Edward i. p 576. c. 1. s. Richard de, his station, 27 Edward i. p 614.
- Haukechurch, Philip de, who, 9 Richard i. p 58. c. 2. q.
- Haukesberg, to be accompted for by Ralf Briton, 18 Henry ii. p 705. c. 2. t.
- Haukyn, Gilbert de, has the office of tronage, 22 Edward ii. p 535. c. 1.
- Havoc, Ralf, 5 Stephen, p 345. c. 1. b.
- Haured, John de, in Berkshire, his tenure of the king in capite, by saying daily one Pater noster, and one Ave Maria, 14 Edward i. p 219, 220. c. 1. p. Nicolas Hanred sherif of Berks and Oxon, 42 Henry iii. p 695. c. 2. g.
- Hausard, the barony of Giles, in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2. James Hanfard, 56 Henry iii. p 687.
- Hauteyne, Hamon de, of Norfolk, justicier of the Jews displaced, &c. 14 Edward i. p 173. c. 2. c, d. Justice of the Jews, 1 Edward i. p 279. c. 1. x. John de Hauteyn made customer in the port of London, 16 Edward ii. p 605. c. 1. a. Hamon Hautein justicier, 13 Edward i. p 679. c. 1. p.
- Hauvil, Adam de, 31 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. t. Ralf de Hauvil sustentator avium regis, 8 Richard i. p 581. c. 1.
- Hawardesho wapentac in Lincolnshire, p 348. c. 2. b.
- Haya, Nicholas de, 6 Henry iii. p 59. c. 1. u. His barony in Lincolnshire descended to William Longespeye, 40 Henry iii. p 218. c. 2. c. William de Haya his inquisition if Emma de Setuans had a son, 27 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. f. William de Haya, 2 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. m. William Hay sergeant of the bishop of Durham, p 494. c. 2. The son and heir of Thomas de la Hay, 42 Henry iii. p 626. c. 1. i. Robert de Hay sherif of Bedford and Buckinghamshire, 25 Henry iii. p 659. c. 2. f. William de Hay sherif of Oxfordshire, 29 Henry iii. p 697. c. 1. a.
- Hayles, monks of, their privilege, 46 Henry iii. p 81, 82. c. 1.
- Hayrun, Robert, seems to be sherif of London in the close of Henry iii. p 424. c. 2. i. William, in Middlesex distrain'd illegally, 27 Henry iii. p 473. c. 1. t. Was pledge of Patric de Holvesby, 40 Henry iii. p 637.
- Heagday, Geoffrey, 31 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. f. Why amerc'd, ibid.
- Heanlega, Gilbert de, amerc'd pro falso dicto, 29 Henry ii. p 392. c. 1. l.
- Hebbeden, William de, who, 10 Edward ii. p 474. c. 1. x.
- Hebinton, that land belonged to William de Dalee, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 1. o.
- Hecham in Northamptonshire, its knights fees, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. p. and p 405. c. 2. m. Escheated, 33 Henry iii. p 447. c. 2. a.
- Hedernweta manor, the bishop of Ely's, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 1.
- Hederfete, Richard de, pardon'd for not taking knighthood, 7 Edward i. p 354. c. 1. a. William de Hederfete remov'd from being customer in the port of London, 16 Edward ii. p 605. c. 1. a. Was plegius, p 699. c. 1. q. Richard de Hederfete usher of the Exchequer for life, 53 Henry iii. p 721. c. 1. o. Son of Simon de Hederfete amerc'd, and pardon'd for not taking knighthood, ibid. c. 1. p, q. Usher, 4 Edward i. p 723. c. 2. e.
- Hedfunt, William de, imprison'd for the death of Gamel de Dive, 14 John, p 343. c. 2. d.
- Hedindon in Oxfordshire, how far appropriated to Hugh de Plugenoi, and the abbess of Godeftou, p 650. c. 2. y. and p 652. c. 1. o.
- Hedon, Gerard de, distrain'd for the remanent of his accompt, 55 Henry iii. p 265. c. 2. t. The burgeses of Hedon,

I N D E X.

- don, Yorkshire, fine for their liberties, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. g. The quinzime for the merchandise of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. Simon de Heddon of Nottinghamshire one of Brian de Lisle's executors, 42 Henry iii. p 667. c. 2. o.
- Heestorp, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w.
- Hegham, Roger de, baron of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 51. and 31 Edward i. p 737. c. 2. n. Again baron, 26 Edward i. p 323. c. 1. d. Again, 33 Edward i. p 509. c. 2. f. and 2 Edward ii. p 552. c. 2. m. and 1 Edward ii. p 566. and 35 Edward i. p 579. c. 1. m. Roger de Hegham dyed, 2 Edward ii. p 584. See p 590. p 601. p 695.
- Hegstede, Robert de, fined, 29 Henry ii. p 143, 144. c. 1. o.
- Hegtredeberie, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. Hectredesbery burgh in Wiltshire its tallage, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. z.
- Heiford manor, p 346. c. 2. z.
- Heiho, hundred de, p 378. c. 1. q.
- Heir of the king's debtor not to be distrain'd, if the chatels were sufficient, p 667.
- Heistildesham, prior of, 5 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. l.
- Heiward, Robert le, of Richelinges, amerced for an undue tryal by water, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 1. c.
- Heiwode, William de, clerk of the sheriff of Somerset and Dorsetshire, 12 Edward ii. p 723. c. 1. b.
- Heiwurd, that bosch belong'd to the priory of Durham, 9 John, p 282. c. 2. b.
- Heldebovil, Ralf de, his land of Ake-ton, before 7 Richard i. p 221. c. 1. z.
- Heldebrand, Richard son of, 23 Henry ii. p 376. c. 2. r. Amerced, *ibid.*
- Helebek, Ralf de, has the manor of Ronneham, Norfolk, 9 Edward ii. p 611. c. 2. w.
- Helgotus, 5 Stephen, p 293. Fines for his inheritance, *ibid.* c. 1. e.
- Helles, Thomas de, one of the tellers of the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 739. c. 2. w. Succeeded by his brother, *ibid.*
- Helleston in Cornwall, have a charter of liberties, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. w.
- Helleston, Alanus de, seems to be sheriff of Cornwall in accompting for the aid of Helleston and other towns, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. m. Its tallage, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. t. p 704, 705.
- Helt, William son of, 16 Henry ii. p 96. His scutage for his fees in Kent, 18 Henry ii. p 438, 439. c. 1. d.
- Helte de Brandeston, his outrage, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. k.
- Heltesleg, John de, 40 Henry iii. p 598. c. 1. t. Wrongfully imprison'd, *ibid.*
- Helyon, Hervey de, 25 Henry ii. p 66. The relief of Robert in Essex, 5 Stephen, p 216. c. 1. u. Henry has the lands and chattels of William de Strete, 13 Henry iii. p 238. c. 1. y. Hervey de Helyon, 30 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. g. Robert's fifteen fees in Essex, 5 Henry ii. p 436. c. 2. q. Robert de Helyon's scutage for the Irish war, 3 Richard i. p 443. c. 2. b. 444. c. 1. e.
- Hemelhamstede, Essex, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 1.
- Heminton tenement, p 306. c. 2. y.
- Hemmegrave, Thomas de, king's tallager, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 1. f. Has a second attermination to pay his debts to the crown, 28 Henry iii. p 680. c. 2. d.
- Hen and Melchegrave seem to be in Suffex, p 540. c. 1. f. By whom claim'd, *ibid.*
- Hencsterigg, to whom that manor belonged, 52 Henry iii. p 69. c. 1. d.
- Hendon, the manor of Geoffrey le Rus, 50 Henry iii. p 657. c. 1. r.
- Hendremot, seems to signify the hundred court, Cumb. p 467. c. 2. l.
- Heneton in Cornwall, its tallage with Tarmerton, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. u.
- Hengham, William de, 2 Edward ii. p 33. c. 2. y. Ralf de Hengham justiciary de Banco, 35 Edward i. p 52. Has the manor of Geoffrey de Lezinan, 53 Henry iii. p 517. c. 2. k. Justice of the common bench, 1 Edward ii. p 566.
- Henlee, William de, made sheriff of Surry, &c. 2 Edward ii. p 592. c. 1. a.
- Henry emperor, p 18.
- Henry i. buried at Reading, p 9. c. 2. r. Some particulars of his government in Normandy, p 20. Had a son William, an. 1121. p 75. Grants a charter to the canons of Holy Trinity, London, p 121.

I N D E X.

- p 121. A book-learn'd prince, p 123. Compiled a body of laws agreeable to the Anglo-saxon, p 123. Raises three shillings on every hide of land to marry his daughter, p 397. To the emperor Henry IV. p 475. c. 1.
- Henry ii. an. 1188. sends Hugh bishop of Durham to collect the disme in Scotland, p 14. Was duke of Normandy and justiciary of England in king Stephen's time, p 23. c. 2. s. The constitutions of his household, p 29. His division of England into circuits, p 64. Came to the crown by an undoubted title, and surpassed all his ancestors, p 123. Sends his daughter into Sicily, p 252. c. 1. p. His aid, p 398. His escuage for Galwey and Wales, 18 Henry ii. p 438, &c.
- Henry son of Henry ii. crown'd during his father's life, an. 1170. at Westminster, p 12. c. 1. d. Was made steward of France, p 37. c. 2. d. Styled the king, p 64. c. 1. z. With others, discharges Becket, p 129. c. 2. s. Occurs, p 146. Styled king son of the king, 19 Henry ii. p 249. c. 1. e. Some account of the furniture for his coronation, and his queen the daughter of France, p 251. This seems to be a second coronation at Winchester, 18 Henry ii. p 251. c. 1. e, f. His debts accompted for, 7 Richard i. p 349. c. 2. i. Henry the king's son, 13 Henry ii. p 676. c. 2. q.
- Henry iii. founded the Rolls for convert Jews, p 176. Grants the Jews liberty to chuse an high-priest, p 177. His brother Geoffrey de Lezinan, 40 Henry iii. p 322. c. 1. y. Quære. the aids granted him, p 412. Has a scutage of three marks from every fee, 15 Henry iii. p 422. Earl of Gloucester rebels against him, 49 Henry iii. p 455. c. 2. z. Tallaged thro' England, p 488. c. 2. f. See p 549. c. 2. k. p 612.
- Henry IV. emperor, made nine hundred knights at the coronation of Maud, an. 1114. p 475. c. 1. a.
- Henry VII. emperor, his censure against Robert king of Sicily, an. 1311. p 107.
- Henry provost of Hertford, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2.
- Hens prized at or about three farthings apiece, 1 Richard i. p 253. c. 1. z. See
- p 258. c. 1. y. The wife of Hugh de Nevil pays two hundred to lye with her husband, 6 John, p 326. c. 1. a.
- Hepwurth, Alice, daughter of Peter de, 13 John, p 148. c. 2. w. Grants her land of Boclande to Robert de Abendon, *ibid*.
- Heraclius, patriarch of Jerusalem, the occasion of his coming into England, 31 Henry ii. p 14.
- Herald son of Humfry, 13 John, p 306. c. 1. o. Fines in Lincolnshire for the judgment of his country, *ibid*.
- Herbert, archdeacon of Canterbury, former of the See of Sarum, about 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. d. And again, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. q. Herbert Fitz-Herbert holds of Chichester, p 401. c. 1. See Fitz-Herbert.
- Herdelagh castle in custody of John de Beauclare, 13 Edward i. p 550. c. 2. s.
- Herdewich was the king of Scots, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. w. William de, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2. Barony of Herdewich in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2.
- Hereberd, John and Emma, their tenure, 34 Henry iii. p 453. c. 1. p.
- Hereford, Henry earl of, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. Hereford in Wallia, 9 John, p 68. c. 2. y. Herefordshire in Wales, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 1. q. and p 93. c. 1. w. Citisens fine for their ferm, gild of merchants, hanse and other liberties, 2 Henry iii. p 284. c. 2. a. Henry earl of Hereford has twenty knights fees in the honor of Huntendon and Rihale, in right of his mother, temp. Richard i. p 338. c. 1. d. Walter de, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 2. w. Earl of, constable of England, 34 Edward i. p 457. c. 2. Cecilia countess of, fines, 3 John, p 469. c. 2. y. Henry de, 9 Henry ii. p 478. c. 2. y. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. a. Richard de, 39 Henry iii. p 700. c. 2. g.
- Hereford, sir Robert de, p 164, 165. Roger son of Robert, 18 Edward i. p 165. c. 1. l. Galfrid de Hereford who was slain, forfeited chattels, 15 Henry ii. p 236. c. 1. g. Ailmund de Hereford, 31 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. y. Richard clerk of the Exchequer, 4 Edward i. p 619. c. 2. f. Richard de Hereford remembrancer of the Exchequer,

INDEX.

- chequer, 56 Henry iii. p 661.
- Hereford, that See in custody of John Cumin, 16 Henry ii. p 209. c. 1. s. The ferm of that county, 5 Richard i. p 227. c. 2. z. Matthew de Hereford has the church of Sæcheneſrith, 6 John, p 332. c. 2. l. Inquisition about the See's number of knights fees, p 413. c. 1. g. viz. eighteen, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1. x. John Cumin custos of this See, 20 Henry ii. p 447. c. 2. b. Its ſcutage, p 462. c. 1. b. William [Veer] juſticiſer of, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. n. 9 Richard i. p 504. c. 2. a. Richard de Hereford clerk of the Exchequer, 56 Henry iii. p 693. c. 2. i. Remembrancer of the Exchequer, 1 Edward i. ibid. c. 2. k. Again, p 713.
- Heregrave, Frumbald de, his fine, 6 Henry iii. p 306. c. 2. z.
- Hergwinton, Adam de, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. One of the barons ſummon'd by writ, ibid.
- Herierd, Richard de, one of the juſticiſers, 9 Richard i. p 78. His claim on the village of Bedefont, 1 John, p 146. c. 2. f.
- Heriz, Henry de, his grant, 3 John, p 147. c. 1. k. Robert, 30 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. x. Alice widow of William de Heriz fines to marry as ſhe will, 26 Henry ii. p 320. c. 2. z.
- Herle, one of the commiſſioners for the mareſchalcy, 18 Edward iii. p 545. c. 1. w.
- Herleberg, Roger de, 25 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. m. 21 Henry ii. p 673. c. 1. c.
- Herlewin, William ſon of, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 2. g. Ralf ſon of, ſherif of Lond. 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. t. Geofrey ſon of, 5 Stephen, p 330. c. 1. b.
- Herlizun, William, 5 Henry iii. p 312. c. 1. m. Reginald Herlizun married Hawiſe daughter of Maud de Dagge-worth, before 32 Edward i. p 721.
- Herman of Hertford, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2.
- Hernesium of the king's chapel, p 227. c. 1. g.
- Herolcort, Anſchetil de, Leiceſterſhire, 5 Stephen, p 309. c. 2. x. Fines that he and his heirs may not plead, ibid.
- Heroldus publiſhed the Burgundian laws, Pref. p x. c. 1. f. p xlii. c. 1. r. p xiv, xvi. His account of the Francick kings, p 65. c. 1. p 108.
- Herrings accounted for in the profits of the See of Chicheſter, p 210. c. 1. y.
- Hertburn in the biſhopric, its tallage, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 2. u.
- Herteberghe, Giles de, maſter of the money in the exchanges or mints, 11 and 12 Edward ii. p 199. His coinage too light with too great allay, ibid. c. 1. c.
- Hertford hundred, p 377. c. 1. z. Men of Hertford break down Ware bridge, 3 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. z. Ten burgeſſes of Hertford by name, their aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2. The aid of Heortford, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. q. Earl of, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Its tallage or aſſiſe, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z. Its tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. b. Priory a cell of St Albans, p 522. c. 2. Henry earl of, ſat in the Exchequer, 14 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. g. What the county was held at in the time of Maud, p 635. c. 1. d.
- Herthil wapentake under a commiſſion of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Hertiland abbat holds in frankalmoin, temp. Edward i. p 466. c. 2.
- Hertinton in Surrey, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y.
- Hertmere hundred, p 378. c. 2. x.
- Hertrepol in Yorkſhire fines for the ſame laws and liberties as Newcaſtle, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. c.
- Hertwelle, Raſe de, fined to have his duel in the king's court, 30 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. u.
- Herun, William, ſherif of Northumberland, 40 and 41 Henry iii. p 647. c. 1. a.
- Hervey, Walter, bailif of London, accounts as one of the cuſtodes, 52 Henry iii. p 534. c. 1. e. Again, 53 and 54 Henry iii. p 674. c. 2. w. His allocatio for the diſcharge of that office, p 675. c. 1. See p 696. c. 2. q.
- Herwynton, Adam de, baron of the Exchequer, aſſign'd to ſurvey the king's caſtles and manors, 1 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. q. Adam de Herwynton deputy chamberlain of the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 734. Preſented by Guy earl of Warwick, ibid.
- Hefe, a moiety of eight knights fees here claim'd by Turſtan de Mumfort againſt Nicolas de Stutevil, 10 John, p 68.

I N D E X.

- p 68. c. 2. z. Matthew de Wikes excus'd from his attendance on this court as usher of the Exchequer, 33 Henry iii. p 720.
- Hefingewald in Yorkshire, the donum of the men of, 3 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. p. and 9 Richard i. ibid. c. 2. r.
- Helleham priory in Northumberland, has five knights fees, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1. z.
- Heseburn, Thomas de, accompts for the abbey of Abendon, 31 Henry ii. p 241. c. 2. s.
- Hethe, Oxfordshire, tallaged, 3 John, p 498. c. 1. y.
- Hethfeld, a cell of St Albans, 10 Richard i. p 522. c. 2. See Hathfeld.
- Heverdon, Philip de, one of the executors of John de Kirkeby bishop of Ely, 18 Edward i. p 664. c. 2. r.
- Heyen in Devonshire, Agnes wife of Nicolas de Creton of, p 599. c. 2. b.
- Heyghton, William de, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. e. One of the executors of John de Berewyc, p 567. c. 1. m.
- Hickes, Dr George, commended, Pref. p viii, ix, xvi, xvii. His observation of the king's chancellor, p 42. c. 1. x. His opinion of the antiquity of the Chancery and Exchequer, p 121. c. 1. Commended again, p 122. c. 2.
- Hidage, an aid charged on lands held by socage or inferior tenure, 15 Edward ii. p 411. c. 2. w, &c. Not paid out of lands of military tenure, p 480.
- Hide abbey in custody of John and Herbert Pincerna, 19 Henry iii. p 211. c. 1. l. Accompted for, 8 John, p 213. c. 2. k. Was in custody, 18 Henry ii. p 251. c. 2. i. Abbat of Hide, 5 John, p 332. c. 1. g. Abbat of Hyde justicier, 7 Richard i. p 348. c. 1. x. His knights fees, 29 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. l. Frere Peter chamberlain of Hyde and Reginald de S. Edward pay fifty marks for the king's passage into Gascoigne, 27 Henry iii. p 423. c. 2. d. Abbat of Hyde's scutage, 2 Richard i. p 464. c. 1. p. Thomas de la Hyde sheriff and seneschal of Cornwal, 1 Edward ii. p 638. c. 1. p. Amerc'd for not accompting, but releas'd, 5 Edward ii. p 696. c. 1. n.
- Hides, a duty upon their transportation into France, 10 John, p 325. c. 1. b.
- Exported, p 532. c. 2. The duty upon every last of hides, p 536, 537. Custom on them, p 634. c. 1. a.
- Highway, the town of Malfateby amerc'd for plowing it up, 12 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. k.
- Hikehelle hundred, William Mareschal's interest in it, 2 Richard i. p 560. c. 1. y.
- Hilary bishop of Chichester's certificate into the Exchequer concerning the knights fees of that See, temp. Henry ii. p 401.
- Hildebrand of Cambridge amerc'd for exporting corn without licence, 23 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. r. See Heldebrand.
- Hildret sheriff of Cumberland, temp. Stephen, p 224. c. 2. b.
- Hiltun, Richard de, of Yorkshire, amerc'd for freighting corn, 12 Henry ii. p 383. c. 1. f. Baron Robert de Hilton of Northumberland, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. a. Alexander de Hilton of Northumberland, 19 and 22 Henry iii. p 680. c. 2. e.
- Hintlesdon, Norfolk, its ferm accompted for by William heir of Walter Pipard, 11 Henry iii. p 551. c. 1. z.
- Hirtland in Devonshire, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. b.
- Hirton, William son of Fulcher de, Nottinghamshire, a venire facias against him, 39 Henry iii. p 558. c. 1. e.
- History, the writing of it in some sort a religious act, Pref. p iii. How it ought to be undertaken, ibid. History of Alexander to be painted in the queen's chamber at Nottingham, 36 Henry iii. p 257. c. 1. i.
- Hlotharius emperor, p 17. Again, p 109. c. 1. c.
- Ho, Roger de, fines to plead for the land of Cropestoft, against Ralf de Tivil, 9 John, p 309. c. 1. i. Paid a Fine for beating the king's serjeants, 9 John, p 328. c. 1. c. The tallage of Ho, 33 and 34 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. o, p. John de Hoo, late sheriff of Essex, 8 Edward ii. p 697. c. 2. g.
- Hobrig, William de, married Agnes one of the heiresses of Robert Picot before 5 Henry iii. p 217. c. 2. u.
- Hoby, the canons of Marton had interest in it, 7 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. w.
- Hoccende, William de, father and son, an. 1142. p 134. c. 1. e.

I N D E X.

- Hocton and Horthorp belonged to William Fitz-Roger, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. *l.* Hocton and Hastley claim'd by John de Amundevil, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. *y.* William de Hocton fines for the widow and guardship of the heir of Geoffrey de Favarc. 5 Stephen, p 347. c. 2. *l.* Joslen de Hocton amerc'd for making an unsupported charge of homicide, 17 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. *q.*
- Hodierna the nurse, her land in Wiltshire tallaged, 20 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. *k.*
- Hogeshawe, Walter de, bailif of Ailebury, 39 Henry iii. p 559. c. 2. *u.*
- Hogton, Mr Richard de, accompts for Thomas earl of Lancastre, 28 Edward i. p 657. c. 2. *t.*
- Hoiland, the profits of the fair of, p 203. c. 1. *g.* The men of Kesteven and Hoiland in Lincolnshire have a confirmation of liberties, 6 Richard i. p 275. c. 1. *l.* Again, 2 John, p 276. c. 2. *e.*
- Holcham, lands in Norfolk, given to Roger de Toeni, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. *n.*
- Holcoltram, abbat of, 3 John, p 331. c. 1. *q.*
- Holdernefs wapentake has a commission of array sent to it, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Holebrock, Richard de, 7 Edward i. p 675. Seems to be a sherif, *ibid.*
- Holegate, William de, mayor of Lincoln in the close of Henry iii. p 424. c. 2. *i.* The tallage of John de, in York, 3 John, p 498. c. 2. *b.*
- Holewell, Alice de, contends with the church of Westminster about the advouson of Holewel, 3 Henry iii. p 575. c. 1. *n.* William de, late sherif of Bukingham and Bedfordshire, 35 Henry iii. p 668. c. 2. *y.*
- Holewude, p 297. c. 1. *f.* The terra of Maurice de Wadenhal in Kent, 27 Henry ii. *ibid.*
- Holland, that honor in the king's hands, 14 John, p 204. c. 2. *f.* Elizabeth countess of Holland sister of Edward i. and wife of Humfrey de Bohun, 31 Edward i. p 725.
- Holm, Philip de, and his son John, p 363. c. 2. *t.* See Hulm.
- Holte, John, alderman of Newingate, Canterbury, tallaged, 32 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. *g.* Robert de Holt's tenure in Melkesham, 40 Henry iii. p 513. c. 2. *d.*
- Holton, barony in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2. *f.* See Hilton.
- Holvesby, Patric de, committee of the county and castle of Lancaster, 40 Henry iii. p 637.
- Holweia, Richard de, 5 Stephen, p 309. c. 2. *r.* His claim of land in Devonshire, *ibid.*
- Homage, the form of doing it to a lord, p 3. c. 1. *c.* To the king, *ibid.* Homagium and vassalagium equivalent, p 4. c. 2.
- Homet, William de, constable of Normandy, 8 Richard i. p 20. And likewise, 1 Richard i. p 53. c. 2. *d.*
- Homicide, fines for it, p 344, 345. See Manslaughter.
- Homo, its different import in Latin and Romanick, Pref. p xiii.
- Honey used in making cervisia, 31 Henry ii. p 252. c. 2. *w.*
- Honorius fin'd to be archdeacon of Richmunt, 3 John, p 357, 358. c. 1.
- Honour of St Saviour, late the possession of Roger the viscount, an. 1202. 3 John, p 115, 116. Honor of Spiney late of Ingelram de Port, p 116. c. 1. *t.* Many honors and baronies in custody of the crown, p 203, 204. Honour of Walingford, p 243. c. 1. *r.*
- Hopton, Walter de, was one of the justices ad placita coram rege, 3 and 4 Edward i. p 748. c. 2. *d.*
- Horbery, William de, 22 Henry ii. p 349. c. 1. *l.* Fines that his stepmother might have a reasonable dower, *ibid.*
- Horde in the bishoprick, the ferm of the village and waters of, p 493. c. 2.
- Horend, Wolfward de, bail'd William de Tani, 14 Henry ii. p 385. *q.*
- Horepol, Peter de, 49 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. *f.* A retinour of William Mareschal baron of the Exchequer, *ibid.*
- Horewel forest in Worcestershire disforested, 14 Henry iii. p 289. c. 1. *k.*
- Horlesh, William de, collector of the aid, for marrying the king's sister, in the Northreding of Yorkshire, 22 Henry iii. p 668. c. 1. *w.*
- Horm son of Thora, of Yorkshire, with Roger his son, 1 Richard i. p 342. c. 1. *e.*
- Horn,
2

I N D E X.

- Horn, Alexander, his trespass, 15 John, p 531. c. 1. John sheriff of London, 1 Edward i. p 608. c. 2. w.
- Hornecastro, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 1. w. Martin de, p
- Hornemere hundred belong'd to the abbat of Abendon, 13 Henry iii. p 287. c. 2. a.
- Horfe, a decision on a horse's killing a woman, an. 1281. p 111. c. 2. x. Horse at three marks price, 11 John, p 283. c. 2. m. Some Horses worth an hundred shillings, 55 Henry iii. p 607. c. 1. k. Cart-Horse at eight shillings, 14 Henry iii. p 644. c. 1. z.
- Horsey, Philip de, one of the jury of Ralf de Mandevil, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q. Fined for an unjust detention, 14 John, p 542. c. 1. y.
- Horsindon, that land belonging to John de, conveyed to Robert de Braibroc, 12 John, p 147, 148. Of the fee of John de Monte Acuto, p 148. c. 1.
- Horsley priory, its aid, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. q.
- Horton, Gervase de, his case, 39 Henry iii. p 415. c. 2. a. Robert de Horton sheriff of Devonshire, 9 Edward ii. p 697.
- Hosdeng, Ralf de, pays queen's gold, 10 John, p 240. c. 2. u.
- Hose, Henry, surety for the countess Margery, 7 Richard i. p 73. c. 1. t.
- Hugh de la Hose deraigned, 30 Henry iii. p 79. c. 2. a. Geoffrey Hose one of the justices, 26 Henry ii. p 94. c. 2. a. Again, p 95. c. 2. a. Gundred late wife of Geoffrey Hose, has the guard of her son Geoffrey, 1 John, p 136. c. 2. z. Walter Hose has the ferm of Trentham in Staffordshire, 15 Henry ii. p 190. c. 2. s. Hubert Hose had the annual fee of an hundred pounds from Andover, 30 Henry iii. p 196. c. 1. n. Hugh de la Hose, 9 Richard i. p 312. c. 2. p. Hubert Hose escapes from the custody of Hugh de Nevil, before 14 John, p 328. c. 2. k. Roscelin Hose fines that his son John may have pledges for his appearance, 4 John, p 342. c. 2. k. John had killed William son of Jordan, *ibid.* Geoffrey de la Hose his fine and scutage, 3 John, p 452. c. 2. l. Henry Hose's fee in Wiltshire in the hands of William de Warene, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. c.
- Hospes liber was exempt from assises and tallages, p 513. The knights Templars and Hospitallers had by ancient grant, each one of them in every burgh, *ibid.*
- Hospital, Ralf del, one of the inquisitors against the sheriffs, 16 Henry ii. p 96. Fermer of the abbey of Tavistock, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. c. Alice del Hospice of Normandy, her claim on the land of Asclovil, 2 John, p 360. c. 1. w. Hospital of poor priests of Estbrig, Canterbury, p 509. c. 2. f. Hospital of St Giles, London, p 535. c. 2. o.
- Hospitallers and Templars, the chief of them come into England, 31 Henry ii. p 14. See Templars.
- Hothum, Richard de, accompts for the vintisme, &c. 5 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. a.
- Hotoman de verbis feudalibus, p 4. c. 2. His distinction between *Ærarium* and *Fiscus*, p 108. c. 2. x.
- Hoton, William son of Adam de, justified, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. e. The tallage of Hoton in Yorkshire, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w. See Houton.
- Hotoft, John de, 35 Edward i. p 603. His tender in behalf of Sir Henry de Leyburn, *ibid.* c. 1. z.
- Hou in Kent, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. d. See Ho. Walter de Hou of Yorkshire, and Thomas his brother, 8 Richard i. p 507. c. 2. s. Their writ to the provosts of Beverley, *ibid.*
- Houcton, Simon de, remov'd from the sherifalty of Cambridgeshire, 37 Henry iii. p 591. c. 2. w.
- Hoveden, p 6, 7. Relates the order of the coronation of Richard i. an. 1189. p 15. See p 17. and p 41. Roger de, p 64. Again, p 65. His accompt of the iters, p 84. See p 149. c. 2. g.
- Hovedene in Yorkshire, the vast profits accruing from that church, 4 John, p 331. c. 1. r. Wapentak of Hovedene under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Houk, William de, sheriff of Yorkshire, 34 Edward i. p 589. c. 2. g. Discharged from being sheriff, 1 Edward ii. p 638. c. 2. l.
- Housey, Robert de, fined for a recognition of the right of patronage for the

I N D E X.

- the church of S. Victor, p 113. c. 1. i.
 The tallage of the king's men of Hufsey, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. e.
- Houton, William de, his relief for the third part of a barony, 21 Henry iii. p 217. c. 2. t. The tallage of Houton in the bishopric, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 1. u. John de Houton one of the commissioners for the mareschalcy, 18 Edward iii. p 545. c. 1. w.
- Howard, William, justice of the common bank, 26 Edward i. p 605. c. 2. e. John Howard sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk, 11 and 12 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. q.
- Hoyvil, Philip de, of Fontely, late sherif of Southampton, 35 Edward i. p 661. c. 1. m. His accompts adjusted by William his son and heir, *ibid.*
- Hubert cum testa, his controversy with the abbat of Tavistock, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. n.
- Hubert, archbishop, made justicier after the king's return, p 24. Receives the complaint of the canons of York against their metropolitan, &c. *ibid.* Was the pope's legate, p 25. Forbid secular administrations by the pope, *ib.* Continued chancellor in the reign of king John, p 32. c. 1. p. Was chancellor at Mans, Sept. 23. 1 John, p 29. c. 2. r. Retain'd the chancellorship to his death, p 46. c. 1. s. His writ De ultra mare, p 59. Was justicier, 9 Richard i. p 78. Several acts of Hubert's as justicier, p 136. Has the wardship of Robert son and heir of William de Stutevil, 6 John, p 222. c. 2. b. Makes a tallage in Southampton for the subsistence of the king's sergeants, 10 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. x.
- Huceman de Alto Pecco, Richard, committed to the fleet, 25 Edward i. p 696. c. 1. t.
- Huche, John de, attorney of John de Baillol, 52 Henry iii. p 599. c. 1. z.
- Hudleston, John de, one of the king's barons and courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Hue and Cry, amercements for not making it, p 386. Called pursuit, *ibid.*
- Huelina, the widow of Ralf de Bradellega of Lincolnshire, 15 Henry iii. p 223. c. 2. l. Succeeds in her claim of the wardship of her heirs and lands against Adam Esturmy, *ibid.*
- Hugenden, Ralf de, 1 Richard i. p 298. c. 1. t. The plaint of John Cabuis against him to be before the justices, *ib.*
- Hugh di San Caro, cardinal, his present from the king, 35 Henry iii. p 674. c. 1. u.
- Hugh bishop of Durham made justicier in the beginning of king Richard i. p 24.
- Hugh, earl, his land in the king's hand, 1 Richard i. p 204. c. 2. t. The 120 knights fees of earl Hugh, 14 Henry ii. p 398. c. 2.
- Hugh bishop of Coventry former of Warwick and Leicestershire, 2 Richard i. p 225. c. 1. r. See p 316. c. 2. f.
- Hugh son of Emma kills Ralf de Whitefeld, before 8 John, p 342. c. 2. r.
- Hugh son of Agnes imprison'd in Hertford, 6 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. l. Thomas Fitz-Hugh, 22 Henry iii. p 699. c. 2. z. Permitted on his parole as a prisoner to retire to the burgh of Wic, *ibid.*
- Huiam, parcel of the barony of Dovor, in possession of Roger de Planes, and then of William Briewerre, 10 Richard i. p 689. c. 2. w.
- Huilard, Ralf son of, amerced for a disseisin, 14 Henry ii. p 381. c. 2. d.
- Hulf, Robert son of, fined for an accord with Ralf de Brummore, whom he had wounded, 18 Henry ii. p 349. c. 1. i.
- Hulle, Ralf de la, man of the brothers of St Lazarus of Jerusalem, 6 John, p 139. c. 2. r. The merchant gild of Thomas del Hull amerced, 14 Henry iii. p 394. c. 2. f. The quinzime for the merchandise of this port, p 530. c. 1. i. The usual custom of the port of Hull, p 634. c. 2. a.
- Hulm abbey was in custody about 16 Henry ii. p 209. c. 1. r. In custody of Wimar Chaplain, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. k. James de Hulmo former of Lincoln, 30 Henry ii. p 227. c. 1. q. The steward with some accompt of the lands of Hulm abbey, p 319. c. 2. m. The abbat's convention with William de Nevil, 9 Henry ii. p 348. c. 1. r. William de Hulmo amerc'd, 9 Richard i. p 393. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 1. s. Gilbert de Holm sherif

I N D E X.

- sherif of Bedford and Buckinghamshire,
1 Edward ii. p 643. c. 1. r.
- Humez, Richard de, constabulary of Normandy, temp. Henry ii. p 28. William de Humet his assignment out of Stanford, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. o. William de Humez gave the land of Wichenden to his daughter Agnes de Wac in marriage, before 9 John, p 311. c. 2. b. John de Humez, his fine, 2 Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. n. Emma de Humez widow of Geoffrey de Nevil, 5 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. n. William de Humet constabulary of Normandy, 4 John, p 373. c. 1. William de Humez quit of scutage in Essex, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. d. Richard de Humez has his danegeld remitted in Hampshire, p 476. c. 1. b.
- Humilane, Ralf de, alderman of the ward of Bredstret, distrain'd, 2 Edward ii. p 694. c. 2. t.
- Humilierd hundred in custody of Nicolas Castle, 9 Edward i. p 549. c. 1. f.
- Hundehoge in Leicestershire, a council of the procures here, p 9. c. 1. p. Held under Ralf Bassett, an. 1124. when the king was in Normandy, ibid. Forty four thieves hanged there, ibid.
- Hundescote, William de, has the terra de Mienes granted by the king, 9 Richard i. p 643. c. 2. x.
- Hundredour, p 578.
- Hunechild in Kent, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. d.
- Huneton in Devonshire, that lordship charged to earl Richard, 24 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. o.
- Hunstan, Roger son of, amerc'd for lading ships against the assise, 12 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. n.
- Huntendon, Nicolas archdeacon of, one of the chief justiciers, 20 Henry ii. p 85. c. 1. y. The honor of Huntendon and Gant, lately earl Simon's, were in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. c. Twenty knights fees of this honor adjudged to Henry earl of Hereford in right of his mother, temp. Richard i. p 338. c. 1. d. The heirs of John earl of Huntendon, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 1. k. p 414. c. 2. t. Its aid, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. p. The scutage of Gannoc from the heirs of John earl of Huntendon, 30 Henry iii. p 464. c. 1. n. The town's assise, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. b. Tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. q. H. earl of, sat in the Exchequer, 14 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. g. John earl of Huntendon not chargeable with earl Simon's debts, 13 Henry iii. p 690. c. 2. e. See p 701.
- Huntercoumbe, Walter de, of Northumberland, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. a. Has the custody of the castle of Bere with two hundred marks yearly out of the Exchequer of Kaernarvan, 12 Edward i. p 550. c. 1, 2. r. Occurs, 27 Edward i. with a special commission from the king, p 615.
- Huntingfeld, William de, 3 Henry iii. p 47. c. 1. x. Peter de Huntingfeld of Kent, 14 Edward i. p 173. c. 2. c. Again sherif of Kent, 11 Edward i. p 214. c. 2. g. Roger de, sent his knight Andrew de Gayzi to the war in Gascoigne, before 39 Henry iii. p 465. c. 2. z. William de, warden of the seaports for Norfolk and Suffolk, 15 John, p 531. c. 1. Peter de Huntingfeld, 22 Edward i. p 668. c. 1. r.
- Huppelanda de Berkamsted, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 1.
- Hurel, Reginald, alderman of Westgate, Canterbury, 32 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. g.
- Hurle priory was only a cell, 1 John, p 498. c. 2. a. Had Geoffrey Fitz-Peter for its advocate, ibid.
- Hurtesleye, John and Roger, two of the esquires of S. Thomas de Cantilupe bishop of Hereford, 10 Edward i. p 465. c. 1. a.
- Hurtford, Robert de, claims two hides of land in Hoddesdon, 29 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. t. See Hertford.
- Huse, Henry, collector of the scutage, 34 Edward i. p 450. c. 2. x. John de la Huse deputy mareschal against Scotland, 34 Edward i. p 457. c. 2. Robert le Hus, 33 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. m. John de la Huse deputy of John Lovel, p 578. c. 2. b.
- Husk, the castle and terra of, belonging to the earl of Clare, p 70. c. 1.
- Hussage tallaged, p 500. c. 2. g.
- Husheburn, Mr Thomas de, justicier, 9 Richard i. p 78. Custos of the bishoprick of Chester, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. y. And of the abbey, ib. c. 2. z. Accompts for the See of Winchester, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. f. And the abbey

I N D E X.

abbey of Scireburn, *ibid.* Mr Thomas de, holds pleas, 3 Richard i. p 378. c. 1. p. King's tallager for Wiltshire, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. q. Richard de Huseburn accompts for William Mareschal sherif of Gloucestershire, 7 John, p 647. c. 1. x.

Hustengs of London, the king's Exchequer mov'd thither, 18 Edward i. p 553. c. 2. n.

Hutch in the Exchequer, to lay up the certificates of the knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 2. x. Hutch, to lay up the memoranda of the Exchequer cost seven pence, 9 Henry iii. p 742. Ten dozen of Hutches at twenty shillings, *ibid.*

Hutime, how to be levied, p 613. Utime, *ibid.*

Hwe, Geoffrey Fitz, has the commission of array for the wapentake of Kyngeston upon Hull, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.

Hywyth, Richard de, sherif and steward of Cornwall, 9 Edward ii. p 265. c. 2. s.

J.

Jakesley market, a mark of gold given for it by the abbot of Thorney, 5 Stephen, p 189. c. 2. d. Robert de Jakeslea accompts to the king for the profits of Thorney abbey, 16 Henry ii. p 209. c. 2. w. Was a clergiman, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. f.

James earl of Albemarl, was chamberlain in fee of the Exchequer, about 53 Henry iii. p 733. See Albemarle.

Jarpunvil, Albreda de, has the serjeanty of the Asturcaria, 13 John, p 319. c. 2. n. Fines to have her office supplied by deputies, *ibid.* G. P. and D. de Jarpenville of Hertfordshire, 42 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. s. Thomas de Jarpenvill, 26 Edward i. p 563. c. 1.

Jarun, Hugh son of Ranulf de, his donum, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r. The quinzime for the merchandise of the port of Jarum, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i. Jarum on the river These, p 538. c. 1. x.

Iclesham, Ralf de, had Sibylla de Dene wife of Richard de la Cumbe for his mother, and Robert de Dene his brother, and Sibylla his daughter and heir, the wife of Nicolas Haringot, be-

fore 11 Henry iii. p 597. c. 2. n.

Idiot, the lands of William Berthaud an Idiot extended, 33 Edward i. p 238. c. 2. b.

Jerusalem, the prior and brethren of, had the land of Adam Cocus, and of Totingwich, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. b. Made a voluntary fine of seven hundred marks, 26 Edward i. p 426. c. 1. r. Were on an equality with the knights Templars, 23 Edward i. p 511. c. 2. u. Had a liber hospes in every burgh whom they could exempt from common assises, p 513, 514. Frere Josep late prior of St John of Jerusalem, and king's treasurer, 26 Edward i. p 739. c. 2. w.

Jesus, the blasphemers of his name to be speedily attach'd, 34 Henry iii. p 612.

Jews, pay the disme for the recovery of the holy land, 34 Henry ii. p 14. Great outrages committed upon them, p 15. Abraham the Jew of London, 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2. Aaron the Jew of Lincoln, p 129. Jews their Exchequer, p 150. How they enrich'd the crown by tallages, fines and amerciaments, *ibid.* By way of tallage pay a fourth of their chattels, 33 Henry ii. p 151. Are plunder'd of 66,000 marks by king John, an. 1210. p 151. c. 2. i. Fined in 20,000 marks, 28 Henry iii. p 152. c. 2. t. And 60,000 more imposed, *ibid.* Wives, children, lands and rents to be seized for want of payment, p 153. Paid fines for recovery of their debts, p 154. Might not intermarry without the king's licence, p 155. c. 1. s. Circumcise a Christian child at Norwich, before 31 Henry iii. *ibid.* u. Jews of London fined 2000 pounds for a manslaughter, 5 Stephen, p 155. c. 2. a. Their Exchequer and Rolls or Records, p 157. Justiciars appointed for them, p 159. Custodes of the Jews in Normandy, 5 John, p 161. c. 2. m. Whether a Jew may take usury of a Jew, 4 Richard i. p 166. c. 2. u. Judæi falsarii or forgers, p 166. Jews wife intitled to her thirds, p 168. Many laws made concerning them, p 169. To have no schools, *ibid.* c. 1. i. Had a charter of liberties from king Henry i. and king John,

I N D E X.

- John, p 173. Expelled out of England about an. 1290. 18 Edward i. p 177. House for converted Jews, p 176. p 512. c. 2. a. A bishop of the Jews in England, 24 Henry ii. p 677. c. 1. w. Exchequer of the Jews, p 721.
- Ifeld, John de, assess'd the tallage on Surrey and Suffex, 6 Edward ii. p 511, 512. c. 1. w, x.
- Ilesham, Ralf and Hawise de, sell the land of Ilesham to William Briewerre, 26 Henry ii. p 146.
- Ilgger the goldsmith, keeper of the coin, 6 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. a.
- Illebone or Dieppe in Normandy, William the conqueror holds a council there, an. 1080. p 63.
- Images of St Christopher and St Edward the king, to be painted in the queen's chapel at Winchester, 32 Henry iii. p 259. c. 1. b.
- Immediate Baillee to render the accompt, p 657.
- Immerara, p 404. c. 2. a.
- Impasterat, Picot, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. m. Fines to recover his debts, ib.
- Imprest money or de præstito, issued out of some of the king's treasuries, p 266, 267. f, g, &c.
- Imprisonment, false, p 71. passim.
- Indictments for homicide, p 306. False procurers of them punished, p 589.
- Inge, William, of the king's council, 1 Edward ii. p 566. Reports Richard de Abyndon baron of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 584. c. 2. y.
- Ingeham, John de, one of the barons summon'd by writ against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. John and Reginald de Ingeham, their case, 35 Edward i. p 624. Sir John de Ingeham, 18 Edward i. p 715. c. 1. q.
- Ingelram son of William the clerk, 5 Henry iii. p 104. c. 1. b. Father of Randulph sherif of Notingham, 9 Henry ii. p 230. c. 1. d. Ranulph son of Ingelram, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. u.
- Ingeperne, Roger de, sherif of Cornwall, 18 Edward i. p 659. c. 2. t.
- Ingeniator, p 677. c. 1. a.
- Ingenium, unfair device or engin, Pref. p xiv. See p 118. c. 2. k.
- Ingenold, widow of Roger nephew of Hubert, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. t.
- Ingletham, Mr Robert de, custos of the bishoprick of Worcester, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. x.
- Inglethorp, Thomas de, has a moiety of the manors of Reynham and Islington, 12 Edward ii. p 454. c. 1. w. Held of the honor of Haghele, ibid.
- Ingolisma, Iterius de, has a writ of Liberate, &c. 23 Edward i. p 750. c. 2. d.
- Ingrosser of the great roll, p 716. Peter de Staunford and Robert de Walmesford writers of the great roll, 3 Edward i. p 717. Stipends of Ingrosser and Remembrancer of the Exchequer increased, 19 Edward ii. p 717, 718.
- Inheritance of the prior of Bath, p 75, 76. Offices and serjeanties of Inheritance, p 204. Hereditary or fee simple, p 474. The county of Hereford granted to Robert earl of Leicester by king Stephen as inheritance, p 635. c. 1. e.
- Ink for the Exchequer, during a whole year, cost three shillings, 9 Henry iii. p 742.
- Innerpeffry the Scot, Malcolm de, committed to the tower, 35 Edward i. p 616. c. 1. s.
- Instaurum de Wicha, de Mapelescamp, &c. p 643. c. 2. u, w. Which was stock on the king's manors, ibid.
- Insula, See Lisle.
- Interdict, the citizens of London tallaged in two thousand marks for the release of one, 6 Henry iii. p 267. c. 1. f. or rather, 16 John, p 491. Wilton pays for taking off the interdict, 11 Henry iii. p 710. c. 2. l.
- Intestates, their chattels forfeited to the king, p 237.
- Invention of the holy crosse on the vigil of the ascension, p 51. c. 1. s.
- Investire, to bring into possession, p 3. c. 2.
- Joan, daughter of Henry ii. married to William king of Sicily, an. 1176. p 13. c. 1. b.
- Jocalia, jewels or plate, p 184.
- Jocce the goldsmith, keeper of the dye for coinage at St Edmunds, 5 Edward i. p 604.
- Johel, archdeacon of Salesbury, an. 1121. p 75. Alan son of Johel held pleas, temp. Stephen, p 101. c. 2. g.
- John earl of Moreton, his contests with the bishop of Ely, p 15. Not to entertain

I N D E X.

- tertain any outlaws or enemies of the king, p 15, 16. Judgment demanded against him by the king, p 16. When that king raises two marks and a half out of every knight's fee, p 17. c. 1. *a.* Voted to be disseiz'd of his lands in England by a council, p 25. His tenure when earl of Moreton, p 39. c. 1. *r.* Had a queen Isabel, p 119. c. 1. *p.* When that king sat in his Exchequer in person, p 129. In the year 1210. raises 66,000 marks on the Jews, p 151. c. 2. *i.* Left a son by the title of Richard de Warenne, 25 Henry iii. p 158. c. 2. *y.* Kept the office of pincerna in his hand, 14 John, p 319. c. 2. *o.* His grant to the monks of Christ-Church, Canterbury, out of reverence to Thomas a Becket's shrine, p 526. c. 2. His great charter granted in his seventeenth year, p 539. John the eldest son of prince Edward, 55 Henry iii. p 606. c. 2. *k.* See Moriton.
- Joia, the widow of William the fusor or melter, 4 Richard i. p 741. c. 1. *b.* In the wardship of Andrew del Eschequer, *ibid.*
- Joimer, William, chamberlain of London, 7 Henry iii. p 533. c. 2. *u, w, &c.* His annual fine, *ibid.*
- Joldewin son of Savaric, 6 Henry ii. p 348. c. 1. *q.* His fine for a convention in Suffex, *ibid.*
- Jordan, dapifer of the earl of Glocester, 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *i.* William son of Jordan slain by John Hose, 4 John, p 342. c. 2. *k.* Jordan dapifer of the earl of Glocester amerc'd, 31 Henry ii. p 384. c. 1. *p.* Jordan, dean of Sarum, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. *q.*
- Josceline archdeacon of Chichester accounts for the profits of the manors of the See of Exeter, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. *a.* Bishop of Bath and sherif of Somersetshire, 9 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. *y.* Archdeacon Josceline justicier, who settled the tallage in Yorkshire, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. And Lincolnshire, p 492. c. 2. *d.*
- Joseberd, William, one of the king's taxors, 22 Edward i. p 623. c. 1. *s.*
- Josep, frere, was treasurer, 1 Edward i. p 678. c. 1. *g.* Mention'd as quondam prior of St John of Jerusalem and treasurer, viz. 8 Edward i. p 739. c. 2. *w.* See Chauncy, Kauncy. Receives the key of the treasury from Philip de Eye, 1 Edward i. p 748. c. 1. *b.* See *ibid.* c. 2. *e.*
- Joy, Robert de, his land of Elveston in Warwicksh. seized into the king's hands for the forest, 22 Henry ii. p 205. c. 1. *q.*
- Ippegrave, Thomas de, assessed the tallage upon the Jews, 49 Henry iii. p 159. c. 2. *c.*
- Ipswich, has its ferm, and a confirmation of liberties, 6 Richard i. p 275. c. 1. *i.* The aid of Gepestwic, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. *s.* See Gepestwic.
- Ireland, its chancellorship in the same person with that of England, p 45. Some account of the honor of Limerick there, 2 John, p 336. c. 2. *l.* Irish cloth, temp. Henry iii. p 382, 383. c. 1. *d.* Scutage for Ireland, 18 Henry ii. p 401, 402. c. 1. p 403. Its scutage accounted for by the city of London, 26 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. *p.* See p 421. c. 1, 2. Escuage of Ireland, 18 Henry ii. p 438. and 12 John, p 458. c. 1. *k.* Its accompts to be render'd yearly at the Exchequer of England, 21 Edward i. p 633. Account of several of the treasurers of Ireland, *ibid.* The king had a nuncius or agent in Ireland, 49 Henry iii. p 684.
- Iron hot, Robert son of Brien gave twenty pounds to be quit of the judgment of it, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. *l.* Instances of judgment by it, temp. Richard i. p 335. c. 1. Iron to be heated every ordeal, 21 Henry ii. p 379.
- Irton, Stephen de, whose plegius, 40 Henry iii. p 642. c. 2. *q.*
- Isabel, king John's queen, p 119. c. 1. *p.* Isabel daughter of king John, or sister of Henry iii. p 412. c. 2. *d.* An aid of two marks on each knights fee for marrying her to the emperor, *ibid.*
- Isabel, William son of, sherif of London, 11 Henry ii. p 194. c. 1. *r.* 1 Richard i. p 164. c. 2. *w.* Again, p 248. c. 2. *d.* Again, 16 Henry ii. p 513. c. 2. *f.*
- Isabel, queen consort of king Edward ii. her grant, &c. p 473. c. 2. *u.* Supports one who spoke irreverently of the king, p 601. c. 1. *p.*

I N D E X.

- Isabel countess of St Paul, before 4 Henry iii. p 219. c. 1. f. Her demise in favour of Guy de Chastellion, *ibid.*
- Isabel viscountess dowager of John de Hastynges, has the manor of Brampton in Nottinghamshire, 9 Edward ii. p 519. c. 1. q.
- Isabella, wife of Reginald de Bohun, and one of the heiresses of W. earl Mareschal, 41 Henry iii. p 33. c. 2. a.
- Isabella de fortibus, countess of James earl of Albermarle, 52 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. t, u. Had in her hands the lands of Margaret countess of Devonshire, p 557. c. 1. u. Seems to have the chamberlainship of England in fee, 49 Henry iii. p 733. c. 1. a, q. Whether joint chamberlain with William Malduit earl of Warwick, 52 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 1. d. and 1 Edward i. *ibid.* c. 2. g, k.
- Isabella sister and heir of Baldewyn de Lisle earl of Devon, 13 Edward i. p 651. c. 2. k. Seems to be ancestor of Hugh son of Hugh de Courteney earl of Devon, 26 Edward i. *ibid.* n.
- Iselham, Jordan de, holds of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Islington manor, p 454. c. 1. w.
- Issues and amerciaments, p 694.
- Istlepe, Walter de, treasurer of Ireland, 15 Edward ii. p 633, 634. To whom Istlep in Oxfordshire belong'd, 38 Henry iii. p 714. c. 1. k.
- Iters of the justices when they began, p 84. Before the 16 Henry ii. p 100. The king judged in itinere, p 103.
- Judicature of the king's court, p 56. But one supreme ordinary court of justice near the conquest, *ibid.* Of the ancient state and original of that Judicature, p 58, 63. The Judicature where the king resided in person, p 103. A complaint against the judges for acting contra legem terræ, 53 Henry iii. p 172. c. 2. a. Judges delegates, 9 Richard i. p 326. c. 1. c. False judgments amerc'd, p 386.
- Ivelchester in Somersetshire, its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. z.
- Ives, S. a market obtain'd for it by the abbat of Ramsey, 4 John, p 278. c. 2. b. Thomas son of Ivo, 2 Henry iii. p 340. c. 2. b. A loquela about continuing the fair of S. Ives eight days beyond their charter, 3 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. q.
- Juises of robbers, by whom the poles of them found, p 255. Priests paid for blessing them, 12 Henry ii. p 256. c. 1. z. See p 379. c. 2. u. p 380. c. 1. a, b, c. Ten shillings paid to two priests for hallowing the pits [fossas] for the juises, 12 Henry ii. p 676. Juisa aquæ, p 380. c. 2. f.
- Jukel, John, justice errant, 20 Henry ii. p 85. Jukel de Alverton seems to be sherif of Yorkshire, 21 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. o. Roger son of Jukel of Alverton, his payment in the bishoprick, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2.
- Jury of twenty knights in the case of Robert de Mandevil and Henry de Tilli, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q. Juries ought not to consist of rustics, 31 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. s, t. Amerciaments for speaking with Juries, 8 Richard i. p 393. c. 1. m.
- Justicia for Justicier, p 138. c. 2. and *passim.*
- Justices itinerant, eighteen appointed, an. 1176. 22 Henry ii. p 13. c. 1. g. Chief Justice of England styled viceroy, p 21, 26, 128. The office and power of the Justicier, p 22. Three hundred pounds annually assign'd to Hubert as Justicier, p 26. The power of the high Justicier deriv'd on the chancellor, p 43. Justiciars precedence, p 46. c. 2. n. The Justicier's power devolved on the treasurer, p 54. When Justiciars were appointed for each division, p 64. An enumeration of them, 28 Henry ii. p 77. An enumeration of them, 9 Richard i. p 78. Courts of the Justices itinerant, p 83, 84, 85. A long deduction of them, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26 Henry ii. p 85 — 96. Justitia and Justiciarius titles given to the king's commissioners, p 97. Justicier of the Exchequer, p 135. Justiciars of the Jews, p 153. c. 1. u. Had a salary of forty marks a year, 18 Edward i. p 161. c. 1. l. Justiciary of the ports, 7 John, p 318. c. 2. d. Justices of the thirteenth, 9 John, p 346. c. 1. q. Bristolou fined for not coming to meet the Justices, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 2. s. Justiciars itinerant usually assessed the king's aid, p 406. Expences of a Justicier's

I N D E X.

sticier's travelling from London to Durham and back again, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 2. *m.* No sherif was to be Justicier in his own county, temp. Richard i. p 639. c. 2. *a.* Peter de Malolacu justice de la Pes, 35 Edward i. p 675. c. 1. *e.*
 Juveigni, Robert de, owes an hundred Bifantia to the king, 3 John, p 73. c. 2. *y.*
 Juvenal, John, keeper of the London mint, 33 Henry iii. p 604. c. 1. *k.*

K.

Kadeney, Mr Robert de, his purchase, 28 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. *x.*
 Kaerdif, Jordan de, 3 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. *o.* William de Kerdiff, 35 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. *i.* William son and heir of Paulin de Kerdiff has the manor Queenhul, 15 Edward ii. p 612. c. 2. *b.*
 Kaermerdin has a confirmation of liberties, 3 John, p 278.
 Kailli, Ralf de, 5 John, p 83. c. 2. *k.* Not to be impleaded, *ibid.*
 Kainfal, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w.*
 Kake, William, 33 Henry iii. p 726. c. 1. *z.*
 Kalne in Wiltshire tallaged, 20 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. *k.* See Calne.
 Kameis, Cameis or Camoys, Ralf de, p 413. c. 2. *k.* Has the half fee of Roger Torpel, *ibid.*
 Kancia, Hugh de, amerced, being conquer'd in duel, 5 Henry iii. p 382. c. 2. *y.*
 Kari, that barony in Ralf Luvel, about 6 Richard i. p 412. c. 1. *x.*
 Karlton, William de, amerced, 5 Henry iii. p 104. c. 1. *b.* Karleton in Nottinghamshire, p 327. c. 1. *i.* Hugh de Karleton, 31 Henry ii. p 342. c. 2. *d.* In Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w.* See Carleton.
 Karum, John de, p 392. c. 1. *t.* Amerced for a stultiloquium, Bucks, *ibid.*
 Kavenedisse, William de, his escape, 6 Henry iii. p 386. c. 1. *e.*
 Kauncy, frere Josef de, king's treasurer, 4 Edward i. p 717. c. 1. *f.* See Chauncy, Josef.
 Kaunvile in Oxfordshire, the barony of Gerard de, p 218. c. 2. *c.* Descended to the Longespeys, 40 Henry iii. *ibid.*
 Richard de Kanvile, 2 Henry iii. p 340. c. 2. *i.* His large fine for his father's lands in Berkshire, *ibid.* See Canvil.
 Kauz, Maud de, her lands before 8 Henry iii. p 180. c. 2. *s.* See Cauz.
 Kaxton, Jeremy de, custos of the profits of the See of Canterbury, 32 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1.
 Kaylan, Peter de, 33 Henry iii. p 265. c. 2. *u.* His large debt from the king, *ibid.*
 Kechel, John, of Brampton, 32 Henry iii. p 307. c. 2. *i.* Fines for a plaint, *ibid.*
 Kedeministre manor belong'd to Henry Bifet, 11 John, p 283. c. 1. *b.* Its tallage, 8 Richard i. c. 1. *q.*
 Keeper of the wardrobe had frequently the custody of the king's seal, p 48, 49, 50, 51. Keepers of the king's works at the tower of London, p 625.
 Keilmers, Philip de, 49 Henry iii. p 710. c. 2. *m.* His tally for a trespass when William de Lisle was sherif of Northamptonshire, *ibid.*
 Keinesham abbat, 9 Edward ii. p 417. c. 2. *g.*
 Kelfrimeshereng in Lancashire, p 273. c. 1. *g.* How far the land of Robert de Stokeport, 3 John, *ibid.*
 Kelk, Walter de, his case, 25 Edward i. p 568. Impleaded, 2 Edward ii. p 600.
 Kellintorp, Baldwin de, slain by Roger de Frivil, 20 Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. *p.*
 Kempe, Swetman, 16 Henry ii. p 383. c. 2. *m.* Amerced for quitting the court without leave, *ibid.*
 Ken, John de, his summonce, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. *b.* and 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 2. *k.*
 Kendale, the terra de, granted by Richard i. to Gilbert Fitz-Remfrid, p 276. c. 1. *a.* Hugh de Kendale clerk in chancery, 14 Edward i. p 709. c. 2. *c.*
 Kenebalton, the liberty of Humfrey de Bohun, 18 Edward i. p 703.
 Kenerby town, p 386.
 Kenetebiry, Edric and Ernewin de, amerced, 5 Richard i. p 393. c. 1. *b.*
 Kenewrec son of the king of Wales, 8 Richard i. p 532. c. 1. *q.*
 Kenilleworda, church of St Mary de, founded

I N D E X.

- founded by Geoffrey de Clinton treasurer and chamberlain, temp. Henry i. p 40. c. 1. a. That priory accompted for, 14 John, p 214. c. 1. w. The siege of Kenilworth castle expensive to the king, p 244. c. 1. c. Garrison'd by ten knights, p 254. c. 1. f. See p 298. c. 1. u. p 384. c. 2. e.
- Keninton, the king's manor, 9 Edward ii. p 591. c. 1. r.
- Kenle, Mr John de, who, 19 Edward i. p 633. c. 1. u.
- Kent, Thomas de, executor of John de Cantuaria, 2 Edward ii. p 694. c. 2. t.
- Kenteis, Richard son of Richard le, 5 John, p 337. c. 2. w. Fines for his lands, *ibid.*
- Kentewel, Mr William de, 12 Henry iii. p 163. c. 1. z. Roger de Kenetewel his knights fees in Suffolk, 3 Richard i. p 443. c. 1. x.
- Kenthing, the land of Lifwin de, temp. Henry ii. p 138. c. 2. k.
- Kenulf king of the Saxons, his donation to the monks of Bath, p 75, 76.
- Kerdeston, Roger de, his seneschal, before 8 John, p 304. c. 1. u.
- Kernet, Henry de, and Sabel his wife, their title in Colmere, p 298. c. 1. r.
- Kertmel priory in Lancashire, p 285. c. 1. e.
- Kery in Surrey, p 453. c. 2. r. Scutage of, p 466. c. 1. e. p 495. c. 2. n.
- Kessewel priory in Herefordshire, p 414. c. 2. s.
- Kestan, Richard de, p 589. Affeers estreats, 26 Edward i. p 590. See Ketsteven.
- Ketel, Alan son of, 11 John, p 305. c. 1. g.
- Ketelberge belong'd to Roger de Doai, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. k.
- Ketsteven, See Hoiland. The marsh or forest of Ketsteven, Linc. disforested, 14 Henry iii. p 288. c. 2. i. Richard de Ketsteven constable of the Exchequer, 27 Edward i. p 724. c. 2. o. Called Kestan, *ibid.*
- Keu, Ralf le, collector of Len, 26 Edward i. p 536.
- Kevilli, William de, Essex, 4 John, p 342. c. 2. l. Fines for his wife in prison, *ib.*
- Keyvil, John de, erroneously amerc'd, 9 Edward i. p 687.
- Kileboe, the wines of Osbert de, 5 John, p 526. c. 2. p.
- Kilkenni, W. de, seems to have the great seal, 37 Henry iii. p 47. c. 2. b. Has the seal of the Exchequer instead of the king's seal, p 48. Has the style of archdeacon of Coventry, p 48. c. 1. d. Is succeeded by H. de Wengham, *ibid.* c. 1. e. Mr William was in the wardrobe, 36 Henry iii. p 629. c. 2. d. p 674. c. 2. w.
- Killum, Yorkshire, who had interest in it, 7 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. w. Killum cum eleemosyna, its tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. p.
- Kilpec, Juliana de, has the dower of Rokesley and Ferne, 7 John, p 338. c. 2. g.
- Kimbrig, Miles de, 2 Henry iii. p 542. c. 1. c.
- King, Edith the widow of Richard, 6 Henry iii. p 312. c. 1. n. John le King wrongfully indicted, convicts the procurers, 34 Edward i. p 589.
- Kingeshanger manor belong'd to Brian de Lisle, p 341. c. 2. z.
- Kingesmed in Bedfordshire, p 58. c. 2. q.
- King's court, a view of it, p 2. The business or acts of it, p 5, &c. The great officers of it, p 21, &c. The judicature of the king's court, p 56, &c. The form of doing homage to the King, p 3. c. 1. c. Where the kings us'd to keep their Christmases, Easter and Whitsontide, p 5. c. 1. i, &c. King of Scotland's concord with his lord the King of England, an. 1170. p 12. King Henry ii. was made umpire between the Kings of Castile and Navarre, p 13. What grants could pass the seal in the minority of king Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. And what, in his 37 year during his absence, p 48. King Henry iii. manu sua propria plicavit breve, p 52. c. 2. u. Fountain of justice, and life of the law, p 58. c. 1. m. No novel usage for Kings to sit personally in judicature, p 61. How Kings administered justice to their subjects, p 62. King of England said to hold his crown of God Almighty, p 73. Grants privileges that particular persons should not be impleaded but before him or his chief justicier, p 80. The ordinary judicature where the King resided in person, p 103. The King's iter, *ibid.* On what title the King seized the temporalities

I N D E X.

poralties of vacant bishopricks and abbeys, p 207. Kings of England paramount advowees or patrons of the holy church, p 208. The King had annum and vastum of the estates of persons executed, 42 Henry iii. p 216. c. 2. n. Had the disposal of widows in marriage, 22 Henry ii. p 221. c. 1. w. What the Kings casual revenue consisted in, p 234. The piety of our ancient Kings in tithes and alms, p 238, 239. King of the Isles, 4 Henry ii. p 250. c. 2. s. King's expence in making knights, p 255. c. 1. o, p, q. King de Man, 7 John, p 268. c. 2. r. Instances how the Kings were imposed on, p 371, 372, &c. Harboursing offenders or assisting the king's enemies fined, p 379. c. 1, 2. The names of the several payments made to the King, p 396. The King styled charissimus by his barons, temp. Henry ii. p 401, 402, 403. King's aid assessed by the justices itinerant, p 406. Aid for marrying the daughter of King Henry ii. p 398, &c. For the ransom of King Richard i. p 410. For the marriage of the sister and daughter of King Henry iii. p 413. When the King requir'd personal services most strictly, p 454. King Henry ii. and his queen seem each of them to have had a brother William, p 476. c. 2. k. p 481. c. 1. u. King had the wardships of his wards, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. d. Acted in person in his Exchequer, p 553. All the King's servants had privilege of being sued in the Exchequer, p 559. Our Kings reserv'd the supreme direction of the Exchequer, p 627. King's debt to be paid preferably to any other creditors, p 662. King grants to William de Cantelupe that he might make a will, &c. 39 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. l. Could not distress dower for debts of the deceased, p 667, 668. Makes void the atterminations of the barons, 5 Edward ii. p 681. c. 1. k. Respites an amerciamment in parliament, 22 Edward i. p 683. c. 1. d. Might betake himself to one indebted to his debter, p 666. Kingston upon Hull petitions to be a free burgh, and to have a fair for thirty days, 26 Edward i. p 291. Their

charter of privileges, p 292.

Kingston, Surrey, the accompt for their ferm, 5, 6, 7 Henry iii. p 228. c. 2. r. Fine for the ferm of their town, 10 John, p 282. c. 1. x. Its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y. Has Hamma as member of Chingeston, *ibid.* Kingeston in Berkshire which was the villata of Ralf Bassett, 9 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. t. Tallaged with others by Henry de Kingeston justicier, *ibid.* Chingeston, Sumerfetshire, tallaged, 19 Henry ii. p 492. c. 1. b. The ferm of the earl of Leicester, *ibid.* Carucage for Kingston hundred, Surrey, p 503. c. 1. x. Its tallage, 10 Richard i. p 505. c. 1. t. Seiz'd by the king, 11 Henry iii. p 702. c. 1. d. c. 2. i. Kinton, Wiltshire, its tallage, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. Geoffrey de la Hufe held of the honor of Kinton, p 452. c. 2. l. Kiohher, the king of Scots man in Tindale, amerc'd, 15 Henry ii. p 384. c. 2. c, d. Kiriol, Nicolas, question'd about falsifying a tally, 25 Edward i. p 709. c. 2. f. Kirkebi, to whom it in part belonged, 24 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. k. William de Kirkeby brother and heir of John de Kirkeby bishop of Ely, 18 Edward i. p 664. c. 2. r. Kirkeby, John de, has the dispatch of business in the Chancery during the absence of the chancellor, 6 Edward i. p 49. c. 2. l. And again, *ib.* c. 2. m. Treasurer of the tower of London about 13 Edward i. p 184. c. 2. b. Treasurer of the Exchequer, 14 Edward i. p 245. c. 1. f. John de Kirkeby of York receiver of the vintism in the close of Henry iii. p 424. c. 2. John de Kyrkeby dies bishop of Ely, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 1. John de Kirkeby remembrancer of the Exchequer, 35 Edward i. p 457. c. 2. Adam de, holds land in cornage, 3 John, p 458. c. 1. o. John de, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. p. The manor of Nicolas de Stutevil, 5 Henry iii. p 672. c. 1. w. Kirkested, abbat of, 10 John, p 73. c. 2. c. Kierkestal in Yorkshire the abbat fined, 10 John, p 104. c. 1. z. Claims the grange of Mickelweit, 10 Richard i.

I N D E X.

- Richard i. p 295. c. 1. y.
- Kirkethet, a custom or payment to the crown, p 525. c. 1. d. Arising from hens, *ibid.*
- Kirketon, Hugh de, amerc'd for absenting himself from duel, 12 Henry ii. p 382. c. 2. Prior of Kirketon in Lincolnshire his hyde-lands, 5 John, p 421. c. 1. t. Beatrice widow of Adam de Kirketon, her lands in little Askeby, 9 Edward ii. p 450. c. 1. x. Held of Simon son of Robert de Dryby, and not of the king, *ibid.* Alexander de Kirketon sherif and escheator of Yorkshire, 9 Edward i. p 657. c. 2. w. Alexander de Kirketon, 7 Edward i. p 685.
- Kirkham, Walter de, has the grant of the manor of Newport, 14 Henry iii. p 289. c. 1. l. Occurs, 9 Henry iii. p 353. c. 2. s. As belonging to the wardrobe, *ibid.*
- Kiveleswurd, Roger de, 10 John, p 103. c. 2. w. Plegius for Robert de Luceles, *ibid.*
- Knareburgh manor accompted for by Brian de Lisle, 17 John, p 267. c. 1. i. Knareburgh wapentake has a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. This castle and honor in the family of the Vaux's, 9 Edward ii. p 621. c. 2. e.
- Kighthood conferr'd by the conqueror on his son Henry, p 5. c. 2. Every knights fee pays a hundred shilling relief, 13 Henry iii. p 218. c. 2. d. Knights fees different in quantity and value, p 220. Expences of the crown in making knights, p 255. Knights and theines of the honour of Lancaster, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. e. Fines for respite of Kighthood, p 353. One hundred shillings paid the crown for the relief of a knights fee, p 374. c. 1. Each knights fee charged with a mark to marry Maud daughter of Henry ii. p 398. Hutch in the Exchequer for the certificates of the knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 2. x. Each fee paid twenty shillings for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. u. What paid for marrying the king's sister and daughter, p 415. Forty shillings a fee for making the king's eldest son a knight, 38 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. t, &c. Uncertainty of knights fees among ecclesiasticks, p 450, 451. Some knights fees remarkably small, p 451, 452. Knightservice sometimes annexed to a serjeanty, *ibid.* Forty pound a fee requir'd from those who did not personally attend, 15 Edward ii. p 461. c. 1. q. John le Knyght servant of Gilbert de Clare, 2 Edward ii. p 502. The allowance to the two knights of the chamberlains of the Exchequer, 9 Henry iii. p 742.
- Knovil, Gilbert de, late sherif of Devon, 2 Edward ii. p 201. Reliev'd from the king's proclamation about the currency and value of coin, *ibid.* Bagon de Knouvil summon'd to the Scotch war among the barons of Shropshire and Staffordshire, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Gilbert de Knovil sherif of Devon made his profer by one of his clerks, 26 Edward i. p 646. Bogo de Knovile sherif and escheator of Stafford and Shropshire, 5 Edward i. p 657. c. 2. u. Gilbert de Knovil sherif of Devonshire, being sick, has a privy seal to accompt by another, 26 Edward i. p 660. Bogo de Knovil late sherif of Shropshire, 18 Edward i. p 687. c. 2. b.
- Kokaine, Robert, is pledge for his brother William, 29 Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. r.
- Kokefeld, Robert de, sherif of Yorkshire, before 22 Henry iii. p 670.
- Kokerinton, John de, committee of the county of Lancaster, 42 Henry iii. p 591. c. 2. u.
- Kokermuth, John de, succeeded by Adam de Lymbergh as remembrancer of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 715. c. 2. x.
- Kukeney, Richard de, knight of Richard Malebiss, concern'd in the slaughter of the Jews at York, before 4 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. l.
- Kyghle, sir Henry de, imprison'd in the tower, 34 Edward i. p 615.
- Kyllum manor in Yorkshire, partly king's demans, and partly held in frankalmoine, 27 Henry iii. p 512. c. 1. z. See Killum.
- Kyma, Philip de, fines for delaying his plaint, 31 Henry ii. p 144. c. 2. t. Simon son of Philip de Kyme, 5 John, p 166.

I N D E X.

p 166. c. 2. *n.* Simon de Kyme sherif of Lincolnshire, before 10 Richard i.
 p 226. c. 1. *z.* Simon increas'd the old firm of Lincolnshire, before 8 John, p 319. c. 1. *g.* Simon son of Philip de Kyme fines to wage duel for the terra de Baenburc, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 1. *p.* Simon contends about some lands in Merston, whether they belong'd to the honor of Glocestre, 3 John, p 358. c. 2. *n.* Impleaded by William de Pontearch, 2 John, p 360. c. 1. *z.* Pleas held before Simon de Kyma, 3 Richard i. p 378. c. 1. *p.* Philip sherif of Lincolnshire, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 1. *n.* Philip de Kymbe summon'd with the Lincolnshire barons to the war against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Simon de Kyme sherif of Lincolnshire settles the tallage, 8 Richard i. p 486. Simon and his son Philip de Kyme to be attach'd for intrusion in Faierford, 11 John, p 543. c. 1. *i.*
 Kynardele, Hugh de, sherif of Herefordshire, not excus'd from accompting by sickness, 35 Henry iii. p 728. c. 2. *n.*
 Kyneburle, Nicolas de, 53 Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. *k.* In the manor of Hengham, *ibid.*
 Kyngesclipton, p 499. c. 2. Kyngesclipton seems to be a palace, 9 Edward ii. p 516. c. 1. Called Clifton, *ibid.* c. 2. *d.* See p 584. c. 1. *n.*
 Kyngeston, Nicolas de, officiated in the Judaism, 3 Edward i. p 166. Was vicunt or sherif de Gloucester, 1 Edward ii. p 261. *t, n.* That town tallaged, 6 Edward ii. p 512. c. 1. *w.* Wapentake of Kyngeston upon Hull under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. John de Kyngeston had part of the lands of Osbert Giffard, 35 Edward i. p 685. c. 1. *b.* In the king's service in Scotland, *ib.*
 Kyrch, Walter de, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. *l.* Attests a charter, *ibid.*
 Kyrkeby, John de, 27 Henry iii. p 512. c. 2. *z.* Treasurer of the Exchequer by the death of abbat R. de Ware, 6 Jan. 12 Edward i. p 571. c. 1. *g.* Kyrkeby Malefart, p 586. c. 2. *m.* John de, 26 Edward i. p 610. c. 2. *g.* Late sherif of Northumberland, 27 Edward i. p

675. c. 1. *d.* Remembrancer of the Exchequer, 19 Edward i. p 714. Again remembrancer, 27 Edward i. *ib.* c. 2. *n.* Was properly admitted till 21 Edward i. p 715. c. 1. *s.* Deceas'd, 1 Edward ii. *ib.* Sent into Gloucestershire to ascertain and hasten the king's debts, 34 Edward i. p 716. c. 1. *z.*
 Kyrkeham, Walter de, tallager of the Jews in Canterbury, 11 Henry iii. p 152. c. 2. Keeper of the wardrobe, 20 Henry iii. p 239, 240. c. 1. *p.* and 19 Henry iii. p 629. c. 1. *a, b.*
 Kyrketon, the fee of the earl of Flanders, 34 Henry ii. p 112. c. 2. *b.* See Kirketon.

L.

Labbe, Ralf, one of the justiciars in Normandy, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. *i.* Again, 2 John, p 116. c. 2. *n.*
 Laccum, or deficiency of weight upon combustion, p 193. c. 2. *q.* See p 196. See Lakum.
 Lacell, William de, impleaded in the king's court, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. *a.* Roger de Lacellis of Yorkshire under age, 28 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. *o.* John and Simon de Lacell of Yorkshire, 5 Richard i. p 298. c. 1. *w.* Roger de Lacell, Lincolnshire, 5 Stephen, p 310. c. 1. *d.* Fines not to plead till Robert Marmion be knighted, *ibid.* See Lasceles.
 Lachebroch, the land of, whose, 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2.
 Laci, baron Ilbert de, attests a charter, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. *s.* Henry de Lacy earl of Lincoln, 30 Edward i. p 50, 51. c. 1. *r.* Hugh de Lacy's town charged ten marks for harbouring an outlaw, 14 Henry ii. p 58. Robert de Laci fined forty marks for a tryal in the king's court, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. *z.* Because his men had kill'd outlaws, *ibid.* Henry de Lacy sequitur pro rege, 52 Henry iii. p 69. c. 1. *d.* Henry de Laci's fees in Yorkshire, 22 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. *d.* Robert de Laci, his lands, 31 Henry ii. p 297. c. 2. *k.* Hugh de Laci's knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 1. *r.* Again, p 406. c. 1. *o.* H. de Lacy earl of Lincoln, 18 Edward i. p 416. c. 1. *e.* Henry de Laci's

I N D E X.

- Laci's scutage of Ireland for his Yorkshire fees, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 1. Henry's contention with Guy de Laval, 7 Richard i. p 448. c. 1. b. H. de Lacy earl of Lincoln sat in the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 566. c. 2. e. John de Lacy commissioner of array for the wapentak of Barkeston, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1. Hugh de Laci's lands in Herefordshire, temp. Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e. Henry de Lacy earl of Lincoln, 26 Edward i. p 651. c. 2. m.
- Lackingehoe market belong'd to the monks of Ely, 4 John, p 301. c. 2. x. Whether to the hurt of St Edmonds, *ibid.*
- La Dale in Cumberland, abbat of, 9 Edward ii. p 513. c. 1. a.
- Lade, John de la, accompts for the assise of woad in the ports of Yorkshire, 15 John, p 530, 531. c. 1. Richard de la Lade, 22 Henry iii. p 625. c. 2. c. His accompts to be immediately pass'd, *ibid.*
- Latare Jerusalem sung on a crusade, p 151. c. 1. f.
- Lafeite, William, alderman of the Bocheiours gild, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. z.
- Lafte, William de, has a writ of quittance, 2 John, p 120. c. 2. w.
- Lageford, Essex, tallaged, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. Late the land of Ralf Briton, *ibid.* The aid of Lagæfara owing for by Ralf Brito, 15 Henry ii. p 705. c. 2. s.
- Laidet, Wiscardus, 15 John, p 189. c. 2. c. Of Northamptonshire pays queen's gold, 15 John, p 240. c. 2. a. Wiscard Leidet occurs, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. r. Plegius of Ralf de Cornhull, *ib.*
- Lakum and Laccat, when the king's money was wanting in weight, &c. p 196. c. 2. f. p 197. c. 1. p. *alibi.*
- Lamara, Ralf de, fines in Northamptonshire not to plead against his grandchildren, 5 Stephen, p 309. c. 2. w. Henry de Lamare fined for his father's office, viz. Veltraria, 5 Stephen, p 315. See Mara.
- Lambert, William, bailif of Ailesbury, 39 Henry iii. p 559. c. 2. u. Thomas Lambert sherif of London, 6 Henry iii. p 607. c. 2. p.
- Lambrokes, John de, held in capite of Eustace de Durvile, before 6 Edward i. p 433, 434. Roger son and heir of John de Lambrok, p 434. c. 1. b.
- Lamburne, James de, of Essex, who, 2 Edward ii. p 601.
- Lamheda or Lambeth, Osbert presbyter of, amerced for a false judgment, 2 Richard i. p 386. c. 2. k. And the whole Hallimot amerc'd, *ibid.* c. 2. l.
- Lamvallei, William de, his pleas in Dorsetshire, 21 Henry ii. p 85. c. 2. i. Again one of the justices, p 86, &c. *passim.* See Lanvalai and Launvalei.
- Lancaster, prior of, 2 John, p 81. c. 1. p. Ferm of the honor of Lancaster, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 2. w. Its lands belong'd to earl John, 1 Richard i. p 138. c. 2. l. Roger de Lancaster sherif of Lancaster, 51 Henry iii. p 183. The honor, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. a. p 277. c. 2. o. Has a confirmation of liberties, p 277. The county pays an hundred marks to have Richard Vernun their sherif, 8 John, p 319. c. 1. f. Thomas earl of Lancaster amerc'd for a false plaint, 8 Edward ii. p 367. c. 2. Socage lands of the honor of Lancaster, p 412. c. 1. a. William de Lancastre to accompt for that honor, 31 Henry iii. p 423. c. 2. e. John de Lancastre, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. a. Earl of Lancaster in court, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Its tallage, 11 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. b. Agnes widow of William de Lancaster, 31 Henry iii. p 611. c. 1. i. Edmund earl of Lancaster brother of king Edward i. left a son Thomas, 28 Edward i. p 657. c. 2. t. William de Lancastre, 28 Henry iii. p 659. Some accompt of the honor, 16 Henry ii. p 706. c. 1. z. Thomas late earl of Lancaster, king's enemy and rebel, 16 Edward ii. p 731. His goods, chatels, lands and tenements forfeited, *ibid.*
- Lancaveton market in Cornwall changed from Sunday to Thursday, 7 John, p 281. c. 1. f. Lanzaventon its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. m. Its tallage, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. t.
- Lancelevee, John, wrongfully impleaded in court Christian for a lay-fee, 1 Richard i. p 390. c. 2. w.
- Lancell. Richard de, of Cornwall, his concord, 4 John, p 313. c. 1. u.
- Land convey'd by delivering a bough of
F f a tree,

I N D E X.

- a tree, p 432. Held by serjeanty and knight-service too, 34 Henry iii. p 453. c. 1. o, p, q.
- Lanette, Thomas official of, amerc'd for hunting in the forest, 10 John, p 394: c. 1. z.
- Lanfranc crowns William Rufus, p 6. c. 1. m. His contest with Odo bishop of Bayeux the conqueror's brother, at Pinnenden, p 22. Lanfranc's measure, p 138. c. 1. k.
- Langale abbat, collector of the disme impos'd by the pope, p 730. c. 2. i.
- Langebeniton manor, p 497. c. 2. x.
- Langeberg wapentak in Yorkshire held by Peter de Brus, 9 John, and 31 Henry iii. p 230. c. 2. e, f, g. A contest about the advouson of Langeberg church in Dorsetshire, p 300. c. 1. n. That wapentake under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Langeberg, Glouc. amerc'd for not making hue and cry for a priest murder'd in their church, 5 Richard i. p 386. c. 2. p.
- Langecestre, Yfold de, temp. Richard i. p 493. c. 1. g. Her allotment out of the bishopric, *ibid.*
- Langedone, James de, one the four tellers, 52 Henry iii. p 739. c. 2. uu.
- Langeford manor in Gloucestershire belong'd to William earl Mareschal, 16 John, p 333. c. 1. r.
- Langeham in Rutlandshire, how tallaged, p 499.
- Langetint, William de, of Yorkshire, his fine, 21 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. s. Maud de Langetot and her son Henry, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. k.
- Langetre hundred, p 377. c. 2. g.
- Langland, its aid, 14 Henry iii. p 409.
- Langlegh, John de, sherif of Gloucestershire, 26 Edward i. p 638.
- Langrin, William de, 4 John, p 681. c. 2. q. Hugh de Malo Alneto had protection against him, *ibid.*
- Langton, Walter de, treasurer, See Coventry. Walter de Langeton keeper of the wardrobe, 22 Edward i. p 265. Treasurer of the Exchequer, 23 Edward i. p 571. c. 2. k. 25 Edward i. p 575. c. 2. q. Again, p 724. c. 2. o.
- Langton, John de, chancellor of England, 26 Edward i. p 49. c. 2. n. Bishop of Chichester and chancellor, 1 Edward ii. p 51, 52. c. 1. t. Manor of Langton a member of the manor of Scrivelby, p 453. Chancellor, 26 Edward i. p 566. John Langeton chancellor, 27 Edward i. p 708. c. 1. t.
- Languages derived from the Roman, Pref. p x.
- Lanthony, priory of St Mary of, p 331. c. 2. a. The prior amerc'd because he had not his manupast, 6 Henry iii. p 386. c. 1. f. Has ten knights fees in Gloucestershire, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1. q. And two knights fees in Herefordshire, *ibid.* c. 2. s.
- Lanvalai, William de, justice errant, 22 Henry ii. p 87. c. 1. l. p 88, 89, 90, &c. John de Lanvalei of Lincolnshire, 4 John, p 302. c. 1. a. See Launvaley.
- Lapley amerced, p 387. c. 1. c.
- Lardener, Simon le, married Joan one of the heirettes of Robert Hardel, before 14 Edward i. p 679. c. 1. p.
- Lardinary of the king, p 220. c. 2. r. David Lardinarius, 3 Henry iii. p 564. c. 2. b.
- Larestre, cloth of, p 254. c. 2. m.
- Lasceles, Robert de, his terra in Lincolnshire, 3 Henry iii. p 205. c. 2. w. William de Lascell of Yorkshire, prisoner for queen's gold which he had not received, 39 Henry iii. p 241. c. 2. l. Gilbert de Lasce of Northumberland, 5 John, p 302. c. 2. d. Walter de Lascey, 7 John, p 327. c. 2. z. Gilbert de Lasce fines to be the king's dominicus clericus, 10 John, p 330. c. 1. g. Duncan de Lasceles disseiz'd of three fees and a half for not being in the king's army, 12 John, p 461. c. 2. w. Walter de Lascey, 1 Henry iii. p 642. Gilbert de Lasce, 9 Richard i. p 672. c. 1. r.
- Lassebergh, William de, sherif of Gloucester, his pledges, 39 Henry iii. p 642. c. 1. o.
- Later de la Westwode, Richard le, father and son, in the liberty of S. Alban, 39 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. p.
- Latimer, John le, constabulary of Castle Corf, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 1. 35 Edward i. p 603. William le Latimer, 21 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. q. William junior, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. a. Thomas, p 456. c. 1. William, 51 Henry iii. p 695.

Laton,

I N D E X.

- Laton, Walter de, of Buckinghamshire, manucaptor of Robert de Ludham, 14 Edward i. p 173. c. 2. c. Joan widow of Robert de Lathun, 52 Henry iii. p 664. c. 2. p.
- Laval, Guy de, his contest, 7 Richard i. p 448. c. 1. b.
- Laudomar's fee under the honor of Gloucester, 15 John, p 445. c. 1. o.
- Lavendene, Bucks, abbat of, p 597. c. 2. m.
- Laventon manor the bishop of Sarum's, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. q.
- Laverkefeld hundred amerc'd, 34 Henry iii. p 394. c. 2. i.
- Lavington, Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Launvale, Hawisia de, her barony, p 219. c. 2. o. Mother of John de Burgo, *ibid.* Her summonce of William de Hafting, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. m, n.
- Laurence archdeacon of Bedford and custos of the See of York, 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. r. and 33 Henry ii. p 442. Again, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. b. Laurence the priest fined twenty marks for gelding a man in Surrey, 11 Henry ii. p 348. c. 1. w. Laurence usher of the Exchequer, 3 Richard i. p 719. c. 2. a, b, &c. Sends the summonces for collecting the money for the king's ransom, 5 Richard i. *ibid.* c. 2. c. Laurence son of Alienor by heirship usher of the Exchequer, 6 John, p 720. c. 1. g. His widow married to William Druel, 2 Henry iii. *ibid.*
- Laweshel, Robert de, accompts for W. bishop of Ely, 8 Richard i. p 647. c. 1. w.
- Laws, Burgundian, Pref. p x. c. 1. f. p 4. c. 2. d. Of the Longobards, *ibid.* p xiv. c. 1, 2. Bractons English Laws, p 3. c. 1. c. Glanvil's English Laws, p 4. c. 2. Longobardick Laws, p 63. Anglofaxon Laws differ in themselves and in forms, p 122. Laws of Normandy, England, Sicily or Naples, and Burgundy have a resemblance, p 124, 125. Law terms, p 551.
- Lawyer, how represented by Matthew Paris, p 145. c. 1.
- Laxinton, Robert de, justice itinerant, 14 Henry iii. p 706. c. 2. b.
- Le, Richard de la, 29 Henry iii. p 498. c. 1. z. John de la Lee late sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire his lands extended, &c. 2 Edward ii. p 698.
- Lea, Hugh and Robert de, barons of the Exchequer early under Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. a.
- Leaded house in Northamptonshire, 1 John, p 299. c. 1. g.
- Leather for the tallies, p 742.
- Lecchesham, Richard de, 5 John, p 302. c. 2. b. Whether attach'd by atia, *ib.*
- Lech, William de, vicesherif of Nottingham and Derbyshire, 3 John, p 253. c. 2. c. Richard del, p 297. John son of William de Lech, 3 Henry iii. p 347. c. 1. c. Peter de Leche archdeacon of Worcester, justicier for assessing the hidage for the king's ransom, about 6 Richard i. p 412. c. 1. y. Nicholas, parson of Lech, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2.
- Lechin, Henry le, 29 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. k. Arrested for a trespass, &c. *ib.*
- Lectona, Robert and Alwold de, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. t. Men of Lechton, Buckinghamshire, 4 John, p 302. c. 1. z.
- Ledecumbe village, Berkshire, amerced, 33 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. l.
- Ledenham, Eustace de, justicier who settled the tallage, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. p.
- Ledes, prior de, 10 John, p 147. c. 2. n. Holds in frankalmoign, p 466. c. 2. That burgh's tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w. Leedes in Kent, p 612. c. 2. b. How far Liedes belong'd to Robert de Gant, 9 Richard i. p 689. c. 1. t.
- Ledreda, Ralph de, of Surrey, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y.
- Leegrave, Peter de la, his case, 5 Henry iii. p 542. c. 2. e.
- Leelay, William de, his interest in the land of Beldun, Yorkshire, 31 Henry ii. p 297. c. 2. l. William son of Hugh de Leelay, p 356. c. 1. w. His marriage, *ibid.*
- Lefwin, Eustace son of, fined for land in Kent, 29 Henry ii. p 143, 144. c. 1. o. Hugh son of Lefwin has the village of Corneburc, 7 Richard i. p 335. c. 2. y. Gerard and Hugh sons of Lefwin amerc'd for harbouring the chatels of Flemings, 21 Henry ii. p 389. c. 2. x, z. Lefwin Befant the king's moneyour, 14 Henry ii. p 410. c. 1. i.
- Lefwin

I N D E X.

- Lefwin the moneyourt allaged in Lincoln, 4 John, p 507. c. 2. w.
- Lega, Robert de, married Flandrina descendent of John Malduit, before 12 John, p 351. c. 1. u. William de Liega's concord with Roger de Mueles, 14 Henry ii. p 354. c. 1. p. Edward Legherif of Devonshire, 31 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. t. Lega in Devonshire a lordship of earl Richard, 24 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. o. Gilbert de la Lege of the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2. When in the king's service in Normandy, p 494. c. 1. Roger de la Leye baron of the Exchequer, 1 Edward i. p 565. Has the seal of the Exchequer, 52 Henry iii. p 581. c. 1. y. Is chancellor and treasurer at one time, 48 Henry iii. p 583. c. 1. n. and c. 2. p. Robert de la Leye, chancellor of the Exchequer, 53 Henry iii. p 605. Roger de la Leye chancellor of the Exchequer, 4 Edward i. p 618. c. 2. f. R. de la Leye, 39 Henry iii. p 700. c. 2. g. Roger remembrancer, 35 Henry iii. p 714. c. 2. p. See Le.
- Legate, Walo, justicier, 6 Henry iii. p 591. c. 1. t. Delivers the county of Cumberland to Robert de Viepont, *ibid.*
- Legitimacy of Edward ii. how question'd, p 601. c. 2. r.
- Legrecestria, Roger de, 26 Henry ii. p 94. c. 1. Osbert de, 5 Stephen, p 154. c. 2. k. See Leicester. Legercestria famous for coat of mail, 31 Henry ii. and 1 Richard i. p 391. c. 2. f.
- Leguine, the toll of that village to maintain the lights of St Victor, Marseilles, p 108. c. 2. z.
- Leibnitz's Codex Diplomaticus, Pref. p xi. c. 1. m.
- Leicester, Richard de, fines for the king's letters patent of protection, 8 John, p 81. c. 2. a. Controller of the town of Southampton, before 2 John, p 136. c. 2. b. Peter de Leycester justice of the Jews, 18 Edward i. p 161. c. 1. l. Baron of the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 242. c. 2. q. William de, his plaint against the abbat of Valdey or de Valle Dei, 18 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. y. Matt. de Leicester, 30 Henry ii. p 312. c. 1. b. Osbert de Leicester obtains pardon for himself and Osbert his clerk, 5 Stephen, p 327. c. 1. k. Ralf de Leycestre clerk of the Exchequer, 28 Henry iii. p 560. c. 1. w. The aid of the honor of Leicester, p 564. c. 1. a. Ralf de Leycester surrenders the office of chancellor of the Exchequer, 32 Henry iii. p 580. c. 2. s. Peter de Leycestre baron of the Exchequer, 31 Edward i. p 587. c. 2. p. Ralf de Leycestre clerk, 42 Henry iii. p 625. c. 1. t. Lands of the earl of Leicester quit of sherif's aid, 4 John, p 652. c. 2. t. Peter de Leycestre baron of the Exchequer, 19 Edward i. p 714. c. 1. m. Henry de Leicester auditor of the accompts of custodes, 16 Edward ii. p 731. Peter de Leicester made clerk of the receipt of the Exchequer, 7 Edward i. p 735. c. 2. w. Baron of the Exchequer, 31 Edward i. p 737. c. 2. n. Leicester, Robert earl of, about the year 1165. p 12. Has a grant of the burgh and castle of Hereford from king Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e. And of the county, *ibid.* Robert and Simon earls of Leicester, temp. John, p 35. Robert earl of, temp. John, p 39. c. 1. r. Earl of Leicester accompting sherif for that county, 5 Stephen, p 139. c. 2. t. Robert earl of Leicester, some accompt of his estate, 5 Richard i. p 158. c. 2. w. See p 161. c. 1. o. The honor of the earl of Leicester in custody of the sherif of Somersetshire, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. l. Again, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. x. Petronil countess of Leicester to enjoy the honor of Grentemeisnil as her inheritance, 6 John, p 338. c. 1. b. Half the fees of the honor of Leicester exceeded sixty, 30 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1. n. Robert earl of Leicester taken at St Edmonds, about 20 Henry ii. p 421. c. 2. w. Scutage of that earl, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 1. e. See p 448. c. 1. n. p 449. c. 1. q. Some accompt of his lands in Sumerset and Wiltshire, 19 Henry ii. p 492. b, c. Robert earl of, 5 John, p 529. c. 2. e. The earl justicier, p 676. See Mallore.
- Leissebi, Walter de, 6 John, p 324. c. 1. o. Fermer of the toll and mills of Grimesbi, *ibid.*
- Leiffington, terra de, See Calz, Maud. Walter de Leyseton late sherif of Lincoln, p 663. c. 2. b. Leaves frere Gilbert

I N D E X.

- Gilbert de Leyseton executor, before 42 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. *b*.
- Lemburec, the passage of Waleran de, 15 John, p 531. c. 2.
- Len, belong'd to the bishop of Norwich and earl of Arundel, 5 John, p 281. c. 1. *e*. Alured and Siward de Len amerced for exporting corn without licence, 24 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. *o*. How excepted from the other ports of England, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. *i*. Its fairs, *ibid*. Merchandise of several species for many counties to be exported solely at Len, 26 Edward i. p 536. c. 1. *r*. The solemnity of sending the coket or seals thither, with the trone or scale, p 536. c. 2. *s*. p 537.
- Lenfant, Robert, custos of the castle of Shrewsbury, 7 Henry iii. p 673. c. 2. *o*.
- Lenham, Nicolas de, of Kent, 35 Henry iii. p 687. c. 1. *a*.
- Lenna, homines de, their pleas, 16 Henry ii. p 98. c. 2. *z*. p 101. c. 1. *b*. John de Lenna amerced for exporting corn without licence, 23 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. *r*. See Len.
- Lennton priory to whom indebted for the church of Nutehal, p 301. c. 1. *s*.
- Lenton priory and fair in the king's hands, 27 Edward i. p 615. c. 1. *l*.
- Leofwin, Hugh Fitz, married a daughter of William de Tikehil, before 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 1. *q*. See Lefwin.
- Leopard, the king allows six pence for his beast, and three half-pence a day for his keeper, 12 Edward ii. p 262.
- Lefchecker, Roger de, forfeits the office of usher with the serjeanty by his trespass against the king, 37 Henry iii. p 718. c. 1. *n*. But yet settles deputies, 40 Henry iii. p 720. c. 2. *m*. And grants it to Richard de Hederfete for life, 53 Henry iii. p 721. c. 1. *o*. Laurence's grant to Richard de Mendesham, 1 Edward i. p 721. c. 1. *r*. The lands of Simon inherited by sisters, 32 Edward i. *ibid*. Andrew de Lefcher has the wardship of Joia the widow and the heir of William the fusor, 4 Richard i. p 741. c. 2. *b*.
- Lefstrange, Guy, sherif and justice errant of Shropshire, 20 Henry ii. p 85. c. 2. *a*. Again, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 1. *p*. Sherif of Shropshire, and had the custody of the honor of William Fitz-Alan, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. *n*. John Lefstrange summon'd to the Scottish expedition with the barons of Shropshire and Staffordshire, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. John Lefstrange has respite for a debt, 35 Henry iii. p 626. c. 1. *b*. Roger Lefstrange, 26 Edward i. p 700.
- Letvaric of Devonshire, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *b*.
- Leu, John, keeper of the ordinance for money at Ipswich, 32 Edward i. p 200, 201.
- Leveland, Nathanael, and Robert de, his son, hereditary keepers from the conquest of the king's house at Westminster, and of the gail of the bridge of Fliete, 9 Richard i. p 356. c. 2. *c*.
- Leverton, William de, his land, 22 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. *b*. Grun de Levertona accompts for the affise of Oswardisbech, Nottinghamshire, 21 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. *g*.
- Levesque, Henry, fines for his plaint against the prior of Ely, p 309. c. 1. *b*.
- Levestan, Robert son of, accompts for the weavers gild in London, 5 Stephen, p 323. c. 1. *g*.
- Leukenore, Nicolas de, keeper of the wardrobe, 52 Henry iii. p 183. c. 2. *w*.
- Leutorp, Walter de; his danegeld, 3 Henry ii. p 478. c. 1. *r*.
- Lewellin son of Griffin, the expedition against him, 5 Edward i. p 684. c. 2. *a*.
- Lewis amerced for concealing a murder, &c. 22 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. *e*. Prior of Lewis his aid from his tenants for discharging his debts, 18 Henry iii. p 429. c. 2. *g*. Prior held in frankalmoin, 34 Edward i. p 466. c. 2. Thomas de Lewes chaplain of the king's chapel at Westminster, 51 Henry iii. p 559. c. 2. *s*.
- Lexdene hundred, p 377. c. 1. *y*.
- Lexinton, J. de, justicier, amerces Yorkshire, 30 Henry iii. p 395. c. 2. *s*.
- Leybourne, William de, of Kent, summon'd by writ to the war against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Henry de, 35 Edward i. p 603. c. 1. *z*. Idonea sherif of Westmoreland, p 660. William's discharge, 14 Edward i. p 687. Roger de Leyburn sherif of Kent, 49 Henry iii. p 619. c. 1.
- Leyne, Thomas de Furnival, commissioner of array, 10 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Leyrton,

INDEX.

- Leyrton, William**, of Lincolnshire, his arrerages, 1 Edward ii. p 710. c. 1. b.
- Leyston abbat** held in frankalmoign, p 466. c. 2. g. Quit of tallage, *ibid.*
- Lezinan, Geoffrey de**, has the manor of Hengham, 53 Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. k. See Geoffrey.
- Liberatio or livery of the king's son**, p 138. Liberate Rolls in the tower, p 675.
- Liberties seized into the king's hand**, p 701. Of holy church to be kept and maintain'd, p 612. Seizure of Liberties, p 696, 701.
- Lichesfeld, the dean of**, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. y. See Coventry. Styled the bishop of Chester on paying escuage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. q. *passim*.
- Licorice, widow of David the Oxford Jew**, 30 Henry iii. p 549. c. 2. k. To pay 2591*l.* to the fabric of the church of Westminster, &c. *ibid.*
- Lid in Yorkshire, the men of, their tallage**, 9 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. r.
- Lideford, John de**, his fine, 10 John, p 81. and p 330. c. 2. i. Lidford in Devonshire, its aid to the marriage of the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. b. Its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 419, 420. c. 1. i.
- Lidegreynz, John de**, made justicier in Eire, 18 Edward i. p 605. c. 2. d.
- Lidel, the manor of Nicolas de Stutevil**, 5 Henry iii. p 672. c. 1. w.
- Lifton in Devonshire, its aid**, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. b. Again, 23 Henry ii. p 419, 420. c. 1. i. Godfrey de, 32 Henry iii. p 531. c. 2. p. Seems to be sherif, *ibid.*
- Ligula, a file or file of the mareschal of the Exchequer**, p 728.
- Lileburn in Northumberland, by whom claim'd**, 2 John, p 300. c. 2. q.
- Lillecherche seems to belong to Ralf Brito**, 15 Henry ii. p 705. c. 2. s.
- Lilleshul in Yorkshire, abbat of**, 1 John, p 277. c. 2. n.
- Limerich, the honor of William de Braiosa with limitations**, 2 John, p 336. c. 2. l.
- Limesy, Richard de, mareschal, transported into Ireland**, 30 Henry ii. p 31. c. 1. b. Goes in the king's service to Constantinople, 31 Henry ii. p 251. c. 1. d. David de Lymesye has his seneschal, 22 Henry iii. p 699. c. 2. y. viz. Warner de Hamstaple, who was likewise his pledge, *ibid.*
- Limingis, earl de**, 8 Richard i. p 532. c. 1. The king hires him a ship for his passage to Andwers, *ibid.*
- Lincoln, Alured de, one of the justices**, 20 Henry ii. p 84. Hospital of S. Sepulchre there, p 148. c. 1. s. John de Lincoln merchant of Hull to inspect the money in payments, 22 Edward i. p 200. c. 2. John earl of Lincoln constable of Chester fined in 3000 marks to have Maud his daughter married to Richard de Clare, 22 Henry iii. p 223. c. 2. n. Men of Lincoln fine for the same liberties as Northampton, 6 Richard i. p 275. c. 1. o. and c. 2. x. Again, 2 Henry iii. p 284. c. 2. b. and p 285. c. 1. b. Thomas de Lincoln, 7 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. e. Burgeffes of, 5 Stephen, p 347. c. 2. k. Citizens of Lincoln fine to have Adam their mayor during the king's pleasure, and Adam's good behaviour, 12 John, p 352. c. 2. i. The concord of the men of Lincoln with the men of Grimesbi about toll, 7 Richard i. p 356. c. 1. z. Its aid, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. z. Earl of Lincoln one of the king's courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. The citizens aid, 2 Henry ii. p 480. c. 1. p. The county's donum, 4 Henry ii. p 481. c. 2. b. The assisa of Lincoln, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. z. Its tallage, 10 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. w. The scutage and tallage of the city and shire, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. d. Again, 1 Richard i. p 507. c. 1. r. A chapel of St Thomas the martyr on Lincoln bridge, p 512. c. 2. a. Quinzime for the merchandise of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i. H. earl of Lincoln seems baron of the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 605. Robert de Lincoln sherif of London, 39 Henry iii. p 607. c. 2. r. William de Lincoln has the commission of array for the wapentake of Hoveden, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. William earl of Lincoln attests a charter of king Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e. John de Lincoln keeper of the king's mints of London and Canterbury, 9 Edward ii. p 698. c. 2. q. Lincoln in the

I N D E X.

- king's hand, 41 Henry iii. p 702. c. 2. *l.* Laurence de Lincoln, clerk of the Exchequer writs, 5 Edward i. p 732. c. 1. *s.* Had Adam fellow clerk, *ibid.* John de Lincoln clerk of the receipt, 53 Henry iii. p 737. c. 1. *m.*
- Lincoln, tallage for that bishoprick, p 137. The See in the king's hands, 16 Henry ii. p 210. c. 1. *z.* and c. 2. *c.* Robert archdeacon of, *ibid.* The See was in the king's hands eighteen years, p 210. That See pays Peterpence, tho' in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 1. *w.* Had seventy four prebendaries, *ibid.* Galfrid [de Constantiis] elect of Lincoln, 23 Henry iii. p 234. c. 2. *b.* A parliament here, 9 Edward ii. p 247. c. 2. *x.* Bishop of Lincoln's liberties for himself and successors, 15 Henry iii. p 289. c. 2. *o.* Its knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. *o.* Its tallage, 4 John, p 494. c. 2. *b.* Claims the chatels of his men who were fugitives or hang'd, p 621. Galfrid elect of Lincoln, and John his brother, 24 Henry ii. p 676. c. 2. *u.*
- Lindebery castle in Herefordshire, in custody of Geoffrey de Ver, 16 Henry ii. p 209. c. 2. *s.*
- Lindenbroch of the laws of the Longobards, Pref. p xiv. c. 1, 2. p 26. c. 2. Again, p 108.
- Lindesia, and its knights within the jurisdiction of Durham, 5 Stephen, p 481. c. 1. *s.*
- Lindon, Simon de, attaches Maud de Bihamel for felony, 12 John, p 104. c. 1. *a.* Repeated, p 305. c. 2. *i.* Again, temp. Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. *w.* Alan de Lindon's interest in Eston, Northamptonshire, 14 Henry iii. p 621. c. 1. *w.*
- Lindric, contains the manor of Carleton, 30 Henry iii. p 488, 489. c. 1. *l.*
- Lindrugge manor, the prior of Worcester's, p 282. c. 1. *w.*
- Lindsey, William de, his claims in Cumberland, 3 Richard i. p 80. c. 1.
- Lingedrapier, Walter le, amerced for not assisting to make the king's money, 29 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. *r.*
- Lion, Hugh, alderman of a London gild, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z.*
- Lions, Peter de, justicier in Normandy, 2 John, p 115. Again, 3 John, p 116. c. 2. *x.*
- Lisewis, baron Alexander de, holds of the honor of Dunstow, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. *g.*
- Lisiardus, clerk of Geoffrey Fitz-Peter, accompts for him, 7 Richard i. p 631. c. 2. *i.*
- Lisieux, archdeacon of, p 53. The grant of Robert de Lisieux from king John, p 83. Ralf de Lisieux justicier in Normandy, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. *i.* Some account of the endowment of the church of Lisieux, p 114. Ralf bishop of, *ibid.* c. 2. Ralf justicier, 2 John, p 116. c. 2. *x.* The grant to Robert de Lisieux, p 524.
- Lisle or Insula, Walter de, one of the inquisitors against the sherifs of England, 19 Henry ii. p 97. c. 1. *y.* Baldwin de Lisle heir of Margaret de Ripariis, 42 Henry iii. p 164. c. 1. *g.* Simon de Lisle, 56 Henry iii. p 172. c. 1. *x.* Pleas before B. de Lisle, 7 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. *w.* Brian de Lisle concerned in the receipt of the crown revenue, 11 John, p 264. c. 1. *l.* His heirs occur, 28 Henry iii. p 267. c. 2. *i.* John de Lisle baron of the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 279. c. 2. *z.* B. de Insula holds pleas of the forest with H. de Nevil, 13 Henry iii. p 288. c. 1. *b.* Robert of the Isle of Wight, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. *a.* Brian de Lisle, 11 John, p 325. c. 1. *l.* Geoffry de Lisle fines that the king would remit his indignation, 31 Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. *s.* Walter and the earl de Lisle, 9 John, p 331. c. 2. *u.* Brian de Insula his heir's estate, 19 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. *z.* Brian's donum on the king's return from Poictou, 12 John, p 350. c. 1. *d.* The honor of Albreda de Lisle in Serrinton, Yorkshire, its scutage, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. *r.* B. de Insula, 13 John, p 449. c. 1. *o.* William de Lisle collector of the scutage, 34 Edward i. p 450. c. 2. *x.* John de Lisle one of the Hampshire barons summon'd to the war in Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. The tallage of alderman Walter Lisle for his ward in London, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t.* Again, 19 and 20 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z, a.* Brian de Lisle one of the wardens of the sea-ports for the counties of York and Lincoln,

I N D E X.

- Lincoln, 15 John, p 530, 531. c. 1.
 Baldwin de Lisle chamberlain of the
 Exchequer, 42 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. q.
 Baldwin de Lisle chamberlain of the
 Exchequer, 41 Henry iii. p 561. c. 2. p.
 Brien de Lisle, teste, 16 John, p 575. c.
 1. m. John de Lisle baron of the Ex-
 chequer, 25 Edward i. p 576. c. 1. r.
 John de Lisle combaron of the Ex-
 chequer, 24 Edward i. p 583. c. 2. t.
 William de Lisle has the custody of
 the county and castle of Northampton
 and of the honor of Peverel there, 40
 Henry iii. p 637. c. 1. t. Sherif, 31
 Henry iii. p 647. c. 1. y. Isabel sister
 and heir of Baldwyn de Lisle late earl
 of Devon, 13 Edward i. p 651. c. 2. k.
 Simon de Heddon one of Brian de
 Lisle's executors, 42 Henry iii. p 667.
 c. 2. o. Brian sherif of Yorkshire, be-
 fore 22 Henry iii. p 670. Holds pleas
 of the forest, 13 Henry iii. p 706. c.
 2. b. William late sherif of Northamp-
 tonshire, 49 Henry iii. p 710. c. 2. m.
 John de Lisle and his companions au-
 ditors of the accompts of the disme,
 35 Edward i. p 730. c. 1. i. John de
 Lisle occurs, 5 Edward i. p 732. c. 1. s.
 Baldwin de Lisle in the queen's guar-
 dianship, 39 Henry iii. p 735. c. 1. t.
 John de Lisle baron of the Exche-
 quer, 31 Edward i. p 737. c. 2. n.
 John de Lisle has letters patent to be
 assessor in London, 25 Edward i. p
 750. c. 2. i.
- Lisoriis, William de, fines for his fore-
 stery in Northamptonshire, 3 Richard i.
 p 317. c. 1. g. Fulk de Lisoriis has
 one knights fee, 14 Henry ii. p 399.
 c. 2. n. Warner de Lisoriis sherif of
 Somersetshire, 7 Henry ii. p 483. c. 1. k.
- Liffinton, Lincolnshire, in the archbi-
 shoprick of York, 33 Henry ii. p 492.
 c. 2. d. See Leiffinton.
- Litham in Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Hen-
 ry iii. p 490. c. 2. w. p 491. c. 1. w.
- Littleton, Wiltshire, the land of earl Re-
 ginald, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420.
 c. 1. l. p 441. c. 2.
- Litter for the chamber of the barons,
 p 742.
- Littleton, sir Thomas, his accompt of
 escuage, p 432. c. 1.
- Livet, William de, justicier of Nor-
 mandy, 2 John, p 116. c. 2. x.
- Liulf, Nicolas son of, amerc'd pro stulto
 dicto suo, 1 Richard i. p 392. c. 1. m.
 Thomas son of Liulf one of the theins
 of Northumberland, 2 John, p 459.
 c. 1. y. Thomas son of Liulf his do-
 num, 1 Richard i. p 483. c. 1. o.
- Livremere, Simon de, clerk, 12 John,
 p 543. c. 2. n.
- Livrepol burgesse fine for a free burgh
 and merchant's gild, 13 Henry iii. p
 288. c. 1. e. The tallage of Liverpul,
 11 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. b.
- Locherons, priory of, p 53.
- Locoveris, archbishop of Roan's scacca-
 rium there, p 112. c. 1. d.
- Locum tenens what, p 578.
- Lodbroke, John de, of Warwickshire,
 pardon'd for not taking knighthood, 1
 Edward i. p 354. c. 1. b.
- Lodderden in Yorkshire, the donum of
 Robert son of Odard de, 9 Richard i.
 p 484. c. 1. r.
- Loges, Robert de, 2 John, p 120. c. 2. x.
- Loke, William and J. de la, 41 and 45
 Henry iii. p 531. c. 2. o, p. Had the
 ferm of the avalage of the Thames, ib.
- Lokinton, John de, has attermination for
 his debts to the king, 25 Edward i. p
 679. c. 2. w.
- London, Eustace bishop of, 11 Henry iii.
 p 43. c. 2. l.
- Londonia, William de, 11 Henry iii. p
 43. c. 2. l. Again, 7 Henry ii. p 66.
 c. 1. s. Jeremy of London fined an
 hundred pound for refusing to come
 out of sanctuary, 26 Henry ii. p 71.
 c. 2. l. Mayor, sherifs and barons of
 London, temp. Henry iii. and Ed-
 ward i. p 134. Sherifs of London al-
 lowed for the king's huntsmen, 4 Hen-
 ry ii. p 139. c. 2. u. Henry de Lun-
 don, 16 Henry ii. p 210. c. 1. y. Di-
 strain'd for queen's gold, 39 Henry iii.
 p 241. Cambium of London how ac-
 counted for, 9 John, p 193. c. 2. q.
 Four sherifs of London, 19 Henry ii.
 p 248, 249. c. 1. e. Again, 5 Ste-
 phen, p 249. c. 2. n. The citizens tal-
 lage for the walling of their city, 6
 Henry iii. p 267. c. 1. f. Fine in an
 hundred marks to choose their sherifs,
 5 Stephen, p 273. c. 2. b. Fine for
 the confirmation of liberties, 1 John,
 p 275. c. 2. y. Fines for confirmation
 of liberties, and annulling the weavers
 gild,

I N D E X.

gild, 4 John, p 279. c. 1. *m.* Again, 10 John, p 282. c. 1. *z.* Their donum, 8 Richard i. p 327. c. 2. *t.* Fines twenty thousand pounds for the king's good will, 50 Henry iii. p 329. c. 2. *u.* William de Londonia fines for being in Nottingham castle with earl John, 9 Richard i. p 336. c. 1. *d.* Robert de Londonia disseiz'd of his land in Baccete, Surrey, 12 John, p 340. c. 1. *e.* Roger de Londonia, 24 Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. *q.* The city's new years gift, 9 John, p 350. c. 2. *c.* London fines for a record in the city, p 353. Burrels of London, p 382. p 383. c. 1. *d.* Adulterine gilds in London amerc'd, 26 Henry ii. p 390, 391. A new donum of the citifens, p 405. The manner of assessing their aid, 14 Henry ii. p 406, 407. Moneyours of London, 14 Henry ii. p 410. c. 1. *i.* Their payment for the ransom of Richard i. &c. p 412. c. 2. *b.* Its aid, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. *y.* Accompts for the scutage of Ireland, 26 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. *p.* Aids king John with a 1000*l.* for his passage beyond sea, 9 John, p 421. c. 1. *u.* John de Londonia, 6 Edward i. p 433. c. 2. *b.* The four sherifs accompt for its ferm, 5 Stephen, p 475. c. 2. *d.* Gervase and John sherifs of London and Middlesex, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. *f.* The crown's gift to wall their city, 11 Henry iii. p 489. c. 1. *m.* London's tallage, with an account of the aldermen and wards, 14 Henry iii. p 489, 490. c. 2. *s, t.* Its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *u.* After long debate allow themselves talliable, 39 Henry iii. p 491, 492. c. 2. Inhabitants chatels not to be tallaged with the citizens, 2 Edward ii. p 501. c. 2. *n.* Tallage assess'd upon London by poll and by ward, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. *y, z.* Its aid for marriage of the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 513. c. 2. *g.* John le Luter's grant that he shall not be made mayor, sherif, escheator, coroner, provost, alderman, or any other minister of London, 9 Edward ii. p 516. c. 1. Quinzime for the merchandise of this port, p 530. c. 2. *i.* The custom of fish brought to London bridge-street, 52 Henry iii. p 534. Some accompt of

London markets, *ibid.* Thomas Fitz-Richard mayor of London, 49 Henry iii. p 554. c. 2. *b.* John de Wengrave mayor of London judicially proceeded against, 15 Edward ii. p 602. How they presented their mayor and sherifs, p 606. The substance of their oath on that occasion, 55 Henry iii. p 607. c. 1. *k.* Were to keep their gates shut by night, and guarded with armed men by day, *ibid.* Have a grant to chuse two bailifs, 51 Henry iii. p 608. c. 1. *t.* Plead exemption as to their sherifs swearing at the Exchequer, p 609, 610. William de London clerk, 25 Henry ii. p 622. c. 2. *l.* London and Middlesex ferm'd at three hundred pounds in the time of Maud, p 635. c. 1. *d.* Custos for London when the city was in the king's hand, had twenty nine pound six and eight pence allotted, 55 Henry iii. p 675. c. 1. *a.* Mayor and sherifs of London committed, 38 Henry iii. p 698. c. 1. *k, l.* And the liberty seiz'd into the king's hand, *ibid.* Again, 31 Henry iii. p 702. c. 1. *g.* Again for trespass of an assize, 39 Henry iii. p 703. c. 1. *w.* What it pays for the vintisme to make the king's son a knight, 35 Edward i. p 711. c. 1. *r.* Laurence de London clerk of the Exchequer, 56 Henry iii. p 713. County of London, 5 Edward ii. p 723. c. 1. *a.* Simon de London attorney of Thomas Corbet, his commitment fees, 38 Henry iii. p 729. John de London chamberlain of the Exchequer, before 25 Edward i. p 734. c. 2. *o.* London, Ralf Baldock bishop of, chancellor, 35 Edward i. p 52. c. 1. Richard son of Nigel of Ely, bishop of London and king's treasurer, temp. Henry ii. p 55. c. 1. *t, u.* Richard bishop of, justicier, 6 Richard i. p 135. c. 1. *k.* Richard bishop of, commanded by Henry i. to do right to the abbat of Westminster, p 141. Walter son of the bishop of London his fine, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 2. *i.* The dean of London opposes the bishop, 5 Stephen, p 329. c. 2. *y.* and p 331. c. 1. *o.* The bishop's donum, 5 Henry ii. p 436. c. 2. *q.* William archdeacon [of London] *ibid.* c. 2. *q.* R. bishop fines for
H h not

I N D E X.

- not sending to the war against R. Marechal, 18 Henry iii. p 460. c. 2. l.
- W. bishop of, his scutage for himself and wards, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. d. The pleas of Richard [Niel] bishop of London, 5 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. a.
- Long, Gilbert, amerc'd forty marks for disobeying the justiciers, 21 Henry ii. p 389. c. 2. u.
- Longchamp, William de, bishop of Ely, justicier, chancellor and pope's legate while Richard i. was in the Holy land, p 15. His contests with John earl of Moreton, *ibid.* Was chancellor while the king was in Sicily, p 53. Was chancellor to the day of his death, p 53. c. 2. g. Was remov'd from being justicier by the intrigue of John earl of Moreton, p 132. Mention'd, p 304. c. 1. r.
- Longchamp, dapifer, 1 Richard i. p 35. c. 2. c. Henry Longchamp, 9 John, p 68. c. 2. y. William bishop of Ely, has the custody of Stephen de Beauchamp, 5 Richard i. p 221. c. 1. x. Osbert de Longo Campo, 8 Richard i. p 221. c. 2. b. Geoffrey de Longchamp son of Emma de S. Leodegario, p 356. c. 2. b. Osbert, *ibid.* and c. 2. c, d. William quit of the scutage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t. Henry sherif of Herefordshire a captive, 3 Richard i. p 658. c. 2. b.
- Longespey, William son of William, p 218. c. 2. c. Has the baronies of Haye and Kaunvile from Ydonea his mother, 40 Henry iii. *ibid.* William's licence from the king to make his will, 41 Henry iii. p 664. c. 1. n.
- Lombardick laws, p 63. See Laws.
- Loquendum's what, p 620.
- Loren, or reins, p 630. c. 1. e.
- Lorimer, Henry son of Simon le, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. f.
- Loriol, Ralf Fitz-Math. de, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2.
- Lose, Terrick de, one of the masters of the money in the Exchanges, 11 Edward ii. p 199. c. 1.
- Lostwetel in Cornwall, a fine for a market there, 6 Richard i. p 274. c. 2. e.
- Lovedon wapentake, Lincolnshire, p 560. c. 1. z.
- Lovel, Philip, king's treasurer, 39 Henry iii. p 491. c. 2. a. See Luvel. Symon Lovel has the wapentake of Rydale under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Louis emperor, p 17.
- Louis king of France comes into England, an. 1179. p 19. When he makes a present to the monks of Holy Trinity, Canterbury, *ibid.* c. 1. c.
- Louis king of France makes a donation to the monks of Canterbury, an. 1235. p 19. c. 1. d.
- Lound, Peter de, 26 Edward i. p 576. c. 2. t.
- Lozeng, Robert le, his recognition, 28 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. x.
- Luca merchants, p 602. p 633. c. 1. t. p 634. c. 1. a. See Luke.
- Luceles, Robert de, finds pledges for making an unjust disfaisin, 10 John, p 103. c. 2. w. Richard de Lucellis of Normandy, 2 John, p 360. c. 2. b.
- Luci, Richard de, Pref. p xiii. c. 2. t. Godfrey de, made bishop of Winchester, an. 1189. 1 Richard i. p 15. c. 2. w. Richard de, justiciary of king Stephen, and sherif of Essex, p 23. c. 2. r. Again, p 24. Richard de, his writ, 14 Henry ii. p 58. c. 2. p. Godfrey de Lucy chief justiciary, 25 Henry ii. p 64. and 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2. Reginald de Luci his land in Cumberland, 3 Richard i. p 80. c. 1. c. Robert de Luci one of the justices, 20 Henry ii. p 84. Reginald de Luci justicier, 21 Henry ii. p 85, 86. Godfrey de Lucy one of the justiciers, 26 Henry ii. p 94—100. The pleas of Richard de Luci, 17 Henry ii. p 100. c. 1. b. The fine which Galfrid or Geoffrey paid for marrying Juliana the widow of Peter de Stokes, 9 John, p 128. c. 1. b. The fine of Philip de Luci, 9 John, *ibid.* c. 1. c. Richard de Luci justicier, 9 Henry ii. p 135. c. 2. g. Richard, justicier, temp. Henry ii. p 138. c. 2. Reginald de Luci, 25 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. n. Godfrey de Luci justicier, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 1. p. Richard de Luci sherif of Essex, 3 Henry ii. p 192. c. 1. f. And of Hertfordshire at the same time, *ib.* c. 1. g. Justicier, 16 Henry ii. p 210. c. 1. y. Godfrey de Luci had custody of the abbey of York, 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. g. Herbert de, has twenty pound

I N D E X.

pound from Disse in Norfolk, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. n. Richard de Luci accompts for the ferm of Colchester, p 227. c. 1. i. And of Windfor, 14 Henry ii. p 256. c. 2. d. Richard de Luci obtains a fair and weekly market for his manor of Renglas in Cumberland, 10 John, p 282. c. 2. f. Richard a benefactor to Feverham abbey before Henry iii. p 285. c. 2. k. Richard de Luci his lands of Copland in Cumberland, 5 John, p 302. c. 2. i. p 303. c. 1. i. and c. 2. g. Richard son of Reginald de Luci has the lands of Copland and Camerberg, 2 John, p 321. c. 1. m. Richard de Luci sherif, 2 Henry ii. p 374. c. 1. u. Robert de Luci sherif of Worcestershire, 21 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. u. Richard de Luci's pleas, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. u. Richard de Luci accompts for the aid of Colchester, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 1. Richard's perdonas, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. y. Godfrey de, justicier, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. r. Richard sherif of Essex, his accompt, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. k. And Hertford, ibid. Richard assises York city before 21 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. f. Reginald, ibid. c. 2. g. Godfrey, p 492. c. 2. d. Stephen, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 1. l. Richard sherif of Essex, 2 Henry ii. p 504. c. 2. k. Godfrey de Lucy tallaged Lincolnshire, 1 Richard i. p 507. c. 1. r. Alexander de Luci seems to be baron of the Exchequer and proprietor of Copland, 4 John, p 561. c. 1. i. Richard de Luci chief justicier and sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 2 Henry ii. p 639. c. 2. x. Godfrey held pleas in Cumberland, 31 Henry ii. ib. c. 2. z. Richard has the ferm of Hertfordshire, 2 Henry ii. p 643. c. 1. s. Richard de Luci's interest in Blocheham, Oxfordshire, 2 Henry ii. p 650. c. 2. y. Richard de Luci's assignment on Brai and Cocham, Berkshire, 2 Henry ii. p 652. c. 1. r. William de Lucy late sherif of Warwick and Leicestershire, 25 Henry iii. p 668. c. 2. x. Richard de Lucy gave his interest in Copland to Lambert de Muleton with his eldest daughter, before 29 Henry iii. p 662. c. 1. x. Richard de Lucy, 13 Henry ii. p 672. c. 1. b. and p 676.

c. 2. p. Richard de Luci's writ, 19 and 21 Henry ii. ibid. c. 2. r, s, t, u. William de Lucy attach'd, 25 Henry iii. p 700. c. 1. d. Richard de Luci accompts for the ferm of Colchester, 9 Henry ii. p 705. c. 2. q. Fines for the land of Hugh de Morevil, 6 John, p 706. c. 1. y. Lucia countess of Chester fined that she might do right among her vassals, 5 Stephen, p 273. c. 2. i. Lucius, pope, his message to the king, 31 Henry ii. p 14. Luct, Bartholomew de, about temp. Henry iii. p 3. c. 1. b. Luda, William de, elect of Ely, 18 Edward i. p 416. c. 1. e. and p 664. c. 1. r. One of the king's council, ib. Keeper of the wardrobe, 18 Edward i. p 425. c. 1. k. Dean of St Martins Magnus, p 430. c. 1. k. Richard de Luda or Lue, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 25 Edward i. p 565. c. 2. s. Sentenced to be remov'd for his contempt of John de Cobham a baron there, 25 Edward i. p 566. c. 1. s. But has his fine remitted, ibid. William de Luda accompts for the wardrobe, 11 and 12 Edward i. p 625. c. 2. e. A letter for favour to Richard de Lue, 33 Edward i. p 626. William keeper of the wardrobe, 13 Edward i. p 630. c. 2. f. Richard de Luda remembrancer, 18 Edward i. p 715. c. 1. q. Richard de Luda made constable of the Exchequer, 17 Edward ii. p 725. c. 1. r. Auditor of the accompts of the Exchequer, 9 Edward ii. p 729. c. 2. d. Dismiss'd from the chamberlainship of the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 735. Was remov'd for speaking rash and outrageous words, p 737. Ludelawe, Joan widow of Thomas de, held the manor of Langeton a member of Scrivelby, 9 Edward ii. p 453. Ludenham, Eustace parson of, 9 John, p 346. c. 1. s. Ludesdon, Reginald de, amerced pro impressione sigilli, 6 Henry iii. p 381. c. 2. c. Amerc'd for the same, 13 John, p 394. c. 2. a. Ludham, Robert de, justice of the Jews, 7 Edward i. p 164. c. 2. k. Commits falsity, is removed and fined 1000 marks, 14 Edward i. p 173. c. 2. c. The

I N D E X.

- The form of his submission, *ibid.* Justice of the Jews, 1 Edward i. p 279. c. 1. x.
- Ludhigland tallaged, p 500. c. 2. g. The half manor of Ludingland tallaged, p 517. c. 1. i.
- Ludovicus Pius, the division of his dominions among his sons, Pref. p x.
- Luffeld, a grant of tithe-bread to that priory, p 2. c. 2. b. p 3. c. 1. And of the church of Torneberg, *ibid.* The interest of the prior and monks of St Mary de Luffeld in Selveston, 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2. r. The poverty of that priory, 25 Edward i. p 692.
- Lugreshal, Henry de, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 51. The donum of Lutegareshal, Wiltshire, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. See Lutegareshal.
- Lugwardin manor in Herefordshire tallaged, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 1. b. Again, 7 Richard i. p 514. c. 1. k.
- Luiprand king of the Lombards, Pref. p xvi. c. 2.
- Luitorp or Leutorp, Walter de, undersherif of Yorkshire, 3 Henry ii. p 478. c. 1. r. And of Westmariland, 12 Henry ii. p 479. c. 2. b. See Leutorp.
- Luke son of Bernard fined not to be forester, 12 John, p 319. c. 2. l. Henry de Luk supplies the king with silks, 37 Henry iii. p 424. c. 1. b. Reimund de Luk, 7 Edward i. p 460. c. 2. o.
- Luke de Luca, 40 Henry iii. p 608. c. 1. s.
- Lullingston and Framingeham in Kent, the land of Jordan de Ros, 2 John, p 336. c. 2. k.
- Lund, William de, his perdona, 25 Henry iii. p 691. c. 2. o.
- Lundinaria, p 112. c. 1. d.
- Lunesdale or Lonesdale wapentak, Yorkshire, tallaged, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r.
- Lung, John le, has the office of tronage, London, 1 Edward ii. p 535. c. 1. k. Quit of accompts, *ibid.*
- Lungueville, Claria de, 2 John, p 116. c. 2. x. Sir Henry de Lungevill, who, 2 Henry iii. p 219. c. 1. e.
- Lupecarius, an officer in Normandy, p 331. c. 1. f.
- Lupus, Robert, concern'd in the receipt of the Exchequer, 11 John, p 264. c. 1. l. Amerc'd, p 386. c. 1. e. Ralf, 5 John, p 537.
- Lusteshul, Richard de, clericus cameræ regis, 9 Edward ii. p 181. c. 1. d. N. de Lusteshul sherif of Wiltshire, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. y.
- Lutegareshal, its tallage, 1 John, p 488. c. 2. z. Again, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. y. See Lugreshal. Tallaged, 20 Henry iii. p 511. c. 2. r. That church convey'd to Ralf de Nevil by his own sign manual as keeper, 16 John, p 575. c. 1. m. Henry de Lutegareshal made chamberlain of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 736. c. 1. a. Who requested his discharge, 5 Edward ii. p 736. c. 1. b.
- Luter, John le, p 515. c. 2. z. p 516. c. 1.
- Luterel, Geoffrey, amerced for defaults, 9 Edward ii. p 367. c. 2. Andrew sherif of Lincolnshire, 35 Henry iii. p 636. c. 2. s.
- Lutiwude, Staffordshire, who claim'd that land, 6 John, p 68. c. 1. u. p 543. c. 1. b.
- Luton, Thomas son of William de, amerced for not taking knighthood, 1 Edward ii. p 354. c. 1. c.
- Lutre, William de, fines to be quit of the sherifwick of London, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. t. Simon Lutron a surety of Hugh Cordele, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. q.
- Luveigni, Alexander de, custos of Machelney abbey, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. b. Godfrey de Luvein fines for the widow of Ralf de Cornhull, 2 John, p 357. c. 2. b. Walter de Luveng deceas'd, late sherif of Somerset and Dorsetshire, 27 Edward i. p 665. c. 1. w.
- Luvel, Philip, treasurer, 38 Henry iii. p 156. c. 1. g. Henry, H. and R. Luvel, 10 John, p 171. c. 1. r. Philip justicier of the Jews, 41 Henry iii. p 177. c. 1. q. Philip seems to be treasurer, 37 Henry iii. p 185. c. 1. f. Philip Lovel treasurer, 39 Henry iii. p 279. c. 1. w. Osbert, 27 Henry ii. p 349. c. 1. m. Osbert, 17 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. q. Ilger amerc'd, 27 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. p. Ralf baron of Kari, 6 Richard i. p 412. c. 1. x. William Luvel holds of the earl of Leicester, 4 John, p 448. c. 2. n. John Lovel summon'd with the barons of Northamptonshire against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Was

I N D E X.

- Was lieutenant of the earl Mareschal in Scotland, 34 Edward i. p 457. c. 2. p 578. c. 2. *b.* Baron Ralf Luvel's scutage, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. *g.* P. Lovel the king's treasurer, 39 Henry iii. p 558. c. 1. *e.* The patent for making Philip de Luvel treasurer, 27. Aug. 36 Henry iii. p 570. c. 1. *c.* Philip de, 42 Henry iii. p 591. c. 1. *u.* Philip was treasurer, 40 Henry iii. p 608. c. 1. *s.* Sire Johan Lovel, 25 Edward i. p 614. c. 1. *i.* Alyne Lovel of Clahangre, 1 Edward ii. p 624. c. 2. *r.* Philip treasurer, 42 Henry iii. p 678. c. 2. *m.* Commanded to seize on the city of London for a trespass, 39 Henry iii. p 703. c. 1. *w.*
- Luers, Geoffrey de, of Hantshire, 13 John, p 240. c. 1. *r.* Might not be summon'd for queen's gold, because he did not hold in capite, *ibid.*
- Luvetot, the barony of William de, in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. *e.* Richard de Luvetot of Lincolnshire, 27 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. *b.* Emma de Luvetot fines to marry, 26 Henry ii. p 320. c. 1. *a.* William de Luvetot's barony goes to Gerard de Furnival, 3 John, p 337. c. 1. *m.* Nigel de Luvetot has the church of Spofford, 7 John, p 338. c. 2. *b.* Robert Luvet plegius, 2 John p 361. c. 2. *b.* See p 371. c. 1. *2.* Richard de, 38 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. *t.* and Niel, *ib.* Account of the sisters and heiresses of the barony of Niel de Luvetot, 6 Henry iii. p 445. c. 2. *r.* Niel de, holds ten fees in capite and five of the honor of Tikehul, 3 John, p 462. c. 2. *e.* — Luvetot has the third part of the fees of Niel de Luvetot, 30 Henry iii. p 464. c. 1. *n.* The donum of the knights of Nigel de Luvetot in Huntendonshire, 5 Henry ii. p 483. c. 1. *f.* The rolls of John de Luvetot, 18 Edward i. p 563. c. 2. *z.* Joan de Lovetot, 1 Edward ii. p 625. c. 2. *y.*
- Lye, Nicolas de, clerk of the summonces, 19 Edward ii. p 731. c. 2. *q.*
- Lymbury, John de, 35 Edward i. p 568. Adam de Lymbergh takes the oath of remembrancer of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 715. c. 2. *x.* p 716. c. 2. *d.* Remembrancer and auditor of the accounts of the bishop of Bath, 12 Edward ii. p 730. c. 2. *k.*
- Lyndhurst in Hampshire, the community of its villains tallaged, 6 Edward ii. p 512. c. 1. *y.*
- Lynton, Walter de, his plea, 5 Edward i. p 599. c. 2. *b.*
- Lytegreynes, John de, custos of the See of York, 26 Edward i. p 576. c. 2. *t.*
- M.
- Maban, Anora, claims the moiety of Alftanesfeld, Staffordshire, against Thomas Basset, 2 Henry iii. p 542. c. 1. *d.*
- Mabel, Arnald son of, fines to export corn into Norway, 27 Henry ii. p 323. c. 2. *k.*
- Mabilia daughter of William de Orgers, p 145. c. 2. *a.*
- Machael, Humfry, holds the land of Groffebe in capite, 26 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2.
- Madine, Walter le, his licence to carry a hundred pondera of cheese out of the king's dominions, 13 John, p 325. c. 1. *m.*
- Maene, Walter de, his scutage for his fees in Kent, 18 Henry ii. p 438, 439. c. 1.
- Maenfinin pays a fine to be sherif of Bucks and Bedfordshire, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 2. *y.* See Meinfelin.
- Magen, Nicolas de, has respite of a debt during the king's pleasure, 10 Henry ii. p 138. c. 1. *i.* And again, 9 Henry ii. p 681. c. 2. *m.*
- Magnates distinguish'd from Barones, 18 Edward i. p 416. c. 2. *e.* And placed after them, *ibid.* Magnates have a grant to tallage their lordships, before 2 Edward ii. p 518. c. 2. *o, p, &c.*
- Magnavilla, baron Gaufrid de, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. *s.*
- Mahurdin, Walter de, his tenure, 6 John, p 303. c. 1. *k.* Ralf married the eldest daughter of William de Mahurdin, before 6 John, p 351. c. 1. *t.* Walter's tenure, 6 John, p 453. c. 1. *q.*
- Maideneston, their aid, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. *q.* Walter de Maideston uses counterfeit bulls, 26 Edward i. p 600.
- Mail, several amerc'd for sending to Leicester for coat of Mail, 1 Richard i. p 391. c. 2. *f.*
- Maillai, Peter de, fines in a horse for hurting

I N D E X.

- hurting one of the king's dogs, 4 John, p 351. c. 1. p. Fines in seven thousand marks for matrying Isabel the daughter and heiress of Robert de Turneham, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. b.
- Main, Roger son of, his paunage, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 2. g.
- Mainnesfeld, Nottinghamshire, assised, 21 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. g. Tallaged with its foke, 30 Henry iii. p 488, 489. c. 1. k.
- Again, 9 Richard i. p 505. c. 1. p.
- Majoratus domus regie in France, granted to Geoffrey earl of Anjou, p 37.
- Majors presented, p 606. Major and aldermen of London refuse their sherifs to be sworn at the Exchequer, 9 Edward ii. p 609. c. 2. c. A custos set over London when the king remov'd the mayor for misrule, p 617.
- Mairemum, or timber, p 395. c. 1. q. Called Maerenum, p 531. c. 2. p.
- Maifil, Robert de, 12 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. k. Fines not to plead, *ibid.*
- Maifnil, Gilbert de, paid ten marks to marry, 5 Stephen, p 320. c. 2. t. Robert del Meifnil married Emma daughter of Richard de Malebisse, before 9 John, p 321. c. 2. r. Nicolas de Meynil summon'd among the Yorkshire barons to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.
- Malarteis, Roger, p 383. Amerc'd for breaking of the king's assise, 12 Henry ii. p 383. c. 2. b.
- Malclerk, Walter, tallages the town and county of Lincoln, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. b. See Carlisle, Maclerk.
- Maldon in Bedfordshire, sold to Roger de Bray in the beginning of Henry ii. p 145. c. 2. a. John de Maldon chamberlain of the Exchequer, 9 Edward ii. p 736. See Mealdon.
- Malduit, William, king's chamberlain, 11 Henry ii. p 30. c. 2. c. Again, under the style of Mauduit and Maledoctus, 5 Stephen, and temp. Stephen, p 40. c. 2. b, c. Robert, temp. Stephen, p 40. c. 2. John settles the assise on the king's domaines, 20 Henry ii. p 85. c. 1. Chamberlain William sheriff of Roteland, 26 Henry ii. p 95. c. 1. f. Robert Malduit sheriff of Wiltshire, *ibid.* c. 2. n. William chamberlain, 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. d. Again, 5 Stephen, p 179. c. 1. a. William chamberlain, 26 Henry ii. p 197. c. 2. s. John Mauduit accompts for the profits of the See of Canterbury, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. o. William Malduit prebendary of Sarum, about 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. d. Chamberlain, temp. Henry ii. p 268. c. 2. q. Geoffrey claims the land of Chigewel, 2 John, p 299. c. 2. m. Mary Malduit fines to marry as she will, 31 Henry ii. p 320. Robert Malduit's share of the lands of Robert Giffard, 10 John, p 339. c. 2. t. The estate of John Malduit how it descends, p 351. Robert Malduit seems to be sheriff of Wiltshire, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. l. John Malduit accompts for the scutage of the See of Canterbury for the Irish expedition, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 2. b. William Maledoct has his danegeld remitted, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. b. William Mauduit chamberlain of the Exchequer, 42 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. r. The writ of John Malduit, 16 Henry ii. p 706. c. 1. z. Robert Malduit fines to make a park at Benly, 4 John, *ibid.* William Mauduit to provide a knight to officiate for him in the office of chamberlain, 32 Henry iii. p 732. c. 2. w. William Mauduit earl of Warwick makes David his chamberlain usher of the receipt, 49 Henry iii. *ib.* c. 2. z. Makes Richard le Camberleng, 51 Henry iii. p 733. c. 1. b. His heir, 52 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 1. c.
- Malebisse, Richard, claims his homage, 9 John, p 68. c. 1. x. Claims Etton, 28 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. o. Hugh de, impleaded, 18 Henry ii. p 142. c. 1. e. Richard's relief for the honour of Eye, 22 Henry ii. p 216. c. 2. b. Occurs, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. a. and 9 John, p 321. c. 2. r. Fines for his attachment to earl John, 6 Richard i. p 327. c. 1. s. Richard de Malebisse's lands seiz'd for killing the Jews at York, 4 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. l. Richard settles the tallage, 3 John, p 498. c. 2. b. William Malebys one of the commissioners of the array in the wapentake of Aynsty, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Malebraunch, Thomas, of Northampton, 42 Henry iii. p 557. c. 2. z.
- Malemeyns, Henry, 56 Henry iii. p 172. c. 1. y. Gilbert Malefmain's serjeanty in

I N D E X.

- in Oxfordshire tallaged, p 497, 498.
 c. 1. y. Thomas Malemeyns, 55 Henry iii. p 687. c. 2. d.
 Malepalu, William de, p 330. c. 1. e.
 Fines to have the king's protection, ib.
 Malerbe, John, the king's grant to him, 4 John, p 117. c. 2. b. John Malherbe, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q. See Malherbe.
 Maleswurd, terra de, claim'd by Robert Cufin, 1 Richard i. p 154. c. 2. o.
 Malet, Gilbert, seneschal, 20 Henry ii. p 35. c. 1. x. Robert Malet, his tenure of the chamberlainship, p 38. c. 2. o. p 39. Again, temp. Henry i. p 40. c. 1. u. William, 12 John, p 333. c. 1. o. Dapifer, 14 Henry ii. p 402. c. 1. a. Baron William Malet's scutage for Dorset or Somersetshire, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. g. Robert Malet late sherif of Bedford and Buckinghamshire, 14 Edward i. p 696.
 Maletere, John, amerc'd, 35 Henry iii. p 394. c. 2. b.
 Maleverer or Mauleverer, John, commissioner of the array for the wapentake of Clarhowe, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
 Malfeth, Guy, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. q.
 Malger the clerk amerc'd for causing two duels by one man in a day, Yorkshire, 12 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. w. Malger held of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
 Malherbe, Robert, his lands in England and Normandy, 18 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. w. p 413. Oliver Malherbe, his land of Neweton, 1 Richard i. p 295. c. 1. r. The chirograph between John Malherbe and Roger Ostriary of the Exchequer, 28 Henry iii. p 720. c. 2. k.
 Mallinges, Henry de, and William, 27 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. f.
 Malliun, Savaric de, plegius, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. b.
 Malmfbury abbey in the king's hands, about 16 Henry ii. p 209. c. 2. u. Accompted for, 8 John, p 213. c. 2. m. Its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. l. Its knights fees, p 441. c. 1. Bedeneston a member of it, ibid. c. 2. The donum of that burgh, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. Abbat of Malmfbury one of the justiciars who settled the tallage, 10 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. s. Its assise or tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. d. Its tallage, 1 John, p 487. c. 1. z.
 Malo Alneto, Hugh de, his respite, 4 John, p 681. c. 2. q.
 Malore, Peter, his tenure, 33 Edward i. p 229, 230. c. 1. c. Anschetil Mallore accompts for the scutage of the knights of the earl of Leicester, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 1. e. Thomas Malhore, 3 Henry iii. p 575. c. 1. n. Supports Alice de Holewel against the abbat of Westminster, ibid. Ansketill Mallore accompts for the scutage of the fees of the earl of Leicester, 19 Henry iii. p 662. c. 1. z.
 Malfateby amerc'd for plowing the king's highway, 12 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. k.
 Maltolt, for persons passing through Rochester towards the holy land, 22 Henry iii. p 673. c. 2. p.
 Malton, Robert de, defends the king, 9 Edward ii. p 601. c. 2. r.
 Malton or Mealton, Yorkshire, its donum to the Irish expedition, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. r.
 Maltravers, John, fines for quittance, 31 Henry ii. p 345. c. 2. k.
 Malus Catulus, Roger, vicechancellor of Richard i. p 53. Drowned near Cyprus, and lost the king's seal, ibid.
 Malus Lacus, Peter, of Yorkshire, on the Scotch expedition, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. Peter's scutage of Gannoc, 40 Henry iii. p 470. c. 2. g. The heir of Peter Maulay, or de Malo Lacu, 25 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. k. Peter of the king's council, 31 Edward i. p 615. c. 2. n. Justice de la Pes, 35 Edward i. p 675. c. 1. e. Edmund de Malo Lacu messenger to the barons, 5 Edward ii. p 681. c. 1. k. The heir of Peter de Malo Lacu, 25 Henry iii. p 747. c. 1. b.
 Malus Vicinus, Hugh, of Staffordshire, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 1. z. Adam Malveisin, 4 John, p 295. c. 2. b.
 Maminot, Walkelin de, his scutage for his Kentish fees, 18 Henry ii. p 438, 439. c. 1. d.
 Man, King de, a grant to him, 7 John, p 268. c. 2. r.
 Manasser le fosseur, Mary widow of, king's bailif of Kaernarvon, 14 Edward i. p 550. c. 2. t.
 Mandatum, how it came to signify a message,

I N D E X.

- message, Pref. p xiv. Mandare baronibus to send a message to them, p 460. c. 2. *a.* passim.
- Mandevill, William and Robert de, an. 1162. p 23. c. 2. *u.* Geoffrey de, de- forced of his inheritance in England and Normandy by Henry de Tilli, 7 Richard i. p 67. c. 2. *n.* Claims the honor of Merfwde, 3 John, p 68. c. 1. *r.* Robert is to have justice of Reginald de Warenne, an. 1162. p 77. William de Mandevill earl of Essex, 28 Henry ii. p 78. c. 1. *r.* William de Mandevill earl of Albemarle and Essex, p 109. c. 2. *b.* And custos of the lands of the earl of Flanders here, 34 Henry ii. p 112. c. 2. *b.* William de Mandevill earl of Essex, 2 Henry iii. p 217. c. 2. *p.* Geoffrey de Mandevill pays twenty thousand marks to marry the countess of Gloucester, 2 Henry iii. p 322. c. 1. *uu.* Robert de Mandevill's descent, with his claim of the barony of Merfwde, made good, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. 2. Robert de Mandevill's esnevy of the lands of Robert Giffard, 10 John, *ibid.* c. 2. *t.* Geoffrey de Mandevill of Wiltshire fines for not attending the king beyond sea, 1 John, p 458. c. 2. *t.* Nephew of Elyas, his fine for a retraxit, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. *t.* Geoffrey and William de Mandevill his son, temp. John, p 554. c. 1. *x.* John son of Geoffrey his contention with the earl of Hereford his heir, 31 Henry iii. *ibid.* Geoffrey occurs, 8 Richard i. p 622. c. 2. *o.* Earl William de Mandevill has the tertius denarius of Essex, 15 and 31 Henry ii. p 651. c. 1. *d, e.* Geoffrey Fitz- Peter had the land of earl William de Mandevill, 8 Richard i. p 658. c. 1. *y.* Maud de Aunteseye heir of William de Mandevill earl of Essex, 3 Henry iii. p 677. c. 1. *b.* Geoffrey de Mandevill could not have right, 8 John, p 689. William de Mandevill earl of Essex, 9 Henry iii. p 710. c. 1. *k.*
- Maneby, frere Robert de, 42 Henry iii. p 215. c. 2. *n.*
- Manerby, John de, who, p 115.
- Manna, Nicolas de, impleaded, 18 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. *w.*
- Mansel, William, 29 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. *p.* His plaint against John de Ca- verton for the terra de Schenlega, *ib.*
- Manslaught and Murders, amerc'd, p 377. See Homicide.
- Mantel, Robert, one of the justices er- rant, 25 Henry ii. p 57. c. 2. *e.* A- gain, p 64. Again, 20 Henry ii. p 84. Again, p 85. Again, 22 Henry ii. p 86, 87. Sherif of Essex and Hertford- shire, p 90. c. 2. *d.* Was living, 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. *d.* Justice of the forest, 17 Henry ii. p 236. c. 1. *t.* Custos of Essex and Hertfordshire, 4 Henry iii. p 319, 320. c. 1. *q.* Justicier, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. *z.* Settles the assise of Norfolk and Suffolk, 22 Hen- ry ii. p 486. c. 1. *k.* Accompts for the pannage of the king's forests, p 630. c. 2. *g.* Robert Mantel justicier, p 631.
- Mantel, Matthew son and heir apparent of Robert, an. 1184. 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. *d.*
- Manupastum, p 386. c. 1. *e, f.*
- Map, Walter, justice of the assise in Gloucestershire, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *c.*
- Mapeldoreham in Hampshire, tallaged, 33 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. *q.*
- Mapeleschamp in Kent, p 643. c. 2. *w.*
- Mara, Henry de, 9 John, p 68. c. 2. *y.* Robert de, 2 John, p 117. c. 1. *x.* William de Mara sherif of Surrey ac- compts for the chattels of several exe- cuted persons, 10 Henry iii. p 237. c. 1. *f.* Robert de la Mare, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. *a.* William and Robert de Mara of Herefordshire, 5 John, p 302. c. 1. *b.* Robert de Mara and Felicia his wife, 5 Henry iii. p 312. c. 1. *l.* Emma de Mara in Normandy, 2 John, p 360. c. 1. *w.* John de la Mara ba- ron and courtier, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Robert de, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. *a.* and c. 2. *e.* William de, p 502. c. 2. *u.* Henry de, held pleas at Ce- strehunt, 38 Henry iii. p 522. c. 2. Robert de Mara, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. *r.* Matthew de la Mare executor of Henry, 42 Henry iii. p 678. c. 2. *m.*
- Marc, Robert, sherif of Notingham and Derbyshire, temp. John, p 59. Philip his pension, 7 Henry iii. p 502. c. 2. *q.* Attach'd for robbery and breach of peace, 10 Henry iii. p 542. c. 2. *f.*
- Marcandus, Richard, of Devonshire, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *b.*
- Marchant,

I N D E X.

- Marchant, Simon, of London, tallaged, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. y.
- Marche, earl Patrick de la, one of the king's courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. William de Marche treasurer of the Exchequer, 18 Edward i. p 571. c. 1. b, i. At his death was bishop of Bath and Wells, *ibid.* c. 2. k.
- Marchia, William de, treasurer had been clerk of the king's wardrobe, 13 Edward i. p 750. c. 1. q.
- Marci, William de, his recognition, 1 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. d. Mr William de Marchia controller of the wardrobe accompts, 14 Edward i. p 620. c. 2. f. Ralf de Marci fines for the king's good will, 9 John, p 707. c. 1. b.
- Marculphus's Formulæ, p 62.
- Marescallare to manage horses, and Marescallia avium regis, &c. p 30. See p 532. c. 1. q. Marescallia & Ferura equorum, p 630. c. 1. e. The virga Marescalliæ deliver'd, 31 Henry iii. p 726. c. 2. b. M. had the keeping of the writs in the Exchequer, 10 Edward i. p 727. c. 1. e. Accompt of that office as to duty and business, p 727, 728. Defaulters in accompts in custody of the Mareschal of the Exchequer, p 728. Enquiry what rights, fees and devoirs belong to the king's Mareschalcy, p 729.
- Mareschal, William earl of Estrigol, 8 Richard i. p 20. c. 2. q. Was one of the regents in the beginning of that reign, p 24.
- Mareschal, that office of old, and now, hereditary, p 29. His fees and allowances, *ibid.* c. 1. u. Formerly more Mareschals than one, being a general name, p 30. Mareschalcy of the king's birds, *ibid.* And of the king's measures in Ireland, *ibid.* A Mareschal superiour to the rest, p 31. Is supposed to have both an office and an honour, p 33. His office in the army and the court, *ibid.* How the office of the king's chief Mareschal was distinguish'd, p 38, 39. The office, 4 Richard i. p 295. c. 1. s.
- Mareschalli, the family of the, p 31. William senior and junior, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. And John, p 47. c. 1. Signs next the archbishops, *ibid.* G. John and William Mareschal, circa 21 Henry iii. p 69, 70. c. 2. f. William Mareschal has a mediety of earl Giffard's land, 2 Richard i. p 115. c. 2. q. William Mareschal sherif of Gloucestershire, 6 John, p 129. c. 2. s. John Mareschal justicier, temp. Henry ii. p 142. c. 1. b. William Mareschal earl of Penbroc attests the Jews charter, 2 John, p 174. c. 2. William earl Mareschal fermer of Gloucestershire, 1 John, p 225. c. 1. s. William Mareschal earl of Pembroc, 9 Henry iii. p 267. c. 1. g. G. Mareschal, 20 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 2. b. William earl Mareschal, 16 John, p 333. c. 1. r. John Mareschal, 9 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. y. William Mareschal earl of Pembroc bears teste, 3 Henry iii. p 367. c. 1. o. John Mareschal, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 2. y. The fees of John Mareschal in Norfolk, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. i. Richard Mareschal in rebellion, 18 Henry iii. p 429. c. 1. e. John Mareschal refuses homage in Berkshire, 33 Henry ii. p 448. c. 1. g. John Mareschal, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Earl William, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. d. Has the honor of Giffarde in his hands, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. b. John quit of his danegeld in Wiltshire, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. i. John keeper of the castle of Devises, p 525. c. 2. i. Office of the Mareschal how executed after the division of the king's courts, p 544. Several grants of that office, p 545. c. 1. w. In commission, 18 Edward iii. *ibid.* William Mareschal baron of the Exchequer, 49 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. f. One of that name in the Exchequer, 2 Richard i. p 560. c. 1. y. See Pembroc. William baron of the Exchequer, 4 Henry iii. p 583. c. 2. q. Executors of William earl Mareschal, 14 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. t. William le Mareschal forfeits Haselberg for adhering to Simon Montfort, temp. Henry iii. p 623. John, 2 Henry ii. p 642. c. 1. s. William sherif of Gloucestershire, 7 John, p 647. c. 1. x. Mareschal of the Exchequer, p 725, 726.
- Maretot and Wandour, the land of Sibylla de Tingerie, 1 John, p 321. c. 1. i.
- Margaret, queen mother of Edward ii. p 247. c. 2. x. Was dead in 12 Edward ii. p 248. c. 2. y. Widow of Edward ii. p 248. c. 2. y.

I N D E X.

- mund earl of Cornwal, 2 Edward ii. p 518. c. 2. o. Margaret daughter of Edward i. and wife of the duke of Brabant, 26 Edward i. p 538. c. 2. a. Margaret queen, 34 Edward i. p 626. c. 1. k.
- Margaret widow of Robert Hereward, 35 Edward i. p 626. c. 2. l.
- Margery the countess has seisin of the terra de Rihale, 7 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. t.
- Marines, John de, sherif of Cambridgeshire, before 40 Henry iii. p 307. John de la, who, 9 Edward ii. p 537. c. 2. u.
- Marinus archbishop of Naples, an. 1144. p 124. c. 1. s.
- Marisco, Richard de, archdeacon of Richmund and Northumberland, deliver'd the great seal to the king, 15 John, p 46. Per Ricardum de Marisco, 10 John, p 180. c. 2. o. William de, 6 John, p 304. c. 1. s. William has the custody of the isle of Ely, 7 Richard i. p 317. c. 2. p. Marsh between Spalding and Tid to whom it belonged, 7 John, p 351. c. 2. w. Subsidy to besiege the isle of William de Marisco, 4 John, p 425. c. 2. o. Richard de Marisco, 13 John, p 449. c. 1. o. Richard de Mareis subcustos of Durham, temp. Richard i. p 493. See p 706. c. 2. x.
- Mark of gold equal to nine of silver, p 189. To ten, 3 John, p 337. c. 1. o. Aid of a mark on each knights fee, p 398. Peter Mark, 11 Henry iii. p 683. c. 2. m. Mareschal of the Exchequer had half a Mark a day for each prisoner, p 729.
- Markebi in Lincolnshire, prior of, his carucats, 5 John, p 421. c. 1. t.
- Market, a fine of ten marks for the grant of one, 6 Richard i. p 274. c. 2. e. Another, p 275. c. 2. q. Accompt of several Markets in London, p 534. Without warrant, or to the nuisance of their neighbours, to be certified, p 612.
- Marmiun, Robert son of Robert Marmiun has the castle of Tameworde, 2 Henry iii. p 206. c. 1. y. Robert Marmion, 5 Stephen, p 310. c. 1. d. Fines the citizens of Bristou for not meeting him, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 2. s. His knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. o. Quit of scutage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t. Philip Marmiun has eleven knights fees in Warwick and Leicestershire, 30 Henry iii. p 413, 414. c. 1. n. and 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1. y. Robert settled the tallage for Staffordshire, 2 Richard i. p 483. c. 1. p. Robert, his case, 2 Henry iii. p 548. c. 1. b.
- Marriage of widows vested in the crown, 32 Henry ii. p 221. c. 1. w. Large fines paid for licence to marry and not to marry, p 320, 321, 322. Licence for Sarah de Burgh to marry unto any one in the king's terra, except in Scotland or Kent, 3 John, p 321. c. 2. n. Fines for Marriages where the parents of both were living, p 356. c. 1. w, x, y. Aid for the marriage of the king's eldest daughter, p 398.
- Marseilles, king Pepin's liberality to the bishop of, p 108. c. 2. c.
- Marlingham, Robert son of Ralf de, his fine, 9 John, p 282. c. 2. c.
- Martel, William, butler to Henry i. p 34. Geoffrey had the office of butler, 18 Henry ii. *ibid.* Holds six knights fees de Monte-acuto, 18 Henry ii. p 34. c. 2. q. Geoffrey Martel unto the barons of London, p 134. c. 2. f. Geoffrey Martel's wife, sister of Cicely de Alwardebi, 5 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. o. The terra of Osbert Martel, before 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. q. Eudo de Martel parson of Stradebroc, 9 John, p 574. c. 2. k, l. William occurs, temp. Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e.
- Marteley, Worcestershire, its tallage, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. q.
- Martin, Elyas, 8 John, p 304. c. 2. w. William Martyn summon'd by writ as a baron, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Martiwaft, Ralf de, plegius, 10 John, p 103. c. 2. w.
- Marton, canons of, their interest in Hoby, p 225. c. 2. w.
- Marton, Peter de, against the earl of Warwick, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 1. q. William de, sherif of Lincoln, 23 Henry ii. p 234. c. 2. b.
- Martre, Henry la, fines for being in the king's forest with leveriers, &c. 9 John, p 346. c. 2. u.
- Martynesgrove, Suffex, in part the prior of Boxgrave's, p 417. c. 1. g.
- Mascherel, Roger, why amerc'd, 5 Stephen, p 387. c. 2. f.

Masci,

I N D E X.

- Mafci, the terra of Hamon de, in the king's hand, 1 Richard i. p 204. c. 2. w.
- Mafci junior, Hamon de, of Lincolnshire, bastardized in court Christian, 1 John, p 299. c. 2. k.
- Maffingham, Hugh de, receiver of the customs of Len, 26 Edward i. p 536. c. 1.
- Master, that title given to an archdeacon and judge, p 85.
- Matham, John, of the Exchequer, 18 Henry iii. p 557. c. 1. x. Geoffrey Matham senior, 1 Edward ii. p 595. c. 2. u.
- Mattesdon, John de, punish'd for selling his land to a religious house without the king's licence, 31 Henry iii. p 219. c. 2. l.
- Matthew Paris's account of an Exchequer-man, p 145.
- Mauchen, Geoffrey, of Normandy, 2 John, p 360. c. 2. c.
- Mauclerc, Walter de, bishop of Carlisle, treasurer, 14 Henry iii. p 258. c. 1. x. Of the Exchequer for life, 16 Henry iii. p 568, 569. c. 1. x. See Carlisle.
- Maud, Nicolas son of, 7 Richard i. p 381. c. 2. b.
- Maud de Calz her barony, or the terra de Leiffington, was in the king's hands, 8 John, p 204. c. 2. b.
- Maud countess of Clare, wife of earl Richard and mother of Gilbert, about 50 Henry iii. p 69. c. 2. Maud was daughter of John earl of Lincoln and constable of Chester, 22 Henry iii. p 223. c. 2. n.
- Maud wife of Roger de Aunteseye, heir of W. de Mandevil earl of Essex, 13 Henry iii. p 677. c. 1. b.
- Maud countess of Norfolk and Warenne, p 32. Her benefaction to the prioress of Thefford, p 33. c. 1. y. Styled Marescalla, *ibid.* Was heiress with the esnecy of Walter Mareschal earl of Penbrok, p 726. c. 2. b. Mother of Roger le Bigod, *ibid.*
- Maud queen of William i. p 5. c. 1. b. Daughter of Henry ii. married to the duke of Saxony, an. 1164. p 11. c. 1. x.
- Maud the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 97. c. 2. f. Queen of Henry i. her donation to Trinity priory, London, p 188. c. 1. x. Maud the king's daughter had three ships from Shoram which convoy'd her towards Saxony, 13 Henry ii. p 251. c. 1. b. Was a benefactress to Feversham abbey, p 285. c. 2. k. The aid for her marriage, p 398. Daughter of Henry i. married to the emperor, p 475.
- Maufe, William and Joan their assignment, 6 Edward i. p 230. c. 1.
- Mauham, Gerard, 14 Edward i. p 605.
- Maulay, Peter de, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. See Malus Lacus. Peter de, justicier in Lincolnshire, 34 Edward i. p 589.
- Mauleone, William de, of Normandy, 2 John, p 363. c. 2. u.
- Mauneby, Hugh de, p 382. c. 2. z.
- Maunsel, John, how long he had the custody of the great seal, about 31 Henry iii. p 46, 47. Placed in the receipt of the Exchequer, 18 Henry iii. p 580. c. 2. r.
- Maurdyn manor, its tallage, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 1. b. Again, 7 Richard i. p 514. c. 1. k.
- Maurice an Irish bishop, an. 1121. p 75. Maurice de foresta has part of the land of Osbert Martel, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. q.
- Mauro, Ralf de, 6 John, p 304. c. 1. s. John Maurus alderman of the gild of Pararii, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. z.
- Maximin of Orleans, abbat of St, p 74.
- Mayngham, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w.
- Mayordomo's, their power, p 37, 38.
- Mazelinarius, Walcher, 8 Richard i. p 235. c. 1. d. Seems to have hid the king's money under ground, *ibid.*
- Mealdon, the church of St Mary de, its relation to the deanery of St Martins, p 23. c. 2. r. The village and provost of Mealdon amerced, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 1. d. William son of Brictive of Mealdon his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407, 408. Tallaged, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. See Maldon.
- Mealfe in Yorkshire, Alexander abbat of, 9 Richard i. p 162. c. 1. u. Seems to have had the chattels of Aaron the Jew, p 689. c. 1. u.
- Measure, false, men of Wilton amerced for it, 5 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. e.
- Meburne, William de, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 28 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. o. Occurs Medburne, *ibid.*

Medard,

I N D E X.

- Medard, Robert de S. clerk in chancery, 14 Henry iii. p 132.
- Medburn, frere William de, treasurer of the New Temple, London, one of the receivers of the vintism, 1 Edward i. p 424. c. 1. i. Robert de Meldeburn sherif of London, 2 Edward i. p 608. c. 2. x. Medburn in Leicestershire the king's lordship, p 622. c. 1. b.
- Medelwode, Simon de, amerc'd for carrying a lay fee before an ecclesiastical judge. 31 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. s.
- Medicus, Ralf, his scutage in Essex, 5 Henry ii. p 436. c. 2. q.
- Meduana, Walter de, succeeded to the twenty knights fees of Geoffrey Talbot, temp. Henry ii. p 402. c. 2. g.
- Mein, Richard son of, 1 Richard i. p 105. p 144. c. 2. u. His fine for single combat with William de Salcey, *ibid.* c. 2. w. The barony of Ralf de Mein de Foresta in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 205. c. 2. s.
- Meinfelin, several of that family, temp. Henry ii. p 2. c. 2. p 3. c. 1. William Fitz-Meinfelin, 29 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. p.
- Meiremer, Asceus le, alderman of London, the tallage for his ward, 19 and 20 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. z, a.
- Mel and cera, of the king's bees, accounted for at the Exchequer, p 631. c. 1. g. Mel haiarum de Clipston, *ib.*
- Melchegrave and Hen, in Suffex, a contest about a knight's fee there, p 540. c. 1. f.
- Melchesham in Wiltshire, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. Its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. l. Its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. Its affise or tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. d. Was the first burgh in Wiltshire by its tallage, 1 John, p 487. c. 1. z. Melkesham tallaged, 20 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. k. and 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. y. The tenure of Robert de Holt here, 40 Henry iii. p 513. c. 1. d. The manor of the prioress of Ambresbury, 9 Edward ii. p 517, 518. c. 1. n.
- Meldred in the bishopric, the barony of Robert son of, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2. g.
- Meleburne's tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. o. and 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 2. i. Robert, 35 Edward i. p 702. c. 2. p.
- Melecumbe in Somersetshire, in custody of Peter Malore, 33 Edward i. p 230. c. 1. c.
- Meleford, Elias son of William de, 49 Henry iii. p 239. c. 2. o.
- Mellent, Galerius earl of, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. Robert earl of Mellent seems to be chancellor of Henry i. an. 1113. p 20. c. 2. Earl of Mellent, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. b.
- Melton, William de, comptroller of the king's wardrobe, 1 Edward ii. p 51. William de Melton, 2 Edward ii. p 729.
- Melverton, the advouson of it granted to the See of Bath by W. Briwerre, p 79. c. 1. w.
- Memoranda of the Exchequer, Mr Odo keeper of them, 4 Edward i. p 619. c. 1. f. What enter'd there, p 620.
- Mendesham, Richard de, p 721. c. 1. r.
- Mendham, William de, fines for a writ, 7 John, p 541. c. 1. o.
- Mentstrewd manor, p 129. c. 2. t. Tallaged in Glocestershire, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. n.
- Mentstria, the abbat of St Austins, 10 Richard i. p 384. c. 2. f.
- Ments, Arnold archbishop of, an. 1166. p 42. Sigefrid archbishop of, an. 1213. *ibid.* c. 2. a.
- Meones, William de, chamberlain of the Exchequer of Ireland, 22 Edward i. p 633. c. 2.
- Merc, Walter and William sons of John de Merc, 2 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. n.
- Merc, Simon de, held two fees of the honor of Boloigne, 8 Richard i. p 447. c. 2. f.
- Mercerus, Adam, of Canterbury, kept the dye for coinage there, 22 Henry iii. p 603. c. 2. b.
- Merchandise, how provided for by treaty, 14 Edward i. p 612, 613.
- Merchants of England used to pay the king a quinzime for their goods, p 529. c. 2. g. A strict inquiry into their number and effects, 34 Edward i. p 615.
- Mercier, Laurence le, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. b. Ailwin merciarus of Glocester, 16 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. e. Eustace of London his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. s. Again, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. y. Herebert of Bedford, 1 John, p 514. c. 1. l.

Mere

I N D E X.

- Mere in Wiltshire, its tallage, 20 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. *k*.
- Mereflet, Stephen de, amerced for a foolish answer, 17 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. *k*.
- Meresey, Isabel widow of Ralf de, 9 John, p 321. c. 2. *s*.
- Merethin in Cornwall, its tallage, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. *t*.
- Mereworth, Simon de, sherif of London, 5 Edward ii. p 705.
- Meriet, Nicolas de, justicier and assessor of the hidage for the king's ransom, temp. Richard i. p 411, 412. c. 1. *x*. Hugh's fees, 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 1. *i*. The barony of Nicolas de Meriet, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. *g*.
- Merkyngfeld, John de, chancellor of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 567. Again, 5 Edward ii. p 722. c. 1. *u*. John de Merkyngfeld had the annual fee of forty marks, 6 Edward ii. p 752. c. 1. *o*.
- Merlai, William de, of Northumberland, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. *z*. William de Merle, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. *p*. Amerc'd in two hundred marks, 16 Henry ii. p 662. c. 1. *w*. His effects how protected against the crown, *ibid*.
- Merle and Meldeburn, a contest about those lands, 9 John, p 309. c. 1. *b*.
- Merleburg, protected against the burgeses of Bristow, 8 John, p 281. c. 2. *o*. John de Merleberga accompts for a duel, 7 Henry ii. p 348. c. 1. *t*. In Wiltshire its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. *l*. The foreign manor of Merleburg, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. *r*. and c. 2. *w*. Its tallage, 10 Richard i. p 484. c. 2. *s*, *t*. and 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. *d*. Its burgh and Bertona tallaged, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. *z*. Its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. *y*.
- Merfwde, the honor of, p 68. c. 1. *r*. The claim to this barony made good to Robert de Mandevil against Henry de Tylli, 10 John, p 339. c. 1, 2. *q*.
- Merton, Walter, bishop of Rochester, p 32. c. 2. *x*. Chancellor of England, 1 Edward i. p 279. c. 1. *x*. Merton, Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. Warden of the house of the scholars of Merton, Oxford, 9 Edward ii. p 513. c. 1. *a*.
- Merton prior and convent, their interest in the village of Tappelawe, 8 Richard i. p 73. c. 1. *w*.
- Meschin, William, his barony, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 2. *t*. Again, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 1. *s*.
- Messeta or scuffle, p 389. c. 1, 2. *s*.
- Messenger, Robert le, of Newenton, prosecuted for irreverent speech of the king, 9 Edward ii. p 601.
- Messages of the king, queen and prince sent to the Exchequer, p 624.
- Messinden, Roger de, justice of the bank, 72 Henry iii. p 161. Messendoun, the taxours retained the money levied there, p 623.
- Metham, John de, collector of the vintisme for Yorkshire, 5 Edward i. p 661. c. 2. *n*.
- Metingham, John de, justicier of the common bench, 27 Edward i. p 566.
- Meuling, Peter de, hereditary apprizer of Norfolk, &c. 27 Henry iii. p 670. His abuse in the discharge of his office, p 671. c. 1. *o*.
- Meysey, Robert de, sherif of Herefordshire, about 52 Henry iii. p 660. c. 1. *a*.
- Micheldover, William de, 42 Henry iii. p 598. c. 1. *w*.
- Michelham, prior of, p 556. c. 1. *m*.
- Middelfex county amerced, 9 Edward i. p 395. c. 2. *u*.
- Middelton, See Grammaticus. Middleton hundred in Kent, p 377. c. 1. *a*. The aid of Middeltoll in Kent, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. *d*.
- Middelton, William, made custos brevium of the common bench, 5 Edward i. p 159. c. 2. *d*. Was custos rotulorum and brevium in the Judaism, 3 Edward i. p 165, 166. c. 1. *q*. Middleton abbey in the custody of Osbert de Dorchestre and Robert de Godmanneston, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. *b*. Again in custody, 14 John, p 214. c. 2. *e*. William de Middleton custos of the See of Ely, 14 Edward i. p 215. c. 1. *i*. Manor of Middleton in Derbyshire held by Thomas de Furnival of Thomas de Chaworth, 14 Edward ii. p 370. c. 2. John de Middleton parson in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 493. The three Middelttons held of the king by earl Patric in theinage, 14 Henry iii. p 303. c. 1. *m*.

I N D E X.

- and p 511. c. 2. o. Peter de Middleton commissioner of array for the wapentake of Clarhow, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Midwinter village in Berkshire, 33 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. l.
- Mienestoch in Hampshire, 28 Henry ii. p 706. c. 2. c.
- Mikelham, Robert de, his plea, 14 Henry iii. p 597. c. 2. o.
- Miklefeud, Edmund de, convicted and fined for procuring another person to be indicted, 34 Edward i. p 589.
- Mildehal, Norfolk, assised by Robert Mantel, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. k.
- Miles constabulary of Glocestre, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. s. John Miles of Somersetshire attach'd, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. y.
- Mills of the bishop of Durham, their ferm, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 1. l.
- Minaria and cambium, their produce in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2.
- Miner, Gislebert de, p 101. c. 1. a. Drue the Miner fines to open a mine, 9 Henry ii. p 326. c. 1. u.
- Minority of king Henry iii. no perpetuities to be granted by the king's seal during it, p 46. c. 2. x.
- Minsterton, Ernewin de, his land in Nottinghamshire, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. u.
- Mints of the crown in sixteen principal places, 9 John, p 198. c. 2. zz. Mints or exchanges, p 198, 199. See Cambium. Mint and exchange of London, p 603, 604. Cambium or Mint of all England accompted for by Henry de Cornhil, 3 Richard i. p 631. c. 2. m. and Hugh Oifel, 3 John, ibid. n. Keeper of the king's mint had two shillings a day, 35 Henry iii. p 676. c. 1. m.
- Misdemeanors committed by sherifs and bailifs, &c. p 96.
- Misericordia and amerciament, their difference, p 365.
- Misterton, Thomas son of Gilbert of, 4 John, p 394. c. 1. x. How far this manor in Nottinghamshire was the priors de Novo Loco, p 519. c. 1. p.
- Mithesford hundred in Norfolk, p 348. c. 2. a.
- Modbert, his tenure from the bishop of Bath, an. 1121. p 75. Married the daughter of Grenta de Stoke, ibid.
- Modingham in Kent, the interest of the abbat of St John of Derteford in it, p 653. c. 1. x.
- Modius of wine cost seven shillings, 22 Henry ii. p 252. c. 1. r. King of France gave annually to Christs Church, Canterbury, an hundred modii of wine, in reverence of Thomas a Becket the martyr, before 3 John, p 526. c. 2. o.
- Moeles, John de, one of the Hampshire barons, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.
- Mohaut, Roger de, Staffordshire, 2 Henry iii. p 313. c. 1. a. Milisent de Mohaut, 27 Edward i. p 679.
- Mohun, the executors of Roger de, 42 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. k.
- Moigne or Monachus, Henry son and heir of William le, in Essex, his land which he held in capite by the serjeanty of the king's lardinary, 26 Edward i. p 220. c. 2. r. Ralf predecessor of Henry had the same tenure, ibid. John Moigne, 8 Richard i. p 221. c. 2. b. John le Moigne sherif of Cambridgeshire, before 40 Henry iii. p 307, 308. c. 1. k. Ralf Moin, 15 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. l. Berengar le Moine, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. k. Geoffrey Moign has his donum remitted in Essex, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. k.
- Moiun, Durand de, in the time of Henry i. p 77. c. 1. m. Ralf Moin, 14 Henry ii. p 142. c. 1. c. William son and heir of John de Moiun his relief, 6 Henry iii. p 218. c. 1. z. Lucia de Moyun her scutage fees, 3 John, p 462. c. 2. e.
- Molbrai, Roger de, his lands and honors in the custody of Robert de Widvil and Henry de Montfort, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. d. William de Molbrai, 3 John, p 295. c. 2. a. Roger Molbrai's knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399, 400. William de Molbrai's escuage in Yorkshire for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. r. William de, has the abbats of Fountain, Rival and Byland his tenants, 11 John, p 428, 429. Nigel de Molbrai his scutage in Yorkshire, 3 Richard i. p 444. c. 1. f. The scutage of William de Molbrai, 1 John, p 444. c. 2. i. In what counties the fees of Nigel de Mubrai lay, 9 Henry iii. p 471. c. 2. k. Roger de Molbrai quit of tallage for his lands in Cambridgeshire, 9 John,

I N D E X.

- 9 John, p 515. c. 1. t. See Mubrai.
- Moleton, Thomas son of Lambert de, fines for respite of knighthood, 40 Henry iii. p 353. Margaret his widow, 22 Edward i. p 611. c. 1. k. See Multon.
- Molle, John, 24 Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. q. Roger de Moll. of Devonshire fines in an hundred pounds and two hundred marks for homicide, 5 Stephen, p 344. c. 2. y.
- Molseby, nuns of, their interest in the foke of Easingwold, Yorkshire, p 225. c. 2. w.
- Monastery of St Peter at Arlanfa in Spain, Pref. p xi. c. 1.
- Moncada, don Pedro de, p 37.
- Moncellis, Engeran de, an. 1184. p 113. c. 1. i. Fines for speeding of justice, *ibid.*
- Monci, the executors of the late Walter de, 2 Edward ii. p 665. c. 1. x.
- Monemuthe, John de, one of the sureties of Walter de Beauchamp, 1 Henry iii. p 642. c. 1. n.
- Monetarii of Thetford and Norwich, p 151. c. 1. d. Of fifteen places more, p 198. William Monetarius of Carlisle, 16 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. s. Moneyours of London, Thetford, &c. 14 Henry ii. p 410. c. 1. k. Moneyours excus'd, &c. p 442. c. 2. r. Moneyours of Oxford, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. o. Moneyours or keepers of the exchange to be free from tallage, p 514. Moneyours, assayers and custodes cunei, p 603, 604. Adam de Bedley Moneyour of London, 14 Henry iii. p 746. c. 2. b.
- Monks of Bath, temp. Henry i. p 2. c. 1. b. Of Holy Trinity, Canterbury, Have a benefaction from Louis king of France, p 19. Of Ely recover the manour of Stoke, 14 Henry ii. p 56, 57. c. 1. a. Of Rochester, 29 Henry ii. p 57. c. 1. b. Monks of Bath had a donation from Kenulf king of the Saxons, p 75, 76. Of Holy Trinity in Canterbury not to be impleaded but before the king, p 80. c. 1. d. Monks of Bordesley, *ibid.* Monks of Scardeburgh of the Cistercian order, p 81. Monks of Stanlega near Chipeham, p 147. c. 1. i. Monks of Holy Trinity on the Mount of Roan, *ibid.* c. 2. q. Monks of Mealse in Yorkshire,
- 9 Richard i. p 162. c. 2. u. Some particulars of the allowances of the Monks of York, p 211. c. 2. q. Monks of Tame, Oxfordshire, p 225. c. 1. q. Monks of Tinemue how they belong to St Albans, 5 John, p 279. c. 1. n. Monks of Ely how impleaded by those of St Edmund about a market, 4 John, p 301. c. 1. x.
- Monte Acuto, John de, 12 John, p 148. c. 1. r. The terra of John Montague in the king's hands, 14 John, p 204. c. 2. i. His contest about the advou-son of Langeberg, 2 John, p 300. c. 1. n. William de Montacute justicier, 10 John, p 305. c. 1. e. William de Monte Acuto, 1 John, p 318. c. 1. y. Priory of Montague, 10 John, p 331. c. 2. x. William de Montague fines for Chaldefey and Peddelton hundred, 1 John, p 336. c. 1. f. William son of Drue de Montague amerced for not taking knighthood, 17 Henry iii. p 354. c. 2. e. The honor of Richard de Mountague, 14 Henry ii. p 366. c. 1. c. Simon de Mountague a baron summon'd to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. John de Monte Acuto his ten fees, 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 1. i. Marries his daughter, Catharine, and heiress, to Warin Bassett, *ibid.* Baron William's scutage, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. g. John de Mountague gives the manor of Torp to the canons of Wroxton, p 467. c. 1. i. William de Mountague, earl of Saresbiry, made marschal for life, temp. Edward iii. p 545. c. 1. w. Prior of Montacute, 4 Edward i. p 597. c. 1. k. John de Mountague sherif of Somerset and Dorsetshire, 34 Edward i. p 661. c. 1. k.
- Monte Alto, John de, one of the barons summon'd against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Milisent de Monte Alto, 27 Edward i. p 623. Robert's oath to accompt as sherif of Lancaster, 53 Henry iii. p 699. c. 1. t.
- Monte Aureo, Walter de, 15 John, p 530, 531. Accompts for the assize of woad in Lincolnshire, p 531. c. 1.
- Montebegun, Roger de, temp. John, p 39. c. 1. r. Attests a grant, *ibid.*
- Montecanelli, Hubert de, had possession of Hugh Bigot's manor of Seham, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. c. See Munchensy.

I N D E X.

- chenfy. William de Monte Canisio, his claim on the manor or hundred of Berdstaple, 56 Henry iii. p 599. c. 1. a.
- Montaigny, Nicolas and Isabel de, an. 1208. make a grant in frankalmoigne to the church of Bonport, p 111.
- Mont Ernulf, William de, 2 John, p 363. c. 2. t. Delivers up the wardship of John son of Philip de Holm, *ibid*.
- Montfort, Robert de, accus'd of high treason, an. 1107. by Henry i. p 20. c. 1. n. Hugh de, in the conqueror's time, p 22. c. 2. e. Robert was hereditary constable, p 28. c. 1. g. Simon Montfort his share of Robert's lands and honors, p 35, 36. Simon's treason and forfeiture, p 36. c. 1. k. Robert de Monteforti, 5 Stephen, p 40. c. 2. b. Peter de, 49 Henry iii. p 49. Clementia de Montfort, an. 1184. p 114. c. 1. Robert Montfort, 5 Stephen, p 179. Henry de Montfort join'd with Robert de Widvil as custos of the lands of Roger de Molbrai, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. d. Simon de Montfort fined in ten thousand marks, 31 Henry iii. p 223. c. 2. o. Simon de Montfort earl of Leycester, p 344. c. 2. s. Simon has the moiety of the honor of Leicester, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1. n. Simon, p 623. Peter de Montfort ambassador into France, 40 Henry iii. p 684. c. 2. w. See p 717. c. 1. f. Robert de Montfort's quit claim, 3 Edward i. p 748. c. 2. e.
- Montgomeri, Bartholomew and Robert de, their tenure in Normandy, temp. John, p 106. c. 1. g.
- Montibus, Ralf de, 3 John, p 116. c. 2. w. Quits the mill of Canteraie, which he held of Ralf Taiffon, *ibid*.
- Montpincon, Ralf, dapifer of the conqueror, p 36.
- Mora, Ralf de, vice-sherif, 7 John, p 189. c. 1. x. William de la More master of the knights Templars, 34 Edward i. p 426. c. 2. t. Poncius, 1 Edward i. p 528. Poncius de Mora accompts for the years he was chamberlain of London, and buyer of the king's wines, 57 Henry iii. p 533. c. 2. b. William de la More master of the Temple in custody, 1 Edward ii. p 566. c. 2. f. Has liberty to take the air, *ibid*. Poncius de Mora has preference for the recovery of his debts, 7 Edward i. p 602. c. 1. t. Nicolas de Mora of Shropshire, 29 Henry iii. p 611. c. 2. r. Robert de la More one of the commissioners of array for the wapentak of Holdernefs, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1. Poncius, 5 Edward i. p 684. c. 1. a. John de la More marshal of the Exchequer, 10 Edward i. p 727. c. 1. e. and p 733. c. 1. c.
- Morant, William, pays queen's gold, 10 John, p 240. c. 1. s. Mr John de Morant, late constable of Bourdeaux, 15 Edward ii. p 723.
- Mordone quit of tallage, 9 John, p 515. c. 1. t.
- Moreby, Henry, has Ouse and Derwent under array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Morel, Nicolas, 8 Richard i. p 312. c. 1. o. William Morel, 12 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. i.
- Moresheved, the manor of Nicolas de Stutevil, 5 Henry iii. p 672. c. 1. w.
- Moreston, John de, of Kent, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. q.
- Morevill, Hugh de, how his lands descended, 4 John, p 78. c. 2. u. Had the officium forestæ, p 79. Justicier, 16 Henry ii. p 98. c. 2. c. Eudo de, before 26 Henry iii. p 167. c. 1. a. Hugh de, 2 John, p 277. c. 2. Hugh de Morevil, 23 Henry ii. p 673. c. 1. g. His land went to Richard de Luci, 6 John, p 706. c. 1. y.
- Morewic, Hugh de, dapifer, 30 Henry ii. p 35. c. 2. y. Occurs, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. Baron of the Exchequer, p 146. c. 1. d. Hugh de Morewic, 5 Henry iii. p 312. c. 2. q. Hugh de, has one knight's fee in Northumberland, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. r.
- Morgan, Hamon, justice errant, 20 Henry ii. p 85.
- Morin, Peter, deliver'd in the oblata, 3 John, p 358. c. 2. m. Reynald son of Morin one of the sureties of Hugh Cordele, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. q.
- Moriton, Geoffrey earl of, an. 1094. Pref. p xv. c. 1. f. Goiffred earl of Moreton in Normandy convokes his proceres, p 74. John earl of Moreton remov'd Longchamp from being chief justicier, p 132. Had the lands of the honor of Lancaster, 1 Richard i. p 138. c. 2. l. The honor of Moreton,

I N D E X.

- 10 Richard i. p 217. c. 1. i. Small fees of Moreton, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 1. e. and p 451. Baron Nicolas de Meriet holds of the honor of Moreton, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. g.
- Morlawe, prioress and nuns of, 22 Henry iii. p 269. c. 1. u. Have their trentisme remitted in Bucks, *ibid*.
- Morley, William de, one of the barons summon'd by the king's writ on the Scotch expedition, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Morley wapentak has a commission of array sent to it, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Morfel, Ralf de, of Devonshire, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 1. d. Fines pro recto against Robert de Baenton, *ibid*.
- Mortdancestour, or de morte antecessorum, writ of, p 25. c. 2. g. A fine for the recognition of it in the king's court, 1 Richard i. p 66, 67 — 72. Again, p 79. A writ of Mordancestour, p 144. Pleas of Mortdancestour when reserved to the bank, p 541.
- Mortemer, Robert de, impleaded, 27 Henry ii. p 66. c. 1. s. Roger de Mortimer justicier of Normandy, 3 John, p 116. c. 2. u. Robert de Mortemer fines, 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. k. Ralf de Mortemer of Lincolnshire, 1 John, p 222. c. 1. d. Robert de Mortemer, 26 Henry ii. p 297. c. 2. b. Hawise widow of William de Mortemer her fine, 25 Edward i. p 322. c. 2. c. Gilbert de Mortemer, 6 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. k. William de Mortemer, 24 Henry iii. *ib*. c. 2. q. William de, plegius, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. b. Roger de Mortuomari quit of scutage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t. Roger de Mortemer one of the receivers of the last vintism of Henry iii. p 424. c. 1. i. Robert de Mortemer fines for aid from his tenants, 10 John, p 428. c. 2. c. Roger de Mortemer summon'd to the war against Scotland by the king's letter, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. viz. in Shropshire or Staffordshire. Edmund de, one of the Herefordshire barons summon'd to the war against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Hugh de Mortimer summon'd by writ to the same war tho' in the king's court, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Hugh de Mortuomari's lands in Herefordshire, temp.
- Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e. Hugh de Mortemer sherif of Stafford and Shropshire, 56 Henry iii. p 637. c. 2. a. One of the sureties of Walter de Beauchamp, 1 Henry iii. p 642. c. 1. n. Roger de Mortuomari one of the king's council, 53 Henry iii. p 654. c. 2. k.
- Mortgage or vadium of the land of Pacey, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. William Fossard amerced for taking a mortgage unjustly, 17 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. i.
- Morton, Elyas de, undersherif of Kent, instead of William Truffel, before 25 Edward i. p 575. c. 2. r.
- Mot, John, a sea officer, 12 Edward ii. p 617. c. 1. z.
- Mota of Warwick, p 253. c. 2. f.
- Moteier in pleas remov'd, 6 John, p 279. c. 2. t.
- Mouncy, Walter de, one of the king's barons and courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. See Monci.
- Moune, John de, a baron summon'd to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Reginald de Moun has respite in Somerset and Dorsetshire, 28 Henry iii. p 707. c. 2. k.
- Mountjoye, Ralf de, sherif of Lancaster, amerced for not keeping his attermination, 27 Edward i. p 696. c. 1. l.
- Moyne, John le, justicier of the Jews, 50 Henry iii. p 159. c. 1. b. See Moigne. William le Moyne sherif of Cambridge and Huntendonshire, 7 Edward i. p 648. c. 2. m.
- Mubrai his convention with Stutevill touching a barony, temp. Henry ii. p 79. Roger de Munbray his annual fee, 4 John, p 119. c. 2. q. Alexander de Moubray constabulary of the castle of Tunbrugg, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 2.
- Mucegros, Miles de, one of the justices, 20 Henry ii. p 85. c. 2. d. Richard de Mucegros his payment for the ferm of Gloucestershire, 9 John, p 128. c. 1. e. The share which Alice de Mucegros had of Hugh Dyve's barony, before 35 Edward i. p 220. c. 2. s. Richard de Mucegros of Worcesterhire, 35 Henry iii. p 598. c. 1. s. Richard de Mucengros sherif of Gloucestershire, 9 John, p 636. c. 1. m.
- Mucheldene, John de, 5 Edward i. p 595. c. 1. t. Impleads Agnes de Fraxino in the

I N D E X.

- the Exchequer contrary to Magna Charta, *ibid.*
- Muchelgate, Aldred de, of Yorkshire, accompts for the chattels of an intestate, who dyed in his house, 16 Henry ii. p 237. c. 1. *b.*
- Muchelney abbey in custody of Alexander de Luveigni, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. *b.* The abbat pays three marks of gold or thirty of silver, 3 John, p 337. Held of the king in capite, 6 Edward i. p 433, 434. c. 1. *b.* Frere John de Barneville abbat elect, 36 Henry iii. p 434. c. 1. *b.* Accompts for one fee, 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 1. *i.*
- Mudford fair in Northamptonshire lasts eight days, p 286. c. 2. *s.* Obtain'd by Roger Bertram, 9 Henry iii. *ibid.* Terric de Mudiford, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. *q.* One of Robert de Mandevil's jury, *ibid.*
- Mulcastre, William de, sherif of Cumberland, 27 Edward i. p 696.
- Muleford in Barroscira, the land of William de Carrou, 10 John p 311. c. 2. *c.*
- Mules, Sampson de, his tenure in capite by sergeanty, before 19 Henry iii. p 223. c. 2. *m.* Roger de Mueles, 14 Henry ii. p 355. c. 1. *p.* Fines for a concord, *ibid.*
- Multon, Bartholomew de, has the wardship of the land, heir and widow of Lambert de Ybetoft, 4 John, p 222. c. 1. *g.* Multon in Northamptonshire, claims about it, 4 John, p 301. c. 2. *y.* Thomas de Muleton fermer of Lincolnshire, 8 John, p 319. c. 1. *g.* Thomas son of Lambert de Muleton his knights fee in Copland, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1. *w.* Thomas de Multon to attend the Scotch expedition with the Lincolnshire barons, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Thomas de Muleton tallager of Cumberland, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 1. *g.* Thomas de Muleton amerced, 35 Henry iii. p 544. c. 1. *r.* Lambert de Muleton has the fee of Copland, 29 Henry iii. p 662. By marriage with the eldest daughter of Richard de Lucy, *ib.* Thomas de Multon justice itinerant, 14 Henry iii. p 706. c. 2. *b.* See Moleton.
- Mumfort, Turstan de, 10 John, p 68. c. 2. *z.* Claims Witton, Cave, Co-tingham, Butercram, Schreingham, Langeton and Hese against Eustace and Nicolas de Stutevil, *ibid.* Robert de Munfort, 25 Henry ii. p 142. c. 2. *f.* Simon de Muntfort's land in the hands of the king, 14 John, p 204. c. 2. *k.* See Montefort.
- Munbi, Yvo de, in Lincolnshire, his land and heir in the wardship of Philip Fitz-Robert, 1 John, p 222. c. 1. *f.* Alan de Munbi, 12 John, p 283. c. 2. *o.* Fines for liberties, *ibid.*
- Muncelyn, Richard, 25 Henry iii. p 82. Appeal'd for a battery, *ib.* c. 1, 2. *g.*
- Munchensy or Mons Canesii in Kent, p 307. c. 2. *b.* Warin de, 31 Henry iii. *ibid.* William de, fines for his lands in Essex and Hertfordshire, 3 John, p 469. c. 2. *x.* See Muntchenesi.
- Muntunehampton subject to the abbess of Caen, had four fees, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1. *q.*
- Mundevil, Helyas de, pays a relief for four knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 216. c. 2. *y.*
- Mundham, in part was the prior of Boxgrave's, p 417. c. 1. *g.*
- Mune, Gloucestershire, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. *k.*
- Munemue, Gilbert de, amerc'd, 23 Henry ii. p 376. c. 2. *o.* Baderun de, his knights fees in Herefordshire, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 1. *p.* John de Munemue has fifteen fees in Herefordshire, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1. *x.*
- Mungay, Rafe de, a recognition against him, 28 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. *o.*
- Mungumeri, its relation to the prior of Covintre, p 445. c. 2. *w.*
- Munketon, Henry de, one of the commissioners of array for the wapentake of Aynsty, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Munpincon, the wife of Fulk de, 12 Henry ii. p 308. c. 1. *q.*
- Muntchenesi, Roger de, 14 Henry ii. p 56, 57. c. 1. *a.* Monks of Ely recover the manor of Stoke from him and his wife, *ibid.*
- Munteburg, Hugh de, his scutage, 7 Henry ii. p 437. c. 2. *w.*
- Muntessii catti, mountain-cats, p 251. c. 2. *g.*
- Muntfichet, Alexander de, 5 John, p 332. c. 2. *b.* William de Muntfichet's knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399. Gilbert

I N D E X.

- bert de Muntfichet his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 1. *x*. Richard de Muntfichet his scutage for his knights fees, 3 Richard i. p 443, 444. c. 1. *e*. Gilbert has his donum in Essex remitted, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. *k*. Richard de Muntfichet baron of the Exchequer, 18 Henry iii. p 582. c. 2. *i*. Richard was one of the pledges for Ralf de Cornhul, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. *r*.
Muntgumery, the scutage of the army of, 9 Henry iii. p 471. c. 2. *k*.
Muntviron, John de, renders his relief for the terra of Ralf de Muntviron in Essex, 22 Henry ii. p 216. c. 2. *a*.
Murce, Oboli de, not explain'd by our author, p 190.
Murdach, Hugh, justice itinerant, 26 Henry ii. p 94. c. 2. *z*. Hugh and Ralf barons of the Exchequer, 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. *d*. Hugh accompts for the abbey of Selebi, 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. *t*. Ralf Murdac fines for the good will of Richard i. p 328. c. 1. *b*. Ralf Murdac fines, 7 Richard i. p 335. c. 1. *t*. Ralf Murdac accompts for the ferm and profits of the seignury of William de Luvetot, 29 Henry ii. p 371. c. 1, 2. Was then sherif of Notingham and Derbyshire, *ibid*. Richard Mordac holds of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
Murders and manslaughter amerc'd, p 377.
Musard, the terra of Hasculf de, in the king's hand, 1 Richard i. p 204. c. 2. *u*. His daughter refus'd in marriage, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 2. *r*. Ralf Musard of Notingham or Derbyshire, the scutage for his fees, 1 John, p 444. c. 2. *k*. Ralf Musard fines to marry where he will, 3 Richard i. p 688. c. 2. *p*. Held of the earl of Moreton, Gloucestershire, *ibid*.
Muscamp, terra Thomæ de, 33 Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. The barony or honor of Thomas de Muscamp in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. *u*.
Mustrel, the terra of Engelram de, in the king's hands, 1 Richard i. p 204. c. 2. *x*. Mention'd again, p 666. c. 1. *d*.
Mutere, Grinchetel, accompts for a wreck in Lincolnshire, 5 Stephen, p 235. c. 1. *b*.
Mutford, Roger de, of Somersetshire, attach'd, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. *y*.
Mutton, John de, 6 John, p 68. c. 1. *u*. John son of Nicolas de Mutton, his claim on Lutiwude, 6 John, p 543. c. 1. *b*.
Mynty, a member of the manor and abbat of Cirencester, 9 Edward ii. p 518. c. 1. *m*.
- N.
- Nafferton and Matfen, those lands belonged to the Ulecots, p 320. c. 1. *r*. Before 5 Henry iii. *ibid*. Naffreton tal-laged, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. *w*.
Nammi or rescues amerced, p 381. c. 1. *s, t, u*. Pleas de vetito namio, p 653.
Naparius, Oinus, his wife's livery, 5 Stephen, p 249. c. 2. *n*.
Naperia of the king, 9 John, p 319. c. 1. *b*. Walter de la Naperye, 52 Henry iii. p 551. c. 1. *a*.
Napier, Ralf le, of Waltham, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2.
Naples, Roger the first king of, a vassal of the See of Rome, an. 1130. p 4. c. 1. Master justicier of Naples, p 26. Great seneschal, p 38. Gave the title of Magister to its principal officers, p 40. Had a grand chamberlain, p 41. Underwent much the same alterations from the Normans as England, p 124. And had its great officers conformable, *ibid*.
Narrator de banco, or sergeant at law, p 160, 161. c. 1. *k*.
Nassum Burgi deafforested, 2 Henry iii. p 284. c. 2. *c*.
Navineby in the honor of Lancaster belong'd to Robert Ruffus, before 3 Henry iii. p 205. c. 2. *w*.
Navy, king's commanders there styled constabularii, p 27. c. 2. *b*. Navigii regis justiciarii, p 97.
Nazareth, the abbat of Ramsey fines to remove that archbishop, 5 John, p 350. c. 2. *i*.
Necton or Notton, John de, 9 Edward ii. p 601. c. 2. *r*. p 602. c. 1. *r*. Frere Roger de Neketon monk of St Edmund's, 42 Henry iii. p 604. c. 2. *l*. Richard de Neketon moneyour of London, 14 Henry iii. p 746. c. 2. *b*.
Neirenuit, the land and heir of Miro, before 13 John, p 333. c. 1. *p*.
Nenn,

I N D E X.

- Nenn, Robert de, of Lincoln, his tallage, 4 John, p 508. c. 1. w.
- Nefs and Grafho wapentakes, p 327. c. 1. m. Again, p 348. c. 2. b.
- Neffewic, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w.
- Nethford, Emma concubine of the presbyter of, amerc'd, 8 Richard i. p 386. c. 2. m.
- Neubaud, Geoffrey de, chancellor of the Exchequer, 5 Edward i. p 581. c. 1. a. and 8 Edward i. p 587. c. 1. o.
- Neubote canons discharg'd by charter from all customs of things for their own use, 2 John, p 529. c. 1. d. See Niwebote.
- Newbotel in the bishopric tallaged, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 2. u.
- Neuburg, or Novo Burgo, Robert de, dapifer and justicier of Normandy, an. 1158. p 36. c. 2. q. John prior of Neuburg manucaptor of Gilbert de Geyles, 39 Henry iii. p 700. c. 2. g. Ambrose de Novo Burgo mareschal of the Exchequer, 12 Edward ii. p 712. c. 2. Made so by Thomas de Brotherton earl of Norfolk, 9 Edward ii. p 727.
- Nevelun, Andrew de, his petition to the prior of Chikeland, 9 John, p 332. c. 2. m. Peter son of Nevelun, 8 Richard i. p 532. c. 1. Peter Nevelun sherif of London, temp. John, p 682. c. 2. w.
- Nevill, Ralf de, carries the great seal to the bishop of Winchester, 15 John, p 46. c. 2. w. Geoffrey de Neovill, 6 Henry iii. p 59. c. 2. u. Ærnifius de Nevil, 27 Henry ii. p 66. c. 1. r. William de Nevil, p 66. c. 1. s. H. de Nevill his inquisition, p 67. c. 2. o. Alan de Nevill justice of the forest, 20 Henry ii. p 85. Alan de Nevill junior, justice, 24 Henry ii. p 91. c. 2. z. Holds pleas of the forest, 16 Henry ii. p 98. c. 2. b. Hugh de Nevill, p 137. c. 1. d. Hugh de Nevill married the daughter and heiress of Henry de Cornhull, 4 John, p 161. c. 2. q. Pays 500 marks, 10 John, p 180. c. 1. o. Ernise Nevil one of the fermers of the abbey of Selebi, 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. t. Testa de Nevill's roll, 26 Edward i. p 220. c. 2. r. Geoffrey de Neovil sherif of Yorkshire, 7 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. w. Henry de Nevil pays queen's gold, 12 John, p 240. c. 2. y. Eustace de Nevil his assignment, 2 John, p 270. c. 2. f. Henry de Nevill, 6 John, p 295. c. 2. c. Hugh de Nevil has the land of Golse in Lincolnshire, 30 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. g. Grace wife of Adam de Nevill, 1 John, p 299. c. 2. l. Walter de Nevil, 3 John, p 308. c. 2. c. Hugh de Nevil distrains the earl of Augi, 4 John, p 312. c. 2. s. Adam de Nevil, 1 John, p 326. c. 1. y. The wife of Hugh de Nevil fines to lye with her husband, 6 John, *ibid.* c. 1. a. Had the forestaria, answers for escapes, and passes a long accompt, 14 John, p 328. c. 2. k. Henry de Nevil of Burrede, Yorkshire, 7 Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. p. Richard de Nevil fines to have the king's request, that Isolda Biset may take him for her husband, 12 John, p 333. c. 1. o. Geoffrey de Nevil married Emma de Humez, before 5 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. n. Henry de Nevil has Askebi and Teinton in Lincolnshire, 1 John, p 336. c. 2. i. William de Nevil's convention with the abbat of Hulm, 9 Henry ii. p 348. c. 1. r. Hugh de Nevil's new year's gift, 3 John, p 350. c. 1. a. Henry de Nevil, 6 John, p 351. c. 1. s. John de Nevil, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. Henry de Nevil, 8 John, p 366. c. 1. f. Pleas of Alan de Nevil, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. w. Henry de Nevil, 10 Richard i. p 376. c. 2. n. Turoid de Nevil, 14 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. z. Testa de Nevil his accompt of certificates, &c. p 440. Joslen de Nevil, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 1. s. Thomas, 31 Henry ii. p 449. c. 1. q. Henry son of Geoffrey de Nevil, and Henry son of Hugh de Nevil, their scutage, 5 John, p 453. c. 1. n. Herbert de Nevil's tallage for his lands in the foke of Pikerling, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w. Joslan de Nevil tallages Lincolnshire, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. b. Hugh de Nevil warden of the sea ports in the counties of Devon, Cornwall, Dorset and Southampton, 15 John, p 530, 531. Robert de Nevil constable of the castle of Hamburg, 52 Henry iii. p 554. c. 2. d. Hugh de Nevil, 6 Henry iii. p 564. c. 2. c. Ralf de Nevil keeper of the seal, has the church of Lutegareshal and Stratton,

I N D E X.

- Stratton, by his own sign manual, 16 John, p 575. c. 1. m. Robert de Nevil justicier, 3 Henry iii. p 575. c. 1. n. Ralf de Nevil's relation to Wichtone, 2 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. r. Geoffrey de Nevil sherif of Wiltshire, 9 John, p 636. c. 1. l. John de Nevil sherif of Lincolnshire, 12 Edward ii. p 660. c. 1. w. William de Nevil late sherif of Warwick and Leicestershire, 15 Edward ii. p 675. c. 2. f. Henry son of Hugh de Nevil disseised of his land for not paying his fine, 3 John, p 679. c. 2. z. Alan de Nevil to accompt for the forest of Savernak, Wiltshire, 9 Henry ii. p 685. c. 2. o. Hugh de Nevil amerc'd for the forfeit of John Wac, 12 John, p 695. c. 1. w. Peter de Nevil amerc'd, &c. 1 Edward i. p 699. c. 1. w. H. de Nevil, 4 John, p 706. c. 1. z. John de Nevil mareschal of the Exchequer, 32 Henry iii. p 726. c. 1. z. and 31 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 2. c. Again, 35 Henry iii. p 729. c. 1. u.
- Newburne near Newcastle, p 278. c. 1. y.
- Newcastle on Tine has a grant that no Jew should live among them, 18 Henry iii. p 177. Have a confirmation of liberties, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. y. How far it belong'd to the Ulecots, p 320. c. 2. r. Fine for the king's welcome, 3 John, p 350. c. 1. b. Amerced for forcing a knight to swear, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. u. The custody of its castle, 21 Henry iii. p 413. c. 1. e.
- Newcastel, Staffordshire, its donum, 2 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. p. See p 493, 530.
- Neweham, Juliana daughter of Fulk de, p 57. Her final concord with the prior and monks of Rochester, 29 Henry ii. p 105. p 144. c. 1. p.
- Newenham bailifs supply the king with lampreys, 32 Henry iii. p 258. c. 1. z.
- Newent priory, p 414. c. 1. q.
- Newerk, William de, official of York, 42 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. b.
- Neweton land, p 295. c. 1. r.
- Neweton park, p 341. c. 2. y.
- Newinton, Cumberland, p 467. c. 2. l.
- Newport [Paignel] manor granted to Walter de Kirkham, 14 Henry iii. p 289.
- New Temple at London, one of the king's treasuries, p 183, 185.
- Neyr, Robert le, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. y.
- Nicholescira, p 98. c. 1. k. See Lincoln.
- Nichtwac, Stephen, 23 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. r. Amerced for exporting corn without licence, *ibid.*
- Nicol or Lincoln, Alured de, has Winterburn, 11 John, p 326. c. 2. d. Alured de Nicole to be arrested by the sherif of Somersetshire, 41 Henry iii. p 740. c. 1. a.
- Nicolas archdeacon of Ely has the king's seal, 44 Henry iii. p 48. c. 2. b. His commendation, *ib.* Nicolas archdeacon of London, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. i. Jeremy of S. Nicolas sherif of London, 21 Henry ii. p 676. c. 2. t.
- Niewebote, the daughter of Philip de, 9 Richard i. p 136. c. 1. w. See Niwebote.
- Nieweham, Gloucestershire, tallaged, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. n. See Newenham.
- Niewentone, Thomas and Walter, about 7 Richard i. p 217. c. 1. b. Walter son of Thomas de Niewenton, 7 Richard i. p 335. c. 2. x.
- Nigel bishop of Ely, p 54. The provision he made for his son, *ibid.* Bishop of Ely baron of the Exchequer, and the king's treasurer, temp. Henry ii. p 141, 142. c. 1. b.
- Nimelande, Daniel de, 10 John, p 305. c. 1. d. Appealed of manslaughter, *ib.*
- Niwebald, a village in Yorkshire, p 380. c. 2.
- Niwebigging village belong'd to Bernard de Baillol, 16 Henry ii. p 385. c. 1. n. Its donum, 3 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. q.
- Niwebote, Philip de, in whose custody his daughter was, 8 Richard i. p 136. c. 1. w. p 221. c. 2. b.
- Niweport, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2. Nieweport repair'd by Richard de Luci sherif of Essex, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. k. Its tallage or assise, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z. Again, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. Its tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. b.
- Niwerch, p 210. c. 1. z. The provosts and hundred of, *ibid.*
- Niwiton, William, clerk of Bayeux fines for this church, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. n.
- Niz, Reginald de, 2 John, p 360. c. 2. c. The summ he was condemn'd in to be levied by lay-force, if the ecclesiastics could not compel him, *ibid.*

I N D E X.

- Nocton, Afzelin de, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. *l.* Accompts as pledge of Jordan de Waltervill, *ibid.*
- Noel, Tomas, a writ of Mortdancestour against him in Shropshire, 3 John, p 144, 145. Custos of the bishoprick and abbey of Chester, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. *y, z.* William Noel sued for trespass, 21 Edward i. p 599.
- Nonant, See Nunant. Henry de Nonant of Devonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 376. c. 1. *l.* Alice de Nonant's honor of Dertinton, Devonshire, seiz'd for marrying without the king's licence, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 2. *a, b.*
- Non-appearances amerc'd, & quia non habuit quem plegiavit, p 385.
- Nonewyc, Roger de, has a commission of array for the wapentake of Rypoun, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Norcuri in Devonshire, Robert provost of, their aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *c.*
- Nordley, Shropshire, tallaged, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. *y.* Again, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. *z.*
- Noreis, Ralf le, amerced for not taking a thief, 14 Henry ii. p 385, 386. c. 1.
- Norflēt in Kent, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. *q.*
- Norfolcia, Goddard and Robert de, fine for a concord, 26 Henry ii. p 71. c. 2. *l.* Gilbert de Norfolch, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. *a.* Whose pledge, *ibid.*
- Norfolk, that title united with Warene, 2 Edward ii. p 32, 33. c. 1. *y.* That county amerc'd, 31 Henry iii. p 386. c. 2. *n.* Repeated, p 395. c. 1. *m.* Its aid for marrying the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 409. Accompt of its chief barons, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. *i.* Norfolk and Suffolk seem to be under different sherifs, 2 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. *u, w.* The assise of the two counties settled by Robert Mantel, &c. 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. *k.* Thomas de Brotherton earl of Norfolk, 9 Edward ii. p 517. c. 2. *l.* Thomas earl of Norfolk has the mareschalcy granted to him and his male-heirs by Edward i. p 545. But dies without heirs male, *ibid.* See Bigot.
- Norhala, William de, archdeacon of Gloucestre accompts for the See of Rochester, 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. *e.*
- Norham castle supplied from the revenues of the See of Durham, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 1. *g.* Salomon de Norham, *ib.* c. 2. Castle, p 495. c. 1. *l.*
- Norman, of Yorkshire, Adam son of, fines to marry his daughter to William son of William, son of Hugh de Lee-lay, 31 Henry ii. p 356. c. 1. *w.* The tallage of John Norman of London, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *s.*
- Normandy, how far its court has pre-scrib'd to England, p 19. Its great officers, p 20. Henry duke of, made justiciary of England after the pacification between him and king Stephen, p 23. c. 2. *s.* Conformity between the justicier of Normandy and England, p 26. Its Exchequer, p 106. The Exchequer of Normandy differs from ours, p 120. The Normans settle much the same economy in Naples as in England, p 124. Normans recover'd Naples from the Greeks and Saracens, *ibid.* The like method was used in Normandy as here, p 359. c. 2. *s, t, &c.*
- Normanton, Henry de, undersherif of Yorkshire, 1 Edward i. p 678. c. 1. *g.*
- Normanvil, Hugh de, of Northumberland, fines for a writ, 10 John, p 305. c. 2. *l.* Robert de Normanvil claims Thorp, 7 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. *e.* Emma de Normanvil with her three sisters, Rohelise, Margaret and Juliana, fine to marry to whom they will, 7 Richard i. p 321. c. 1. *d.*
- Norreis, Roger le, 9 John, p 312. c. 1. *k.* Deraign'd for justicing of Robert de Ros, *ibid.* See Noreis.
- Northampton, the monks and castle of, 5 Stephen, p 226. c. 2. *d.* Fine for their ferm and liberties, 3 Richard i. p 274. c. 2. *b.* Fine to hold their town in capite, 31 Henry ii. p 349. c. 1. *n.* Abbat of St James without Northampton held in frankalmoign, 34 Edward i. p 466. c. 2. *g.* Its donum, 2 Henry ii. p 481. c. 1. *z.* Friars minours of Northampton quit of tallage, 52 Henry iii. p 515. c. 2. *y.* Abbat of St James, p 519. c. 2. *s.* St James without Northampton has the mill of Upton, p 623. c. 1. *r.* John de Northampton sherif of London committed, 38 Henry iii. p 698. c. 1. *l.*
- Northburc, John and Henry sons of the parson of, 14 John, p 343. c. 2. *a.*
- North-

I N D E X.

Northchelmelesford hundred, p 377.

c. 1. y.

Northgate ward in Canterbury tallaged, with its alderman Simon Bertelot, 32 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. g.

Northton, the advowson of that church awarded to the prior and monks of Rochester, 29 Henry ii. p 57. c. 2. b. and p 144. c. 2.

Northumberland in the hand of the bishop of Durham, 6 Richard i. p 448. c. 1. l. Has Robert Fitz-Roger sherif, 7 John, p 647. c. 1. x.

Northwode, Roger de, his pleas, 21 Henry (iii.) p 501. c. 1. k. Baron of the Exchequer, 5 Edward i. p 560. c. 1. x. and 8 Edward i. p 587. c. 2. o. His salary, *ibid.* Baron, 4 Edward i. p 618. c. 1. f. Occurs baron, 4 Edward i. p 717. c. 1. f. Roger de Northwode baron of the Exchequer, 3 Edward i. p 748. c. 2. e.

Norton in Northamptonshire, the lord of that manor, 21 Henry iii. p 70. c. 2. f. Robert de Norton his payment to the earl of Cornwall, 55 Henry iii. p 264. c. 1. n. Norton in the bishopric has several parsons at one time, p 494. c. 1. Tallaged, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 2. Geoffrey de Norton's appeal against the robbery of William son of John de Harpetre, 5 Henry iii. p 542. c. 2. e. James de Norton sherif of Hampshire, 12 Edward ii. p 592. c. 2. e.

Norway, archbishop of, his corrody for seventeen weeks, 28 Henry ii. p 251. c. 1. c. A gift to the bishop of Norwegia, 12 Henry ii. p 376. c. 1. g.

Norwi, Alured de, 7 John, p 346. c. 1. p. Has letters patents to discharge him from an appeal for the death of Toggieve, *ibid.*

Norwich, Thomas bishop of, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. l. A grant from that See, p 77. c. 1. o. The privilege of the monks of Norwich, 5 John, p 81. c. 2. x. Tallage of the Jews of Norwich and Thetford, 5 Henry ii. p 151. Freres of the hospital at Norwich, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. n. Knights fees belonging to this See, 14 Henry ii. p 398. c. 2. and p 399. c. 1. Moneyours of Norwich their aid, 14 Henry ii. p 410. c. 1. k. The bishop's donum, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 1. s. Its scutage,

2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. z. Had forty eight fees and a half, &c. 5 Henry iii. p 463. c. 2. l. Prior has all the privileges as the city, 29 Henry iii. p 500. c. 2. b, i. A royal fish taken on the land of a ward of the bishops, 35 Henry iii. p 554. c. 2. a.

Norwich, Walter de, remembrancer of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 51. William de Norwyco clerk of the receipt in the tower, 13 Edward i. p 184. c. 2. b. W. de Norwyco vice-treasurer, 5 Edward ii. p 245. c. 2. l. Privy seal, 15 Edward ii. p 246. c. 1. n. Treasurer, 9 Edward ii. p 261. c. 2. x. Again, 9 Edward ii. p 262. c. 1. y. W. de Norwyco privy seal, 15 Edward ii. *ibid.* c. 2. g. Norwich fines to have an exchange, liberties, &c. 29 Henry ii. p 274. c. 1. w. Has a confirmation of liberties, &c. 6 Richard i. p 275. c. 1. k. Men of Norwich have their liberties confirm'd, 7 Henry iii. p 286. c. 1. o. Again, 13 Henry iii. p 288. c. 1. f. Castle of Norwich belong'd to the Fitz-Rogers, 16 John, p 340. c. 2. g. The aid of Norwich, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. r. Walter de Norwich baron of the Exchequer and receiver of the king's subsidy, 16 Edward ii. p 425. c. 1. m. The riches of this city to be collected from its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 1. s. Its assise, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. k. Its tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. e. Again, 14 Henry iii. p 500. c. 2. g. Fee of the castle of Norwich, p 501. c. 1. k. G. de Norwiz tallager of Bedford, 1 John, p 514. c. 1. l. Monks of Holy Trinity, Norwich, quit of tallage, *ibid.* c. 2. p. The quinzime of the merchandise of the port of Norwiz, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. W. de Norwyco baron of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. d. See p 567. Treasurer of the Exchequer, 8 Edward ii. p 572. c. 1. o. Seems to be guardian of the Exchequer, p 573. King's treasurer, 9 Edward ii. p 578. c. 1. d. p 579, 580. Discharg'd from the treasury, and made chief baron with an encomium, 10 Edward ii. p 585. c. 2. g. Was remembrancer, 2 Edward ii. p 601. Occurs, 12 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. r, t. The citizens
of

I N D E X.

- of Norwich distrain'd, 14 Edward i. p 681. c. 1. *b.* Teste W. de Norwico, 5 Edward ii. *ibid.* c. 1. *l.* Norwich in the king's hand, 18 Edward i. p 701, 702. c. 2. *o.* Seiz'd for a contempt offered by their bailifs, 52 Henry iii. p 703. W. de Norwyco treasurer, 10 Edward ii. p 708. c. 2. *w.* W. de Norwyco directs how the Exchequer and king's palace should be managed when shut, p 722. c. 1. *u.* Has a writ of liberate for a gift of fifty pounds, 6 Edward ii. p 752. c. 1. *p.* Was made treasurer, 8 Edward ii. *ibid.* c. 2. *u.*
- Notingham, a council held there by Henry ii. an. 1176. p 13. The queen's chamber here painted with the history of Alexander, 36 Henry iii. p 259. c. 1. *i.* Disforested in part, 13 Henry iii. p 288. c. 1. *b.* Nottingham castle maintain'd by earl John, p 336. c. 1. *d.* Robert de Notingham remembrancer of the Exchequer, 19 Edward ii. p 370. c. 2. Nottingham and Derbyshire amerc'd for refusing to give judgment on Robert Botte, 28 Henry iii. p 395. c. 1. *o.* Its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 488. William de Notingham king's attorney, 5 Edward ii. p 504. c. 1. *i.* Henry de Notingham collector of the vintism in Leicestershire, 1 Edward i. p 699. c. 2. *x.* Robert de Notingham succeeds Adam de Lymbergh as remembrancer of the Exchequer, 15 Edward ii. p 715, 716. c. 1. *y.* Hugh de Notingham keeper of the great rolls, 1 Edward ii. p 717. c. 2. *i.*
- Notte, Algar le, amerc'd for exporting corn, 29 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. *p.*
- Nova placita & novæ conventiones, what, p 84. Nova placita & novæ conventiones, *passim.*
- Nova villa, William de, sherif of Norfolk, 2 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. *u.*
- Novel lieu en Shirewode, 9 Edward ii. p 519. c. 2. *q.* See Novo Loco.
- Novo Burgo, Robert de, dean of Roan and prebendary of Sarum, about 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. *d.* That burgh in Shropshire tallaged, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. *y.* See Neuburgh.
- Novo Castello, Gospatric de, 5 Stephen, p 344. c. 2. *w.* Fines for the tryal of the hot iron, *ibid.* See Newcastle.
- Novo Loco in Shyrewode, prior de, p 518. c. 2. *p.* His claim on the manors of Waltringham, Misterton and Papewyk, p 519. c. 1. *p.* Q. Newstede.
- Novo Mercato, Adam de, seems one of the chief justiciers, 49 Henry iii. p 52. c. 2. *u.* William de Novo Mercato his fine for relief, 10 Richard i. p 217. c. 1. *k.* James de, his queen's gold, 13 John, p 240. c. 2. *t.* William de Novo Mercato, in Dorset and Somersetshire, pledge of William de Wroteham, 1 John, p 318. c. 1. *y.* William de Novo Mercato, his relation to William de Waddon, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. *z.* Ralf de, holds of the honor of Tikehul, Nottinghamshire, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. *w.*
- Novus, Geoffrey, outlaw'd, 4 John, p 425. c. 2. *p.*
- Noyon, or de Nugione, Oxfordshire, Herbert prior of St Martins de, 1 John, p 146. c. 2. *g.* Grants his land of Baldedone, *ibid.*
- Numerator, computator or teller of the Exchequer, p 737. c. 1. *l.* They were ten in number, *ibid.* See p 739.
- Nunant, Hugh de, bishop of Coventry, p 16. For what crimes king Richard i. demanded judgment against him, *ibid.* Was elect of Chester, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. *z.* Was former of Warwick and Leicestershire, 2 Richard i. p 225. c. 1. *r.* See p 316. c. 2. *f.* Was custos of the priory of Covintre, employed in the king's affairs, and attended his army in Wales, 4 Richard i. p 443. c. 2. *d.*
- Nuns of Thefford, p 33. Nuns of St Clement, York, 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. *r.* Nuns of Charho, p 225. c. 1. *u.* Nuns of Bocland, 19 Henry iii. p 240. c. 1. *p.*
- Nurse Hodierna's land tallaged, 20 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. *k.*
- Nutehal church assign'd to the prior of Lenton, p 301. c. 1. *s.*
- Nutewel in Devonshire, the men of Oliver de Dinan, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *b.*
- Nutfield, that manor belong'd to the abbat of Boloign, p 205. Seiz'd by Richard i. because that abbat was a subject of the king of France, p 206.
- Nutley abbat claims the land of Wichenden, 9 John, p 311. c. 2. *b.* Free from scutage

I N D E X.

- scutage and tallage, temp. Henry iii. p 469. c. 1. *p.* Styled Natele from St Edward, *ibid.* Mention'd, p 624.
- Nuttele, John de, holding in socage, discharg'd from scutage, 9 Edward ii. p 468. c. 1.
- O.
- Oath used in conveying titles, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. *b.* Oath of one of the king's council, temp. Edward ii. p 568. c. 1, 2. *w.* Oath taken by the chancellor of the Exchequer, p 582. c. 2. *b.* The Oath of a baron of the Exchequer, p 587. c. 1. *n.* Oath taken of widows not to marry without the king's consent, p 611. c. 1. The form of a sheriff's Oath, about 42 Henry iii. p 640, 641. Abbat of Malmesbury's oath to the crown for his good behaviour, 12 Edward ii. p 642. How *per fidem* or *verum dictum* differ'd from an Oath, p 662. Accompts to be render'd at the Exchequer on Oath, p 662. Oath of accomptants to the marshal, p 699. Oath of a remembrancer of the Exchequer, p 715, 716. The contents of the Oath of an usher of the palace or Exchequer, p 722. c. 1. *n.*
- Oats at three shillings the quarter, 14 Henry iii. p 643. c. 2. *z.*
- Oblata's or voluntary fines, p 79. and *passim.* Nova Oblata contain'd all great, or known and clear debts to the crown, 54 Henry iii. p 654.
- Occasion or delay, p 506. c. 2. *n.* *passim.*
- Ocham in Kent, the liberties of that church, p 281. c. 2. *l.* See Okham.
- Odard sheriff of Northumberland, 5 Stephen, p 224. c. 1. *r.*
- Odavil, Robert de, seems to be the same with Dudauvil, p 216. c. 2. *e.*
- Oddingseles, John de, seems to be sheriff of Oxfordshire, 8 Edward ii. p 694. c. 1. *n.* Assigns his surpluse to the abbat of Gracedieu, *ibid.*
- Odiham in Hantsire, their fine, 6 John, p 280. c. 2. *a.* That manor in custody of Engelard de Cygoini, 26 and 27 Henry iii. p 674. c. 1. *s.*
- Odo, Clement, archdeacon of Paris, an. 1208. p 111. c. 2. *y.*
- Odo son of Godric, husband of the forest in Hampshire, 5 Stephen, p 315. c. 2. *g.*
- Odo bishop of Bayeux and justicier, p 6. Chief man in England in the time of Rufus, *ibid.* Chief man on the conqueror's going into Normandy, an. 1067. p 22. Managed the king's revenue as well as presided in his court, p 54.
- Odo Walensis, William son of, his land in Baenburc, Northumberland, 3 John, p 301. c. 2. *w.* Occurs, p 377. c. 2. *d.*
- Odo son of Alfi amerc'd for the slaughter of the sons of Tochi, 5 Stephen, p 377. c. 2. *e.*
- Odo, Mr, keeper of the memoranda of the Exchequer, 4 Edward i. p 619. c. 1. *f.* Remembrancer, 4 Edward i. p 717. c. 1. *f.* Odo de Westminstre has a deputy allow'd for two years as fusor of the Exchequer, 51 Henry iii. p 741. c. 2. *k.* That he may studio vacare, *ibid.* See Westminstre. Odo remembrancer, 3 Edward i. p 748. c. 2. *e.*
- Odo son of John the fusor transfers his office to go into the holy land, 24 Henry iii. p 741.
- Officers of the king's court, viz. the great ones, p 21, &c. The title of magister given to the principal officers in Naples, p 40. c. 1. *t.*
- Offices of inheritance, p 204.
- Offinton, John de, chaplain of Roger de la Leye chancellor of the Exchequer, 52 Henry iii. p 581. c. 1. *z.*
- Oger, dapifer, p 35. c. 1. *n.* Oger Fitz-Oger, 28 Henry ii. p 77. Oger dapifer was justicier, 16 Henry ii. p 98. c. 2. *z.* Oger son of Oger sheriff of Buckingham and Bedfordshire, 1 Richard i. p 253. c. 1. *z.* Oger son of Oger justicier, 7 Richard i. p 348. c. 1. *n.* Oger dapifer has ninety knights fees and an half of the honor of Eye, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. *l.*
- Oil to burn at the queen's sepulchre, 5 Stephen, p 250. c. 1. *n.*
- Oilley or Doily, in Normandy, the honor de, 2 John, p 106. c. 1. *g.* Henry de Oilli sheriff of Oxfordshire, 5 Henry ii. p 150. c. 1. *b.* Again, 10 John, p 180. c. 1. *n.* Nigellus de Oilli part of his land goes to Brient Fitz-Count, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. *s.* Henry de Oilli sheriff of Oxfordshire, 10 Richard i. p 317. c. 2. *s.* John de Oilli fined
- O o

I N D E X.

- fined for a false oath or verdict, 9 John, p 352. c. 1. b. Alanus Oil de Larrun amerc'd, 1 Richard i. p 392. c. 1. u. Richard de Oilli has not his principal barony in Oxfordshire, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. p. William de Oilli's lands in Oxfordshire, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. b. Henry de Oilli sherif of Oxfordshire, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. o. Henry de Oilli sherif of Oxfordshire, 2 Henry ii. p 650. c. 1. y. Henry de Oilli, 10 John, p 679, 680. c. 1. a.
- Oisfel, Hugh and Adam, their grant from Richard i. p 2. c. 1. b. That grant repeated, 8 Richard i. p 323. c. 2. m. Hugh's merchandise in Flanders, 5 John, p 332. c. 1. f. Hugh fines for the quinzime of merchandise, 5 John, p 529. c. 2. g. Has the ferm of the mint of all England, 3 John, p 631. c. 2. n. See Oysfel.
- Oisun, Richard, temp. Richard i. p 493. c. 1. g. His visus in the bishopric, ib.
- Okbeare, Richard de, brother and heir of Roger, has share in the manor of Rillaton in Cornwall, 8 Edward ii. p 434. c. 2. k.
- Oketon, John de, sherif of Yorkshire, could not levy his summ by reason of the civil wars, 52 Henry iii. p 648. c. 2. l. Late sherif of Yorkshire, 51 Henry iii. p 695. c. 2. b.
- Okham, Nicolas de, clerk of the treasury of the tower, 14 Edward i. p 184. c. 2. b. Ocham in Rutlandshire how tallaged, 9 Edward ii. p 499, 500. c. 1. f. John de Okham made baron of the Exchequer in the room of Richard de Abyngdon, 10 Edward ii. p 585. c. 2. f. Was baron and auditor of the accompts of the bishop of Bath, 12 Edward ii. p 730. c. 2. l. See p 731. c. 1. m. Nicolas de Okham treasurer's clerk, who wrote the tallies at the receipt, 31 Edward i. p 737. c. 2. n. His death, 34 Edward i. p 738. c. 2. p.
- Old Winchelsey, a contest about the right of sepulture in it, 20 Edward i. p 599. c. 2. d.
- Oldebuf, Hugh de, clerk of the Exchequer, 1 Edward i. p 559. c. 2. r.
- Olney in Northamptonshire, knights of, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. Escheated, p 405. c. 2. m.
- Omero, William de S. late sherif of Herefordshire, 38 Henry iii. p 624. c. 2. m. Thomas de S. Omero sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk with the castle of Norwich, 1 Edward ii. p 638.
- Opton, Walter de, the knights fees he held of Geoffrey de Ver, temp. Henry ii. p 403. c. 1. k.
- Ordinance, the keepers of it explain'd to be keepers of the money, 32 Edward i. p 201. c. 1. g.
- Ordlaveston, William son of John de, 13 John, p 148. c. 2. t. Grants his land in Guceston, Kent, to Hugh son of William de Ainesmere, ibid.
- Oreford castle in the custody of John de Sturmy, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 2. Affise of this burgh in Suffolk, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. k. Its tallage, 9 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. u. Again, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. e. And again, 14 Henry iii. p 500. c. 2. g. The quinzime of the merchandise of the port of Oreford, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Its castle and fee-farm granted to the men of the town, before 42 Henry iii. p 677. c. 2. f.
- Orgers, Mabel daughter of William de Orgers, her concord at Dunstaple with Roger de Brai, p 145. In which she grants the terra de Maldone, early temp. Henry ii. p 145. c. 2. a.
- Orham, Robert de, holds of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Oriescuilz, William, an inquisition about him, whether he was with earl John, 7 Richard i. p 298. c. 2. b.
- Originalia of the Exchequer, p 707. With other estreats, ibid.
- Ormesbi, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409.
- Orphans, infants and widows to be protected, and to have speedy justice, 34 Henry iii. p 612.
- Orpinton, Ralf de, monk of Christchurch, Canterbury, 9 Richard i. p 78.
- Orri, John, of Somersetshire, attach'd, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. y.
- Ortis, Peter de, his land and heirs in custody of Helyas Deforz, 2 John, p 363. c. 2. s.
- Orton, Robert de, his sergeanty, 4 John, p 452. c. 2. m. Orton-Robert and Overorton, Oxfordshire, tallaged, 4 John, p 498. c. 1. y.

I N D E X.

- Os justiciarii, 4 John, p 706. c. 1, 2. z.
- Osbern dapifer of Normandy about the time of Hardicnute king of England, p 36.
- Osbert clerk of the chamber placed before the king's chamberlains, 18 Henry ii. p 251. c. 1. f. Osbert presbyter of Lamheda amerc'd, 2 Richard i. p 386. c. 2. k. John son of Osbert citizen of Lincoln, 6 Henry iii. p 562. c. 2. x. Osbert son of Hugh's lands in Herefordshire, temp. Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e.
- Osgodby, Adam de, keeper of the rolls in chancery, 30 Edward i. p 50. Has the king's seal, *ibid.* Keeper of the king's house of convert Jews, 9 Edward ii. p 512. c. 2. a.
- Osgotecros wapentake has a commission of array sent it, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Oskinton in Nottinghamshire, that manor given to William Daubigny in knight service, about 6 Henry iii. p 191. c. 2. c.
- Osmundesley, Mr Nicolas, Elyas and Robert parsons of, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 1.
- Ospring town amerc'd for not following a hue and cry, 6 Richard i. p 386. c. 2. q. Its aid for marrying the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. d. Master of that hospital has his tallage remitted, 53 Henry iii. p 692. c. 1. s.
- Ostexhel, or Osteshul, how far the land of Adam de Peryton, 30 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1. n. and p 415. c. 1. y.
- Ostarius or usher of the Exchequer, p 127. Ostarius Helyas, 33 Henry ii. p 157. c. 2. o. The serjeanty of the Ostaria in the king's army, p 220. c. 1. q. Ostarius of the Exchequer, p 242. c. 2. Robert Ostarius son of Giffard, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. n. Elias, 21 Henry ii. p 479. c. 2. k. Taylefer hostiary of the Exchequer, 49 Henry iii. p 557. c. 2. y. Roger hostiary of the Exchequer, 14 Henry iii. p 561. c. 2. q. Ostiary carried summonces thro' England, p 719. c. 1, 2. Held the land of Eston by serjeanty and not of the honour of Walingford, p 720. To take care of the doors and avenues of the Exchequer, p 722. c. 1. u. And to transmit the writs of summonce to the sherifs for the king's money, *ibid.*
- To lock and bolt the gates of the palace at sunset, *ibid.* David chamberlain made ostiary of the receipt, 49 Henry iii. p 732. c. 2. x. Nothing memorable of the usher of the receipt within the first period, p 741.
- Osturius what, p 67. c. 2. o. Osturus a hawk, p 226. c. 1. b.
- Oswald, canons of St, p 225. c. 2. w. Oswald the provost, former of Gloucester, 16 Henry ii. p 226. c. 2. g. and 19 Henry ii. p 227. c. 1. k.
- Oswardisbech, Nottinghamshire, its assise, 21 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. g. The tallage of Oswardobec, 30 Henry iii. p 488, 489. c. 1. l. Tallage of the foke of Oswardesbech, 9 Richard i. p 504. c. 2. p.
- Oswardkirke foke granted by king Henry to Henry de Hastrynges, p 499. c. 1. e.
- Oterhampton, William de, auditor of the accompts of custodes, 16 Edward ii. p 731. c. 1. o.
- Oteswyche, William de, 2 Edward ii. p 596. c. 2. f. Has a writ to qualify him to sue in the Exchequer for his debts, *ibid.*
- Otheford in Kent, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. q.
- Oto son of William sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 1 Richard i. p 253. c. 1. y. William son of Otho, 5 Stephen, p 330. c. 1. c. Hugh son of Otho, one of the custodes of London, 54 Henry iii. p 653. c. 2. d.
- Otrepol, that land the dower of the wife of Robert de Boxtede, 4 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. d.
- Otringeham, William de, impleaded for his land, 30 Henry ii. p 345. c. 2. b. Amerced for default, 12 Henry ii. p 383. c. 2. l.
- Otto emperor, an. 1002. p 18. c. 1. o.
- Oto king of Alemaign, 3 John, p 632. c. 1. n.
- Ou, William de, Rufus's kinsman, p 6. c. 1. Accused of treason, and vanquish'd in single combat, *ib.* His punishment, *ib.* Was the son of Rufus's aunt, *ibid.* c. 2. p. William de Ou his steward, an. 1096. p 35. c. 2. d. Geoffrey de Ou, accompts, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. u. William de Ou, 31 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. i. Walter and Thomas de Ou, their claim in Beverley, 7 Richard i.

I N D E X.

- Richard i. p 298. c. 2. z. John earl of Augi or Ou, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 2. His knights in the rap of Hastings, *ibid.* c. 2. a. Countess of, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. Her aid, 18 Henry iii. p 429. c. 2. b. Earl of Augi has the honor of Tikehul, 6 Henry iii. p 591. c. 1. t.
- Ouen, monks of St, at Roan, p 111. and p 268. c. 1. p. William de, 42 Henry iii. p 693. c. 1. f. sherif of Oxfordshire.
- Overtes lettres, p 740. c. 2. e.
- Overton, William de, clerk of the sherif of Hantshire, 9 Edward ii. p 261. c. 2. x.
- Oughtretsfate, Joan widow of Bertun de, swears not to marry without the king's leave, 27 Edward i. p 611. c. 1. m.
- Ousche, the charter of that monastery in Normandy, p 19. See p 20. Hath a charter of confirmation, an. 1113. p 63. and p 83.
- Ouse and Derwent wapentakes under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Outi of Lincoln, 5 Stephen, p 186. c. 1. c.
- Outlaw, Hugh de Lacy fined ten marks for harbouring one, 14 Henry ii. p 58. c. 2. p. See p 66. c. 2. z. An Outlawry, p 67. c. 2. q. A reward for bringing the head of one, 7 Richard i. p 136. c. 1. t. Their chattels forfeited, p 236. c. 2. and p 238. Outlawry or abjuration, p 350. c. 1. g.
- Owelton, Roger de, a homager of the bishop of Bath, 27 Edward i. p 714.
- Ox valued at five shillings, 30 Henry ii. p 371. c. 2. At eight shillings, 14 Henry iii. p 643. c. 2. z.
- Oxeneford, a council held here by king Stephen, an. 1137. p 10. c. 2. t. R. earl of Oxon, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. Const. de Oxeneford justice errant, 20 Henry ii. p 85. The burgeses to have the same liberties as London, 2 John, p 276. c. 2. c. The aid of Oxeneford, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 2. u. The tallage of the town and county, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. a. The tallage of Henry de, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. s. That burgh tallaged, 18 Henry iii. p 511. c. 2. p. John de, sherif of London, 17 Edward ii. p 610. c. 2. f. G. de Craucumb sherif of the county and castle, 16 Henry iii. p 636. c. 2. q. Henry de Oxinesfort, 2 Henry ii. p 650. Ralf de Oxeneford, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. q. How seiz'd into the king's hand, 9 Edward ii. p 703. c. 2. b. A council call'd there, 5 Richard i. p 719, 720. c. 1. d.
- Oxhay, Richard de, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 39 and 42 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. p, s. and p 561.
- Oxonia, Henry de, of London, tallaged, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. y.
- Oyldebof, Hugh de, clerk of the Exchequer, 56 Henry iii. p 713. See Oldebuf.
- Oyri, Fulk de, 9 John, p 97. c. 2. e. Again Fulk de Oyri appeals to the justiciars of the thirteenth, 9 John, p 346. c. 1. q. Fulk de Oyri his share of the marsh between the waters of Spalding and Tid, 7 John, p 351. c. 2. w.
- Oysel, Richard, of Yorkshire, 34 Edward i. p 623. c. 2. a. Seems to have been sherif of Yorkshire, being discharg'd from his accompt by judgment of the court, *ibid.* See Oisel.
- Ozum, Gerard de, 1 Edward ii. p 596. His writ of privy seal for the recovery of his debts, *ibid.*
- P.
- P. abbat of Whitby, 2 John, p 357. c. 2. g.
- Pabenham, John de, sherif of Bedford and Buckinghamshire, 9 Edward ii. p 697.
- Pacey, land of, p 114.
- Pacheford in Wiltshire, the mills and lands of William Isenbert, hang'd before 42 Henry iii. p 215. c. 2. n.
- Page, Robert, 18 Edward i. p 104. c. 2. f. To find manucaptors in Suffolk, *ibid.*
- Paiale, John, bailif of Canterbury arrested, and the city seiz'd for neglect of payment, 34 Edward i. p 703.
- Pain, sherif of Surrey, 9 Henry ii. p 239.
- Paganus of Cornwall, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 1. e. Pain sherif of Surrey, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. g. Pain sherif of Huntingdon, 2 Henry ii. p 477. c. 1. n. Pain sherif of Surrey his dane-geld, 5 Henry ii. p 478. c. 2. x. p 479. b, c, d, e. and 7 Henry ii. p 483. c. 1. m. Pain sherif of Surrey and Huntingdon had a surplufage in his accompts,

I N D E X.

- accompts, 2 Henry ii. p 693. c. 1. c.
 Painel, terra Willelmi, 33 Henry ii. p 3.
 c. 1. His lands seised, 10 Richard i. p
 27. c. 2. a. Gervase de Painel, has Wal-
 tham, 26 Henry ii. p 66. c. 1. p. Wil-
 liam had the land of Pacey mortgaged
 to him, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. Fulk ac-
 compts for the honor of Banton, De-
 vonshire, 3 John, p 139. c. 1. n. The
 barony or honor of William Painel in
 the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 203.
 c. 2. w. William Painel's relief for his
 lands in Lincolnshire, 4 Henry ii. p
 216. c. 2. x. Adam Painel pays queen's
 gold, 12 John, p 240. c. 2. w. Wil-
 liam Painel, 13 John, p 333. c. 1. p.
 Adam Painel amerc'd for a disseisin, p
 383. c. 1. e. Gervase Painel's fee and
 scutage in Staffordshire, 6 Richard i. p
 411. c. 1. q. William Painel's fees in
 Yorkshire, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 1. z.
 Thomas, 26 Edward i. p 625. c. 1. u.
 Ralf Painel late sherif of Lincoln, 27
 Edward i. p 675. c. 1. d. See Paynel.
 Painting encouraged, temp. Henry iii. p
 259. c. 1. b, i. Of the hall at Wude-
 stoke, 25 Henry iii. p 549. c. 1. i.
 Palaces of Henry ii. p 252. c. 2. r. Hen-
 ry de Palace weigher of the Exche-
 quer, 18 Edward i. p 740. c. 2. d.
 Palerna, Ralf de, his livery, 18 Henry ii.
 p 251. c. 2. g.
 Palfreys two good ones valued at ten
 mark, 2 John, p 81. c. 1. p. Again,
 p 277. c. 2. o.
 Palmer, Walter, amerced for the nonap-
 pearance of William Walwein, 14 Hen-
 ry ii. p 385. c. 1. s. Henry Palmarius
 holds of the bishop of Chichester,
 temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
 Pandulf, elect of Norwich, 4 Henry iii.
 p 82. His tryal with William de Stut-
 reville about the patronage of the
 church of Briselea, Norfolk, *ibid.*
 Panetarius of the king, p 529. Panetery
 or Pantry, p 629.
 Panforiere, William, 4 John, p 327. c.
 2. x. Fines in Kent for the king's good
 will, *ibid.*
 Pantol, William son of Hugh, his relief
 and five knights fees, 9 Henry iii. p
 218. c. 1. b. Has the terra of Robert
 de Belesme in Shropshire, *ibid.* Wil-
 liam Pantolf justicier and tallager in
 Staffordshire, 7 Henry iii. p 505. c. 2. d.
 Panzevot or Pancefot, Mabel, fines that
 a duel between her and her brother
 Robert may be hindred, 31 Henry ii.
 p 311. c. 1. w. Richard Pancevot tal-
 lager of Herefordshire, 19 Henry iii.
 p 506. c. 1. b.
 Papewyk manor in Notinghamshire, be-
 long'd to the prior de Novo Loco, 34
 Edward i. p 519. c. 1. p.
 Pappewurd in Cambridgeshire, a con-
 tention about land there, 10 John, p
 359. c. 1. q. Helena and her son Wal-
 ter de, *ibid.*
 Pararii, John Maure alderman of their
 gild, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. z.
 Parcarius, Ralf, of Norfolk, 5 Stephen,
 p 101. c. 2. p.
 Parcertes, William, held of the bishop of
 Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
 Parco, Ysabel wife of Simon de, her
 claim on Multon in Northamptonshire,
 4 John, p 301. c. 2. y.
 Parcus, a large grove, with water and
 walls, or pales, p 126. c. 2. u.
 Pardons, p 114, 115. Again, p 691, 692.
 Parentes in later ages denote kinsfolk,
 Pref. p xiv.
 Paris, Reginald de, 5 John, p 180. c.
 2. r. Again, p 359. c. 1. p. William
 de Paris his serjeanty in Aylton and
 Clinton charged with knight-service,
 42 Henry iii. p 453. c. 1. o.
 Park, Roger and William del, 55 Hen-
 ry iii. p 164. c. 1. b.
 Park, Roger de Rannes fined for mak-
 ing one without licence, 5 Stephen,
 p 387. c. 1. y.
 Parliament of Normandy its original, p
 110, 111. One held at Lincoln, 9
 Edward ii. p 247. c. 2. x. Burgeses
 of parliament formerly summon'd by
 the sherif, p 521. *passim.*
 Parmentarius, John, of Doncaster, 17
 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. m. Geoffrey, 5
 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. f.
 Parsons, several of one church, 8 Ri-
 chard i. p 494. c. 1.
 Particum in Normandy subject to the
 earl of Moretun, p 74. c. 1. b. See
 Perch and Pertico.
 Passagium, or fines laid on tenants by
 military service instead of their going
 beyond sea with their knights, p
 454—460.
 Passellambard, Ranulf, Rufus's chaplain,
 P p bishop

I N D E X.

- bishop of Durham and chief justicier, p 22. His character, p 23. c. 1. i.
- Passelewe, Robert, justicier, 34 Henry iii. p 32. c. 1. q. Occurs, 17 Henry iii. p 45. c. 1. — Hugh Passelewe of Northamptonshire, his liberties, 12 John, p 283. c. 2. q. Roger Passelewe of Wigenhale, Norfolk, amerc'd for exporting corn without licence, 24 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. o. Simon Passelewe justicier, 53 Henry iii. p 501. c. 2. m. Robert Passelewe, who, 17 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. y. Edmund Passele succeeds Walter de Friskeny baron of the Exchequer, 17 Edward ii. p 586. c. 2. m.
- Passing-bell, charity money for ringing it for the poor, 19 Henry iii. p 240. c. 1. p.
- Pater noster and Ave Maria, an estate held of the king in capite by saying one every day, 14 Edward i. p 220. c. 1. p.
- Pateshill, Simon de, justicier, 9 Richard i. p 78. c. 1. Justicier in the time of king John, p 103. Justice of the Jews, 10 Richard i. p 160. c. 1. e, g. Justicier, 9 John, p 311. c. 1. a. Simon de, 4 John, p 421. c. 2. w. Accompts for the drengs of Westmoreland, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. x. Settles the tallage, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. n. and 8 John, p 505. c. 2. z. Simon, p 507. c. 2. u, w. See p 541. Hugh de, treasurer, 18 Henry iii. p 570. Martin de Pateshil justicier, 3 Henry iii. p 575. c. 1. n. Treasurer, 18 Henry iii. p 580. c. 2. r. Simon de Pateshil accompts for the ferm of Northamptonshire, 8 Richard i. p 647. c. 1. w. H. de Pateshil treasurer, 22 Henry iii. p 708. c. 1. r. The rolls of Martin de Pateshil, 42 Henry iii. p 709. c. 1. b.
- Patesley, Herbert de, 10 John, p 325. c. 2. s. Fines forty marks to accord a duel, *ibid.*
- Patric earl of Northumberland son of Waltheof, 2 John, p 300. c. 1. p. In the war between Henry ii. and his son, *ibid.* c. 2. q. See p 303. c. 1. m. Patric son of Edgar, p 384. c. 1. q. *ibid.* c. 2. z. Earl Patric sherif of Wiltshire, 2 Henry ii. p 479. c. 1. f. His tenure in Northumberland by theinage, 14 Henry iii. p 511. c. 2. o. Has Wiltshire, 5 Henry ii. p 650. c. 2. a.
- Patric, William, one of the heirs of Niel de Luvetot, 6 Henry iii. p 445. c. 2. r.
- Paveilli, Geoffrey de, of Rutinton, 5 John, p 302. c. 2. e. Sir Walter de Pavely of Wiltshire, 26 Edward i. p 322. c. 2. d.
- Pauleshol, Richard de, his debet in Wiltshire, 2 Henry iii. p 306. c. 2. u.
- Paunage or pannage, for the mast of the king's forests, p 630.
- Paunton, William de, his relief, 35 Edward i. p 219. c. 1. i. Philip de Paunton sherif of Nottingham and Derbyshire, 22 Edward i. p 656. c. 2. q. Philip de Paunton, 1 Edward i. p 669. c. 2. g. Seems to be heir of James de Paunton sherif of Lincolnshire, 54 Henry iii. *ibid.* Stephen de Paunton, a *capias* against his attorney in favour of the men of Graham, 4 Edward i. p 717. c. 1. g.
- Paxton in Norfolk answers for a wreck, 7 Richard i. p 235. c. 1. k. Paxton in Cambridgeshire, a town of the king of Scots, 13 Henry ii. p 375. c. 1. x.
- Payments in Thesauero, and elsewhere, p 179, &c.
- Payne, William, has the commission of array for the wapentak of Whiteby, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Paynel, sir William de, of Suffex, 26 Edward i. p 322. c. 2. d. John Paynel summon'd by writ to the Scots war, and one of the king's courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. See Paine. Hugh Paynel has the burgh of Draxe, Yorkshire, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w.
- Peacocks crests in use, 14 John, p 187. c. 2. i. Again, p 254.
- Peccatum, Hamon, of Essex, in misericordia, 23 Henry ii. p 376. c. 2. s.
- Pecco, Pech, Pek, Richard de, one of the justices, 26 Henry ii. p 94. Gilbert Pecche his escuage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. n. For marriage of the king's daughter, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. k. His knights fees, 38 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. t. Gilbert de Pecche among the Lincolnshire barons for the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Gilbert Pecche fines, 12 John, p 458. c. 1. k. Teste Bartholomew Pech, 16 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. x. Gilbert and John, their charter, 25 Edward i. p 596. c. 1.
- Pech, honor of, exempt from the county, 23 Hen-

I N D E X.

23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 2. r. Richard de Pec custos of the castle of Bolesoure, 3 Richard i. p 686. c. 1. q.
 Peckham hundred amerc'd, 7 Richard i. p 393. c. 1. k.
 Pecunia for catals at large, p 348. c. 2. e.
 Pedewurd barony had fifteen knights fees, 7 Richard i. p 295. c. 1. u. Claim'd by Brian Fitz-Ralf and Henry de Perci, ibid. How far Pedewurd was parcel of the honor of Arundel, 6 Richard i. p 335. c. 2. w. See Petworth.
 Pedinton, the king of Scot's, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. w.
 Peers or convassals, p 3.
 Peilleve, Simon de, his grant, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. i.
 Peiters, William de, the queen's brother, has his donum remitted, 2 Henry ii. p 481. c. 1. u.
 Peivre, Paulinus de, late sherif of Buckingham and Bedfordshire, 25 Henry iii. p 668. c. 2. x. Again, p 674. c. 1. r.
 Pelham castle amerc'd, p 395. c. 2. t.
 Pells, clerks of the, p 737. One as old as 9 Henry iii. p 739. Out of the Pells an accompt of the allowances to the officers of the Exchequer, 9 Henry iii. p 742.
 Pelokin bailif of Battle abbey dying intestate, his chattels go to the king, temp. Henry ii. p 237. c. 2. k.
 Pelwrdham honor belong'd to Hugh Buf-fel, 4 John, p 337. c. 2. u.
 Pembroc, William Mareschal earl of, has the office of mareschal granted to him and his heirs, 1 John, p 31. See p 32. Was mareschal, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. Adomar de Valence earl of Pembroc, 1 Edward ii. p 51, 52. and 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 1. Insults Walter de Langton sitting in the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 182. c. 1. o. A. countess of Penbroc, 20 Henry iii. p 267. c. 1. b. William Mareschal earl of Penbroc, 3 John, p 526. c. 2. o. A. de Valencia earl of Penebroc, 5 Edward ii. p 551. c. 2. e. William Mareschal earl of Pembroc guardian of the king and realm, 2 Henry iii. p 564. c. 1. a. A. de Valencia occurs again, 5 Edward ii. p 567. c. 1. m. William Mareschal earl of Pembroc rector of the king and kingdom, 2 Henry iii. p 689. c. 1. a.

Henry de Penbroc seems to have been sherif of Gloucestershire, 49 Henry iii. p 693. c. 2. b. G. Mareschal earl of Penbrok makes Richard de Swindon mareschal of the Exchequer, 22 Henry iii. p 726. c. 1. a.
 Penecestre, Stephen de, constabulary of Dovor, and receiver of the vintism of the cinque ports in the close of Henry iii. p 424. c. 2. Constable of Dovor castle, and warden of the five ports for the port of Hasting, 33 Edward i. p 426. c. 1. s.
 Penedoc, Thomas parson of, amerc'd, 14 Henry iii. p 394. c. 2. f.
 Penkeston manor in Derbyshire held of Thomas de Cadurcis, by Dionysia Wyne, 2 Edward ii. p 450. c. 1. u.
 Penne, Hugh de la, accompted for the queen's wardrobe, 41 and 49 Henry iii. p 629, 630. Again, 57 Henry iii. p 647. c. 2. c.
 Pennebiri, Adam de, 2 Henry iii. p 319. c. 2. p. Has the balliage of Saufordesir, Lanc. ibid.
 Penpol, Margaret widow of Warin de, Devonshire, 10 John, p 104. c. 1. y.
 Penreth, Baldwin de, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1. w. Its tallage in Cumberland, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 1. g.
 Penros in Cornwal, that land given by earl Reginald to the father of Peter Burdun, before 3 John, p 337. c. 1. n.
 Pensum, ad, what that payment, p 187.
 Penton, Reginald de, justice itinerant in Dorset and Somersetshire, 8 Richard i. p 640. c. 1. b.
 Pepperers, Edward alderman of the gild of, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. z.
 Per Fidem or verumdictum at the Exchequer, whether an oath, p 662.
 Perambulations, fines paid to obtain them for ascertaining the bounds of baronies, hundreds, &c. temp. John, p 351. c. 2. Perambulation between the king's forest and the men of Devonshire, 11 John, p 394. c. 1. b. Commissioners for the Perambulation of the forests were sworn, 26 Edward i. p 605.
 Perariis, Peter de, fined to salt fish as Peter Chivalier did, 6 Henry iii. p 326. c. 2. b. See Pirariis.
 Percehale, Walter de, his concord about a duel, 14 Henry ii. p 225. c. 2. q.
 Perch,

I N D E X.

- Perch, earl of, his knights fees in Kent, 5 John, p 28. c. 2. *i*. Perch or de Pertico, 4 John, p 204. c. 2. *c*.
- Perdona, or money remitted by the king's writs, p 476. *passim*.
- Perci, Margaret de, releases Rokesbi to the knights Templars, 4 Richard i. p 106.
- Robert de, his case, 6 Edward i. p 157. c. 1. *k*. Again, p 164. c. 1, 2. Elena de Perci abbess elect of Werewel, 9 Edward i. p 214. c. 2. *f*. Henry de Perci claims the honor of Pedewurd, 7 Richard i. p 295. c. 1. *u*. William de Perci sherif of Yorkshire under William de Stutevil, 3 John, p 318. c. 2. *a*.
- William de Perci's knights fees in Yorkshire, 14 Henry ii. p 400. c. 1. *p*.
- The knights fees of Richard and William de Perci, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. *b*. The scutage of Agnes de Perci, 1 John, p 444. c. 2. *i*. Henry de, baron, and one of the king's court, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Richard de Percy's tallage for his lands in the foke of Piking, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w*.
- A contest between Richard and William de Percy, 18 Henry iii. p 544. c. 2. *u*.
- Peregrinorum gilda, Warner le Turnur alderman of it, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z*.
- Pereton park in custody of William the Dane, 1 John, p 318. c. 1. *x*. The land of Adam de Peryton in Osteshel, 30 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1. *n*. Call'd Osteshul, p 415. Belonged to the abbat and monks of Westminster, temp. Henry i. p 435. c. 1. *m*.
- Peri, Ralf de, amerc'd for wounding a priest, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. *w*.
- Pershette, Nicolas de, king's bailif, 26 Edward i. p 427. c. 2. *w*.
- Perfolta, p 114.
- Person, accompts at the Exchequer to be render'd in, p 658.
- Personal service, where required most strictly, p 454.
- Persone, William, judgment against him, 35 Edward i. p 623. c. 2. *a*.
- Perfore, abbat of, the king's escheator, 40 Henry iii. p 218. c. 2. *c*. Fines ten marks for a market at Bradewey, 8 Richard i. p 275. c. 2. *q*. Occurs, 9 John, p 332. c. 2. *k*. Hundred of Perfore, Woreestershire, p 378. c. 2. *i*.
- Eleric abbat of Perfore, capital escheator on this side Trent, 36 Henry iii. p 434. c. 1. *b*. That abbat's fees in Woreestershire, 14 Henry iii. p 459. c. 2. *g*. Abbat fines, 7 Richard i. p 461. c. 2. How far Perfore belongs to the abbat of Westminster, 4 John, p 706. c. 2. *z*.
- Perth, St John's town of, Edward i. was there in his 31 year, 15 July, p 269. c. 2. *a*.
- Pertico, Stephen de, one of the justiciers, 2 John, p 155. c. 2. *z*. See Particum. Fulk de Cantelu's compotus of the lands of the countess de Pertico, 14 John, p 204. c. 2. *c*. Earl de Pertico his scutage in Essex, 1 John, p 462. c. 2. *d*.
- Pesagia in London, p 534. c. 1. *e*.
- Pesemere, Martin son of Gilbert de, his relief, 6 Henry iii. p 218. c. 1. *w*. Tuold de, his scutage in Berkshire, 33 Henry ii. p 448. c. 1. *g*, *i*. Richard lord of the fee, *ibid*. c. 1. *i*.
- Pesnudus, William, one of the sureties of Hugh Cordele, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. *q*. See Bereford.
- Pesour or weigher of the king's revenue had a sergeanty, 1 Richard i. p 197. c. 2. *u*. Again, p 739. See Ponderator. An hereditary office, p 740. In the family of John, Thomas and John de Windefores, 4 John, p 740. c. 1. *x*, *y*, *z*, *a*. and 48 Henry iii. p 561. c. 1. *k*, *l*.
- Pessaigne, Anthony de, has the customs of St Botulf's, 5 Henry ii. p 264. c. 2. *p*.
- Pestur or Pistor, Nicolas le, of Somersetshire, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. *y*. Robert, 5 Edward i. p 599. c. 2. *c*. Jordan son of Gilbert le Pestour, 1 Edward ii. p 600.
- Peter bishop of Winchester, justicier, 15 John, p 25.
- Peter son of Alan, a reteinour of earl John, 6 Richard i. p 237. c. 1. *e*. Jockey son of Peter alderman of London, The tallage for his ward, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *i*.
- Peter chamberlain of the bishop of Winton, 5 Stephen, p 342. c. 1. *c*.
- Peter pence paid at York, 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. *r*.
- Peteresfeld in Hampshire tallaged, 33 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. *q*. William de Peteresfeld

I N D E X.

Peteresfeld his tenure in Galdeford quit of tallage, 52 Henry iii. p 515. c. 2. x.

Petipas, Richard, attorney of Mr William de Riparis in Ireland, 30 Edward i. p 660. c. 1. y.

Petit or Parvus, Odo le, accompts, 8 Richard i. p 191. c. 2. z. Accompts again to the king for the profits of the exchange of London, 9 John, p 193. c. 2. q.

Petraponte, Simon de, held of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.

Petworth or Pedewurda honor in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. b. Again in the king's hands, 1 Richard i. ibid. c. 1. p.

Pevense Castle in the custody of Robert de Sapy, 15 Edward ii. p 273. c. 2.

Barons of Pevenfel fine for the same liberties as the cinque ports have, 9 John, p 281. c. 2. r. Have a Sunday's market, ibid. Donum of the knights of Pevenfel, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. y.

Accompts by the sherif of Suffex, ib. The quinzime of the merchandise for the port of Pevenfel, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Richard de Pevenfel sherif of Surrey, 14 Edward i. p 709. c. 2. d.

Peurel, baron William, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. Thomas Peverel, of Hampshire, 50 Henry iii. p 68, 69. Ralf Pevrel buried in St Pauls London, before an. 1142. p 134. c. 1. e. And bequeathed to it the land of Edburgheton to find lights, ibid. The honor of William de Pevrel of London in the custody of William Tresgoz, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. c. The honor of William Pevrel of Nottingham in custody of Robert Fitz-Ralf, 19 Henry ii. ibid. c. 2. k. The honor of William Peverel in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. d. The honor of Peverel of Nottingham in the king's hands, 8 John, ib. c. 2. a. Robert Peverel accompts for the honor of Angria, 14 John, ibid. c. 2. e. And for the See of Exeter, 14 John, p 214. c. 1. r. Honor of William Peverel of Nottingham in custody of Hugh Bardolf, 5 John, p 279. c. 2. p. Hugh Peverel, 10 John, p 305. c. 1. d. Cecily widow of Hugh Peverel, 22 Henry iii. p 322. c. 1. x. Alice Peverel

and her son Geoffrey contend for their share of the honor of Brun which was Maud de Doura's, 31 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. a. The honor of W. Peverel in the king, 14 Edward ii. p 371. c. 2.

Robert Peverel held of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.

Scutage of the honor of Peverel of London, 3 Richard i. p 443. c. 2. b. Nicolas de Gironde held two fees of the honor of Peverel of Dovor, 14 Henry iii. p 450. c. 2. z. Hugh Peverel settles the king's tallage in Hertfordshire, 8 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. o. John Peverel constable of the Exchequer, 51 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. n. Impleads several for beating his servant Eudo Haddoc, ibid. Robert Peverel, who, 34 Edward i. p 595. c. 2. u. Honor of Peverel in Northamptonshire, p 637. c. 1. t. Honor of Peverel of London accompted for by the sherif of Essex on his verumdictum, 14 Henry ii. p 662. c. 1. u. Thomas the writer of Hugh Peverel, 5 Richard i. p 720. c. 1. d. and 8 Richard i. ibid. c. 1. f. John Peverel made constable of the Exchequer till Robert de Foleham could attend, 49 Henry iii. p 724. c. 1. i. Again made constable by Humfrey de Bohun earl of Hereford, 52 Henry iii. p 724. c. 2. l. John Peverel deputy chamberlain of the Exchequer, 53 Henry iii. p 733. c. 2. e.

Peverelli, Hadfeld, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408.

Peyforer, Fulk, 56 Henry iii. p 172. c. 1. x, y. Fulk Payforer sherif of Kent, 49 Henry iii. p 674. c. 2. y. Lora wife of William Peyforer sister and one of the heiresses of Simon del Eschequer, 32 Edward i. p 721. Inherited her share of the ushery, ibid.

Peyntur, Alexander le, has the office of tronage in London, 2 Edward ii. p 535. c. 1. i.

Peytevin, Ralf le, deputy of William de Bickele sherif of Devonshire, 52 Henry iii. p 660. c. 1. z.

Philip king of France, an. 1188. raises a disme of rents and movables for the crusade, p 14, 15. His long reign, an. 1221. p 19. c. 2. f. His grant to the citisens of Roan, an. 1207. p 524. c. 2. c. Gave to Christ Church of Canterbury

I N D E X.

- terbury an hundred modii of wine out of reverence to Thomas a Becket the martyr, before 3 John, p 526. c. 2. o.
- Philip son of Robert, son of Hugh, his scutage for his knights fees in Lincolnshire, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. d.
- Philip late mayor of Grimesbi, 1 Edward i. p 697. c. 2. f.
- Philippa widow of Robert Briton, 5 John, p 302. c. 2. d.
- Pichard, Hamon, whether intituled to the land of Wereslea, 15 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. t. Richard Picard sherif of London committed, 38 Henry iii. p 698. c. 1. k, l.
- Picheford, Geoffrey de, constable of Windsor castle, 26 Edward i. p 688. c. 2.
- Pichot sherif of Cambridgeshire, p 22. c. 1. d. Ralf Picot, 2 Henry ii. p 42. c. 2. b. Ralf Pikot's interest in Reines and Ardlega, of the fee of Henry de Essex, 6 Richard i. p 217. c. 1. g. Robert Picot to whom his two daughters were married, before 5 Henry iii. ib. c. 2. u. Ralf Pikot a benefactor to the abbey of Feversham, before temp. Henry iii. p 285. c. 2. k. Ralf Picot sherif of Kent, 2 Henry ii. p 477. c. 2. p. Gregory and Ralf Picot their assise, 2 Henry ii. p 478. c. 1. s. Nicolas Pycot sherif of London, 1 Edward ii. p 609. c. 1. b.
- Piddelton hundred belong'd to William de Montague, 1 John, p 336. c. 1. f. Samuel priest of Pilton in the honor of Richard de Montague, 14 Henry ii. p 366. c. 1. c.
- Pietas, pity or mercy in Romance, Pref. p xiv.
- Pigace, John, one of the justices in Normandy, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. i.
- Pikeringlith, p 351. c. 2. y. The donum of Pikering, Yorkshire, towards the expedition in Galway, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. r. The donum of Pikering, 3 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. q. Pikering wapentak and town tallaged, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r. The tallage of the town and soke, 11 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. i. Again, p 490. c. 2. w. Forest of Pikering, p 631. c. 1. b.
- Pikenot, Robert, justice itinerant, 22 Henry ii. p 87, 89.
- Piledon, Simon de, Dorsetshire, 6 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. a. Fines to have mention in his writ of grand assise, of the time of Richard i. ibid.
- Pilevel, Mirabel daughter of John de, 10 John, p 147. c. 2. p. Her quit claim, ibid.
- Pin, Thomas de, sherif of Devonshire, before 18 Edward i. p 647. c. 2. Ha-wise his widow, ibid. Thomas del Pyn sherif of Devonshire, 10 Edward i. p 650. c. 1. w. See Pyn.
- Pincerna, Fitz-Alured, 5 Stephen, p 43. c. 1. i.
- Pincerna, William de Albino, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. s. His knights, 14 Henry ii. p 97. c. 2. f. Hugh Pincerna fermer of the honor of William de Curci, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 1. i. Master John and Herbert Pincerna have the custody of Hide abbey, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. l. Richard Pincerna married Alice one of the heireffes of Robert Picot, before 5 Henry iii. p 217. c. 2. u. The son and land of Hugh Pincerna in Surrey in the wardship of Odo de Dammartin, 28 Henry ii. p 221. c. 1. u. Richard Fitz-Alured Pincerna, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. r. Ernald Pincerna held of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1. Pincerna accounted for the king's wines, temp. Henry iii. p 526. Henry de Say Pincerna and king's attorney, 1 Edward ii. p 600. William Trente the king's Pincerna, 35 Edward i. p 711. c. 1. r.
- Pincernaria, See Butlership, Martel.
- Pincun, Robert, his land in Edburg, Warwickshire, 3 John, p 301. c. 1. u.
- Pine, William, of Somersetshire, attach'd, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. y.
- Pinkenni, Robert de, 10 Richard i. p 27. c. 2. a. Gilbert de Pinkeni, 16 Henry ii. p 96. c. 2. w. Henry de Pynkeny a baron summon'd by writ to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. And one of the king's court, ibid.
- Pipard, Gilbert, justice errant in Devonshire, 22 Henry ii. p 88, &c. Sherif of Lancashire, 1 Richard i. p 138. c. 2. l. Justicier at Lincoln, 27 Henry ii. p 387. c. 1. w. Ralf Pipard one of the barons summon'd against the Scots, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Walter Pipard his fees in Oxfordshire, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. b. Walter and William his son, 11 Henry iii. p 551. c. 1. z. Fermers of Hintlesdon, ibid.

I N D E X.

- Piperel, honor of, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. k. See Pevrel. Honor of Piperel of Dovor, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 1. d.
- Pipewel, abbat of, receives Richard i. after his coronation, p 15. Andrew abbat of Pypewel, 28 and 34 Edward i. p 466. c. 1. f.
- Pipin, his liberality to the church of S. Victor, p 108. c. 2. z. And to the bishop of Marseilles, ibid.
- Pirariis, Henry de, accompts for Warr. and Legerc. 23 Henry ii. p 142. c. 2. f. Henry and William de Pirariis contend for the terra de Saxeby, 21 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. o. William de, why amerced, 18 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. q.
- Piratum, or Perry, p 251. c. 2. l.
- Piriford manor, granted by the Conqueror to Westminster abbey, p 525.
- Piro, William de, his seizure, 1 Richard i. p 693. c. 1. d.
- Pirot, Ralf, baron of the Exchequer early under Henry ii. p 145. c. 2. a. His payment for his fees in Cambridge and Huntingdonsh. towards the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 412. c. 2. c. Quit of scutage, 3 John, p 462. c. 2. e.
- Pirour, William de, dapifer of Henry i. p 36. c. 2. p.
- Pisseballe, terra de, p 138. c. 2.
- Pistorio, Andrew de, of the company of Friscobalds, committed to the tower of London, 5 Edward ii. p 697.
- Piwelston, Mr Thomas de, 49 Henry iii. p 52. c. 2. u. Present when Thomas de Cantelupe was chosen chancellor by the king and the magnates, ib.
- Planchis de Airel, the land of William Semille, 2 John, p 116, 117. c. 1. x.
- Planes, Roger de, fines for the daughter of Adam de Port and widow of Richard de Riveris, 2 John, p 361. c. 1. 2. b. His plegius, ibid. Roger de Planes had the land of Huiam belonging to the barony of Dovor, before 10 Richard i. p 689. c. 2. w.
- Pleas of the crown and common Pleas how ancient, p 98. Placitum signified primarily not a pecuniary mulct but a Plea, p 142. Common Pleas when divided from the Exchequer, p 145. And how divided, p 594, 595. Plea-Rolls in the Exchequer, p 618. Pleas de vetito namio, p 653.
- Pleisford, Fulcher, his dependance on the earl of Moriton, p 296. c. 1. m.
- Pless, John de, earl of Warwick, his aid, 39 Henry iii. p 429. c. 1. f. John de Pleissis earl of Warwick had not that earldom hereditarily, 40 Henry iii. p 474. c. 1. w.
- Plinton in Devonshire, p 307. c. 1. f. The burgeses fine for an inquisition about their liberties, ibid.
- Plugenoi, Hugh de, sherif of Kent, about 5 Henry ii. p 250. c. 2. x. His claim in Hedendun, Oxfordshire, 2 Henry ii. p 630. c. 2. y.
- Plukenet, Alan, one of the barons called by writ to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Plumland, town of earl Richard in Devonshire, 24 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. o.
- Plumton, sir Gilbert de, condemn'd to be hang'd for committing a rape, an. 1184. 30 Henry ii. p 14. But reprieved by the king's pity, ib. c. 1. o. Plumton in Devonshire, that lordship the property of earl Richard, 24 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. o.
- Pockelinton soke, Yorkshire, its donum to the Irish army, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. r. and 3 Richard i. p 483. c. 2.
- Podio, Orlandini de, 7 Edward i. p 460. c. 2. o. Custos of the London mint, 7 Edward i. p 605. c. 1. u. and p 669. c. 2. k.
- Poet of the king, 35 Henry iii. p 268. c. 2. t. His stipend, p 674. c. 1. w.
- Poher, Ralf, sherif of Herefordshire in Wales, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 1. q. William le Pohier, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. b. Henry son of Ralf le Poher slain, before 4 Henry iii. p 343. c. 2. f. Hugh le Poer's knights in Herefordshire, 14 Henry iii. p 470. c. 1. b.
- Poictiers, archdeacon of, justice errant, 22 and 23 Henry ii. p 90, &c. and p 210. c. 1. y. Richard archdeacon of, former of the See of Winchester, 18 Henry ii. p 251. See p 406. c. 2. s.
- Poictou, or Poictiers, Richard archdeacon of, the king's chief justicier for many years, 20 Henry ii. p 84, 85, &c. and p 138. c. 2. See p 145. c. 2. a. One of the fermers of the See of Lincoln, 18 Henry ii. p 237. c. 1. i. Quere, If two of the name of Richard did not succeed to this dignity? Was custos of the abbey of Glaston and the See of Winchester, 18 Hen-

I N D E X

- 18 Henry ii. p 439. f. g. Escuage of Poitou, p 445. c. 2. 3.
- Pollson, Alured de, in misericordia, 12 Henry ii. p 376. c. 1. g.
- Pole, Richard de la, has the commission of array for Kyngeston on Hull, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Polhampton, Richard de, steward of Cornwall, 9 Edward ii. p 435. c. 1. k.
- Policy, p 148.
- Poll, men of York paid their donum by poll, 9 Richard i. p 483.
- Pollards, a species of coin, temp. Edward i. and Edward ii. p 201. William Pollard, 11 Henry iii. p 622. c. 1. g.
- Polstede, Hugh de, 9 John, p 304. c. 2. y. Fines for a jury, ibid. Michael de Polstede, the official of Norwich order'd to distrain him, 11 Henry iii. p 704. c. 1. e.
- Pomeray, Henry de la, 2 John, p 117. c. 1. z. Geoffrey de la, Devonsh. 13 Henry iii. p 238. c. 1. y. Henry de la Pomeray fines that the men of Exeter may have as good liberty as the men of Lidford, 9 John, p 282. c. 1. f. Henry's grant of the land of Ar to H. Furnel, 9 Richard i. p 540. c. 2. i. Maud widow of Henry de, 53 Henry iii. p 737. c. 1. m.
- Ponderatores of the Exchequer, p 561. Again, p 739. See Pesor. Ponderator Denariorum, p 741. c. 1. g.
- Pontanus's Origines Francicæ, Pref. p x. c. 1, 2. e, b, i. and p xiv. c. 2. b.
- Ponte, Robert de, sells his half vavasorship in Normandy on oath, p 106. c. 2. b. Several London gilds de Ponte, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. z. Henry de Ponte remov'd from being chamberlain of the Exchequer in Ireland, 22 Edward i. p 633. c. 2.
- Ponteald, Henry de, 2 John, p 363. c. 2. t.
- Ponte Alerici, William son of Roger de, 5 Stephen, p 345. c. 1. a.
- Ponte arca, William de, chamberlain, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 1. Fined for the office and the daughter of Robert Mauduit, p 40. c. 2. c. Osbert brother of William, temp. Stephen, ib. This family probably had the chamberlainship of Normandy, ibid. Custos of the king's treasures, p 54. Occurs, p 112. William de Pontearch sherif of Hampshire, temp. Stephen, p 224. c. 1. v. And of Berkshire, ibid. c. 2. e. William de Pontearch fines for seisin of his terra de Swindon, 9 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. x. Which had been arrested for his non-appearance in the Welch army, ibid. William de Pontearch, fines for a distringas, 2 John, p 360. c. 1. z.
- Ponteburgh, William de, has a commission of array for the wapentak of Knareburgh, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Pontefract, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w. Richard de Ponte Fracto endures above three years imprisonment for fishing in the king's ponds, 27 Edward i. p 589. c. 2. e. Prior of Pomfret, 5 Edward i. p 732. c. 1. s.
- Pontibus, Reginald de, of Yorkshire, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. b. Pledge of Peter de Maillai for a thousand marks, ibid.
- Pontiniaco, William de, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. o. Earl of Pontiu has his danegeld remitted in Wiltshire, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. i.
- Pope used to grant quintadecima's, vice-sima's, &c. 4 Edward i. p 242. c. 1. m. A triennial disme impos'd by the Pope on the clergy, 5 Edward ii. p 594. Pope's nuncio complains to the barons of the Exchequer against the mayor of London, 12 Edward ii. p 617. Pope had nine or ten thousand annual marks from England, nomine census, 9 Edward i. p 634. c. 2. a. The Pope had a fourth reserv'd, 5 Edward ii. p 647. Has the See of Canterbury kept vacant for his use, 35 Edward i. p 688. Pope Boniface VIII. impos'd a disme on the clergy for three years, p 730. c. 2. i.
- Porcestre, its tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. o. Again, 3 Henry iii. p 622. c. 2. g.
- Porshore, William de, chamberlain of the Exchequer, 25 Edward i. p 734. c. 2. o.
- Porta, Sueine de, his debet for the pleas of Ralf Basset, Nottingham and Derbyshire, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. p. Henry de Port holds pleas in Chent, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 1. x. Ingelram de Port had the honor of Spiney, before 3 John, p 116. c. 1. t. Adam de Port fines for his lands in Normandy and Hampshire, 26 Henry ii. p 327. c. 1. q. Adam de Port, 22 Henry ii. p 334. c. 1. g. Adam de Port marries his

I N D E X.

- his daughter successively to Richard de Riveris and Roger de Planes, 2 John, p 361. c. 1. g, b. Adam de Port's knights fees in Herefordshire, 7 Henry ii. p 438. c. 1. y. John de Port's honor in Hampshire, before 22 Henry ii. p 447. c. 2. c. Adam de Port's scutage for his Hampshire fees, 2 Richard i. p 464. c. 1. p. Was surety for Ralf de Cornhul, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. r. William chamberlain of the Exchequer, 18 Edward i. p 734. c. 1. n.
- Portejoye, John, his station in the chancery, 55 Henry iii. p 42. c. 1. y.
- Porter of Canterbury executioner for Kent, p 256. c. 2. c.
- Portesmuith fines for justices to hold pleas there, 3 Henry iii. p 306. c. 2. w.
- Portingal, the Infanta of, sent for about 30 Henry ii. p 222. c. 2. n.
- Ports, a justiciary of them, 7 John, p 318. c. 2. d. Five Ports amerc'd for conveying corn to the king's enemies in Flanders, 1 John, p 393. c. 2. p. Stephen de Penecestre constable of Dovor receiver of the cinque ports in the close of Henry iii. p 424. c. 2. The warden and barons of the five Ports, 33 Edward i. p 426. c. 1. s. Five-ports quit by charter from paying the king recta prisā for their own wines, 6 Edward i. p 529. c. 1. a. Enumeration of the several Ports of England, p 530. c. 1. i. Ship arrested for putting in where was no Port, p 530, 531. c. 2.
- Portsofen ward in London, its tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. The tallage of Portsockene ward, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. z, a.
- Portyngton, Nicolas de, has the commission of array for Hoveden, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Possession of thirty one years adjudg'd a good prescription in private life, p 62.
- Poter, Walter le, sherif of London, 1 Edward i. p 608. c. 2. w.
- Poterne, James de, justice itinerant in Wiltshire, 9 John, p 352. c. 1. g. The donum of the manor of Poterne while the bishop of Sarum's, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. q. James accompts for the tallage of the See of York, 3 John, p 488. c. 2. z.
- Pourestok, its tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. o.
- Poyntel, John, sherif of London, 12 Edward ii. p 694. c. 1. o.
- Poyntz, Hugh, one of the barons of Somerset or Dorsetshire, call'd by the king's writ to the war in Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Nicolas Poyns, 52 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. p. John Poynz sherif of London, 12 Edward ii. p 609, 610. c. 1. d.
- Poywick, Mr William de, 50 Henry iii. p 69. c. 2. e. Extends some lands of Maud countess dowager of Clare, ib.
- Pratario, Robert de, his payment, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2.
- Pratellis, Maud de, fines, p 113. c. 2. John de, 2 John, p 118, 119. c. 1. m. Peter de, p 119. John and William de Pratellis of Normandy, 2 John, p 363. c. 1. r. John de, 4 John, p 373. c. 1. John de, 3 John, p 526. c. 2. o.
- Pratis, Hervey de, his fee at the Exchequer, 4 John, p 119. c. 2. r. Peter de, p 120. c. 1. t.
- Prato or Pree, prior de, his privilege in Normandy, p 111. c. 2. x.
- Preariis, Henry de, had the land of Turlaveston in custody, before 6 John, p 103. c. 2. u. Fulk de Prees has the honor of Spiney, 3 John, p 116. c. 1. t. Peter de Prees justicier of Normandy, ibid. c. 2. u. Robert de Praeres, 18 Henry ii. p 440. c. 1. n. His scutage in Suffex, ibid.
- Prendelgast, Robert de, 30 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. a. Fines for dispatch, ib.
- Presentation of officers in the Exchequer, p 603. Of mayors and sherifs, p 606.
- Presteton, belonged to the family of Montfort, 5 Stephen, p 40. c. 2. b. Preston fines for the same liberties as Newcastle, 26 Henry ii. p 274. c. 1. t. Has confirmation of liberties, 2 John, p 277. c. 2. m. A plaint brought against them for their gibbet and goal, 3 John, p 345, 346. Preston Gileberti a town of the king of Scots, 14 Henry ii. p 375. c. 1. z. Amerc'd, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 1. z. Gilbert de, justicier, 39 Henry iii. p 561. c. 2. r. and p 674. c. 2. x.
- Presthope, Roger de, of Middlesex, 15 Edward ii. p 681. c. 1. i.
- Preston, Walter de, 10 John, p 104. c. 1. x. Gilbert justice of the bank, 52 Henry iii. p 161. Alexander de, disseiz'd, 3 John,

I N D E X.

- 3 John, p 337. c. 2. *t.* Its tallage, 11 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. *b.* Thomas de Preston contends for the advouson of Perham, 9 John, p 541. Gilbert de Preston justice itinerant, 53 Henry iii. p 593. c. 1. *k.* John customer in the port of London, 16 Edward ii. p 605.
- Preftwude, Thomas de, rewarded for bringing the head of an outlaw, 7 Richard i. p 136. c. 1. *t.*
- Pridias, Thomas, 1 Edward ii. p 679. c. 1. *r.* Has a writ for the attermination of his debts, *ibid.*
- Prin of queen's gold, p 240, 247. c. 1. *s.*
- Pringet, William, 5 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. *f.* Amerc'd on his frank-pledge, *ibid.*
- Prior of Bath a lord, an. 1121. p 75.
- Prior of Stutesbiri, p 309. c. 1. *k.* Prior of Bernewell's right to Cestretun, p 622. c. 2. *q.*
- Prifa or recta Prifa, the custom or king's duty for wines, p 525. Properly signified capture, *ibid.* The other senses of that word, *ibid.* Richard de Prifa accompts for the prise of the king's wines, 30 Henry iii. p 527, 528. c. 1. *w.*
- Prison, fines for release out of it, p 341, 342, &c.
- Pritewel, the aid of Reynold the provost and the men of it, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 1. The manor of John de Warenne earl of Surrey, 2 Edward ii. p 450. c. 1. *w.* The tallage or assise of Priterewell, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. *z.*
- Privilege not to be impleaded but in the king's court, p 80, &c. Privileges granted to the king's debtors, p 662 — 669.
- Privy Seal, as ancient as the time of king John, p 59. See p 181. c. 2. *e.* Privy Purse, *ibid.* c. 2. *b.* Writs of Privy Seal, p 245, 246. Of Privy Seal and Liberate, p 266. Writs of Privy Seal granted for the recovery of debts, p 596.
- Prizes of woollen and linen cloth for the Exchequer, temp. Henry ii. &c. p 129, 130. Of several cattle and grain, 14 Henry iii. p 643. c. 2. *z.*
- Probitas, where it means prowess, Pref. p xv.
- Prodome, Elias and Isabel his wife, 12 Edward ii. p 694. c. 1. *o.*
- Profer, p 182. c. 1. *o.* Was a prepayment made by sherifs twice a year, p 644. The great penalties for a few days neglect of it, p 644, 645.
- Professed in religion, a priest and his wife who became such, forfeited chattels to the king, 12 Henry ii. p 237. c. 2. *l.*
- Proprestures, p 345. c. 2. Ferm of the Proprestures, p 727. c. 2. *x.*
- Protections against being impleaded but before the king or his justicier, p 80, 81, 82. Protection to William de Merlai's effects, against the king intra septa ecclesiæ, 16 Henry ii. p 662. c. 1. *w.*
- Provers, p 255, 256, 257.
- Provinz, Theobald earl of, his merchants, 5 Stephen, p 250. c. 1. *n.*
- Provisors, statute of, p 207.
- Prudhume, Martin, 10 John, p 305. c. 1. *e.* His liberum tenementum, *ibid.*
- Prunhill or Primhill manor in Suffex, p 73. c. 2. *b.* To whom it belonged, with its marsh, 4 John, *ibid.*
- Puger, Elias, lieutenant of the constable of the tower of London, 2 Edward ii. p 578. c. 2. *i.* Baron of the Exchequer for surveying the king's castles and manors, 1 Edward ii. p 590. c. 2. *q.* Marechal of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 727. c. 2. *g.*
- Pugno, John cum, 16 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. *e.*
- Puher, William le, former of the honor of William de Curci, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 1. *i.* John le Puhier justicier about 6 Richard i. p 412. c. 1. *y.* Robert Puhier custos of the land and heir of William de Curci dapifer, 33 Henry ii. p 442, 443. c. 1. *s.* Walter le Puiher deputed sherif of Worcestershire, 10 John, p 643. c. 2. *y.*
- Puingnard, William, 2 John, p 118. c. 1. *e, f, g.* Sherif of Caen, *ib.* c. 1. *g.*
- Puintel, William, constable of the tower of London, 2 Richard i. p 266. c. 2. *y, z.*
- Puinton, Alexander de, 4 John, p 302. c. 1. *a.* Or Pointon tallager of Lincolnshire, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. *b.*
- Puisac, Henry del, of Yorkshire, fines for the daughter of Otho de Tilli, 31 Henry ii. p 356. c. 1. *x.*
- Pulain, John, his fee of Moreton, 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 1. *i.* Robert Pulein

I N D E X.

- lein the bishop of Durham's serjeant, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2.
- Puletarii, p 53. c. 1. *x*.
- Puncard, Simon de, his serjeanty, 3 John, p 452. c. 2. *l*.
- Punchardon, Roger de, of Devonshire, 10 John, p 115. c. 1. *p*.
- Punnaunt, Alan, accompts for the profits of the See of Canterbury, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 2. *n*.
- Punnings, Michael, of Suffex, fines for a market at Crawley, 4 John, p 279. c. 1. *i*.
- Puntdeburc in Yorkshire have a confirmation of liberties, 6 Richard i. p 275. c. 1. *m*.
- Puntoise, John de, of London, 2 Edward ii. p 567. c. 1. *i*. Held the same office in the coinage at the tower that John le Porcher did, 2 Edward ii. p 605.
- Puntus, the point of a sword, p 251. c. 1. *e*.
- Purse or Burfa of each county, p 196, 197.
- Puteaco, Henry de, wrongfully disseized of the land of Colingeham and Cump-ton, temp. Henry ii. p 335. c. 2. *q*. Amerced before the justiciars, 10 Richard i. p 366. c. 1. *e*. One of Ralf de Cornhul's sureties, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. *r*.
- Pykering foke, its tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *p*. See Piking. Pykering wapentake under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Pyn, Thomas de, sherif of Devonshire, 8 Edward ii. p 567. c. 2. *q*. Sherif, before 5 Edward i. p 637. c. 2. *b*. Committed to the mareschal for a deficiency, 4 Edward i. p 728. c. 1. *p*. See Pin.
- Pyreu, William de, fines for the land of William de Tracey, 2 John, p 362. c. 1. *n*.
- Pyrie, Richard de la, of Cyrnecestre, 40 Henry iii. p 513. c. 1. *c*. Thomas de Pirie committed for personating the bailif of Oxford, 9 Edward ii. p 703.
- Q.
- Quachehaud, Godwin, accused of falsifying the coin, 5 Stephen, p 344. c. 2. *x*.
- Quadragesima granted, 17 Henry iii. p 184. c. 2. *a*.
- Quappelad and Holbech in Lincolnshire, whose, 35 Henry iii. p 544. c. 1. *r*.
- Quatremaris, William de, 2 Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. *n*. Fines for the king's favour, *ibid*.
- Quedic, Warin de, his amerciament affeered, 9 John, p 366. c. 2. *g*.
- Queen Ann's care of the records, Pref. p ii.
- Queen confort had her chancellor, p 41. Alienor sat in court and held pleas as custos regni, p 70. Had a keeper of her gold, 52 Henry iii. p 185. c. 1. *e*. The Queen had wardships, 39 Henry iii. p 735. c. 1. *t*.
- Queen's gold, p 240, &c. payable especially, if not only, by the king's tenants in capite, *ib*. Seems to amount to a tenth part of the fine paid to the king, p 240. c. 1. *s*. Eleanor Queen-dowager had aurum reginæ, 7, 9, and 10 Edward i. p 241. c. 1. *d, e*. Where the Queen had no gold, p 242. c. 1. *m*. Robe for the Queen cost fourscore pounds six shillings and eight pence, 5 Henry ii. p 250. c. 2. *a*. Queen's cor-dubanarius, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. *y*. Queen's hith fermed, p 534, 535. Called ripa reginæ, & heda reginæ, *ibid*. Again, p 690. c. 2. *f*. Liberty of London with the mayor and sherifs seiz'd for non-payment of Queen's gold, 38 Henry iii. p 698. c. 1. *l, m, n*.
- Quenci, Saiher de, earl of Winchester, his dividend of earl Robert's estate, p 35. Seher de Quency, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2. His payment to the crown, for Leicester and Warwickshire, 9 John, p 128. c. 1. *d*. His payment to the king how made, 12 John, p 187. c. 1. *b*. Roger de Quency son and heir of Margaret countess of Winchester, 3 Henry iii. p 206. c. 2. *a*. Saiher de Quenci fines for the mediety of the suburbs of Leicester, 10 John, p 339. c. 2. *r*. Roger de Quency, or Margaret countess of Winchester to accompt for sixty knights fees in Warwick and Leicestershire, 30 Henry iii. p 413, 414. c. 1. *n*. Saier de Quency quit of scutage, 3 John, p 462. c. 2. *e*. R. de Quency earl of Winchester pardon'd for a default of summons in Bedfordshire, 39 Henry iii. p 554. c. 1. *a*. Colne Quency in Essex, p 601.
- Quenhul manor in Worcestershire the property of William de Kerdyff, 15 Edward ii. p 612. c. 2. *b*.
- Quietus,

I N D E X.

Quietus, quit, free or discharged, Pref. p xiv. passim.

Quinzime paid for merchandise, 6 John, p 324. c. 1. o. Again Quinzime for merchandise, p 529, 530, &c.

Qwelvetham, Geoffrey and Walter de, 9 Henry iii. p 163. c. 1. b. Geoffrey seems to be chirographer, *ibid.*

R.

Rabayne, Elias de, of Lincolnshire, his fees, 1 Edward i. p 470, 471. c. 1. b. Exempted from pleas, because attending the king in his expedition against Lewellin son of Griffin, 5 Edward i. p 684. c. 2. a.

Rackferms, no hundreds, wapentakes or bayliwicks to be so rented, p 612.

Radduna, Richard de, sherif of Somersetshire, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. d.

Radeclive, Gloucestershire, accompts for a thousand marks for the king's passage into Ireland, 12 John, p 421. c. 2. x. The men of the knights Templars here, *ibid.*

Radegund, St, near Dovor, the king's chapel there, 30 Edward i. p 50. c. 2. q. Henry prior here was king's treasurer, 49 Henry iii. p 570. c. 2. f.

Radenor, Mr Thomas de, archdeacon of Salop, and executor of John le Fraunceys, 52 Henry iii. p 664. c. 2. q.

Radford, Nottinghamshire, its tallage, 9 Richard i. p 505. c. 1. p.

Rading monks discharg'd from scutage, 15 Henry iii. p 468. c. 2. o. Their lands in Herefordshire, temp. Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e. The foreign hundred of Rading, p 652.

Radley, William de, his rolls, before 42 Henry iii. p 709. c. 1. b.

Ragermer of Devonshire, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. b.

Raimes, Robert de, of Suffolk, 5 Stephen, p 330. c. 1. b. The eight knights fees of William de Raimis, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. m. Richard de Reimis his fees, *ibid.* See Rames, Rannes.

Raley, Hugh de, sherif of Devonshire, 9 Henry ii. p 478. c. 2. z. Accompts for the danegild of earl Reginald, *ibid.* Thomas de Ralegh sherif of Devonshire amerc'd, 35 Edward i. p 696.

Ralf bishop of Chichester made chancel-

lor of England by Henry iii. during his life, p 43. With the power of assigning the seal, p 44. With the addition of the chancellorship of Ireland during life, p 45. See Chichester.

Ralf or Rodolph translated from Rochester to Canterbury, p 8. c. 2. k. His controversy with Turstein about precedence, *ibid.* l.

Ralf [Langford] dean of St Paul's London, an. 1142. p 134. c. 1. e.

Ralf archdeacon of Colchester accompts for the profits of the See of London, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. i.

Ralf abbat of Westminster, 9 John, p 541. Contends for the advouson of Perham against Thomas de Preston, *ibid.* Fines that no forester shall come into the woods of Persore, 4 John, p 706. c. 1, 2. z.

Ramentona, Nigel de, Nottinghamshire, 5 Stephen, p 310. c. 1. a. Fines not plead for his lands, *ibid.*

Rames or Ramis, Roger and Richard de, their fees in Essex, 5 Henry ii. p 536. c. 2. q.

Ramesey, the compotus of that abbey, 14 John, p 214. c. 1. q. Its charter of liberties, 4 John, p 278. c. 2. b. Fine for a market of St Ives and Welles, *ibid.* Accompts for pleas, 21 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. r. Abbat fines for the removal of the archbishop of Nazareth, 5 John, p 350. c. 2. i. Its scutage of Gannoc for four fees, 30 Henry iii. p 464. c. 1. n. Its scutage, 2 Henry ii. p 477. c. 1. n. Claims Kings Ripton, p 520. c. 1, 2. Has the fairs of St Ives, p 620. c. 2. q. In the king's hands, 26 Henry ii. p 706. c. 1. w. Adam de Ramsey usher of the receipt, p 734. and 26 Edward i. p 736.

Rammesbiri, Mr John de, 11 John, p 309. c. 1. k. That village in Wiltshire amerc'd by G. Fitz-Peter, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 1. y. The tallage of that manor as the bishop of Sarum's, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. q.

Ramon, don Guillen de, steward of Catalunna, p 37.

Randolph, John, executor of William de Braybeof, 13 Edward i. p 157. c. 1. m. Commissioner for visiting the sea-ports on the concealment of customs, 27 Edward i. p 537. c. 2. w.

Rannes,

I N D E X.

- Rannes, Roger de, of Essex, fined for making a park without licence, 5 Stephen, p 387. c. 1. y.
- Randulf perisht'd by the tryal of water, 18 Henry ii. p 631. c. 1. g.
- Ransom of the king of Alemaign, 52 Henry iii. p 721. Of king Richard i. p 410.
- Ranulph, chaplain of W. Rufus, made bishop of Durham, p 6. c. 2. By whose advice Rufus had long govern'd, p 7. c. 1.
- Ranulph treasurer of Saresbiry and justicier, 10 Richard i. p 393. c. 2. p. Again, p 505. c. 1. s.
- Rap of Hastings belong'd to the earl of Augi or Ou, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 2. z. See Rappum.
- Rape punishable with death, 30 Henry ii. p 14. A Rape of Robert Fitz Askil punished by fine, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 1. q. Rape compounded, 7 Henry ii. p 348. c. 1. u.
- Rapeston in Kent, the land of Walter Amfr. 17 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. t.
- Rappendon, Geoffrey de, one of the justices in Normandy, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. i.
- Rappum or Rape, p 392. c. 1. l. Rapp of Hastings part of the honor of earl Augi, 9 John, p 541. c. 1. m. Its seneschalcy contended for by Robert de Hastings and Simon de Ecchingham, *ibid.*
- Rase, Thomas de, 8 John, p 342. c. 2. q. Fines for a legal tryal, *ibid.*
- Rastel, Roger, king's huntsman for Ireland, 31 Henry ii. p 677. c. 1. y.
- Ratyndon, John de, cousin and heir of Alice Mucegros, 35 Edward i. p 220.
- Ravenesfode or Ravensfore, near Kingston upon Hull, p 291, 292. Wapentake of Ravensfere under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Raygate, Robert de, commissioner of array for the wapentak of Barkeston, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Raynger, the tallage of alderman Richard's ward in London, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. Again, 19 and 20 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. z, a. Richard Reinger chamberlain of London, 8 Henry iii. p 533. c. 2. w, &c. Richard fermer of Queens hith, 11 Henry iii. p 535. c. 2. p. Occurs, 18 Henry iii. p 569. Richard Rengier sherif of London, 6 Henry iii. p 607. c. 2. p. Richard Reinger ferms the mints of London and Canterbury, 13 Henry iii. p 632. c. 1. r.
- Realm, its defence, p 612.
- Receipt of the Exchequer, p 179. David chamberlain made usher of the receipt of the Exchequer, 49 Henry iii. p 732. c. 2. z. By William Mauduit earl of Warwick, *ibid.* David de la More made usher of the receipt of the Exchequer by William de Beauchamp, 52 Henry iii. p 733. c. 1. c. Moiety of the ushery of the receipt of the Exchequer forfeited by the felony of Adam de Stratton, 30 Edward i. p 734. c. 2. r.
- Rech and Newbigging, villages in Northumberland, amerc'd, 17 Henry ii. p 377. c. 2. l.
- Recham, Robert de, his tenure of the church of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Recognitions in the Exchequer, p 602.
- Records or Rolls how ancient, p 121. London fines to make a Record within the city, p 353. Records and judgments of the Exchequer, p 618.
- Recreancy, amerciements for it, p 382.
- Rectum, law or legal right in glossaries, Pref. p xiv. *passim.*
- Redderbrug hundred in Suffex, amerc'd for concealment, &c. p 378. c. 1. r.
- Rede, Roger de, one of the keepers of the mint of the abbey of St Edmund, p 200. c. 1. e.
- Redemere, frere John de, 15 Edward ii. p 573. c. 2. x.
- Redham, William de, sherif of Norfolk and Suffolke, before 9 Edward i. p 565. c. 2. p.
- Redlega in Gloucestershire, its tallage, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. n.
- Redvers in Devonshire, the scutage for the knights fees of Baldwin de, 20 Henry ii. p 440. c. 2.
- Regency left by king Richard i. p 24. By Henry iii. p 47.
- Reginæ ripa, or Queens hith in London, p 534. Styled also heda Reginæ, p 535. c. 2.
- Reginald goldsmith of S. Alban, 38 Henry iii. p 522, 523.
- Reginald son of Reginald, Hampshire, 12 John,

I N D E X.

- 12 John, p 313. c. 1. z.
- Reginald, earl, 28 Henry ii. p 71. c. 2. n.
- Earl Reginald in Devonshire holds of the fee of earl Richard, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 1. s. Earl Reginald sherif of Devonshire, 20 Henry ii. p 440. c. 2. p. His honor in the king's hand, 22 Henry ii. p 447. c. 2. d. Earl Reginald's fees were those of Moreton, and paid in proportion of three for two, 6 Richard i. p 452. c. 1. d. Sherif of Devonshire, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. a. See Cornwall.
- Reigni, William de, Dorset. 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. a. John de Reinni his lands in socage, Cumb. 3 John, p 467. c. 2. l.
- Reinelm chancellor of the queen, temp. Henry i. p 41. c. 2. t.
- Reiner, Henry de, amerc'd for a trespass, an. 1184. p 113. c. 2. k. Walter son of, 15 John, p 445. c. 1. o. Dapifer of Randulf de Glanvil accompts for Westmoreland, 23 Henry ii. p 662. c. 1. y.
- Reiner son of Berengar sherif or fermer of London, 11 Henry ii. p 248. c. 2. d.
- Richard son of Reiner sherif of London, 1 Richard i. p 253. c. 1. x. William son of Reiner sherif of Essex, 32 Henry iii. p 258. c. 1, 2. z. Reiner son of Berengaria, 16 Henry ii. p 513. c. 2. f.
- Reinervill, Adam de, fines, &c. 28 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. o.
- Reines, William de, amerc'd for ill keeping a duel, 14 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. y.
- Richard de Reimes's scutage, 30 Henry ii. p 469. c. 1. s.
- Reliefs, p 216. Every knights fee paid an hundred shillings for Relief, p 218. c. 2. d. Relief for a barony or knights fee, whether larger or less, was the same, p 220. What paid for a barony and knights fee, p 373. c. 2. p. p 374. c. 1. How improperly taken away if at all, p 432. c. 1.
- Religious houses could not purchase lands without the king's licence, 31 Henry iii. p 219. c. 2. l. Nigel de Alebi fines to take the habit of religion, 5 John, p 350. c. 2. k, l, m. Religious holding land in frankalmoigne paid no scutage so long as the donor had any land in the county on which that service could be levied, p 466. c. 2. b. p 467. c. 1. i.
- Remanens firmæ post terras datas, what, p 650. Remanens firmæ & proficui, p 654.
- Remembrancer of the Exchequer, p 51. Two of that denomination, p 587. Their office, p 619. The same person was Remembrancer and clerk of the Exchequer, p 713. Anciently there were two Remembrancers, p 714. Their chest, ibid. And a Remembrancer of the treasurer, ibid. Remembrancers sent into the country to ascertain and hasten the king's debts, p 716. Make out the summonces of the Exchequer, ibid. Three Remembrancers, 4 Edward i. p 717. c. 1. f.
- Renglas manor in Cumberland, belonged to Richard de Luci, 10 John, p 282. c. 2. f. Who obtain'd one fair and weekly market for it, ibid.
- Replevin or bail, p 341.
- Repple, John de, clerk, controller of the mines of Byrlonde, Devonshire, 2 Edward ii. p 553. c. 1. m.
- Res, William le, of Somersetshire, distraint'd per terras, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. y.
- Resebelle, William de, the fine for a concordat with him, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 1. o.
- Respectus or respite, p 152. Again more particularly, p 681. passim.
- Restormel castle in Devonshire, in whose custody, p 639. c. 1. p.
- Retford granted to the townsmen, with a reservation of its tallage, 4 Edward i. p 502. c. 2. r.
- Retontores Judæi, or clippers to be banish'd, 22 Henry iii. p 167. c. 1. z. Fined, p 532. c. 1. q.
- Revel, Robert, claims Suineford, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. x. Richard sherif of Devonshire, 9 Richard i. p 189. c. 1. w. Robert Revel fermer of Northampton, 5 Stephen, p 226. c. 2. d. Again, p 248. c. 2. c. Richard occurs, 6 John, p 304. c. 1. t. Mabel de, heiress of Walter de Esselega, p 519. c. 1. r.
- Revenue Royal center'd in the Exchequer, p 141. Revenue of Judaism, p 150. Under the controll of the treasurer and barons, p 169. Species in which the ancient crown revenue was paid, p 186.
- Revenue of the crown how anciently and usually

I N D E X

- usually paid, p 186. Paid ad scalam, ad pensum or by combustion, p 187. Paid in blank and numero, p 193, &c. Notable branches of the crown revenue, p 202. The casual Revenue, p 234. Alms usually charged on the Revenue, p 238. The manner of levying it, p 242. And of issuing it out, p 248. Affairs relating to the Revenue, p 588.
- Rever, Richard de, justicier of Normandy, 2 John, p 116. c. 2. u.
- Reynald, Walter, treasurer of the Exchequer, 1 Edward ii. p 571. c. 2. l. See Bishop of Worcester. Again treasurer of the king, 1 Edward ii. p 577. c. 2. x. Seems to protect those who reviled the king, 9 Edward ii. p 601. c. 1. p. Reynald son of Henry moneyour of S. Edmunds, 42 Henry iii. p 604. c. 2. l.
- Reynham, Robert de, accompts for the hundred of Clavering under Robert Fitz-Roger, 5 Edward i. p 659. c. 2. p.
- Ria, Avelin de, amerc'd for making her son knight while in the king's custody, 22 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. f. The fee of Hubert de Ria, before 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. z. Had thirty five fees in Norfolk and Suffolk, p 463. c. 2. l. And seems to have married his daughters to John Mareschal and Roger de Cressy, *ibid.* The quinzime of the merchandise for the port of Ria, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i.
- Ribald, Fulk, in misericordia, 12 Henry ii. p 376. c. 1. g. Amerced for adjudging a duel, 16 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. e.
- Ribbeford, Simon de, 4 John, p 351. c. 1. o. Fines not to accompt beyond sea, *ibid.*
- Riburc, Agnes de, her plea, 12 Henry ii. p 296. c. 1. n.
- Rich, Mainer le, of Canterbury, tallaged, 1 John, p 507. c. 2. t.
- Richard son of Nigel bishop of Ely, &c. p 54, 55. See London.
- Richard i. the order of his coronation, an. 1189. p 15. Whom he disseises and impleads after his ransom and return, p 16. His charter to the church of Roan, p 20. c. 2. q. His regency, p 24. Raises five shillings on every carue or hyde of land in England, p 138. c. 2. m. Account of the preparations for his coronation, 1 Richard i. p 253. c. 1. x, y, z, a, &c. His grant to the canons of S. Denys, p 282. c. 2. a. The scutage collected for his ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410, 411. Took five shillings out of every hyde or carucat of land, p 421. His escuage for Galwey and Wales, p 443, &c.
- Richard, earl, has the tertius denarius of Devonshire, 5 Henry ii. p 650. c. 2. b. See Cornwall.
- Richard de Warenne son of king John, 25 Henry iii. p 158. c. 2. y. Sherif of Staffordshire and Berkshire, 5 Henry iii. p 195. c. 2. d. Again of Berkshire, 4 and 5 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. u.
- Richard treasurer, 28 Henry ii. p 77. Richard the treasurer goes the iters, 26 Henry ii. p 95. c. 1. g, b. Richard the treasurer one of the barons of the Exchequer, p 144. c. 1. p. Richard [Fitz-Niel] dean of Lincoln king's treasurer, an. 1184. 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. d. See London.
- Richard [Toclif] elect of Winchester, custos of the bishoprick of Lincoln, 19 Henry ii. p 210. c. 2. c. And at the same time custos of the Sees of Winchester and Bath, p 211. c. 1. m, n. Was archdeacon of Poitiers, and former of the See of Winchester, 18 Henry ii. p 251.
- Richard archdeacon of Sarum, employ'd by the crown at Ambresberi, about 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. d.
- Richard archdeacon of Covintre, See Briton.
- Richard son of Turstin fermer of Winchester city, 22 Henry ii. p 227. c. 1. o.
- Richard son of Gerard de Aplebi, sherif of Westmoreland, temp. Stephen, p 224. c. 2. i.
- Richemund, honor of, p 280. c. 1. u. Richemunt castle, p 346. c. 1. r. See p 413. c. 2. i. John de Britannia earl of, taken by the Scots, p 428. c. 1. z. Ransom'd, *ib.* Hospital and nunnery of Richemunt, 18 Henry ii. p 440. c. 1. l. Countess charged with an hundred forty knights, 1 John, p 444. c. 2. i. John de Bretagne earl of Richemund sat in the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 567. c. 1. g.
- Richer, William brother of Adam, son of Adam

I N D E X.

- Adam son of, 31 Henry ii. p 334. c. 2. k.
- Ridale, Patrick, 5 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. l.
- Fines for a writ of Mordancestor in the king's court, or that of S. Peter de Braebi, *ibid.*
- Ridel, Stephen, chancellor of the earl of Moreton, temp. Richard i. p 41. c. 2. t. To accompt to earl John, p 138. c. 2. l. Geoffrey Ridel fines to remove the king's displeasure, 26 Henry ii. p 327. c. 1. p. The town, p 351. c. 2. y.
- Rideware, William de, justicier, 9 Richard i. p 504. c. 2. p.
- Riefhope, Richard and William fermours of, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2. In the bishopric were tallaged, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 1. u.
- Rifletum, p 327. c. 1. i.
- Rihale, Margery countess has the terra de, 7 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. t. Her sureties, p 73. c. 1. Rihale adjudg'd to Henry earl of Hereford in right of his mother, temp. Richard i. p 338. c. 1. d.
- Rikeward, Geoffrey, assayer of the mint at Canterbury by mandate, 32 Henry iii. p 603. c. 2. d.
- Rindewell, Hertfordshire, in whose tenure, temp. Henry iii. p 575. c. 2. p.
- Ringeltone, Nicolas de, custos of S. Augustin's, Canterbury, 11 Edward i. p 214. c. 2. g.
- Ringsted, Herlewin presbyter of, 30 Henry ii. p 79. c. 2. a.
- Ripariis, Margaret de, countess de Insula, 42 Henry iii. p 164. c. 1. g. Her fine, 14 Henry iii. p 459. c. 2. f. Hugh de Riparia deputy warden of the seaports, 15 John, p 531. c. 1. Margaret, 11 Henry iii. p 561. c. 1. u. William de Ripariis his interest in Ireland, 30 Edward i. p 660. c. 1. y. Richard de Ripariis one of the collectors of the aid in the Northreding of Yorkshire for the marriage of the king's sister, 22 Henry iii. p 668. c. 1. w. Margaret de Ripariis seems to have the chamberlainship of England in fee, 25 Henry iii. p 732. c. 2. x. Makes Thomas Esperun her deputy at the Exchequer, 29 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 2. y.
- Ripton, Reginald de, 14 Henry ii. p 383. c. 2. g. King's Ripton, Hunt. granted, p 520. c. 1, 2. u. Men of Ripton, p 624. c. 2. o.
- Ripun, Yorkshire, fine for liberties, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. g. The archbishop's freemen without Ripun tallaged, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r. Wapentak of Rypoun, p 618. c. 2.
- Rischeton liberty in Northamptonshire, belong'd to William de Goldingham, 18 Edward i. p 703. c. 2. y.
- Rival, Peter de, treasurer, 16 Henry iii. p 44. c. 1. m. Occurs, 17 Henry iii. p 45. c. 1. Abbat of Rival tenant to William de Molbrai, 11 John, p 428, 429. c. 1. d. Mabel Rivels held of the king in capite by barony under Henry iii. p 433, 434. c. 1. b. Had the manors of Stok, Swell and Peret, and seems to have been the wife of Robert de Beauchamp, p 434. c. 1. b. Peter de, 39 Henry iii. p 491. c. 2. Peter de Rivalle baron of the Exchequer, 42 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. b. Peter de, treasurer of the Exchequer, 17 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. y. Peter discharg'd from accompting for the custody of the wardrobe, 35 Henry iii. p 691. c. 2. r.
- Rivere, Henry de la, 22 Henry ii. p 66. c. 1. u. William de la Rivere, 13 Edward i. p 247. c. 2. u. Peter de Riveria in Normandy, 2 John, p 361. c. 1. f. Richard de Riveriis fines for the daughter of Adam de Port, 2 John, p 361. c. 1. g. Richard de la Rivere sherif of Gloucestershire, 9 Edward ii. p 683.
- Roan, Walter [de Constantiis] archbishop of, an. 1189. p 15. Authority of the archbishop and canons of Roan, p 112. King John gives 2000 pounds of Anjou for the repair of this church, p 117. c. 2. a. Was chief justicier under Richard i. p 149. The assignment for that church on Killum in Yorkshire, p 225. c. 2. w. William de, his claim, 15 Henry ii. p 308. c. 1. t.
- Robber burnt, 2 Henry ii. p 255. c. 2. s.
- Robe for the king's son, &c. 19 Henry ii. p 249. c. 1. e. For the queen cost fourscore pounds, 5 Henry ii. p 250. c. 2. a. See unto p 255.
- Robert son of Sawin, fermer of Northampton, 19 Henry ii. p 227. c. 1. l.
- Robert son of Geoffrey, his fine in Hampshire, 5 Stephen, p 315. c. 2. b.
- Robert [Banastre] archdeacon of Essex, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. i.
- Robert earl of Normandy came to visit his

I N D E X.

- his brother king Henry, an. 1104. p 7. c. 2. b.
- Robertsbridge contests with Battle abby, 4 John, p 73. c. 2. b.
- Roche abby in Yorkshire, 10 John, p 104. c. 1. z. The village of, p 385. c. 1. n.
- Thomas de la Roche summon'd among the barons of Herefordshire, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.
- Rochefolet, Robert, alderman of a London gild, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. z.
- Rochesford, Tomas, subsherif of Gloucestershire, 6 John, p 129. c. 2. t. Payn de Rochefort, 2 John, p 363. c. 2. u.
- The scutage of John de Rochesford for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. l. G. de Rocheford seems to be justicier, 40 Henry iii. p 562. c. 1. s.
- John de Rocheford, 27 Edward i. p 691. c. 1. Rocheford hundred in Essex belong'd to John de Burgh, 53 Henry iii. p 703. c. 1. u.
- Rocheſter, monks of, 29 Henry ii. p 57, 105, 144. This See seiz'd into the king's hands because Canterbury was, 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. e. B. [forte R.] bishop of, 32 Henry iii. p 267. c. 2. l. Gilbert [Glanvil] bishop of Rocheſter juſticiary, 8 Richard i. p 378. c. 1. q. See Roffa.
- Rochingham, a vineyard there, 5 Stephen, p 249. c. 2. l. Adomar de Valencia custos of the caſtle of Rokyngham, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 1. Rokyngham foreſt and caſtle accompted for by Alan la Zuche ſherif of Northamptonſhire, 52 Henry iii. p 660. c. 2. c. Executors of Geoffrey de Rokyngham, 35 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. k.
- Rode, Reynald de, to accompt for Hugh de Kynardele, 35 Henry iii. p 729. c. 1. u.
- Roderham, Yorkſhire, p 370. c. 2.
- Roderick king of Conaught, his concord with Henry ii. and his ſon, an. 1175. p 12. c. 2. f.
- Rodun manor, whoſe, p 303. c. 1. m.
- Roffa, William, Ralf and Robert de, 2 John, p 118. c. 1. o. Prior of Roffa and S. Gregory, 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. e. What reception it gave to the cruce-signati in their paſſage to the ſea, p 229. c. 1. u. Liberties of the archbiſhop there, ibid. Salomon de Roffa juſtice in Eire, 9 and 10 Edward i. p 234, 235. c. 1. e. Rocheſter its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. d. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 2. t. Its aid, 2 Henry ii. p 480. c. 2. r. Rocheſter tallaged, 34 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. p. and p 509. c. 1. b. Ralf de Rouceſtre, 2 John, p 540. c. 2. k. Allowance in Roffa's ferm for the Maltolt, p 673. In the king's hands, 28 Henry iii. p 702. c. 1. f. Salomon de Roffa juſticier, 14 Edward i. p 709. c. 1. c.
- Rofham, Richer de, alderman of the ward of Baſſieſhawe, 2 Edward ii. p 694. c. 2. t.
- Roger chaplain of the empreſs, quit of danegeld in Wiltſhire, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 2. i.
- Roger, king Stephen's nephew and chancellor ſeiz'd by order, p 10. c. 2.
- Roger biſhop of Sareſbury chief juſticier to Henry i. p 23.
- Roger king of Naples and Sicily, an. 1144. p 124.
- Roger ſon of Folcher fermer of Hampſhire, 2 Henry ii. p 226. c. 2. f. Peter ſon of Roger alderman of London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t.
- Roger ſon of Geoffrey, fines, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 1. c. Again, 7 Richard i. p 386. c. 1. d. Roger made conſtable of the Exchequer by the conſtable of England, 12 Henry iii. p 724. c. 1. g.
- Rogers, Lapine, maſter moneyour, and had been affayer, 12 Edward ii. p 605. A ſecond Roger uſher of the Exchequer occurs, 28 Henry iii. p 720. c. 2. k.
- Rohham, Henry de, ſherif of London, 13 Henry iii. p 193. c. 1. o. Alexander Fitz-William de Rogham, 26 Henry ii. p 297. c. 2. b. Fines to implead the earl of Arundel and Robert de Mortemer, ibid. See Rugham.
- Rokel, Humfry de, a recognition againſt him, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. l. forte Rokeſle.
- Rokeſbi, Henry de, Warwickſh. 3 John, p 73. c. 2. a. That town releaſed to the knights Templars, 4 Richard i. p 106.
- Rokeſle, Gregory de, principal of the affayers, 9 Edward i. p 198. c. 2. a. A proceſs againſt Richard de Rokeſle for not going to the war in Scotland, 34 Edward i. p 461. c. 1. p. Gregory de Rokeſle accompts for the chamberlainſhip

I N D E X.

- lainship of London, and the prise of wines, 1 Edward i. p 428. c. 2. y. and 5 Edward i. *ibid.* c. 2. z. Nicolas de Rokelle seems to be proctor for the hospital of S. Bartholomew, London, 26 Edward i. p 577. c. 2. y. Gregory de Rokelle mayor of London and keeper of the mint, 7 Edward i. p 605. c. 1. u. Was mayor, 4, 5, 6 and 7 Edward i. p 607. c. 1. l, m. Sherif of London, 55 Henry iii. p 608. c. 2. u. Occurs, 7 Edward i. p 633. c. 1. t. Occurs, 4 and 5 Edward i. p 660. The executors of Gregory de Rokelle an accomptant, 27 Edward i. p 691. G. occurs, 18 Edward i. p 724. c. 1. f.
- Rokingham, G. de, in execucia, 44 Henry iii. p 710. c. 2. n. See Rochingham.
- Rolleston, William da, commissioner of the array for the wapentake of Beverle, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Rolls, some account of them, p 84. Rolls or records of the Jews, p 157. The Rolls founded by Henry iii. for convert Jews, p 176. Rolls of the pipe next in antiquity to Domesday book, p 203. The several Rolls of the Exchequer, p 618. Every county written by it self in the great Roll, p 618. How it happen'd there were duplicates of the great Roll, p 619. Rolls dispers'd call'd into the Exchequer, temp. Henry iii. p 708, 709. Ingrosfer of the great Roll, p 716, 717.
- Roman empire, the declension of it, Pref. p x. Languages deriving from the Roman, *ib.* Richard king of the Romans, 54 Henry iii. p 654. c. 2. b. See Cornwall.
- Romance, or bastard Roman, the original of it, Pref. p xii.
- Romayn, Robert, his writ of favour, 1 Edward ii. p 625. c. 2. a.
- Romenhal and Heth two of the five ports, p 426. c. 2. s. Ports of Romenal and Hee, p 495. c. 2. n.
- Romesey, abbess of, p 291. Nicolas de Romesey tallager of the See of Winchester, 52 Henry iii. p 496. c. 2. r.
- Romscot, surplufage of it in the See of Canterbury, 13 Henry iii. p 495. c. 2. n.
- Ropesley, Robert de, amerced for a default, 10 John, p 384, 385. c. 1. g. Robert de Roppele, attests a charter, 16 John, p 575. c. 1. m.
- Ros, Robert de, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. Robert de, respited by the king's writ de ultra mare, Yorkshire, 6 Henry ii. p 58. c. 1. o. Robert de Ros was justified, 9 John, p 312. c. 1. k. William de Ros of Yorkshire fines for the king's goodwill, 31 Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. s. The land of Jammes de Ros in Wuda, 6 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. p. Jordan de Ros had the land of Lullingeston and Framehingham in Kent, 2 John, p 336. c. 2. k. Robert de Ros had the lands of Walter Espec, 4 Henry ii. p 355. c. 1. n. The scutage for the fees of William de Ros in Kent, 18 Henry ii. p 438, 439. c. 1. d. William de Ros in Kent held of the archbishop, 5 Henry iii. p 465. c. 2. d. Peter de Ros one of the justiciars in settling the tallage, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. s. Robert de Ros of Cargave, 3 Edward i. p 550. c. 1. p. Roger de Ros the king's taylor had lands in Hallingbury, Essex, 29 Henry iii. p 611. c. 2. s. Richard Roce commissioner of the array for the wapentake of Beverle, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. The tenure of Wichtone by Robert de Ros, 2 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. r. Geoffrey le Rus sherif of Bedford and Buckinghamshire, 50 Henry iii. p 656, 657. The depredations on his manor of Hendon, p 657. c. 1. r.
- Roscelin, William son of, his lands, 9 John, p 339. c. 1. o. Robert son of Roscelin of Bradley, Linc. 3 John, p 345. c. 2. n. William son of Roscelin has the manor of Heiford, 10 John, p 346. c. 2. z.
- Roteland, the ferm of it, p 41. c. 1. k. Its donum accompted for by Robert son of Goebold, 2 Henry ii. p 481. c. 1. a.
- Rothing, John de, his case, 1 Edward ii. p 566. c. 2. e. W. de Rothing sherif of Norfolk, his repairs of the castle of Norwich, about 26 Edward i. p 590. c. 2. p. John's case, 1 Edward ii. p 623.
- Rotuli annales, or great Rolls of the pipe at Westminster, p 121. *passim.*
- Roubiry, Gilbert de, justice of the king's bench, 27 Edward i. p 566.
- Roucebi, Peter de, amerc'd, 17 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. r.

Roucestre,

I N D E X.

- Roucestre, the descent of that family, in possession of Ereswel, p 434. See Ereswel.
- Roven, Robert de, his debt, p 113. c. 1. See Roan. Robert of Roan pardon'd for the death of Sewhall, 6 John, p 351. c. 1. q.
- Rougate, William de, late chamberlain of West-Wales, 1 Edward ii. p 697. c. 2. d.
- Rouille, William le, Collector of the grand custumier of Normandy, p 122. c. 2.
- Roumara, William earl of, his knights fees in Lincolnshire, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 1. p.
- Rowel manor belong'd to the earl of Arundel, 1 Richard i. p 156. c. 1. e. In Yorkshire tallaged, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w. William de, clerk of the Exchequer, 56 Henry iii. p 713. William de Rowel writer of the great rolls, 1 Edward i. p 717. c. 1. k.
- Roynges, John de, attorney of the bishop of Norwich, 1 Edward i. p 705. c. 1. l.
- Royz, don Pedro, knight, his bequest to the monastery of Arlanza, Pref. p xi.
- Rualon sherif of Chent, about 5 Stephen, p 224. c. 1. z.
- Rucford abbey, 9 John, p 326. c. 1. b.
- Rudes, in Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. Its tallage, 20 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. k. Again, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. y. William de Rude remov'd from being customer in the port of London, 16 Edward ii. p 605. c. 1. a. William de Rude concern'd in the king's works, 12 Edward ii. p 730. c. 2. l.
- Rudge or Rugga, Nicolas, of Fenotri, Devonshire, his aid, 23 Henry ii. p 419, 420. c. 1. i.
- Rue, Richard de, 15 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. u. Fines for speeding his right, ib.
- Ruelent de Auvers, his terra, 33 Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. b.
- Ruffus, Jordan and David of Bristol, 5 John, p 81. c. 2. x. and p 311. c. 1. z. William Ruffus justice errant in Devonshire, 22 Henry ii. p 88. c. 1. y. Was Sherif of Devonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 88. c. 2. b. Fulcher Ruffus of Norfolk, temp. Stephen, p 101. c. 1. c. Richard Ruffus archdeacon [of Essex] an. 1142. p 134. c. 1. e. William Ruffus sherif of Devonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 142. c. 2. b. Walter Ruffus's grant to John Walensis in Gyng-Mountney, 13 John, p 148. c. 2. u. Nigel Ruffus accompts for the profits of the exchange of London, 9 John, p 193. c. 2. q. The terra of Robert Ruffus in Navineby in the honor of Lancaster surrender'd to Gilbert Cusin, 3 Henry iii. p 205. c. 2. w. William Ruffus accompts for the ferm of Bukingehamshire, 31 Henry ii. p 226. c. 1. a. and 6 Richard i. p 237. c. 1. e. Sherif of Devonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 249. c. 1. f. Attests the king's writ, 20 Henry ii. p 254. c. 1. f. Fulk Ruffus, 31 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. m. Ralf Ruffus, 6 John, p 303. c. 2. o. Thomas Ruffus has the land of Ymmemere, 12 John, p 339. c. 2. u. William Ruffus kill'd in the hundred of Redderbrug, Suffex, before 7 Richard i. p 378. c. 1. r. Albric Ruffus amerc'd for exporting corn without licence, 23 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. r. Richard Ruffus king's chamberlain, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 2. a. William Ruffus justicier for Devonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 419. c. 2. i. Justice of the assise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. b. William Rufus justicier and king's tallager in Staffordshire, 7 Henry iii. p 505. c. 2. d. David Ruffus and Amable his wife, 6 John, p 541. c. 1. n.
- Rufus, John, de Ipro, p 312. c. 1. g. Richard Rufus clerk, belong'd to the king's receipt, 29 Henry iii. p 621. c. 1. a.
- Rugemunt, Ralf de, who, 22 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. b. The county of York fines in an hundred pound for the record of a duel between him and Simon le Bret, *ibid.*
- Rugham, Alexander de, son of William fines for his plea, 27 Henry ii. p 66. c. 1. s.
- Rumefie, Walter de, of Wiltshire, amerc'd for not making due payment at the Exchequer, p 694. c. 2. r.
- Runham in Norfolk, Robert de Bruweys interest in it, 56 Henry iii. p 611. c. 2. t. Styled the manor of Ronneham, and in the possession of Ralf de Helebek, 9 Edward ii. *ibid.* c. 2. w.
- Rupe, Richard de, fermer of the manors of the See of Exeter, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. a. Agnes de Rupe, 12 John. p 543. c. 2. p.
- Rupibus,

I N D E X.

- Rupibus, William de, seneschal of Anjou, 2 John, p 118. c. 2. *k*. Again, 4 John, p 524. c. 1. *b*. Peter de Rupibus, 4 John, p 120. c. 1. *s*. Peter de Rupibus, 8 John, p 267. c. 2. *c, d*. Has two thousand marks given him by the king as bishop of Winchester, 7 John, *ibid*.
- Ruffel, Robert, fines for ten virgats of land in Papworth, 10 John, p 359. c. 1. *q*. Amerc'd for detaining Waleran's money, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. *z*. Ralf de Ruffel seems to be sherif of Wiltshire, 47 and 48 Henry iii. p 647. c. 2. *b*.
- Ruffet at ten pence per ell, 14 Henry iii. p 258. c. 1. *x*.
- Ruffoc, Robert de, and his wife, fine that they may take the habit of religion, 5 John, p 350. c. 2. *l*.
- Ruffye, Richard de, alderman of London, the tallage of his ward, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t*. and 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z, a*.
- Rustics, juries ought not to be made up with them, p 379. c. 2. *s, t*. Not to be distrain'd for their lords debts, p 612.
- Rustishal in Wiltshire, their donum, p 482. c. 2. *w*.
- Rutinton in Notinghamshire, 5 John, p 302. c. 2. *e*. William and Agnes de, *ib*.
- Rydale wapentake under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Rye amerc'd, 30 Henry iii. p 395. c. 2. *r*.
- Ryley's account of the sherif's oath, 5 Edward ii. p 641. His account of the provision for tallies when lost, p 710.
- Rymer corrected, Pref. p xi. c. 2. *a*. Again corrected, p 46. c. 1.
- Ryngewode in Hampshire tallaged, 6 Edward ii. p 512. c. 1. *y*.
- Rythre, William de, of Yorkshire, his summonce to attend the Scottish expedition, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. *a*.
- Ryvers, John de, one of the barons summon'd against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.
- Ryves, Richard, his share of the manor of Borscombe, Wiltshire, held of Est-greenewich, 42 Elizabeth, p 433. c. 1.
- S.
- Sabaudia, P. de, 37 Henry iii. p 47. c. 2. *b*. Has the honor of Richmond, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 1. *b*. His aid to make the king's eldest son a knight, 38 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. *t*. Wychard de Sabaudia, 29 Henry iii. p 700. c. 1. *e*.
- Saberge wapentac with Crec and Clive added to the See of Durham by Philip, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. *a*.
- Sabloil, Peter de, his claim on the honor of Croyl and Scye in Normandy, 2 John, p 360. c. 1.
- Sabrickswurth, monks of, their grant, p 82. The tallage of Richard de Sabrickthesworth of London, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. *y*. Roger de la Grene de Sebrithwerth, 39 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. *q*.
- Sabroil, p 113. c. 2.
- Sachevil, See Secchevil. Geoffrey fines for the king's good will, 9 John, p 707. c. 1. *b*.
- Sachibarones, sagibarones and falebarones, who, p 133.
- Sacy, Emeric de, claims to be sherif of Hampshire for life, 25 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. *g*.
- Saeck, a cause litigated, p 133. c. 1. *d*.
- Saford, the quinzime for the merchandise of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. *i*.
- Saham, lands in Cambridgeshire in wafto, 2 Henry ii. p 479. c. 2. The tallage of Saham in Norfolk, 9 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. *u*. The rolls of William de Saham, 18 Edward i. p 563. c. 2. *z*.
- Saierus, Fitz-Henry, his executors in Surrey, 35 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. *k*. The pledges for his debts to the king, *ibid*.
- S. Alban, Robert abbat of, 11 Henry ii. p 30. W. abbat of, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. *x*. Quit of carucage, &c. 2 John, p 276. c. 2. *d*. Abbat of S. Alban amerc'd for defaults, 10 Edward ii. p 367. c. 2. Its number of knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. *m*. Occurs, p 407. c. 1. *x*. Its scutage, 5 Henry ii. p 436. c. 2. *r*. Accompts for its knights fees, 1 John, p 458. c. 2. *s*. The donum of that abbey and its knights, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. *c*. Strategem of the townsmen to defeat the abbat's power, p 521. The abbat's claim examin'd, p 522. Its state after the dissolution of abbeyes, p 523. c. 2. Mr Nicolas S. Albans remembrancer

I N D E X.

- brancer of the Exchequer, 32 Henry iii. p 580. c. 2. *t.* Fulk sherif of London, 17 Edward i. p 609. c. 1. *z.*
- S. Amando, Ralf de, married one of the daughters, and had a third of the barony of Robert de Albeniaco, Bedf. 21 Henry iii. p 217. c. 2. *t.* Amauricus de, 16 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. *x.* Sherif of Herefordshire, 27 Henry iii. p 658. Ralf, and the late Aumaric de S. Amando, 28 Henry iii. p 663. c. 1. *f.* Ralf de S. Amand heir of Almaric, 28 Henry iii. p 667. c. 1. *k.*
- S. Andrews, Roger bishop of, temp. John, p 39. c. 1. *r.*
- S. Augustin's, Canterbury, in custody of John de Burne and Nicolas de Ringeltone, 11 Edward i. p 214. c. 2. See Thomas de Fyndon. Fine to have custody of their house on a vacancy, 14 John, p 284. c. 1. *w.* Has a barony, 11 John, p 351. c. 2. *x.* Their scutage, 14 Henry iii. p 422. Held fifteen fees, p 435, 436. c. 1. *b.*
- S. Budoc, one of John Wak's seven churches in Exeter diocese, 29 Henry iii. p 705. c. 1. *i.*
- S. Claro, Hamon de, accompts for the honor of Eudo Dapifer, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. *e.* And for the ferm of Colchester, 5 Stephen, p 226. c. 2. *e.* and p 418. c. 2. *w.* S. Clare one of John Wak's seven churches in the diocese of Exeter, 29 Henry iii. p 705. c. 1. *i.*
- S. Clement, nuns of, p 211. c. 2. *r.*
- S. Denis, John de, archdeacon of Rochester, and custos of the house of converts, 11 Edward i. p 176. c. 2. *m.*
- S. Edmund, W. de, justice of the Jews, 29 Henry iii. p 162. c. 1. *r.* An offering at S. Edmund's shrine for the king, queen and their children, 42 Henry iii. p 259. c. 2. *m.* Mr Roger of S. Edmund archdeacon of Richmond, 3 John, p 357. c. 2. *i.* Sampson abbat of, temp. John, p 359. c. 2. *r.* Knights fees belonging to the abbat of S. Edmund, 14 Henry ii. p 398. c. 2. and p 399. c. 1. The donum of the abbat of S. Edmund, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 1. *s.* Mr Roger one of the justiciars, who settled the tallage in Norfolk, 9 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. *u.* The liberty of S. Edmund, 25 Henry iii. p 668. c. 2. *a.* Seiz'd into the king's hand with the liberties of Norwiz, Dunwiz, Ipswich and Yarmouth, 11 Henry iii. p 701. c. 1. *n.*
- S. Edward's day the vigil of the Epiphany, p 48. c. 1. *e.* William de S. Edward and Roger — St Edward's abbey of Shaftbury in the king's hand, 31 Henry iii. p 406. c. 2. *r.* S. Edward's town, p 418. c. 1. *l.* Reginald de S. Edward clerk of the abbat of Hyde, 27 Henry iii. p 423. c. 2. *d.* Abbets of S. Edward, her scutage, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. *q.* Abbets of, 6 Henry iii. p 469, 470. c. 1. *a.* Curators of S. Edward's shrine, 52 Henry iii. p 605.
- S. Gabriel in Normandy, prior of, contends for the land de Vileriis, 2 John, p 360. c. 2. *b.*
- S. George, Alan de, pleads for his lands because he had a son by the heirefs of them, 3 John, p 68. c. 2. *q.* Henry de S. George, 16 John, p 187. c. 2. *k.* Alan of Suffex how he quits himself of a plea de foresta, 11 Henry iii. p 690. c. 1. *b.*
- S. Germano, Hugh de, sherif of Berks, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 1. *o.* Accompts, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. *o.*
- S. Helen, Michael de, alderman of London, the tallage for his ward, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t.* Again, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. *z.* Reparator cu-neorum for coinage, 6 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. *a.*
- S. Helena, John de, Berkshire, 30 Henry ii. p 312. c. 1. *b.*
- S. Hilary, Stephen de, 9 John, p 304. c. 2. *b.* Peter de, his claim of the land of Loges, 2 John, p 363. c. 1. *q.*
- S. John Port Latin, p 48. Abbat of S. John of Derteford, p 653. c. 1. *x.*
- S. John, William de, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. *l.* Richard de, king's chaplain, 16 Henry iii. p 44. c. 1. *m.* Roger de, keeper of the king's seal, 49 Henry iii. p 49. c. 1. *k.* Again, p 52. c. 2. *u.* William de, quit of escuage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. *t.* John de, of Hampshire, one of the barons summon'd by writ to the Scotch war, 26 Edward ii. p 456. c. 2. Robert S. John fines ne transfretet, 7 Richard i. p 458. c. 1. *l.* William de S. John, ult. John, and 6 Henry iii.

I N D E X.

- Henry iii. his fees in Hampshire, p 464. c. 2. *u.* Wine of S. John, p 527. William seems to have been sheriff of Yorkshire, 17 Henry iii. p 622. c. 1. *f.* The ransom of John de S. John, 26 Edward i. p 625. c. 1. *w.*
- S. Ivone, John de, victualler for the army, 25 Edward i. p 260. c. 2. *p.* Sheriff of Lincolnshire, 26 Edward i. p 261. c. 1. *r.*
- Sancto Laudo, or Lo, William de, 9 Henry iii. p 171. c. 2. *t.* John de, late sheriff of Somerset and Dorsetshire, 18 Edward i. p 638. c. 2. *f.*
- S. Laurence, Robert de, farmer of Hampshire, 22 Henry ii. p 194. c. 2. *tt.* Osbert de, his fee, 12 Henry ii. p 308. c. 1. *p.*
- S. Lazarus of Jerusalem, brothers of, in Suffex, 6 John, p 139. c. 2. *r.* Ralf le Barre alderman of the gild of S. Lazarus, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z.* That order occurs, 23 Henry ii. p 673. c. 1. *g.*
- S. Leodegario, Reginald de, Suff. 23 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. *n.* Emma de S. Leodegario mother to Geoffrey de Beauchamp, and wife of Walter de Baskervil, p 356. c. 2. *b.* Her land descends to her son, *ibid.* William de S. Leodegario holds of the honor of Dunestor, Dorsetshire, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. *w.*
- S. Leonard the abbat, his day, p 614. c. 2. *l.*
- S. Maries Church, Peter de, chancellor's clerk, 2 Richard i. p 266. c. 2. *z.*
- S. Maries Church, William de, his payment in camera regis, 6 Richard i. p 180. c. 1. *k.* Many of the small escheats committed to him, 6 and 7 Richard i. p 205. Has the wardship of Robert son of Robert Fitz-harding, 6 Richard i. p 221. c. 1. *y.* Attests the sheriff's accompts, 1 Richard i. p 254. c. 2. *i.* Abbey of S. Maria del Fiume, p 397. William de S. Mary Church, 8 Richard i. p 444. c. 1. *g.* William de S. Mary Church settled the scutage, 10 Richard i. p 444. c. 1. *g.* And the tallage, p 484. c. 1. *s.*
- S. Martin, Alured de, dapifer of Normandy, 20 Henry ii. p 35. See p 113. c. 2. *k.* and p 114. c. 1. *l.* Ralf de, accompts for the See of Sarum, about 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. *d.* R. de S. Martino, king's tallager for Surrey, 10 Richard i. p 505. c. 1. *s.*
- S. Martin's London, Lucas Capellanus dean there, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. *l.* The canons obtain an order for the restitution of their lands of Godicestra from G. earl of Essex, p 74. c. 2. *k.* Quit of tallage, 9 Edward ii. p 512.
- S. Mauro, William de, king's squire, 21 Henry ii. p 252. c. 1. *m.* Ralf de, attach'd for not going to the Scotch war, 34 Edward i. p 460. c. 2. *p.*
- S. Mawen, one of John Wak's seven churches in Exeter diocese, 29 Henry iii. p 705. c. 1. *i.*
- S. Medardo, Peter de, 22 Henry ii. p 378. c. 1. *m.* Abbat of Burgh amerc'd two hundred marks for a man slain by Peter, *ibid.*
- S. Michael, William de, the land he had in Aiwel, 12 John, p 340. c. 1. *y.* Fined for the chamberlainship of London, 5 John, p 533. c. 1. *t.*
- S. Patric, William and Geoffrey de, 3 John, p 300. c. 2. *s.* G. gave the church of Nutal to the prior of Lenton, *ibid.*
- S. Pauls London, the land of Edburgheton given to it to find lights, before an. 1142. p 134. c. 1. Dean and chapter quit of tallage, 9 Edward ii. p 512. c. 2. *a.* Canons of, not to have amer-ciements, 25 Henry iii. p 554. c. 1. *w.* Armed men insult a Lombard in it, 12 Edward ii. p 617. Liberties of the dean and chapter of S. Paul's, 38 Henry iii. p 676. c. 1. *n.*
- S. Paul's, earl of, about 23 Henry iii. had the manor of Derteford, p 207. c. 1. *b.* Guy de Chastillon earl of S. Paul's, 4 Henry iii. p 219. c. 1. *f.* And Isabel his countess, *ibid.* Robert de S. Paul king's tallager, 1 John, p 299. c. 1. *g.*
- S. Peter of Jumieges, abbat of, p 74. A monk of S. Peter super Dinam, 11 John, p 309. c. 1. *k.* Yfold widow of William de S. Peter, 10 John, p 343. c. 1. *x.* Jocey son of Peter his tallage for his ward as alderman of London, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t.* Church of S. Peter Oxford belong'd to the scholars of Merton, 9 Edward ii. p 513. c. 1. *a.* Atrium S. Petri, p 727. c. 2. *l.*
- S. Quintin, Hawisa de, her claim of the terra de Cherleton, Berkshire, 3 John, p 73. c. 2. *z.* Herebert de, fines for a duel, 10 John, *ibid.* c. 2. *c.* Walter de

I N D E X.

- de S. Quintin one of the justices, 20 Henry ii. p 84. Herbert de S. Quintin, 9 John, p 304. c. 2. *b*. Geoffrey de S. Quyntyn has a commission of array directed to him, 16 Edward ii. p 617. c. 2.
- S. Sepulchre, Lincoln, the friars of that hospital of the order of Simplingham, p 148. c. 1. *s*.
- S. Stephen, Robert de, 6 Richard i. p 311. c. 1. *y*. Respite of payment for his lands in Devon, *ibid*.
- S. Thomas the martyr, his chapel on Lincoln bridge, p 512. c. 2. *a*.
- S. Trinitate, Bartholomew de, amerced, 14 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. *a*.
- S. Vedaft, William de, p 113. c. 1. *i*.
- S. Victor, the provision made for that church, p 108.
- S. Waleric or Valery, Bernard de, who accompts for his fee, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. *o*. Thomas de, his terra, &c. 4 John, p 464. c. 2. *x*. Thomas de, grants the land of Chadeleswurthe in socage, p 467. c. 2. *m*. Reginald de, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. *f, b*. John de, baron of the Exchequer, 4 Edward i. p 618. c. 2. *f*. John sherif of Somerset and Dorsetshire, 1 Edward i. p 670. c. 1. *m*. Baron, 4 Edward i. p 717. c. 1. *f*. and p 748. c. 2. *e*.
- Sakenvill, Robert de, an. 1184. p 113. c. 2. Jordan de Sakevil, fines, 16 John, p 306. c. 1. *s*. See Secchevil.
- Salcey, William de, his land, 1 Richard i. p 105. and p 144. c. 2. *u, w*. Ralf de Salcey's knights fees in Herefordshire, 7 Henry ii. p 437, 438. c. 1. *f*. Hugh de, hang'd before 2 Henry iii. p 544. c. 1. *q*.
- Saldeburn, a contention for the advocacy of it, about 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. *d*.
- Sale, John de la, mayor of Dovor, 33 Edward i. p 426. c. 2. *s*.
- Saliis, Richard de, 2 John, p 362. c. 1. *m*. His fine for his lands in England and Normandy, *ibid*.
- Salkeld or Salukild, p 415. c. 1. *w*.
- Salley abbey had a right to the church of Tadcaster, 7 John, p 338. c. 1. *e*.
- Salmonets not to be taken at mill-dams, Pref. p xiv. c. 2. *d*.
- Salmons put in pyes, p 258.
- Salmuneby, p 386. c. 1. *c*.
- Salmur, John de, 4 John, p 119. c. 2. *s*.
- One of the king's receivers, *ibid*.
- Salomon the queen's clerk, 2 Henry ii. p 639. c. 2. *w*.
- Saltmarsh, Yfilia widow of Adam de, fines to stand to right, touching the death of her husband, 1 John, p 342. c. 1. *bb*.
- Saltwude in Kent, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. *d*.
- Salveyn, Gerard, one of the king's council, 31 Edward i. p 615. c. 2. *n*.
- Sammarthani Gallia Christiana, p 108. and p 111.
- Sampford, Gilbert son of John de, in Effex, amerced for not taking knight-hood, 17 Henry iii. p 354. c. 2. *e*.
- Sampson abbat of Caen, and justicier, 2 John, p 45. and 3 John, p 116. c. 2. *x*. p 117, 118. Samson fellarius or fadler, 21 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. *n*. William Sampson of Derbyshire summon'd among the barons to the army in Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. John Sampson constable of the castle of Schipton for the earl of Albermarle, 52 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. *t*. Mr Henry Sampson, 14 Edward i. p 710. c. 2. *n*. John Sampson owed the mareschal of the Exchequer two marks and a half for five days commitment, p 629.
- Sanctuary, Jeremy of London fined a hundred pounds for not coming out of one, 26 Henry ii. p 72. c. 2. *l*.
- Sandale, John de, chancellor of the Exchequer, p 51. Styled the treasurer's lieutenant, 1 Edward ii. p 52. c. 1. *t*. and p 722. c. 2. *y*. Chancellor and bishop of Winchester, 10 Edward ii. p 52, 53. c. 1. *x*. Locum tenens thesaurarii, 1 Edward ii. p 215. c. 1. *k*. Again, 1 Edward ii. p 261. c. 2. *w*. John de Sandale chancellor of the Exchequer, 2 Edward ii. p 552. c. 2. *m*. Again, 1 Edward ii. p 566. Succeeds Walter Reynald as treasurer of the Exchequer, 3 Edward ii. p 571. c. 2. *m*. Displaced, 8 Edward ii. and restor'd when bishop of Winton, p 572. *o, r*. Made lieutenant of the treasury of the Exchequer, 6 Edward ii. p 579. and p 580. c. 1. *p*. See p 605. Was confirmed bishop of Winchester, 9 Edward ii. p 606. See Winton.
- Sandale, Yorkshire, tallaged, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. *w*.
- Sandee,

I N D E X

- Sandee, Richard parson of, amerc'd, 3 Henry iii. p 394. c. 2. d.
- Sandhurst, Adam de, to accompt for Reginald de Acle sherif of Herefordshire, 56 Henry iii. p 661. c. 1. l.
- Sandoval, his history of Spain, Pref. p xi. c. 1. l. Bishop of Pamplona, *ibid.*
- Sandwich, Ralf de, keeper of the wardrobe, 49 Henry iii. p 48. The manner of his keeping the great seal, p 49. c. 1. k. Ralf de Sandwico constable of the tower of London, 18 Edward i. p 104. c. 2. f. Constable and treasurer of the tower, 14 Edward i. p 184. c. 2. b. The port of Sandwich has Thomas de Schelming for its baron, 33 Edward i. p 426. c. 2. s. The aulcagium at Sandwich, p 527. c. 2. The quinzime for the merchandise of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Stephen de, 49 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. l. Ralf constable of the tower of London, 34 Edward i. p 615, 616.
- Sandwico, Ralf de, keeper of the wardrobe, 49 Henry iii. p 49. c. 1. k. Ralf de Sandwyco, his inhibition, 5 Edward i. p 597. c. 1. l.
- Sanford, Thomas de, plegius, &c. 6 John, p 326. c. 1. a.
- Sanrige, William de, man of the abbat of S. Alban, 38 Henry iii. p 522, 523.
- Sapy, Robert de, has the custody of Pevense castle, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 2.
- Saracenus, Petrus, his receipt from the Exchequer of Durham, 42 Henry iii. p 550. c. 1. n.
- Saresbery, burgeses of, their confirmation of liberties, 2 John, p 277. c. 1. b. Its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. Their aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. l. Expences in building their castle, *ibid.* Its assise or tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. d. Again its tallage, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. z. Villa of Saresbiry tallaged, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. y. Old Sarum tallaged, 20 Henry iii. p 511. c. 2. r. New Sarum, part of the temporalities of the bishopric, p 523. c. 2. Adam de Sarum sherif of London, 17 Edward ii. p 610. c. 2. f. Saresbery canons had tithes of paunage out of Windsor forest, p 676.
- Saresbury, Roger bishop of, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. o. Baron, &c. p 121. Richard bishop of, p 43. Again, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. Seems to have been justicier and treasurer, if not chancellor too, p 54. Dean of Sarum and fermer of that See, about 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. That church had a settled tith out of the king's forests, p 239. The knights fees belonging to this See, p 404. c. 2. a. Own'd thirty two fees, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. Jordan dean of Saresbury, and custos of that See, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. q. Roger bishop of, p 512. c. 2. a. Its claim out of the forest of Windsor, p 676. c. 1. l.
- Sarresbiry, William earl of, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. William earl of, justicier in Normandy, 3 John, p 116. c. 2. u. Earl William's scutage in Wiltshire for the Welsh war, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. a. Accompts for the See of Ely, 13 John, p 463. c. 2. i. W. earl of Saresbery warden of the seaports, 15 John, p 530, 531. c. 1. Earl William, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. n. William de Mountague earl of Saresbury, mareschal for life, temp. Edward iii. p 545. c. 1. w. William earl of, 14 John, p 673. c. 2. l. Earl William, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. b.
- Savage or Salvage, James, obtains liberties for his church of Ocham in Kent, and its chapels, 8 John, p 281. c. 2. l. Henry le Salvage, 13 John, p 306. c. 1. p. Geoffrey Savage amerced for a rescue, 31 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. u. Robert le Salvage, 7 Richard i. p 540. c. 1. e. Roger le Sauwage justicier, dyed before 15 Edward ii. p 573. c. 1. w. The mandate to Claritia his widow, *ib.* Robert le Sauvage accompts as sherif for Norfolk and Suffolk, 35 Henry iii. p 647. c. 1. z. Late sherif, p 677. c. 2. f.
- Savaric, Joldewin son of, 6 Henry ii. p 325. c. 2. q. The clergiman, 18 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. o. Geldewin son of Savaric denies to hold his fee of the earl of Arundel, 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 1. i.
- Savernac forest in Wiltshire, in the custody of Henry Esturmi, 2 Henry ii. p 239. c. 1. e. The bailywick of the forest of Savernac in the custody of Henry the son, 1 John, p 318. c. 1. w. In custody of Alan de Nevil, 9 Henry ii. p 685. c. 2. o.

Saverne-

I N D E X.

- Savernestoke in Worcestershire, its tallage, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. q.
- Saufordshire, the bailiwick of its ferjeantry in Lancashire, 2 Henry iii. p 319. c. 2. p.
- Saviour, honour of S. late the possession of Roger the viscount, 3 John, p 115. Assign'd to Ralf de Tesson, *ibid.*
- Saukevill, Jordan de, 2 John, p 118. c. 2. l. Repairs the Haia and castle of Arches and the forest of Awy, *ibid.*
- Sawin, Robert son of, sherif of Northamptonshire, 2 Henry ii. p 481. c. 1. z.
- Saxeby, in the family de Pirariis, 23 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. o. A duel for it between William Fitz-Robert and Warner de Campanea, 18 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. r.
- Saxons, how they express'd writings, Pref. p xvii. The expences of the crown for the duke of Saxony at Drincourt, p 115. The duke's intertainment here, p 252, 253. Wines of Saxony, p 527. c. 1. s.
- Say, Galfrid de, attests the first letters of the king's new seal, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. Picot de Say one of the proceres under the earl of Shrewbury, an. 1082. p 74. Hugh de Say quit of scutage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t. Had twenty three knights in Herefordshire, p 413. c. 1. g. William de Say's fees in Bedford and Buckinghamshire, 27 Henry iii. p 470. c. 1. c. The executors of Henry de Say, 5 Edward ii. p 665. Beatrice de Say married to Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre, 3 Richard i. p 686. c. 1. q. r. She was heiress of earl William, *ibid.*
- Scaccarium, the original signification of that word inquired into, p 109, &c. Duo Scaccaria, p 127, 128. c. 1. z. Scaccarium of Normandy changed into a parliament, p 110, 111. Other places had Scaccaria, p 112. Quatuor Scaccaria, p 117. c. 2. a. No mention of a Scaccarium before the conquest, p 121. The inferius Scaccarium, or the receipt of it, p 127. Scaccarium redemptionis, Aaronis, Hugonis de Nevill, Judæorum, p 127, 128. See Exchequer. Andrew de Scaccario, his patent for water carriage from Abingdon to London, 5 John, p 529. c. 2. f. The two Scaccaria continued, p 548. Kalendarium de Scaccario, p 552.
- Scaccis, Rogerius de, of Cornwal, his fees and aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. m.
- Scacia in the Exchequer, p 709.
- Scalam, ad, what that payment was, p 187. Scale or trone, p 536.
- Scalariis, William de, executor of Roger de Kerdeston, 8 John, p 304. c. 1. u. Richard son of William de Scalariis, his relief for his half barony, 6 Henry iii. p 217. William and Hugh de Scalariis accompt for the scutage of Wales, 13 John, p 463. c. 2. i. Richard son of William de Scalariis his fees in Cambridge and Huntingdonshire, 6 Henry iii. p 464. c. 2. w.
- Scaldeford, the lord of that manor, 52 Henry iii. p 69. c. 1. d.
- Scales, Robert de, baron, and one of the courtiers, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Scaleshwait, Andrew de, and Sarah his widow, 6 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. m.
- Scallebi, Yorkshire, its donum for the army in Galwey, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. Its donum, 3 Richard i. p 483. c. 1. q. The tallage of the foke of Scallebi, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r. Again, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w.
- Scamna ad scaccarium baronum, p 129. c. 2. u.
- Scardeburch, monks of the Cistercian order, p 81. The ferm of, p 227. c. 1. r. Has a confirmation of liberties, 7 Richard i. p 275. c. 2. s. and 2 John, p 276. c. 2. f. Again have their liberties confirm'd, p 291. Its donum to the army in Galwey, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. r. The donum of the men of Scardeburch, 3 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. q. Again, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r. Its tallage, 11 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. i. Scartheburg tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. p. and 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w. The villa of Scardeburch accompts for an hundred pounds, 8 Richard i. p 507. c. 2. s. The quinze for the merchandise of the port of Scardeburch, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i. Wapentak of Scardeburgh under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Scardeclive, William de, 15 John, p 530, 531.

I N D E X.

531. c. 1. Accompts in Yorkshire for the assise of woad, *ibid.*
- Scarpe, Geoffrey, 5 Henry iii. p 312. c. 1. g. Distrain'd, *ibid.*
- Scavage, the duty of, p 534.
- Scheflega, William de, his land, 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2. To whom his daughters married and his lands descended, *ibid.*
- Schenlega, terra de, 29 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. p. William Mansel claims it against John de Caverton, *ibid.*
- Schepwich or Chepwich, Somersethshire, the earl of Leicester's land, tallaged, 19 Henry ii. p 492. c. 1. b. Had been lately burnt, *ibid.*
- Schidimor, Peter de, sherif of Dorset and Somersethshire, 1 John, p 136. c. 2. a. See Scudimor. Again, sherif of Dorset and Somersethshire, 1 John, p 689. c. 2. x.
- Schirai wapentak, its tallage, 9 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. r. Ralf de Schirlegh sherif of Nottinghamshire, 27 Edward i. p 614. c. 2. l.
- Scholastica the virgin, p 49. c. 2. l.
- Schorewel, William de, deputy sherif of Hampshire to Peter bishop of Winchester, 3 Henry iii. p 636. c. 2.
- Schornis, admiral Henry de, 30 Henry ii. p 252. c. 2. u. The donum of Schornes, 33 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. o. See Shornes.
- Schortenestrete in Winchester, p 744. c. 1. d.
- Schotton in the bishopric tallaged, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 1. y.
- Scireburn abbey in the hand of Mr Thomas de Hufteburn, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. g. In custody, 14 John, p 214. c. 2. d. Manor belonged to the bishop of Sarum, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. q. The ferm of the port Gabel and market of Schireburn as belonging to the See of Sarum, 47 Henry iii. p 496. c. 1. q.
- Scirpenbec, Yorkshire, tallaged, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w. Parcel of the demans of Robert de Cancy, *ibid.*
- Scissor or Cissor, Hugh, was custos of the alnage or assise of cloth, before 26 Edward i. p 538. c. 2. a.
- Sneit in Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w.
- Scnide in Wiltshire, the burgh late of Wigan, its tallage, 1 John, p 488. c. 1. z.
- Scoperel, Hervey, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 2. d. Amerc'd for using threatening before the justiciers, *ibid.*
- Scopham, Ralf de, one of the heirs of Brian del Isle, 19 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. z.
- Scoteigni, Lambert de, patron of Steinton, 30 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. l. Agnes de Scoteigni who had the esnecia married to William Fitz-Roger, before 6 John, p 338. c. 1. c.
- Scots, William king of, does homage and swears fealty to Henry ii. an. 1170. p 12. c. 2. Is in England, an. 1185. p 14. Corrody for the king of Scots, 3 Henry ii. p 139, 140. c. 1. w. Alexander king of Scots has the wardship of earl David, 14 Henry iii. p 222. c. 2. i. And of H. Bigod, *ibid.* k. Some account of the king of Scot's estate in England, 13 Henry ii. p 374. c. 2. w. See p 425. c. 1. l, m. Scots styled rebels by the king, 17 Edward ii. p 428. c. 1. z. Again, 15 Edward ii. p 461. c. 1. q. Scutage for Scotland assiz'd at twenty shillings, 13 John, p 464. c. 2. r. Army against Scotland, 28, 31 and 34 Edward i. p 466. c. 2.
- Scovil, Humfrey de, brother of Richard de Cumb, p 340. c. 1. a.
- Scriptorii magister & scriptor Rotuli de Cancellaria, who, p 131.
- Scrivelby manor, to whom it appertain'd, 9 Edward ii. p 453.
- Scroty, Richard, appealed Richard Muncelyn for a battery, &c. 25 Henry iii. p 82. c. 2. g.
- Scudimor, Peter de, amerc'd, 8 John, p 393. c. 2. t. Godfrey de Scudemor held five fees of Robert Dewias, 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 1. b. See Schidimor. Godfrey de Skydemor assessor of the tallage of Shafton, 49 Henry iii. p 510. c. 2. k. John de Escudemor of Berkshire, 26 Edward i. p 711. c. 1. q.
- Scurre, William, of Abendon, 26 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. r. Amerc'd as pleading in the chapter for a lay-fee, *ibid.*
- Scutage or Escuage, the revenue arising from it, p 431, &c. Bodin Scutarius, 21 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. n. Scutage of Ireland, 18 Henry ii. p 403. Scutagium

I N D E X.

- tagium sometimes signifies any payment assessed on knights fees, as ad redemptionem, p 431. The original of Scutage, p 435, &c. For Galwey, Wales, Normandy, Scotland, p 438—445. Scutage of the Welch army, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. z, a. Not chargeable on frankalmoign, p 466. c. 2. Form of inquisition about scutage, p 472. c. 2. Scutage an aid arising out of knights fees, p 480.
- Scutalaria or Scullery, p 630. c. 1. e.
- Seal, great, profits of it, 55 Henry iii. p 42. The king's seal, p 43. The king's seal assignable, p 44. What grants could pass the seal in the minority of Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. x. Particular manners of enjoying it, p 49. A fine paid for the king's seal, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. q. Edward de Westminster has custody of the seal of the Exchequer, 32 Henry ii. p 580. c. 2. t. Keeper of the seal of the Exchequer is chancellor, p 581. A close writ of the great seal, p 715. Patent under the great seal, 1 Edward ii. p 727. c. 1. g. Great seal, 26 Edward i. p 728. c. 1. m.
- Sebrithwerth, See Sabriethswurth.
- Secchevil, Robert, claims the right of presenting to the church of Twiford, 8 John, p 68. c. 1. w. Has the custody of Branton in Devonshire, 13 John, p 284. c. 1. u. The men of Branton oppose his impositions, 13 John, p 352. c. 1. f. Henry de Secchevil, how his land of Fotefton in Devonshire descended, 10 Richard i. p 357. c. 1. c. See Sakenvill.
- Seculer, Nicolas le, one of the esquires of the bishop of Hereford, 10 Edward i. p 465. c. 2. a. One of the tallagers of Herefordshire, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 1. b. Alexander le Seculer baron of the Exchequer, 49 Henry iii. p 583. c. 2. r.
- Sees, abbat of, 9 Edward ii. p 417. c. 1. g.
- Seffred, master, archdeacon and justicier, 20 and 22 Henry ii. p 85, 87. Sefred archdeacon of Chichester chief justicier, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z. Settles the affise or tallage, 22 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. b.
- Sefoul, John, sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk, 12 Edward ii. p 723. c. 1. b.
- Seftbery in Devonshire, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. b. Scheaffbery, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 419, 420. The tallage of Schaftebiry, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 2. i. By whom assess'd, 49 Henry iii. p 510. c. 2. k. Abbess of Shafton, p 624.
- Segrave, Stephen de, sets amerciaments, 14 Henry iii. p 42. c. 2. d, e. Occurs again, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. l. Justiciary of England, 17 Henry iii. p 45. c. 1. Again, 10 Henry iii. p 366. c. 2. k. Nicholas de Segrave summon'd to the army in Scotland among the Northamptonshire barons, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. John de, baron and of the court, *ibid.* c. 2. S. de Segrave justicier, 17 Henry iii. p 569. c. 2. y. Simon de Segrave convicted of trespasses, and fined in five hundred marks, 35 Edward i. p 589. Sire Johan de Segrave, 25 Edward i. p 614. c. 1. i. S. de Segrave, 14 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. u. Henry de Segrave sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk with the castle of Norwich, p 638, 639. c. 1. o. G. de Segrave justice itinerant de foresta, 27 Henry iii. p 690. c. 2. g. Stephen de Segrave, 13 Henry iii. p 706. c. 2. b. and 14 Henry iii. *ibid.* Nicolas de Segrave made mareschal of England by patent under the great seal, 1 Edward ii. p 727. c. 1. g.
- Seham manor, in Norfolk, whose, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. c. See Saham.
- Seindiacre, Peter de, 1 John, p 444. c. 2. k. Accompts for the scutage of Roger de Burun, *ibid.*
- Seinesbery, Reginald de, fines for refusing Hasculf Musard's daughter, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 2. r.
- Seintier, Gerard le, 11 John, p 325. c. 1. l. Fines to import a ship's cargo of wine, *ibid.*
- Seizure of lands, arrests, and seizure of liberties, p 694, &c.
- Selden mistaken, p 432. c. 1.
- Sele de Bedford, terra de la, p 58. c. 2. q.
- Selebi abbey, p 211. c. 2. t. Thomas de, 1 John, p 299. c. 2. l. Abbat, p 327, 328, 334. The village and William de Selebi amerc'd for the escape of the Flemings, 21 Henry ii. p 389. c. 2. w, a. Abbat has Crul in Lincolnshire, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. d. The quinzime

I N D E X.

- quinzime for the merchandise of the port of Selebi, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i. William and Andrew de, 53 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. t.
- Seled of Cambridge, John son of, 7 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. x.
- Selesia, William de, holds of the bishop of Chichester, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
- Seleye, John de, mayor of York, 53 Henry iii. p 566. c. 2. t. A venire facias against him, *ibid.*
- Selfhanger, John de, seems successor of John de Gatesden sherif of Suffex, 42 Henry iii. p 693. c. 2. g.
- Selford, John de, of Cambridgeshire, kill'd by his son William, before 40 Henry iii. p 308. c. 1. k.
- Sellarius, See Sampson. Nicolas son of Sellarius, 7 Richard i. p 386. c. 1. d. William Sellarius, 30 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. b.
- Selvein, Osbert, 27 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. b. Claims a knights fee in Lincolnshire, *ibid.*
- Selveston, the king's manor and houses of, 56 Henry iii. p 591. c. 1. s.
- Semille, William de, has the fee of the land of Planchis de Airel, 2 John, p 116.
- Semplingham prior holds lands in Boleby, Linc. by frankalmoign, 29 Henry iii. p 467. c. 1. k. Given by Nigel Fitz-Alexander, *ibid.*
- Senehampton manor, part of the fee of the chamberlain of the Exchequer, p 734.
- Seneschal hereditary from the time of the conquest, p 33. See Dapifer. Earls of Leicester hereditary stewards, p 35. An enquiry into what fees the Seneschal anciently enjoy'd, p 36. Enquiry about their number, p 43. c. 2. l.
- Senior, with whom it denotes a lord or superior, Pref. p xiii.
- Sepeland, whose, 2 Henry iii. p 340. c. 2. m.
- Seranz, William de, 2 John, p 117. c. 1. z. Makes an oblatum for right against Henry de Pomeray, *ibid.*
- Serenic, Robert de, in Normandy, 2 John, p 360. c. 2. c. p 361. c. 2. i.
- Sergenteria de magistra de Wapentacho, granted to Henry son of Gilbert, son of Waltheve, 18 Edward i. p 39. c. 1. r.
- Serjeanties of inheritance, p 204. The Serjeanty of the hostiaria in the king's army, 15 Edward i. p 220. c. 1. q. The Serjeanty of twenty flechiarum, 15 Henry iii. p 223. c. 2. l. Several Serjeanties in capite, p 223. Lands held by Serjeanty and knight-service too, p 452. Never tallaged but by special precept, p 497, 498. Serjeanty of keeper of the palace of Westminster and of the Flete prison, taken into the king's hand, 9 Edward ii. p 601. c. 2. q.
- Serjeants, a tallage rais'd for the subsistence of those in the king's service, 10 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. w. King John provides for five hundred, *ib.* c. 2. y. John le Serjaunt, 35 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. i. Serjeants of the sherifs how regulated, 42 Henry iii. p 640.
- Serlo, See Grendon. Son of Serlo, Devonshire, 5 Stephen, p 310. c. 1. z. Serlo Francus, 7 Richard i. p 386. c. 1. d.
- Serres, Jordan de, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 2. p. Amerc'd in Kent for stopping a watercourse, *ibid.*
- Servat, William, 1 Edward ii. p 264. c. 2. q. Keeper of the custom on wool, 2 Edward ii. p 535. c. 1. i. William manucaptor to John de Lincoln, 9 Edward ii. p 699. c. 2. q.
- Setrinton, Yorkshire, the honor and knights of Albreda de Insula, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. r. Its donum, 3 Richard i. p 483. c. 1. p.
- Setuans, Emma de, an enquiry of lawful matrons whether she had a son, 27 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. f. Robert de Setuans has the terra of Wiggeberg, Essex, but in ward, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. l.
- Sevanz of Kent, Robert son of Robert de, his relief, 34 Henry iii. p 219. c. 1. g.
- Sevenhampton manor, was the countess of Albermarle's, 26 Edward i. p 427. c. 2. w.
- Severus in Normandy, prior of St, 2 John, p 360. c. 2. c.
- Sewalon, Henry son of, 5 Stephen, p 345. c. 1. c. Fines to be quit of oaths, *ibid.*
- Sewhale kill'd by Robert of Roan, 6 John, p 351. c. 1. q. Sewhal de Newton attach'd, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. k. John Sewale, 42 Henry iii. p 558. c. 2. b.
- Sewin, Robert son of, fermer of Northamptonshire, 14 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. a.
- Sewulf's,

I N D E X.

Sewulf's aid in Devonshire, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *b*.
 Sexlande, emperor of, p 9. c. 2. *q*.
 Sextenedal or Sezevals, William de, fines fourscore pounds for a rape, 7 Henry ii. p 348. c. 1. *u*.
 Shapestere, Isabel, an indictment for her death, 33 Edward i. p 589.
 Sheffield in Yorkshire, the manor of Thomas de Furnival senior, p 370. c. 2. Sheffield or Sefeld castle belong'd to the manor of William de Luvetot, p 371. c. 2. Styled Sedfeld and Saffeld, p 372. c. 1. The accompts of John de Shefeld, 8 Edward ii. p 625. c. 2. *f*.
 Sheep valued at about nine pence half peny, 30 Henry ii. p 371. c. 2. At twelve pence, 14 Henry iii. p 643. c. 2. *z*.
 Sheftbera hundred, 14 Henry ii. p 383. c. 1. *b*. See Seftbery.
 Shelfhangre, Walter de, sherif of Norfolk, 4 and 5 Edward i. p 651. c. 1. *i*. See p 660, 693.
 Shench, Johan widow of John, forfeits the serjeanty of keeper of Westminster palace and the Flete, 9 Edward ii. p 601. c. 2. *q*. For marrying Edmund de Cheney without the king's leave, *ibid*. John Shenche keeper of the king's palace at Westminster, 5 Edward ii. p 722. c. 1. *u*. Richard Abbot his lieutenant, *ibid*.
 Sherer, John le, accompts for the disme of Chichester, 9 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. *o*.
 Sherifs of England, almost all deposed by Henry ii. an. 1170. p 12. c. 1. *d*. and p 96. Sherifs were justiciers, 20 Henry ii. p 84, 85, 88, 89, 90. Two sherifs for Northamptonshire, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 1. *x*. The same person sheriff of several counties at the same time, p 87, 88, 89, 90. Sherif's accompts, p 138, 139. Again, p 179, 180. Sherif of Devonshire, p 188, 189. Sherifs of London, p 193, 194. Sherifs answered for the small escheats, p 205. Sherifs were indifferently fermours or custodes, p 223. Richard Basset and Aubrey de Ver joint sherifs of eleven counties, about 5 Stephen, p 224. c. 1. Sherif in each county the principal person in levying the king's money, p 242. Sherifs to answer in their body, honor, land and chattels, 35 Henry iii.

p 243. c. 2. *y*. A remarkable writ sent to a Sherif, 39 Henry iii. p 244. c. 1. *z*. Styled the king's bailif, *ibid*. The issues and accompts of Sherifs, p 248 — 263. Sherifs to continue as long as they serv'd well, 6 John, p 279. c. 2. *t*. Fines every man of twelve years old for not coming to his Turn, 40 Henry iii. p 307, 308. c. 1. *k*. Sherifs often fined at coming in and going out of office, p 316. c. 2. *y, z, a, b*. How it became necessary that scutage should be collected by the Sherifs, p 472, 473. Four Sherifs of London accompt for its ferm, 5 Stephen, p 475. c. 2. *d*. Sherif appointed by the king's chancellor, 8 Edward ii. p 567. Removal of Sherif, p 591. c. 2. Sherif of London displac'd for a transgression, 2 Edward i. p 608. c. 2. *x*. Sherifs muster forces to march in the king's service, p 613. A discretional power in the barons of the Exchequer to remove Sherifs, 35 Edward i. p 616. c. 2. *w*. Sherifs the chief accomptants to the crown for many reigns, p 628, 629. Whether the Sherif took an oath to the king in the most ancient times, p 640. Pledges to be given for Sherifs when requir'd, p 642. The duty of Sherifs reduc'd to heads, p 643. Accompts of Sherifs consisted of a Profer, Visus compoti and Summa, p 644. Anciently made their profers in person, p 646. The manner of the Sherif's accompt when he liquidated as firmarius, p 649. Persons acquitted from Sherif's aid, p 652. The difference between a sherif who was fermor and one who was custos, p 653. The manner of their accompting by order of the king and council, 54 Henry iii. p 655. c. 1. Hereditary Sherifs accompted as others, p 657. Sherifs to be escheators, 5 Edward i. p 657. c. 2. *u, w, &c*. Idonea de Leyburne one of the sherifs in fee of Westmoreland, 27 Edward i. p 660. The method of bringing sherifs remov'd to accompt to the king, p 670. c. 1. *m*. Sherif of Lincoln has forty marks allowed for his maintenance, 11 Henry iii. p 677. c. 2. *e*. Not to depart from the Exchequer till they had balanced, 51 Henry iii. p 692. c. 2. *b*. Sherifs attach'd by the coroners,
 Y y

I N D E X.

- coroners, 9 Edward ii. p 697. c. 1. y. When they had levied the king's debt were to acquit the debtor, p 669.
- Shilling of Venice made eighteen pence of our money, 17 John, p 711. c. 2. t.
- Ships of the king, their commanders styled masters, 9 Edward ii. p 262. c. 1. y. Owners of Ships amerced for lading and exporting corn without licence, 12 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. n. o. The bishop of Durham's great ship failed by Robert de Stocton, temp. Richard i. p 493. c. 1. g. Ship arrested for putting in at a place that was no port, p 530. Shipload of firewood given yearly to the treasurer, 5 Edward ii. p 578. The debate whether all ships laden with fish should land at Queenhith, 14 Henry iii. p 690. c. 2. f.
- Shirburn or Shyreburne, Richard de, king's tallager for Northampton, 52 Henry iii. p 519. c. 2. s. The castle of Shyreburne, in whose custody, 18 Edward i. p 638. c. 2. f.
- Shirokes, Henry de, chamberlain of Northwales for several years, 15 Edward ii. p 634.
- Shirwode or Shyrewode forest in Nottinghamshire, p 518. c. 2. p. and p 519. John de Shirewode attorney of the mayor, &c. of Notyngnam, 15 Edward ii. p 659. c. 1. e.
- Shoreham, the regulation of it as a port, with regard to passengers, p 283. c. 1, 2. m. Alan de Sorhams junior, his ships, 5 John, p 526. c. 2. p. The quin-zime for the merchandise of the port of Schoram, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i.
- Shornes, Henry de, of Kent, 29 Henry ii. p 143, 144. c. 1. o. See Schornis. Shorenefs or Schornes, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. d. Part of it belong'd to the king, *ibid*.
- Shotbrok, Henry de, sherif, 13 Edward i. p 678. c. 2. n.
- Shrewsbury, Roger earl of, held a council of his procures, an. 1082, 1083. p 74. c. 1. e, f. Burghers of Shrewsbury occur, p 189. c. 2. c. Burghenses of Salopebirie, 31 Henry ii. p 228. c. 1. g. Fine in two marks of gold to have the ferm of their town, 16 Henry ii. p 274. c. 1. p. None to buy raw hides and crude cloth here but in lots, p 283. c. 1. k. Its aid, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. a. Its vintism by Alan Strawelove, 1 Edward i. p 424. c. 2. i. That burgh tallaged, 1 John, p 487. c. 2. y. The royal remittance to wall their town, 9 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. g. Its tallage, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. z. Had a castle, 40 Henry iii. p 637. c. 1. u. and p 642. c. 2. q.
- Shropshire, Guy Leftrange justice itinerant and sherif there, 20 Henry ii. and 23 Henry ii. p 85, 89. Sherif of Shropshire, and custos of the honor of William Fitz-Alan, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. n. Shropshire and Staffordshire abounded in horseshoes and nails, p 262. See p 281. c. 1. i. Tallaged by Hugh Bardolf, 9 Richard i. p 505. c. 1. r. By Simon de Pateshul and Mr Ralf de Stokes, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. z.
- Shrub, William le, keeper of the dye of S. Edmund, 52 Henry iii. p 604.
- Sibethorpe, Thomas de, commissioner to seise the office of mareschalcy, 18 Edward iii. p 545. c. 1. w.
- Sibri, Stephen, of Lincolnshire, 52 Henry iii. p 699. c. 1. s.
- Sicily, a justicier the most pre-eminent officer there, p 26. Robert king of Sicily sentenced by the emperor Henry VII. an. 1311. p 107.
- Siffrewaft, William de, his scutage for his lands in Berkshire, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 2. Halenad de Sifrewaft's scutage for his fee in Oxfordshire, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. b. William Sifrewaft his fees, 27 Henry iii. p 471. c. 2. l.
- Sigeston barony in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2.
- Sigillifer or chancellor, p 46.
- Sigillo, Robert de, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. o. His salary rais'd as Magister Scriptorii in chancery, p 132. Nicolas de Sigillo, 2 Henry ii. p 186. c. 2. d. Nicolas [de Sigillo] archdeacon of Huntingdon, 16 Henry ii. p 210. c. 1. z. Nicolas de Sigillo one of the judges of the assise or tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. a.
- Silamsted, Berkshire, Bartholomew chaplain of, 52 Henry iii. p 581. c. 1. z.
- Silefdene manor in Skipton, p 497. c. 2. w.
- Silvani, Richard, an. 1184. p 114. c. 2.
- Silver, nine marks of it equal to one mark of gold, p 189. c. 2. d. Silver mine at Byrlande in Devonshire, p 198.

Silvester,

I N D E X.

- Silvester, John, had two shillings a day as keeper of the king's mint, 35 Henry iii. p 676. c. 1. *m.*
- Simia de Stappel. Adam, fines for having set calcatraps in his wood, 9 John, p 346. c. 2. *w.*
- Simon [Fitz-Robert] archdeacon of Wells chancellor, 3 John, p 116. c. 2. *u.* and p 266. c. 2. *a.* Simon, earl, 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *k.* Earl Simon's honors of Huntendon and Gant, in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 204. c. 1. *c.* Earl Simon's knights fees in Lincolnshire, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 1. *p.* Earl Simon attests a charter of king Stephen, when Robert de Gant was chancellor, p 635. c. 1. *e.* Earl Simon's lands given to Robert de Gant, 4 Richard i. p 688. Earl Simon dead without heirs, 13 Henry iii. p 690. c. 2. *e.* Simon son of Mary late sherif of London, 19 Henry iii. p 694. c. 2. *q.*
- Simpingeham, Gilbert de, Linc. 14 Henry ii. p 208. c. 1.
- Simpling, Adam de, his half fee in Oxfordshire, 4 John, p 452. c. 2. *m.* Occurs, 15 Henry iii. p 468. c. 1, 2. *o.* His debet for the scutage of Kery, *ib.*
- Simplingham, hospital, lands in Wellington given to it, 12 John, p 148. See Semplingham. Nuns of Simplingeham, 5 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. *z.*
- Sine Averio or Sanzaver, Albrede widow of Ralf, has licence to marry, 22 Henry ii. p 320. c. 2. *y.*
- Sivelisho pledged to Silvester de Brai, 21 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. *a.*
- Siward, Robert son of, fines for the widow and office of Hugh Chivilli, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. *w.*
- Skelton, the profits of that church challenged by the prior of Gisburn, 4 John, p 337. c. 1. *r.*
- Skepwich in Somersetshire, the land of the earl of Leicester, 19 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. *l.*
- Skerton, Lancashire, its clementum, p 228. c. 1. *i.*
- Skipton honor, its scutage, 3 Richard i. p 444. c. 1. *f.* Tallaged, 21 Edward i. p 497. Skipton contains the manors of Skipdon, Seilefdene, Stratton and Thornby or Thorleby, p 497. c. 2. *w.* Roger de Schipton's tallage, 3 John, p 498. c. 2. *b.* John Sampson constable of the castle of Schipton under James earl of Albermarle, 53 Henry iii. p 556. c. 2. *t.*
- Skyp, Walter, clerk of Richard de Luda, 16 Edward ii. p 736.
- Skyryk wapentake has a commission of array sent to it, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Sleytteburn, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w.*
- Sloctres, Gloucestershire, tallaged, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. *n.*
- Smalemanni in the bishopric of Durham, 5 Stephen, p 481. c. 1. *s.*
- Smetheseud, the profits of its field and bars, p 534.
- Snayton, the tenure of William de Vesey tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *p.*
- Snchenefrith church, p 332. c. 2. *k.*
- Sneinton near Nottingham, p 327. c. 1. *i.*
- Sneit in Yorkshire, the soch of, 28 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. *o.* Its donum, 3 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. *q.*
- Snetton, Ralf de, 31 Henry ii. p 384. c. 1. *t.* Amerced for a retraxit, *ibid.*
- Snyterton, sir Thomas de, 1 Edward ii. p 642. c. 2. *r.* Manucaptor for Gilbert de Holm, *ibid.*
- Socage, that tenure preferr'd to feigny in point of feignury, 15 Henry iii. p 223. c. 2. *l.* A fine paid for foke and fake, p 273. c. 2. *k, l.* Lands by this tenure excus'd from some aids, p 416. c. 2. *f.* and p 417. c. 1. *g.* Not chargeable with scutage, p 467. c. 2. *l.* Socage or fee ferm, p 468.
- Sokele manor granted by the bishop of Bath to William de Calehull with a reservation of tallage, 8 Edward i. p 502. c. 2. *t.*
- Solariis, John de, alderman of London, the tallage for his ward, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t.* Again, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z, a.* Henry de Solariis custos of the county and castle of Hereford, 15 Edward i. p 637, 638. c. 1. *e.*
- Soldiers for the foot how rais'd, 9 Edward ii. p 578. c. 1. *s.*
- Soltum for Solutum, p 138. c. 1. *b.* & *passim.*
- Solutaria, or hose for the ladies, p 630. c. 1. *e.*
- Somerfeld, William de, his money tender'd, 56 Henry iii. p 603. c. 1. *y.*

Somer.

I N D E X.

- Somerleton, John de, 52 Henry iii. p 598, 599. c. 1. z.
- Somerlode, the manor of the bishop of Ely, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 1.
- Somerfet, John de, seems to be a wine merchant, 49 Henry iii. p 528. c. 1. x. The executors of John de Somersete, 26 Edward i. p 665.
- Somerfetshire, See Dorsete. Its donum, 4 Henry ii. p 481. c. 2. e.
- Somerton, in Lincolnshire, the constabulary of its castle, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 2.
- Someter or Sumeter, John le, of Somersfetshire, attach'd, 45 Henry iii. p 598. c. 2. y.
- Somner's glossary on the word Scaccarium, p 121. c. 1. z.
- Sonday, judgment in pleas formerly given on that day, p 74. See Sunday.
- Sorewel, William de, accompts for the ferm of Hampshire, 5 Henry iii. p 225. c. 1. t. And Somersfetshire, 9 Henry iii. p 226. c. 1. y.
- Sotebroc, Berkshire, Robert son of Hugh de, his relief, 6 Henry iii. p 218. c. 1. w.
- Soureby, Walter de, surety of Nicolas de Stutevil, 5 Henry iii. p 672. c. 2. w.
- Southamptonshire, its ferm, p 277. c. 1. l. Has Portum Mues included in it, *ibid.* 1 John, c. 2. The ferm of Southampton, 9 John, p 282. c. 2. a. That village amerc'd for demolishing the castle, 30 Henry iii. p 395. c. 1. q. The assise of the king's demesns in this county, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 2. i. Southampton tallaged, 10 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. y. Again, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. x. Again, 2 John, p 505. c. 2. x. Again, 33 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. q. The quinzime for the merchandise of the port of Southampton, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i. Winchester and Porchester the only places tallaged in this county in the minority of Henry iii. p 622. c. 1. g.
- Spada, Ivo de, p 113. c. 1. i.
- Spalding, prior of, p 279. c. 1. k. Prior of Spaulding and Pincebec fines for liberties, 3 Henry iii. p 285. c. 2. i. Prior of Spalding, Pincebec and Multon, 3 Henry iii. p 352. c. 2. m.
- Spanish Æra reduced to our computation by deducting thirty eight, Pref. p xi. c. 2. o. Their language has a great mixture of Moorish, *ib.* xi, xii.
- Spanneby, William, mareschal of the Exchequer, 34 Edward i. p 727. c. 1. f.
- Spanny, John de, merchant of R. earl of Leicester, 5 John, p 529. c. 2. e.
- Sparewe, the sons of Richard amerced, 14 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. b. John Sparrow bailif of Norwich, 35 Edward i. p 600.
- Species, in which the ancient revenue of the crown was paid, p 186.
- Speciarius, William, one of the fermours of the See of Rochester, about 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. e.
- Speciosus, bishop, Pref. p xvi. c. 1.
- Spelethorn hundred, Middlesex, p 379. c. 2. s.
- Spelman, sir Henry, p 31. His account or solution of two dapifers, p 34. c. 1. k. Of the chancery, p 43. Does not distinctly explain Tenant in capite, p 432. c. 2.
- Spelsholt manor, Berks, from Robert Achard passes to Robert son of Elias de Coleshulle, 26 Edward i. p 552. c. 2. b.
- Spencer, sir John, has the site of the priory of Tortington, Suffex, 42 Elizabeth, p 433. c. 1.
- Sperling, Ralf, alderman of London, his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. Again, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. z, a.
- Sperun, Thomas, justicier of the Jews, 42 Henry iii. p 172. c. 1. z.
- Spigurnell, Godfrey, his annual payment for lands in Sceggebi, 9 John, p 128. c. 1. a. The Spigurnel or chafe wax, p 131. Fee of the Spigurnels to the great seal, p 265, 266. c. 1. w. Edmund Spygurnel supported by the queen confort and queen mother, 1 and 4 Edward i. p 693. c. 2. k, l. Spigurnel wax, 5 Richard i. p 720. c. 1. d.
- Spikefwic, Michael de, amerced, 14 Henry ii. p 385. c. 2. r.
- Spileman, William, amerced for a concord without the king or his justices, 31 Henry ii. p 380. c. 2. n.
- Spiney honour, late the possession of Ingelram du Port, assign'd to Fulk de Prees, 2 John, p 115, 116. Geoffrey de Spin. of Normandy, 2 John, p 363. c. 2. u.
- Spire, Conrad bishop of, present at the signing the golden bull, p 42. c. 2.

Spondon;

I N D E X.

- Spondon, G. de, Lanc. slain before 3 John, p 350. c. 1. z.
- Spotford, in Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w.
- Spreuton, Wimund de, amerced for ill keeping a duel, 14 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. y.
- Springefeld in Essex, tallaged as in the king's hand, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. Late the land of Ralf de Buesevil, ib.
- Spryngval, Benet, custos of the Stagminaria, Wiltshire, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Squier, Richard, his privy seal for a manor, 12 Edward ii. p 181. c. 2. e. Was custos of the manor of Fekenham, 12 Edward ii. p 730.
- Stable, Roger, justicier, his grant, 2 John, p 67. c. 2. o.
- Stafford, Henry archdeacon of, his fine for king Richard's benevolence, 1 John, p 128. c. 2. k. The aid of Statford, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 2. u. Edmund baron of Stafford summon'd to the expedition against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Honor of Statford, p 471. c. 2. m. Milisent de Statford her share in the honor, ibid. Robert de Stafford sherif of that county, 2 Henry ii. p 477. c. 2. o. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. s. Henry archdeacon, 1 John, p 498. c. 2. a. Was the king's tallager, ibid. Its tallage, 7 Henry iii. p 505. c. 1. d. Robert de Stafford has the ferm of that county, 2 Henry ii. p 642. c. 1. t. John de Statford mareschal of the Exchequer, 27 Edward i. p 665. c. 1. w. John de Stafford mareschal of the Exchequer, 25 Edward i. p 728. c. 2. q.
- Stagminaria of Wiltshire, Benet Spryngval custos of it, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.
- Stagnum for Stannum, p 307. c. 1. c. and p 532. c. 1. q. Stagnaria or Stannary, p 639. c. 1. p.
- Stainberg, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w. Stayncros wapentake has a commission of array sent to it, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Stalingburc, Lincolnshire, the demesns of the See of York, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. d.
- Stanberg hundred in Devonshire, p 379, 380. The king's sergeanty of Stannebrugge, p 598. c. 1. r.
- Stanbrige in Huntingdonshire, belong'd to the Giffards before 1 Richard i. p 308. c. 2. b.
- Stanes diswarrened by the men of Middlesex, 11 Henry iii. p 287. c. 1. Thomas de Stanes of London his tallage, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. s. Ralf de Stanes chamberlain of the Exchequer in Ireland, 22 Edward i. p 633. c. 2. Richard de Stanes justicier, 55 Henry iii. p 675. c. 1. b.
- Stanford, Aluredus clericus præpositus de, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. t. Richard de Stanford, 10 Edward i. p 182. c. 1. k. Gilbert de, 8 John, p 343. c. 1. s. The town amerc'd, 49 Henry iii. p 395. c. 2. t. In the king's hands, 27 Henry iii. p 498. c. 2. c. An inquisition about it, ibid. In Herefordshire tallaged, 7 Richard i. p 514. c. 1. k. Chuse to be tallaged by the crown, not by inferior lords, 27 Henry iii. p 520. c. 1. t. Prior of the hospital of S. Thomas of Stamford, 14 Henry iii. p 578. c. 1. d. Richard de Stanford keeper of the prime roll, 4 Edward i. p 619. c. 1. f. Bailifs of, 28 Henry iii. p 675. c. 2. g. Richard de, 56 Henry iii. p 713. and p 717. c. 1. f, g. Richard de Stanford writer of the great roll, 3 Edward i. p 748. c. 2. e.
- Stanherst, Hugh de, 6 Henry iii. p 381. c. 2. c. Amerc'd pro impressione sigilli, ibid.
- Stanhol, the drengage of Uctred de, Lancashire, 3 John, p 228. c. 1. i. And the drengage of Gilbert clerk in Stanhol, ibid.
- Stanlega near Chipeham, Wiltshire, N. abbat of, 3 John, p 147. c. 1. i. Have the land of Childecnol, ibid. Manor of Stanley, Warwickshire, fines, p 304. c. 2. a. Robert de Stanley sherif of Staffordshire, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. p.
- Stanlowe, Richard de, seems to be king's attorney, 26 Edward i. p 577. c. 2. y.
- Stanstede manor in Suffolk, held of the honor of Hagenet by Gerard de Wachesham, 9 Edward ii. p 454. c. 2. u.
- Stansted park in Suffex the earl of Arundel's, 2 Edward ii. p 600.
- Stanton, H. de, seems baron of the Exchequer, 9 Edward ii. p 261. c. 2. x. Ulric de, his land, p 294. c. 1. a. Adam de, 22 Henry ii. p 334. c. 1. g. The town

I N D E X.

- of John de Warenne, 33 Edward i. p 510. c. 2. i. H[ervey] de Stanton teste, 9 Edward ii. p 537. c. 2. u. Chancellor of the Exchequer, 9 Edward ii. p 581. c. 2. a. King's chief justicier, 19 Edward ii. *ibid.* e, f. Was made chancellor of the Exchequer, 10 Edward ii. p 585. c. 2. e. Geoffrey de Staynton has a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. Philip de Staunton late sherif of Cambridge and Huntingdonshire, 35 Henry iii. p 697. c. 1. z.
- Stapelford, Hugh de, sherif of Bedfordshire, 7 Edward i. p 648. c. 2. n. His station, 56 Henry iii. p 660. c. 2. d.
- Stapleton, Robert de, 28 Henry ii. p 72, 80. c. 1. o. Nicolas de, delivers an injunction, &c. 7 Edward i. p 735. c. 1. w.
- Stare, Hamun le, vanquished in combat and hang'd, p 383.
- Stargil, William de, commissioner of array for Skyryk wapentak, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Starra, of Hebrew original, signifying the Jewish charters in our records, p 161.
- Staundon, Robert de, justicier of North-Wales, 14 Edward i. p 550. c. 2. t. Fishery of Staundon belong'd to Hugh de Clahale, 42 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. n.
- Stebbinges, William de, resident in the Exchequer, 40 Henry iii. p 562. c. 1. s.
- Stebhee village in Middlesex, in arrears, 27 Henry iii. p 668. c. 2. z.
- Stede, Uchtrede de, king's fusor had salary, perquisites and serjeanty, 26 Henry ii. p 197. c. 2. t.
- Steinton in Lincolnshire, a contest about the right of patronage, 30 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. l.
- Stembia, to whom those lands were given, 21 Henry ii. p 673. c. 1. e.
- Stepering, alderman Ralf's tallage for his ward in London, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. Again, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. z, a.
- Stephen, Ralf son and heir of Ralf son of, his relief, 6 Henry iii. p 218. c. 1. x. Stephen bishop of Waterford was justicier and treasurer of Ireland, 13 Edward i. p 552. c. 1. k. and 19 Edward i. p 633. c. 1. u.
- Stephen, king, seems to be the founder of Feversham abbey, p 285. c. 2. k.
- Sterling, one pound Sterling seems to make four of Anjou, p 114. c. 2.
- Steyngrine, John brother and heir of Peter de, of Yorkshire, 52 Henry iii. p 664.
- Stichewald, Maud wife of Ralf de, 5 Stephen, p 309, 310. c. 1. y. The hyde-land of the prior of, 5 John, p 421. c. 1. t. Roger de, justicier, 8 Richard i. p 485. c. 1.
- Stillingfleet's account of our courts, p 121. c. 1. a.
- Stisted, Essex, tallaged, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l.
- Stivelingfeld, Norman de, amerc'd for false testimony, 17 Henry ii. p 389. c. 1. l.
- Stiviclea, Stiffeclay or Steucley, Walter de, 9 John, p 331. c. 2. w. The king of Scots town, 13 Henry ii. p 375. c. 1. x. Herbert de Stiveclai amerced for recreancy, 12 Henry ii. p 382. c. 1. l.
- Stocfeld, p 576. c. 2. t.
- Stoch, Michael clericus de, about temp. Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. b. Safugel de Stoch of Dedham, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407, 408. c. 1.
- Stoclai, the tallage of Gerard parson of, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r.
- Stodham, Thomas de, his debt, 12 Edward ii. p 694. c. 1. o.
- Stoile, Alexander, p 522, 523.
- Stok or Stokes, Peter de, justicier of Normandy, 3 John, p 116. c. 2. u. His widow Juliana married to Galfrid de Lucy, 9 John, p 128. c. 1. b. Henry de Stok, who, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q. Peter de, 5 John, p 364. c. 2. a. The ferm of Stok in Yorkshire, 25 Henry iii. p 565. c. 2. k.
- Stoke, Grenta de, his tenure from the bishop of Bath, temp. Henry i. p 75. Terra de Stoke derain'd by the prior of Ely, 12 Henry ii. p 57. c. 1. a.
- Stoke manor the prior of Worcester's, p 282. c. 1. w. The aid of the town of Stokes, Surrey, 14 Henry iii. p 408. c. 2. y.
- Stokeport, Robert de, 3 John, p 273. c. 1. g. His lands, *ibid.*
- Stokes, Owen de, 29 Henry ii. p 72. c. 1. p. Richard Stokes forfeited his money for uttering it contrary to the assise, p 191. c. 1. x. Peter de Stokes subsherif of Hantshire for Geoffrey Fitz-Peter, 5 John, p 228. c. 1. e. Peter de, 4 John, p 373. c. 1.

Stokes

I N D E X.

- Stokes wood, in Bucks, turn'd into a park, 16 John, p 326. c. 2. g. Stokes, Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. Ralf de Stokes tallager of Shropshire, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. z. Ralf de Stokes clerk of the great wardrobe, 12 Edward ii. p 612. c. 2. z.
- Stokesby, John de, hostiary of the Exchequer, 15 Edward ii. p 246. c. 2. n. Again, 12 Edward ii. p 612. c. 1. z. John de Stokesby one of the ushers of the Exchequer, 15 Edward ii. p 723.
- Stoketon or Stocton, Robert de, sail'd the bishop of Durham's great ship to London, temp. Richard i. p 493. c. 1. g. The tallage of that villata, 8 Richard i. ibid. c. 2. Stoketon tallaged, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 2. n.
- Stolde, Walter de, his duel, 6 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. c.
- Stone, Stephen de, has a writ of prince Edward's in his favour, 35 Edward i. p 626. c. 2. o.
- Stonleye, Richard de, one of those appointed to take the office of marshalcy into their hands, and to make inquiry, &c. 18 Edward iii. p 545. c. 1. w.
- Storteford, Richard de, master of the scholes of London, 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. a. Town of Storteford amerced, p 395. c. 2. t.
- Stoter, Roger, baron of the Exchequer, dyed, 5 Edward ii. p 585. c. 1. c. Was succeeded by Walter de Norwich, ib.
- Stowe, frere William de, sacrist of the abbey of S. Edmond, and master moneyour, 12 Edward ii. p 200. c. 1. e. The fairs of Stowe, p 212. c. 1. w. The knights of the province of Stowe, ibid. The burning of Stow in Lincolnshire, before 23 Henry ii. p 234. c. 2. b. Accompted for in the ferm of the See of Lincoln, 18 Henry ii. p 237. c. 1. i. Stow hundred in Norfolk, p 378. c. 2. x. The tallage of the hundred of Stow, p 488. c. 1. e.
- Stradebroc advouson belong'd to the honor of Eye, 9 John, p 574. c. 2. k.
- Strafford wapentake has a commission of array sent to it, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1. The abbat of Trafford, p 673.
- Strand, Walter le Brun mareschal or farrier of it, 19 Henry iii. p 611. c. 2. n.
- Strapeton, Robert de, 5 Stephen, p 101. c. 1. b. Seems to be sherif of Northamptonshire, ibid.
- Strata de Geldedon, that street in the north of Surrey, p 274. c. 2. a.
- Stratford, Yorkshire, tallaged, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r.
- Stratton, Ralf de Nevil as keeper signs his own presentation to it, 16 John, p 575. c. 1. m. Stratton hamlet whose, p 734. Adam de Stratton's felony, 30 Edward i. p 734. c. 2. r. His removal, 18 Edward i. p 735.
- Stratton, Hervey de, sheriff of Staffordshire, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 1. c. Thomas de Stratton married Ysabella daughter and coheir of Philip de Ulecot, before 5 Henry iii. p 320. c. 1. r. Richard de Stratton amerced for holding plea of a lay fee in court Christian, 1 Richard i. p 390. c. 2. w. Stratton manor in Skipton, p 497. c. 2. w. Adam's office in the Exchequer at Berwick, 6 Edward i. p 550. c. 2. x. Adam de Stratton clerk of the Exchequer, 1 Edward i. p 562. c. 2. Again, 56 Henry iii. p 713. By authority of Isabel countess of Albemarle, Adam de Stratton presents Ralf de Stratton chamberlain, 49 Henry iii. p 733. c. 1. a. Sir John de Windesore conveys to Adam de Stratton the office of ponderator, 49 Henry iii. p 740. William del Palace made pesour instead of William de Stratton, 18 Edward i. p 740. c. 2. d.
- Strawelove, Alan, receiver of the vintism of Shrewsbury, 1 Edward i. p 424. c. 2.
- Striguil honor or barony in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. p. Again was in the king's hands, 1 Richard i. p 204. c. 1. q. Mention'd again, 33 Henry ii. p 443. c. 2. y.
- Stublelond, S. Michael, a fair granted to it, 2 John, p 359. c. 2. s.
- Stull, Geoffrey, has a commission of array for the wapentake of Buckros, 16 Edward ii. p 617, 618.
- Stultiloquium, Richard fined ten pound for it, p 113. c. 2. k. Many amerciaments for the like offence, p 392. c. 1.
- Stultus, Alan, 7 Richard i. p 386. c. 1. d.
- Sturmans, p 266.

Sturmy,

I N D E X.

- Sturmy, Robert, oppressed by the Jews, 15 Edward i. p 171. c. 2. *u.* John de Sturmy has the custody of Orford castle, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 2.
- Sturton, Michel de, 1 John, p 349. c. 2. *u.* His writ against a distringas, *ibid.*
- Stutesbiri, prior of, his cause, 11 John, p 309. c. 1. *k.*
- Stutevil, Eustace and Nicolas de, 10 John, p 68. c. 2. *z.* William de Stutevill custos of Yorkshire over the archbishop, temp. Richard i. p 24, 25. Stutevill, a convention between him and Mubrai, p 79. Nicolas de Stutevill his interest in Cumberland in the manors of Hukemannebi, Blenherfet, Overic, Leventon, Laweswater, Bikerenet and Stapleton, 3 Richard i. p 80. c. 1. *b.* William de Stuttevill his contention with Pandulph, 4 Henry iii. p 82. Roger de Stutevill sherif of Northumberland, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 2. *u.* Robert de Stuttevill holds pleas at Carlisle, 17 Henry ii. p 100. c. 1. *e.* Robert son and heir of William de Stuttevil in the wardship of archbishop Hubert, 6 John, p 222. c. 2. *b.* Robert de Stuttevil sherif of Yorkshire, 21 Henry ii. p 254. c. 1. *b.* William de Stutevil high sherif of the city and county of York and of Northumberland, 3 John, p 318. c. 2. *a, b, c.* Helwise de Stutevil of Cumberland fines not to marry, 4 John, p 321. c. 2. *a.* Nicolas son of Nicolas de Stutevil fines for a perambulation between the king and his forest, 11 John, p 351. c. 2. *y.* William de Stutevil has the ferm of Cardvil or Carlisle, 3 John, p 358. c. 1. *l.* Has the ferm of Penreth, Languadeby, Salkil and Scoteby, *ibid.* Henry de Stotevil of Normandy, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. *b.* Robert de Stutevil's knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399, 400. c. 1. *p.* William de Stutevil discharged from escuage in Yorkshire, because with the king, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. *r.* William de, accompts for the knights fees, late of Hugh de Say in Herefordshire, 29 Henry iii. p 413. c. 1. *g.* William de, 11 John, p 428, 429. c. 1. *d.* His scutage for his land in Yorkshire, 3 Richard i. p 444. c. 1. *f.* Robert de Stuttevil sherif of Yorkshire, 21 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. *f.* The tenants of Eustace de Stotevil, Yorkshire, tallaged in Cropton and Barton, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *p.* Robert sherif of Yorkshire gave visum compoti, 21 Henry ii. p 646. c. 2. *u.* William de Stutevil sherif of Yorkshire, before 22 Henry iii. p 670. Nicolas and Robert de Stutevil, 5 Henry iii. p 672. c. 1. *w.* Robert, 20 Henry ii. p 673. c. 1. *d.* Nicholas de Stutevil pays a thousand marks for his ransom, 7 Henry iii. p 686. c. 2. *w.*
- Stutton in Sudfolch, whose, p 77. c. 2.
- Styntesford in Dorsetshire, whose fee, 2 Edward ii. p 417. c. 2. *b.*
- Suanewiz, Roger de Poles of, his men amerced for wrongfully seizing a royal fish, 31 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. *w.*
- Suaveshee quit of tallage, 9 John, p 515. c. 1. *t.*
- Subery, Ralf de, his aid in Essex, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2. forte Sudbury.
- Submission, the form of one for assaulting a judge in Westminster-hall, 52 Henry iii. p 161. c. 1. *k.* Was tam de vita & membris, quam de terris, tenementis & omnibus bonis & catallis suis, *ib.* The form of Robert de Ludham's, 14 Edward i. p 173. c. 1. *c.*
- Suburg, William de, of Northamptonshire, 6 Henry iii. p 313. c. 2. *k.* Justices Berengar le Moine, *ibid.*
- Succession, p 124, 125.
- Succheley in Worcestershire, its tallage, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 2. *q.*
- Sudley, Otuel de, why his lands were seiz'd, 9 Richard i. p 27. c. 1. *y.* The visus of Richard de Sudlega, 20 Henry ii. p 96. c. 2. *x.* William de Sudley his interest in Winchecumb, 1 John, p 299. c. 1. *g.* Ralf de Sudley of Gloucestershire his aid, and promissio, 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 1. *f.*
- Sudton, Griffin de, and Maud his wife, their claim in Shropshire, 3 John, p 145. c. 1. *x.*
- Sudtwerch or Suthwerk, Edward de, his fine, 15 Henry ii. p 65, 66. c. 1. *l.* Prior of, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. *s.* Its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. *y.* See Suwic. Its aid, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 2. *u.* Again, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. *b.* and p 478. Its donum, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. *t.*
- Sudwerch, Adam de, 1 Richard i. p 295. c. 2.

I N D E X.

- c. 2. *q.* Robert de Briddinghest amerced for hindring the jurors verdict about the church of Sudwerc, 15 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. *c.*
- Sueine de Porta accompts for the pleas of Ralf Basset, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. *p.* See Port.
- Sueine the king's scutiger, 5 Stephen, p 250. c. 1. *e.* Robert son of Sweyn predecessor of Hugh de Cancesles, his grant to the abbat of S. James of Northampton, before 35 Henry iii. p 623. c. 1. *r.*
- Suellard, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *b.*
- Sueteluve, William, of Lutton, his donum, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. *r.*
- Suffolk, See Norfolk. Alan de Suffolk collector of the king's duty on wines, 25 Edward i. p 529. c. 1. *b.* Thomas de Suffolk sherif of London, 25 Edward i. p 609. c. 1. *a.* Alexander de Suffolk, 53 Henry iii. p 737. c. 1. *m.* His recognition, *ibid.*
- Sugerius abbat of S. Denys, his history of their purchases, p 108, 109. c. 1. *d.*
- Suinecumbe manor belonged to the abbot of Bec, 5 John, p 273. c. 1. *c.*
- Suineford, William de, sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk, 42 Henry iii. p 259. c. 2. *m.* John de Suineford accompts for the prise of the king's wines, 49 Henry iii. p 528. c. 1. *x.*
- Suithun, Andrew prior of S. elect of Winchester, 43 Henry iii. p 549. c. 2. *l.* That prior's contention with the abbat of Cerne, 27 Henry iii. p 597. c. 2. *q.*
- Suleby, Robert son of Robert de, one of the Westmerland drengs, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. *x.* Fines for a rehearing before the king, 12 John, p 543. c. 2. *o.*
- Suleye, Bartholomew de, sherif of Herefordsh. 55 Henry iii. p 184. c. 2. *d.* Has an allowance of six pounds for conveying the vintiesme of his county to the New Temple, *ibid.* Ralf son of Ralf de Sullega, his relief, 6 Henry iii. p 218. c. 1. *y.* Imayne de Sulleye of Gloucestershire has respite in paying queen's gold, 28 Henry iii. p 241. c. 1. *f.* John de Sule of Worcestershire, is summon'd among the barons to the war against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.
- Sully island belonged to Cornwall; p 235. c. 1. *i.*
- Sumburn in Hampshire, its assise, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. *i.*
- Sumer, Ralf, 41 Henry iii. p 562. c. 1. *t.* Made one of the tellers of the Exchequer by William de Haverhul, 29 Henry iii. p 739. c. 2. *u.*
- Sumercotes, John de, one of the tallagers of Lincolnshire, 33 Henry iii. p 682. c. 2. *y.*
- Sumerevil and the isle of Gerner, that land claim'd by William de Kaneby, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. *k.*
- Sumeri, Adam de, his donation to S. Mary and S. Nicholas de Ledes, 10 John, p 147. c. 2. *n.* Roger de Sumery has the honor of Duddelega in Worcestreshire, 17 Henry iii. p 354. c. 2. *e.* Fined for not taking knight-hood, *ibid.* Ralf de Sumeri seems to be sherif of Staffordshire, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. *q.* Accompts for the scutage of Gervase Paniel for the king's ransom, *ibid.* And for his own scutage in Worcestershire, p 412. c. 1. *y.* Roger de Sumery his interest in the shires of Cambridge and Huntingdon, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. *k.* Ralf de Sumeri quit of his scutage in Worcestershire, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. *f.* Margery de Sumery, 27 Henry iii. p 473. c. 1. *r.* Sir Adam de Sumeri is pledge for the debts to the king of the late Saier Fitz-Henry, 35 Henry iii. p 663. c. 2. *k.* Roger de Sumery going with the king into Gascoign, has respite, 38 Henry iii. p 684. c. 1. *t.*
- Sumerton, Basilia de, Linc. 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *l.* Ralf de Sumerton amerced for recreancy, 12 Henry ii. p 382. c. 1. *k.* The aid of the men of Sumerton, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *c.* The tallage of Sumerton, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *o.* The hundred of Sumerton granted to Alienor consort of prince Edward, 52 Henry iii. p 652. c. 2. *u.*
- Sumerville, William, returned by the sherif of Yorkshire as gone into Scotland, 4 Henry ii. p 2. c. 2. *b.* Roger de Sumerville his interest in Barneby, Yorkshire, 31 Henry ii. p 297. c. 2. *k.* Gervase de Sumervil, fines, 6 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. *r.* Roger de Sumervil in the

I N D E X.

- the army against Scotland, 34 Edward i. p 457. c. 1. *b.* Roger de Summervil holds the manor of Alrewas by fee ferm, 27 Henry iii. p 471. c. 1. *i.* Roger de Somervill has the wapentake of Herthill under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Sumeter, William le, to find pledges, 18 Henry iii. p 557. c. 1. *x.* See Someter.
- Summarius, or sumpter horse, p 250. c. 2. *s.*
- Summonces, in several forms, p 455, &c. Of the Exchequer made out by the remembrancers, p 716. A clerk of the summonces appointed, 18 Edward ii. p 731. c. 1. *p.*
- Sunday, the market day of the men of Burgh, 3 John, p 278. c. 1. *u.* &c. Barons of the Exchequer sat on Sundays, p 551.
- Sunning, Elyas de, justice of the Jews, 18 Henry iii. p 159. c. 1. *a.* and 21 Henry iii. p 746. c. 2. *e.*
- Sunning, the land of the bishop of Sarum, its donum for the army in Galwey, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 1. *q.*
- Sunnyngul, John de, in Dorsetshire, held his fee and half in Styntesford in socage, 2 Edward ii. p 417. c. 2. *b.*
- Superhidage, p 476. c. 1. *f.* Relating to danegeld, p 480. c. 1. *m, n, o.*
- Superplus, p 114. Again, p 195. c. 1, 2. In sherif's accompts, &c. *ibid.* When the accomptant's payment of the revenues was more than his receipts, p 692.
- Superfise, p 383. c. 2. *i.*
- Sureties, not to be distrain'd while the principal had wherewith to answer, p 668. Called plegii obsides & manucaptors, p 671. The king's debtors to find sureties if required, *ibid.*
- Surita, his account of the antiquity of the justicia of Aragon, p 26. His account of the steward of Catalunna, p 37.
- Surrey knights, fine to be quit of pleas of the forest, 2 Richard i. p 274. c. 2. *a.* The county deafforested, 5 John, p 279. c. 2. *q.* The aid it paid for marrying the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. *y.*
- Sutherton, the manor of John de Burgh, 36 Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. *g.*
- Suttchirch, how that town belonged to the prior of Christ's Church, Canterbury, 9 Richard i. p 78.
- Sutton, Robert de, clerk of the sherif of Yorkshire, 15 Edward i. p 243. c. 2. *w.* Geoffrey de Sutton collector of the customs in the port of S. Botulphs, 15 Edward ii. p 247. c. 1. *r.* Robert de Sutton, plegius, &c. 10 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. *o.* Peter de Sutton his share in the terra of Ralf Fitz-Gerold, 29 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. *t.* Sutton in Gloucestershire belong'd to the abbat of Westminster, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *c.* Thomas de Sutton clerk of Godfrey de Giffard chancellor of the Exchequer, 51 Henry iii. p 580. c. 2. *w.* William de Sutton late sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 27 Edward i. p 675. c. 1. *d.*
- Suwic, seems to be one of the king's palaces, 37 Henry iii. p 47. c. 2. *b.* Sutwerch has a loquela against the men of London, 2 Henry ii. p 310. c. 1. *g.* See Sudwerch.
- Swadefeld, Julian de, fines for a duel with William de Curton for the land of Elingeham, 9 John, p 351. c. 2. *a.*
- Swaneflond, S. has the privilege not to be made mayor, sherif, coroner or alderman of London, 12 Edward ii. p 516. c. 2. *a.* Simon de, the king's merchant, *ibid.*
- Swerdeston, Roger son of John de, his chirograph, 12 Henry iii. p 163. c. 1. *a.*
- Swereford, Alexander de, author of the red book, p 121. c. 2. *b.* and p 435. Flourished in the time of king John and Henry iii. p 122. His care, p 131. See the Epistle to the lord Halifax, *ibid.* Was treasurer of S. Pauls, London, 27 Henry iii. p 156. c. 2. *b.* Was archdeacon of Salop, 22 Henry iii. p 241. c. 2. *b.* A quotation out of him, p 435. Says the donum of 5 Henry ii. was a scutage, p 437. Occurs, 29 Henry iii. p 470. c. 2. *d.* and 27 Henry iii. p 472. c. 2. *p.* His accompt of danegeld, p 477. c. 2. *p.* and p 512. c. 2. The trespass on his land of Andebury, though baron of the Exchequer, 29 Henry iii. p 556. c. 1. *k.* Was baron, 18 Henry iii. p 582. c. 2. *i.*
- Swilington, sir Adam de, committed to the castle of Dovor and tower of London, for going to torneaments beyond seas without licence, 35 Edward i. p 616.

I N D E X.

616. Commissioner of the array for the wapentak of Skyryk, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
 Swindon, terra de, was William de Pontearch's, 9 Henry iii. p 341. c. 1. x.
 Richard de Swindon mareschal of the Exchequer, 22 Henry iii. p 726. c. 1. a.
 Swine valued at one shilling, 30 Edward ii. p 371. c. 2.
 Swynesford, William de, sherif of Norfolk and Suffolk, 40 Henry iii. p 642. c. 2. p. Again, 42 Henry iii. p 677. c. 2. f. See Suinesford.
 Swynnerton, Roger de, constable of the tower, and receiver of the king's subsidy, 16 Edward ii. p 425. c. 1. m.
 Sykard, Eimeric de, merchant, has judgment against the sherifs of London, 48 Henry iii. p 554. c. 2. b.
 Sylva without inclosure near a river, p 126. c. 2. u.
 Synoth, burgess of Hertford, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407, 408. c. 1.
 Syward, Richard, one of the king's courtiers and a baron, summon'd by writ to the war in Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2.

T.

Tabor, Suein, amerc'd for his bow and arrows, 31 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. x.
 Tachefbroch, David de, 23 Henry ii. p 142. c. 2. f. Plegius of Robert de Munfort, ibid.
 Tadcastre in Yorkshire, belong'd to the monks of Salley, 7 John, p 338. c. 1. e.
 The tallage of Tatcastre, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. w.
 Taddewel, Robert Fitz-Gilbert de, accompts for the pleas of the king's chancellor, 2 Henry ii. p 42. c. 2. c. William provost of Taddewelle, Linc. 16 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. b.
 Taillard, Gilbert, seems to have been sherif of Cambridgeshire, before 40 Henry iii. p 598. c. 1. t.
 Taillour, Perot le, forfeits the office of alnager of cloth, 26 Edward i. p 538. c. 1. z. Hugh le Tailur, who, 11 Henry iii. p 551. c. 1. z. Philip le Taylur amerc'd for not attending at the Exchequer as sherif of London, before 26 Edward i. p 610. c. 2. g.
 Taiffon, Ralf, has the men of Wnford,

Devonshire, 5 Stephen, p 685. c. 2. l.
 See Tesson, Teifun.
 Talea in the Exchequer, p 139. c. 1. o.
 Talebot, baron Gaufrid, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. Geoffrey Tallebot held twenty knights fees of Henry i. p 401. c. 2. g.
 To whom they descended, ibid. Peter son of Thomas Talbot holds Thorpe in Suffolk by socage, 9 Edward ii. p 468. c. 1. William Talebot of Devonshire, his carucage, 14 Henry iii. p 503. c. 1. z. William Talebot's legacy from Edmund archbishop of Canterbury, 28 Henry iii. p 667. c. 1. b. Gilbert Talebot goes beyond sea on the king's service, 26 Edward i. p 685.
 Talemunt, Benet de, justice of the Jews, 10 Richard i. p 160. c. 1. e, f.
 Talents and Besants equivalent, p 189.
 Tallage or donum, p 150. Of the Jews, p 150, 151. A Tallage roll directed, p 152. Tallage granted for the taking off an interdict, 6 Henry iii. p 267. c. 1. f. Tallage what, p 421. Tallage, an aid arising out of cities, towns and burghs, p 480. The king's demeans tallaged, 3 and 9 Richard i. p 483. Tallage to the king and subordinate lords, p 480. Tallage to the king arising from his demeans, escheats and wardships, ib. Manors and lands talliable, which were in the king's own hands, p 484. A Tallage upon the king's demeans, escheats and wardships in Lincolnshire, 8 Richard i. p 487. The Tallage for taking off the interdict, 16 John, p 491. Tallage of escheats and wardships, p 492. Serjeanties never tallaged but by special precept, p 497, 498. c. 1. z. Tallage heavier in the king's demeans than on the county at large, p 499. Merchandize subjected a man to Tallage, p 500, 501. k, l, m, n. Tallage call'd by the name of none, disme, &c. p 503. Tallage of old settled by the justiciars in their iters, p 504. Generally collected by the sherif or fermer, p 506. In what cases Tallage was not demandable, p 512. Not on frankalmoign, ibid. Nor on lands held by knight service, p 513. Freedom from Tallage granted to particular persons, p 513, 514. During life, p 515. Where subordinate lords had Tallage, p 516, &c.

I N D E X.

- &c. Statutum de Tallagio non concedendo, p 524.
- Tallages, how impos'd, 21 Henry ii. p 85. c. 2.
- Tallies, their use and antiquity in the Exchequer, p 709. Comes from the French, which signifies cutting, *ibid.* Provision for them when lost, p 710. Called countertallies, p 735. Robert de la Feld late keeper of the Tallies, p 736. Which office is committed to John de Vyene, *ibid.*
- Talyfer, deputy usher of the Exchequer deceas'd, 52 Henry iii. p 720.
- Tamworth castle granted to Robert Marmion junior, 2 Henry iii. p 206. c. 1. y.
- The aid of Tameword, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 2. u. Its poverty, *ibid.* The aid of Tameworth, 2 Henry ii. p 477. Its donum, p 482. c. 1. s.
- Tanea, Martel de, 5 Stephen, p 387. c. 2. f. Amerc'd for the breach of peace, *ibid.*
- Tanctin, Adam de, his land at Caen granted to Robert de Lisieux, 2 John, p 524.
- Tanner, Herbert the, the liber hospes of the hospitallers, 14 and 16 Henry ii. p 513. c. 2. f, g. Hugh le Tanur, 35 Henry iii. p 598. c. 1. s. Thomas le Tannere of Oxford, 9 Edward ii. p 602. c. 1.
- Tanquarville, Ralf chamberlain de, 8 Richard i. p 20. c. 2. q. William de Tancarville chamberlain of Normandy, temp. Henry i. p 40. Camerarius de Tankarvilla, 23 Henry ii. p 310. c. 2. n.
- Tanton, William archdeacon of, seems to belong to Peter de Rupibus, 7 John, p 267. c. 1. c. Tauton hundred, p 384. c. 1. u. Taunton and Farnham were the bishop of Winchester's, 52 Henry iii. p 496. c. 2. r. William de Wroteham archdeacon of Tanton, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i. Tamton park inclos'd by the bishop of Winchester without warant, 12 Henry iii. p 707. c. 1. i.
- Tany, Geoffrey de, 10 John, p 305. c. 1. f. Has land in Fifhyde, Essex, *ib.*
- Tappelawe, how that town belong'd to the monks of Merton, 8 Richard i. p 73. c. 1. w.
- Tarde return'd on a writ of distringas, p 722.
- Tarente abbess held in frankalmoign, p 466. c. 2. William de Tarente, who, 32 Henry iii. p 726. c. 1. z.
- Tateshal, Robert de, derain'd the town of Wutton against William Fitz-Hervey, 6 Richard i. p 134, 135. c. 1. k. Belong'd to the king's chamber, 3 John, p 266. c. 2. a. Fines for a thurf-day market at Tateshal, 4 John, p 279. c. 1. l. Robert de, of Yorkshire, his writ, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. a. Baron Robert, 41 Henry iii. p 662. c. 2. c.
- Tatholm meadow, whose, p 623. c. 1. r.
- Tatfiden, Richard de, one of the tallagers of Yorkshire, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w.
- Taverham hundred in custody of Nicolas Castle, 9 Edward i. p 549. c. 1. f.
- Taverner, Walter le, of Yorkshire, 22 Henry ii. p 386. c. 2. o. One slain in his house, *ibid.* Roger le Taverner and his not to be impleaded before the Exchequer, 34 Edward i. p 595. c. 2. u.
- Tavistoch, abbat of, p 211. c. 2. p. In custody, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. c. Walter abbat discharges it from fifteen fees, 22 Henry ii. p 451. c. 1. b.
- Taurus of Eureux, church of S. how endow'd, p 114.
- Taxo, R. seneschal of Normandy, 4 John, p 119. c. 1. q. Again, p 373. c. 1.
- Taxours and collectors, p 503, 504.
- Taylefer huisher of the Exchequer, 49 Henry iii. p 557. c. 2. u.
- Tebovil, Robert de, whose plegius, 2 John, p 361. c. 2. b.
- Tedings or Tithings, Devonshire, p 378. c. 1. s.
- Tedmar, John, 2 Edward ii. p 694. c. 2. t. Executor of John Darmenteres, *ibid.*
- Teifun, Ralf quit of sherif's aid, 4 John, p 652. c. 2. t.
- Teivill in Normandy, the land of William son of Stur, 22 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. d.
- Telarii or Weavers, of London, what they paid the crown for their gild through several reigns, p 231. c. 2. m, n, o, &c. What the Telarii of Oxford accompted for, p 232. c. 1. t, u, w, x, &c. None to practise that craft within five miles of that burgh, p 232. c. 2. z. Their poverty, *ibid.* The Telarii of many other places pay for their gild, p 233, &c. Citizens of London
- fine

I N D E X.

- fine to extinguish this gild, 4 John, p 279. c. 1. *m.* Textores of Oxford have a confirmation of privileges, 7 Henry iii. p 286. c. 1. *q.* Telarii of Oxford rendred a mark of gold for their gild, 5 Stephen, p 323. c. 1. *e.*
- Telier, Thomas le, of Buckingham, his claim, p 309. c. 1. *f.*
- Tellers of the Exchequer, p 737. Ten in number, 1 Richard i. *ibid.* c. 1. *l.* Four Tellers, 52 Henry iii. p 739. c. 2. *uu.* Allowance to the four Tellers of the Exchequer, 9 Henry iii. p 742.
- Temantale, what, p 16. c. 2. *y.*
- Templar, Peter le, p 669. c. 1. *d.* Seems to be sherif of Devonshire, 40 Henry iii. *ibid.*
- Templars, knights, a new assignment to them, 2 Henry ii. p 137. c. 2. *g.* Their lands seized, 1 Edward ii. p 207. c. 1. *c.* Had an appointed alms out of most of the counties of England, p 239. Pay a thousand marks for confirmation of their charters, 2 John, p 277. c. 1. *k.* Not to be impleaded but before the king, 3 John, p 331. c. 1. *p.* Their court, 17 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. *r.* Fine voluntarily in seven hundred marks, 26 Edward i. p 426. c. 1. *r.* Their appointment styled Eleemosyna noviter instituta, 2 Henry ii. p 481. c. 1. *z.* See p 482. c. 2. *a, c.* Their lands in the soke of Piking, Yorkshire, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. *w.* Their large tenures in Gloucestershire, 1 John, p 505. c. 2. *w.* Pay six hundred marks for an eleventh, 23 Edward i. p 511. c. 2. *u.* Had the privilege of quitting one man from the common assises in every burgh, p 513, 514. William de la More master of the Temple imprison'd, 1 Edward ii. p 566. c. 2. *f.* Their case, 1 Edward ii. p 623. Their lands and tenements seiz'd, 2 Edward ii. p 722.
- Tendwardene hundred, Kent, why amerced, p 378. c. 1. *q.*
- Teneford, Richard de, of Northamptonshire, hang'd for the murder of his wife, 31 Henry ii. p 237. c. 1. *d.*
- Tenere, to hold in vassalage or demean, Pref. p xiv. Tenure in capite subject to all payments to the crown, p 398. Escuage no tenure, but a service incident to tenure by chivalry, p 431. c. 1. Tenant in capite not always a baron or a reputed baron, p 432. c. 2. Tenure of land by cornage in Cumberland, p 458. Several sorts of rent-service, p 611. c. 2. Tenants, an enquiry how great men carry themselves towards them, p 612. Tenant or defendant to be discharg'd by the judgment of the court, p 622.
- Terms of the law, p 551. Barons of the Exchequer sat without the limits of them, *ib.* And even on Sundays, *ib.*
- Terra, what it imports in the old charters, p 2. c. 2. Was a general name for any large seignury, p 3. c. 1. *b.* Of the same import with honor or baronia, p 203. Terra de Briggham, whose, p 225. c. 2. *w.*
- Terræ datæ, what, p 650.
- Terue, John de, alderman of Worgate, Canterbury, 32 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. *g.*
- Tesson or Taiffon, Ralf, has the honor of S. Saviour, 3 John, p 115, 116.
- Tessy, Gervase, a fugitive of Normandy, his crimes, temp. Henry ii. Richard i. and 2 John, p 360. c. 2. *a.*
- Testa, William, receiv'd the fourth reserved for the pope, 5 Edward ii. p 647. Archdeacon of Dran and administrator of the See of Canterbury for the pope's use, 35 Edward i. p 688.
- Testard, William, adjudg'd to be archdeacon [of Nottingham] by the judges delegates, 9 Richard i. p 326. c. 1. *c.*
- Teste meipso, the style of Geoffrey Fitz-Peter, 1 John, p 472. c. 1. *n.*
- Tething, p 379. c. 2. *m.*
- Tettehale, frere William de, master of S. John of Jerusalem, 34 Edward i. p 427. c. 1.
- Teudiscan language, Pref. p x.
- Tewaden, Reginald de, of Cornwall, underwent the tryal of the hot iron, 6 Richard i. p 335. c. 1. *r.* Fines to save his land and not abjure the realm, *ib.*
- Tewiton in Cornwall, its tallage, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. *t.* Tamerton, *ib.* c. 1. *u.*
- Tewxbery abbey fine for their lands in Ireland, 6 John, p 337. c. 2. *z.* Abbat of Theokesbiry was the king's tallager, 1 John, p 498. c. 2. *a.* Bernard de Theokesbiri of London tallaged, 9 John, p 515. c. 1. *u.* Nicolas de Teukefbury sherif of Devenisheyre, 2 Edward ii. p 592. c. 1. *c.*

B b b

Textor,

I N D E X.

- Textor, Walter, of Kent, 6 Henry iii. p 381. c. 2. c. Amerc'd pro impref-
fione figilli, *ibid.*
- Teyngre, Thomas and Geoffrey sons of
John le, 9 John, p 343. c. 1. t. John's
large fines with pledges to get out of
prison, *ibid.*
- Thalamus baronum scaccarii, p 130.
- Thames, a duty paid of old for traffick-
ing along that river, p 529, &c.
- Thedingpeni, p 213. c. 1. d.
- Thetford, a bishop's See, p 5. Nuns of
Thefford, p 33. c. 1. y. The grant of
Henry i. to the church of Thetford, p
40. c. 1. u. Tietford, Fulchard provost
de, accompts, temp. Stephen, p 101.
c. 1. d. Moneyours of Thetford, 14 Hen-
ry ii. p 410. c. 1. k. The aid of Tietford,
5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. r. The donum
of Tetford, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 1. s.
Its donum, 7 Henry ii. p 482. c. 2. u.
Its assise, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. k.
Prior of Teford, p 622. c. 1. k.
- Theins placed before knights, p 6. c. 1. l.
Summon'd to the council of the pro-
ceres at Glocester, an. 1123. p 9. c.
1. o. Again under the title of the king's
Theins, *ibid.* p. Theins in the bi-
shoprick of Rochester, p 34. c. 1. c.
Drengs and Theins in Northumber-
land, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 2. u. Theins
in Lancashire fine fifty marks to be
free from tallage, 13 Henry iii. p 288.
c. 1. d. The theinage of Thomas son
of Liulf of Northumberland, 2 John,
p 459. c. 1. y. Theins, Drengs and
Smalemanni in Durham between Tine
and Tey, 5 Stephen, p 481. c. 1. s.
The donum of the Theins of Nor-
thumberland, 5 Henry ii. p 483. c. 1. e.
The tallage of the Theins and Drengs
of Northumberland, 1 Richard i. p
483. c. 1. o. Theinage of Lancashire,
their tallage, 11 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. b.
- Theobald, Walter, tallages Colchester, 9
Richard i. p 504. c. 2. n. See Walter.
- Therric or Theodorick son of Stephen,
2 John, p 361. c. 1. e. The tallage of
Terric the goldsmith of Canterbury,
1 John, p 507. c. 2. t.
- Theodorick king of the Franks, an.
680. p 62.
- Thieves escaping made the places ob-
noxious, p 386, 387.
- Thievespathe, William de, Cornwall, un-
derwent the judgment of the hot iron,
9 Richard i. p 335. c. 1. s.
- Thoh. John Julius de faint, 18 Edward i.
p 724. c. 1. f. Attaches the sherif of
Cornwal, *ibid.*
- Thomas the king's son, 35 Edward i. p
626. c. 2. l.
- Thoresby, Alan de, his tallage, 19 Hen-
ry iii. p 506. c. 1. g.
- Thorgarton priory held in focage and
frankalmoign, 1 Edward ii. p 416. c. 2. l.
- Thorleby or Thornby, p 497. c. 2. w.
- Thorne, Geoffrey de la, keeper of the
tallies, 5 Edward ii. p 736. c. 2. g.
- Thornton, John de, of Stowesby, has
the wapentak of Bulmer in array, 16
Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Thorney abbey, p 189. c. 2. d. In the
king's hands, about 16 Henry ii. p
209. c. 2. w. and 19 Henry ii. p 211.
c. 1. f. Tallaged, p 500. c. 2. g.
- Thornoure, W. de, justice itinerant has
five marks for his expences from Lon-
don to Durham and back again, 13
Henry iii. p 495. c. 2. m.
- Thorp, a contest about land there, 7
Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. e. Simon de,
slain about 15 John, p 340. c. 1. w. See
Torp.
- Thrikingham, Lambert de, the king's
tallager, 33 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. i.
and p 517. c. 1. i.
- Thronholm priory, 7 John, p 309. c. 1. g.
- Thurkelby, Roger de, of the king's court,
39 Henry iii. p 491. c. 2. a.
- Thurlaeston, William de, justicier of the
Jews, about 56 Henry iii. p 172. c.
1. x, y.
- Thus, Richard le, 10 John, p 191. c. 2. b.
Accompts for the ferm of Bensenton
instead of Thomas Bassett, *ibid.*
- Tibert, Hugh, his grant to Robert de
Montgomeri in Normandy, 2 John, p
106. c. 1. g.
- Ticheham, Robert de, king's prover, 9
Henry ii. p 135. c. 2.
- Tichesei of Kent, the land of William
de, in the king's hands, 13 Henry ii.
p 205. c. 1. l. Geoffrey and William
de Tichesey heirs of Odo de, 10 Ri-
chard i. p 345. c. 2. l.
- Tiece, the lands of Guy son of, 5 Ri-
chard i. p 97. c. 1. b. and 4 Richard i.
p 311. c. 1. x. Those lands disputed
by Nicolas Fitz-Robert and Reginald
de

I N D E X.

- de Argentein, 4 Richard i. p 334. c. 2. *m*.
- Tikehill, William de, left Albreda his widow, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 1. *q*. Honor of Tikehill, Ralf de Novo Mercato holds of it in Notinghamshire, 2 John, p 459. c. 1. *w*. Niel de Luvetot holds five fees of this honor, 1 John, p 462. John son of Ernald chaplain of Tikehul in Yorkshire, his donum, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. *r*. This manor was prince Edward's, 37 Henry iii. p 517. c. 1. *b*. That honor escheated, 26 Edward i. p 576. c. 2. *t*. Robert de Viepont's claim to this castle and honour superseded, 6 Henry iii. and given to the earl Augi, p 591. c. 1. *t*. See Tykhul.
- Tikefoure in Rutland amerc'd, 12 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. *m*.
- Tilbery, Gervase of, said by the mother to be descended from Henry ii. Diff. Epist. p vii.
- Tilia, William de, join'd in arms with Falkes de Breaute, temp. Henry iii. p 329. c. 1. *r*.
- Tillebrok, Mr Guy de, one of the executors of J. de Kirkeby bishop of Ely, 18 Edward i. p 664. c. 2. *r*.
- Tilli, Henry de, deforces G. de Mandevill of his inheritance, 7 Richard i. p 67. c. 2. *n*. and p 68. c. 1. *r*. Occurs, 6 John, p 217. c. 1. *n*. Roger de Tilli his knights fees from Henry de Laci, 22 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. *d*. Henry de Tylli's descent and loss of the honor of Merfwude, 10 John, p 339. c. 1, 2. *q*. Otho de Tilli, 31 Henry ii. p 356. c. 1. *x*. To whom Otho married his daughter, ib. Henry de Tilli's charter, 2 John, p 362. c. 2. *p*. Henry de Tilli's escuage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. *s*. Arnald de Tylve made marshal of the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 727.
- Tillol, Robert de, 2 John, p 361. c. 1. *f*. Fines for the daughter of Peter de Riveria with her inheritance, ibid.
- Tilmanston, Roger de, baron of the five ports, 33 Edward i. p 426. c. 1, 2. *s*.
- Tilnea, Ralf de, 31 Henry ii. p 311. c. 2. *e*. Deraign'd, ibid.
- Timeresberwe, the land of Henry de Waddone, temp. Henry iii. p 433, 434. c. 1. *b*.
- Tincter or Dyer of Carlisle, David the, p 278. c. 2. *d*.
- Tindal, Helwise de, fines that she may not be forced by ecclesiastical censure, to take her steward for her husband, 6 John, p 321. c. 2. *p*. Adam de, has the wood of Langel. alias Wiveteley on the borders, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. *p*. Tindale belonged to the king of Scots, 5 Henry ii. p 384. c. 2. *d*.
- Tinemue, monks of, seem to be subject to S. Albans, p 279. c. 1. *n*. Prior and monks have a charter of confirmation, 6 John, ibid. c. 2. *s*. Have near four knights fees in Northumberland, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 2. *r*. Was a cell of S. Albans, 10 Richard i. p 522. c. 2.
- Tingden manor ingaged to pray for the soul of king John, p 270. c. 2. *g*.
- Tingeric, Sibylla de, has the land of Maretot and Wandour, 1 John, p 321. c. 1. *i*.
- Tingwic manor assign'd to the monks of Holy Trinity on the mount of Roan, 10 John, p 147. c. 2. *q*.
- Tinn in Cornwall, the coinage and issuing of it under the direction of the steward, 9 Edward ii. p 265. c. 2. *s*. Tanners of Cornwall to be quit of tallages and aids, p 515. c. 1. *s*. The mines accompted for, 10 Richard i. and 14 John, p 631. c. 2. *k, l*.
- Tintagel castle in Cornwall, p 638, 639. c. 1. *p*.
- Tinterne, abbat of, his office, 50 Henry iii. p 69. c. 2. *e*.
- Tiretai, Maurice de, sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 6 Henry ii. p 650. c. 2. *c*. and 9 Henry ii. p 705. c. 2. *p*.
- Tiscote and Wengrave, Bucks, 18 Henry iii. p 557. c. 2. *x*. Whose, ibid.
- Tisun, Adam, his judgment in Lincolnshire, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *l*. Adam Tisun of Yorkshire, 5 Stephen, p 309. c. 2. *t*. Seises the land of Henry Fitz-Gerold in Geynesburg, 9 John, p 311. c. 2. *a*.
- Tith of bread granted, p 2. c. 2. *b*. and p 3. c. 1.
- Title to the crown, an undoubted one surpassing, p 123. Title of viscount for sherif occurs, 1 Edward ii. p 261. c. 1. *t, u*.
- Tivil, Ralf de, had the terra de Cropestoft, 9 John, p 309. c. 1. *i*. Simon de

I N D E X.

- de Tivil his tenure by cornage in Cumberland, 3 John, p 458. c. 1. *n*.
- Tiwa Magna in Oxfordshire, its tallage or assise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *a*.
- Tiwondetun, that meadow or Holm conveyed to the church of S. Paul's, London, 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. *d*.
- Tocgieve, her fate, p 346. c. 1. *p*. See Clayhangre, Wreng.
- Toddenham in Gloucestershire, belong'd to the abbat of Westminster, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *c*.
- Toeni, Roger de, his assignment from Holcham, Norf. 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. *n*. See Tooni. Ralf de Toeni, 18 Henry ii. p 440. c. 2. *n*. His knights fees in his balliage, *ibid*.
- Tolebu, Jordan, his land of Chainesbery, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *l*. Has judgment for and against him, *ibid*.
- Tolesan, John de, mayor of London, committed, 38 Henry iii. p 698. c. 1. *k*.
- Toli, Robert son of, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. *p*. Accompts for the pleas of G. de Clinton, *ibid*.
- Toll, not to be paid by persons in the Exchequer, for things bought to their proper use, p 559, &c.
- Tollard, Brian, in the service of king John, while earl of Moreton, p 67. c. 2. *q*.
- Tolosanus, Michael, his tallage, 12 Henry iii. p 489. c. 1. *n*.
- Tooni, Roger de, seems to be sherif of Norfolk, 10 John, p 326. c. 2. *c*. Roger de Toni, who, 4 John, p 351. c. 1. *o*. See Toeni. Michael Tony one of the manucaptors for the community of the city of London, 39 Henry iii. p 698. c. 2. *n*.
- Topeloverd, Richard de, of Bramton, Devonshire, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *b*.
- Topesham in Devonshire, the town of Richard earl of Devon, 24 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. *o*.
- Toppeclive, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 491. c. 1. *w*.
- Torchard, Geoffrey, fined for non-appearance, 12 Henry ii. p 135. c. 2. *m*. Amerced in Nottinghamshire again, 14 Henry ii. p 385. c. 1. *k*.
- Toreby, the town of Guy de Vals, 14 Henry ii. p 386. c. 1. *c*.
- Torel, William, has the office of the king's napery, 9 John, p 319. c. 1. *b*. Had the town of Yle, 31 Henry ii. p 386. c. 2. *s*.
- Torini, Ralf de, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. *q*. One of the knights in the case of Robert de Mandevil, *ibid*.
- Torinton abbat, p 309. c. 1. *g*. The aid of Torendon, 14 Henry ii. p 409. Abbat of Torenton in Lincolnshire, his hydelands, 5 John, p 421. c. 1. *t*.
- Torkesey, Linc. prior and canons of, 3 John, p 81. c. 1. *s*. The tenants of Thorkesey tallaged, 34 Edward i. p 517. c. 1. *i*.
- Torlaveston, Roger, his tenure from Wigan the mareschal, temp. Henry i. p 31. *f*.
- Torneberg, by and to whom that church was granted about Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. *b*. f. Tonneberg.
- Torneham, Robert de, steward of Anjou, 8 Richard i. p 20. c. 2. *q*. Seneschal of Anjou, 9 Richard i. p 36. c. 2. *s*.
- Tornour, Adam de, pleas before him, 3 Richard i. p 378. c. 1. *p*.
- Torp, Ralf de, and Amice his wife, their interest in Multon, 4 John, p 301. c. 2. *y*. The manor of Torp given to the canons of Wroxton by John de Mountague, p 467. c. 1. *i*. Torp and Hefington in the bishopric, their tallage, 8 Richard i. p 493. c. 2. Robert de Thorp clerk, warden of the mine in Byrland, Devonshire, 2 Edward ii. p 553. c. 1. *m*. John de Thorpe, 33 Edward i. p 624. c. 2. *n*. Robert de Thorpe examines the works of Clarendon, 12 Edward ii. p 730. c. 2. *l*.
- Torpel, the land and children of Roger de, 22 Henry ii. p 221. c. 1. *t*. Roger Torpel's land seems to descend to Ralf de Kameis, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. *k*.
- Torre in Devonshire, the abbat of, challenged for holding the market of Wlinberge, 14 Henry iii. p 683. c. 2. *k*.
- Tortington priory, in Suffex, convey'd to sir John Spencer, 42 Elizabeth, p 433. c. 1.
- Toteneis, amerc'd for a gild without warrant, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *b*. See Tanton. Gilbert Bassett archdeacon of Tottenesia, 8 John, p 574. c. 2. *i*.
- Totenhams, p 558. c. 2. *l*. Its visnue summon'd about an assault, *ibid*.
- Totentrie hundred in Kent, p 378. c. 1. *q*.
- Tothil, Thomas de, has a commission of array for the wapentake of Agbrig, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. Richard Totteill

I N D E X.

- tell animadverted upon for his collection of the statutes, p 656. c. 1. *n*.
- Totingwich, the terra of the prior and brethren of Jerufalem, 3 John, p 278. c. 2. *b*.
- Tounstal in the bishopric tallaged, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 1. *u*.
- Touny, Robert de, a baron call'd by writ to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. And in the king's court, *ibid*.
- Tower of London one of the king's treasuries, p 182, 184. Four pence a day allowed for the white bear and keeper in the Tower, 36 Henry iii. p 258. c. 2. *a*. The elephant, *ibid*. c. 2. *c*. Tower ward assess'd by William de Coumbemartyn its alderman, 32 Edward i. p 510. c. 1. *b*. The keepers of the king's works in the Tower of London, p 625. Tower in custody of earl William de Mandevil, before 8 Richard i. p 657. c. 1. *y*. Sherifs and others committed to the Tower for non-payment to the king, p 697.
- Towns amerc'd for nor making hue and cry, p 386.
- Traci, Oliver de, collected the scutage in Devonshire, before 4 John, p 139. c. 1. *p*. His grant for life from William de Braiosa, 7 Richard i. p 181. Robert de Traci and Dionysia his daughter, 31 Henry ii. p 297. c. 2. *p*. Oliver de Traci, 5 John, p 302. c. 1. *c*. William de Traci's land in Normandy passes to William de Pyreu, 2 John, p 362. c. 1. *n*. Henry de Tracy's fees in Somersetshire, 31 Henry iii. p 470. c. 2. *e*. Oliver de Tracey how to be distrein'd, 1 Edward i. p 704. c. 2. *b*.
- Traer, Ralf, 32 Henry iii. p 668. c. 1. *s*. Not to be distrain'd while the principal debtor could answer, *ibid*.
- Trailli, Walter de, of Bucks, fines in an hundred marks for a concord on a breach of peace, 5 John, p 526. c. 1. *z*. See Treili.
- Travers, John, alderman of London, the tallage for his ward, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. *t*. and 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. *z*, *a*. Was chamberlain, 8 Henry iii. p 533. c. 2. *w*, &c. John fermer of Queens-hith, 11 Henry iii. p 535. c. 2. *o*. Sherif of London, 8 Henry iii. p 607. c. 2. *q*. and p 690. c. 2. *f*.
- Treason, its punishment in William Rufus's time, p 6.
- Treasure trove, belonged to the king, p 234. Under this head gold and silver found after fires accrued to the king, *ibid*. c. 2. *b*. See Trovure.
- Treasurer, Peter de Rival, 16 Henry iii. p 44. c. 1. *m*. Treasurer was for the most part an ecclesiastick, p 54. Styled Apotecarius regis, p 55. c. 1. *u*. Formerly acted with the other barons at the Exchequer, p 55. See *ibid*. c. 1. *x*. and p 182. c. 1. *o*. Richard the treasurer settles the assise in Oxfordshire, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *a*. Treasurer of the king had the privilege of suing and being sued only in the Exchequer, p 555. Sat in the Exchequer, p 564. King's Treasurer has an hundred marks yearly for support till provided for, 18 Henry iii. p 569. The Treasurer's salary, p 574. His shipload of firewood, p 578. Several occur, p 708. Treasurer had the annual fee of fifty marks, 9 Edward i. p 749. c. 1. *t*.
- Treasuries, the king had several, p 183. Treasury of the tower of London, p 184. Gervase de Thesauro has his danegeld remitted, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. *b*. Philip de Wileghby keeper of the fourth key of the treasury, 7 Edward i. p 749. c. 1. *p*.
- Trebuchet or vantage money, used in French payments, p 187.
- Treili, Nicolas de, baron of the Exchequer in the beginning of Henry ii. p 145. c. 2. *a*. Walter de Trailli, his concordat, p 326. c. 1. *z*. Geoffrey de Trailli fines for a partition of Walter Espec's lands, 4 Henry ii. p 355. c. 1. *n*. See Trailli.
- Trekarl, Richerius de, his feofment from Henry de Heriz, Cornwall, 3 John, p 147. c. 1. *k*.
- Trekemet, William de, of Cornwall, amerc'd by the king, 10 John, p 104. c. 1. *y*.
- Tremeldon barony in the bishopric, 8 Richard i. p 494. c. 2.
- Tremeton castle in Cornwall, p 638, 639. c. 1. *p*.
- Trencardus, Pain, for several years accounts for the danegeld of the Isle of Wicht, 5 Stephen, p 475. c. 2. *c*.

I N D E X.

- Trenchemere, Alan, has the villages of Gumeselve and Potesdon in Surry, 6 John, p 303. c. 2. p.
- Trenchepais of Devonshire, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. b.
- Trente, W. sworn custos cambii for London, 8 Edward ii. p 605. c. 1. y. William de Trent's executor, viz. John de Wengrave, 12 Edward ii. p 694. c. 1. o. Was the king's pincerna, 35 Edward i. p 711. c. 1. r.
- Trentham in Staffordshire, fermed at ten pounds by Walter Hose, 15 Henry ii. p 190. c. 2. s. Paid to the knights Templars, *ibid.*
- Tresgoz, Robert de, his wardship of G. Hose, 1 John, p 136. c. 2. z. William de Tresgoz custos of the honor of William Pevrel of London, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. c. Robert de Tresgoz plegius, 2 John, p 359. c. 2. t. Robert's escuage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. l. Robert de Tresgoz has the fee of Hubert de Ria, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. z. John Tresgoz a knight of the bishop of Hereford, 10 Edward i. p 465. c. 1. a.
- Trespaffes and misdemeanours amerc'd, p 378.
- Tresport, Robert abbat of, compounded, an. 1376. for the alternative of the patronage of Euvreville, p 111. c. 2. b.
- Trevet, Thomas, tallager of Shafton, 49 Henry iii. p 510. c. 2. k.
- Trichet, Ralf, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. b. Fines for his father's land, Middlesex, *ibid.*
- Trihanton, Roger de, his petition, 6 John, p 332. c. 2. i.
- Trikingham, L. de, justice, 5 Edward ii. p 567. Baron of the Exchequer, 15 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. t.
- Trillet, Robert de, to accompt for the sherif of Herefordshire, 35 Henry iii. p 729. c. 1. u.
- Trinity, abbat of holy, Roan, 5 Stephen, p 475. c. 2. b.
- Trinity, prior of holy, Canterbury, his aid, a third more than S. Augustin's, 14 Henry iii. p 422. c. 2. Trinity priory, Norwich, p 514. c. 2. p.
- Triple, John de, 3 Edward ii. p 515. c. 2. z. His liberties in London by patent, *ibid.*
- Tronages with strandages accompted for, p 534. Yet no profits to be accompted for, p 535.
- Trovure or treasure found, p 235. See Treasure-trove.
- Truan, Philip le, 13 John, p 306. c. 1. o. Indicted of homicide, Linc. *ibid.*
- Truite of Cumberland, p 299. c. 1. f. His descent and claim, *ibid.* Richard son of Truite fines for his lands in the balliage of the sherif of Cumberland because he had attended John de Curcy into Ireland, 9 John, p 338. c. 2. m.
- Truitel, John son of Walter and Juliana, 1 John, p 299. c. 1. g. Claims the leaded house in Northampton, *ibid.*
- Trubeville, Henry de, his allocatio for his debt, 28 Henry iii. p 152. c. 2. t. William de Trubevil, p 361. c. 2. b.
- Trussebut, Simon, escheatour of Lincolnshire, 2 Henry iii. p 205. c. 2. w. Albrede Trussebut contends for her share of the land of Maud de Doura, 31 Henry ii. p 355. c. 2. u. Richard Trussebut, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 2. d. Geoffrey, 38 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. r. Roger, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 1. e.
- Trussel, William, sherif of Warwick and Leicestershire, 9 Edward ii. p 567. c. 2. p. And of Kent, before 25 Edward i. p 575, 576. c. 1. r. and p 709. c. 2. f.
- Tuchet, William, summon'd with the Northamptonshire barons against the Scots, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.
- Tudenham, Robert and Eve de, tenants of Ereswel manor, temp. Henry iii. p 433, 434. c. 1. b.
- Tudewurde, Wiltshire, its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Tuit, Lambert de, 17 Henry ii. p 348. c. 2. f. Disseiz'd without judgment, *ibid.*
- Tumbrel, a punishment, 2 John, p 349. c. 2. y.
- Tunebrigge, Richard de, in the conqueror's time, p 22.
- Tunstede hundred, p 319. c. 2. m.
- Turbert of Godelming in Surrey, amerc'd, 15 Henry ii. p 378. c. 2. c.
- Turbervil, Walter de, fines, 6 Henry iii. p 307. c. 1. b. Occurs, 12 John, p 328. c. 1. f. Fines in a thousand marks, *ibid.* Amerc'd forty marks for bows and arrows found in his house, 10 John, p 394. c. 1. y. See Trubeville.
- Turcus,

I N D E X.

- Turcus, Peter, of Chent, 2 Henry ii. p 189. c. 2. *e.* Accompts in six pound for one mark of gold, *ibid.*
- Turgarston and Autingham belong'd to the abbat of Hulm, 12 John, p 319. c. 2. *m.*
- Turgis, Walter son of, fined for a re-traxit, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 1. Adam son of Turgis, 1 Richard i. p 391. c. 2. *f.* Turgis collector of the aid from the city of York, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. *n.*
- Turketil, Ailwin son of, in misericordia, 12 Henry ii. p 376. c. 1. *g.*
- Turlaveston, Richard and William de, whose land they had in custody, before 6 John, p 103. c. 1. *u.* Serlo de, 12 Henry ii. p 296. c. 1. *o.* Fines to defend himself if he was appeal'd for homicide, *ibid.*
- Turneham, Robert de, attests the charter of the Jews liberties, 2 John, p 174. c. 2. Married the daughter of William Fossard, before 14 John, p 204. c. 2. *d.* Had the manor of Doncaster with Joan his wife, 9 Richard i. p 335. c. 2. *z.* Stephen de, justicier, 10 Richard i. p 393. c. 2. *p.* Robert, 1 John, p 448. c. 2. *m.* Stephen and his heirs, p 470. c. 1. *c.* Was justicier and king's tallager for Surrey, 10 Richard i. p 505. c. 1. *s.* And for Winchester, 3 John, p 505. c. 2. *y.* Stephen de Turneham justicier and tallager in Kent, 1 John, p 507. c. 2. *t.* And Winchester, 4 John, p 511. c. 1. *m.* Robert de Turneham, 15 John, p 531. c. 2. Robert seems to be dead, 25 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. *k.* Robert was dead, 16 John, p 680. c. 1. *b.* And his heiress Isabel married to Peter de Maillai, *ibid.* Stephen de Turneham had a mark a day for the custody of the king's niece, 2 John, p 686. Robert de Turneham had married the daughter and heiress of William Fossard, before 10 Richard i. p 689. c. 1. *u.*
- Turnur, Warner le, alderman of the gild of Strangers, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z.*
- Turpin, William, 1 John, p 336. c. 1. *b.* Matthew, 1 John, p 461. c. 2. *u.* Has Winteslawe, *ibid.*
- Turre, Stephen de, feneschal of Anjou in the time of Maud, p 36. c. 2. *r.*
- Nicolas de, justiciary, 51 Henry iii. p 160. c. 2. *i.* Richard de, keeper of the king's horses, 2 John, p 118. c. 2. *i.* Jordan de Turri, 1 Richard i. p 254. c. 2. *i.* Gilbert de, bastardizes Hamon de Masci, 1 John, p 299. c. 2. *k.*
- Turstin sherif of Hantshire, 2 Henry ii. p 137. c. 2. *g.* Again has his dane-geld remitted, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. *b.*
- Turvey and Braham granted to Lambert de Bedeford, temp. Henry ii. p 498. c. 1. *z.*
- Turvil, G. de, archdeacon of Dublin, and vice-chancellor of Ireland, 18 Henry iii. p 45. c. 2. *p.* William and Ysabel de, 8 Richard i. p 73. c. 1. *w.* Robert de Tureville sherif of Oxinefordshire, 23 Henry ii. p 88. c. 2. *k.* Simon de Turevil his grant to the abbey of Feversham, before temp. Henry iii. p 285. c. 2. *k.* Robert de Turevil fines for not going beyond sea with the king, 1 John, p 458. c. 2. *t.* Robert de Turvil married Maud the widow of Roger de Beauchamp, p 667. Dyed before, 22 Henry iii. p 668. c. 1. *q.*
- Tusan, Wido, his fine of ten marks, 10 Richard i. p 532. c. 2.
- Tuttebury honour, Derbyshire, in the crown, 14 Edward ii. p 370. c. 2.
- Twenge, Marmeduc de, appeal'd for homicide, 6 John, p 342. c. 2. *p.* Marmeduc de Twenge summon'd on the king's council, 31 Edward i. p 615. c. 2. *n.*
- Twiford, to whose patronage it belonged, 8 John, p 68. c. 1. *w.* Roger de Twiford, 3 John, p 301. c. 1. *u.* His flight into Ireland on killing a man, *ib.*
- Twuerton, Litle, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. *b.* Tuiverton, the lordship of earl Richard in Devonshire, 24 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. *o.*
- Twyer, William, one of the commissioners of array for the wapentake of Holdernefs, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Tychefeld abbat and manor, p 622. c. 2. *m.*
- Tycheburn, John de, sherif of Wilts, 15 Edward ii. p 648. c. 1. *b.*
- Tydeswel manor in Derbyshire, granted by king John to John Danyel, p 499. c. 1. *d.*
- Tyeis, Henry, one of the barons to go with

I N D E X.

- with the king against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. Sire Henry de, 25 Edward i. p 614. c. 1. i. Richard de Tyeis keeper of the tallies, 16 Edward ii. p 736. c. 2. f.
- Tykhul honor, Nottinghamshire, devolv'd to the king, 14 Edward ii. p 370. c. 2. Tickhil castle belonged to the barony of Luvetot, p 372. c. 1. Wapentak, p 618. c. 1. Nicolas de Tykehul, 15 Edward ii. p 697. See Tikehil.
- Tykingcot, William de, has his amerciaments attermind, 40 Hen. iii. p 678. c. 1.
- Tyllebroc, William de, 14 Henry iii. p 597. c. 2. o.
- Tynwel, Thomas de, prosecuted for irreverent speech of the king, 9 Edward ii. p 601. c. 2. r. Charged with questioning the king's legitimacy, ib.
- Tyrel, Hugh, convicted of divers conspiracies and fined, 34 Edward i. p 589.
- Tywe, John and Hugh de la, had belonged to S. de Montfort, 35 Henry iii. p 344. c. 2. s. Walter de Teye one of those called by writ to the war in Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1.
- Tywing, Maurice de, man of Richard de Hereford clerk of the Exchequer, 35 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. l.
- V.
- Val. Peter de, his donum for his knights fees, Norfolk or Suffolk, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 1. s.
- Valanis, Adam de, fined seventy marks for killing the king's servant, 5 Stephen, p 387. c. 1. a. Theobald de Valaniis or Valoignes amerced for breach of peace, ib. c. 2. e. Geoffrey and Robert de Valoniis their knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. m. Again Robert's knight's fee in Hertfordshire, p 407. c. 1. x. Geoffrey de Valoniis had some relation to the honor of Lancaster, before 16 Henry ii. p 706. c. 1. z.
- Vale-royal in Cheshire, abbat of, 27 Edward i. p 691.
- Valeines, William de, the lands given him, 1 Richard i. p 138. c. 2. l. Theobald de Valeines his relief for six knights fees, 24 Henry ii. p 216. c. 2. c. Jordan and Robert de Valeines his son have the wardship of the heir of Rueland de Auvers, 8 Richard i. p 221. c. 2. c. Alan de Valeines sherif of Chent, 1 Richard i. p 253. c. 2. b. Sibylla de Valeines fines, 9 John, p 338. c. 2. l. Alan de Valeines accompts for the ferm of Kent, 32 Henry ii. p 643. c. 2. w. Sherif of Kent, 1 Richard i. p 695. c. 1. y.
- Valence, Adomar de, earl of Pembroc, 1 Edward ii. p 51, 52. c. 2. t. Custos of the castle of Rokyngham, 15 Edward ii. p 263. c. 1. Has two thousand marks for his expedition against Scotland, 12 Edward ii. p 269. c. 2. b. William de Valencia the king's uncle, 18 Edward i. p 416. c. 1. e. Eymer de Valencia one of the barons summon'd to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Reiner de Valencia, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. n. Aymer de Valence has a privy seal to export wool custom-free, 25 Edward i. p 538. c. 1. y. William de Valencia the king's brother, and one of his council, 54 Henry iii. p 654. c. 2.
- Valle, Ralf de, an usurer, his chatels forfeited to the crown, 17 Henry ii. p 237. c. 2. p.
- Valle Dei or Valdey, abbat de, impleaded, 18 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. y.
- Valle Torta, Reginald de, his large share for de-afforesting Cornwall, 11 Henry iii. p 286. c. 1. n.
- Vallibus, Robert de, one of the justices errant, temp. Henry ii. p 57. c. 2. b. Occurs, 4 John, p 279. c. 1. i. Ralf and William de Vallibus, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q.
- Vals, Robert de, one of the justices errant in Yorkshire, 22 Henry ii. p 87. Called de Vaux, p 89. Sherif of Cumberland, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 1. a. Adam de Vallibus citizen of Canterbury fines for the liberties there, 27 Edward i. p 290, 291. c. 1. w. Robert son of Robert de Vaux has the land of Wilmundecot in Warwickshire, 6 John, p 304. c. 1. r. Robert de Vaux occurs, 12 and 13 John, p 328. c. 1. e. Robert de Vals fines for the escape of prisoners while sherif, and for suffering the currency of old coin, 5 Richard i. p 349. c. 1, 2. q. Robert de Vaux criminal with regard to the wife of Henry Pinel, 12 John, p 352. c. 1. e.
- Ralf

I N D E X.

Ralf de Vaux, 7 Richard i. p 356. c. 1. *a.* John de Vaux justicier, 10 Edward i. p 368, 369. c. 2. Guy de Vals has the town of Toreby, 14 Henry ii. p 386. c. 1. *c.* Guy de Valle's scutage for his Yorkshire fees towards the Irish expedition, 18 Henry ii. p 438. c. 2. *z.* John son and heir of William de Vaux accompts for the castle and honor of Knaresburg in right of his father, 9 Edward ii. p 621. c. 2. *e.* William died in the king's service, and made Burga his wife joint executrix with his son, *ibid.* Robert de Vals keeper of the castle of Carlisle, 19 Henry ii. p 676. c. 2. *r.*

Vasfi, Walter de, 1 John, p 342. c. 2. *n.* Fines for a replevin, if he should be appealed for homicide in Devonshire, *ibid.* See Vesfi.

Vasconick French, Pref. p xii.

Vassal anciently imported the most honourable tenure, p 3. c. 2. Even kings so styled, *ibid.* p 4. In what cases a vassal might *infestare* his lord, p 123. c. 1. *b.* Vassalli majores were barons, p 133.

Vavassors in Normandy, p 106. William le Vavassur accompts for the profits of the manors of the See of York, 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. *r.* Again, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. Robert le Vavassur his plea for the manor of Edington, 12 John, p 309. c. 2. *l.* William le, settles the tallage in Yorkshire, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. *r.* William Vavaceours, 26 Edward i. p 455. c. 2. *a.* Malger le, fines, 12 John, p 461. c. 2. *y.* William, 33 Henry ii. p 492. c. 2. *d.* William and John le Vavassour seem to be sherifs of counties, 31 Edward i. p 615. c. 2. *n.* Malger Wawassor, 3 Henry iii. p 622. c. 1. *f.*

Uctred son of Walleof, fined for soke and sake, 5 Stephen, p 273. c. 2. *k.* The burgeses of Uctred, 10 Richard i. p 312. c. 1. *i.* Uctred son of Astin his donum in Yorkshire, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. *r.* See Ughtred.

Venatione or Venaison, Herbert de, 2 John, p 660. c. 1. *x.* His oblatum for right against Richard le Avenier, *ib.*

Venecia, John de, gives three hundred marks for fine and relief, 3 John, p 217. c. 1. *l.* Venecian shilling eigh-

teen pence of our money, 17 John, p 711. c. 2. *t.*

Venjons, Ralf, his benefaction to S. Mary Mealdon in or before the reign of king Stephen, p 23. c. 2. *r.*

Venison, pleas of, p 288.

Venour, Robert le, one of the esquires of Thomas de Cantilupe bishop of Hereford, 10 Edward i. p 465. c. 2. *a.*

Venuz, Venuis and Venois, several of that denomination, 4 and 8 Richard i. p 31. That family tho' defeated of the mareschalcy, yet retain'd some insignia of it, p 31, 32. William de Venuiz forester of Alshiesholt, Hampshire, and king's mareschal, 4 Rich. i. p 295. c. 1. *s.*

Ver, Henry de, temp. Henry ii. Pref. p xiii. c. 1. *q.*

Ver, Alberic or Aubrey de, chamberlain, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. *s.* Again, temp. Henry i. p 38, 39. c. 1. *o.* Aubrey de Ver sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 5 Stephen, p 112. and p 126. William de Ver, builds Waltham church, 23 Henry ii. p 153. c. 2. *a.* Geoffrey de Ver has the custody of Lindebery castle, 16 Henry ii. p 209. c. 2. *s.* Alberic de Ver sherif of Surrey, Cambridgeshire, Huntingdonshire, Essex, Hertfordshire, Northamptonshire, Leicestershire, Northfolk, Suffolk, Bucks, Bedfordshire, on or about 5 Stephen, p 224. c. 1. *t, u, w, x, y.* and p 249. c. 2. *l.* Aubrey de Ver fines to be quit as sherif of Essex and Hertfordshire, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 2. *b.* Aubrey de Ver sherif of Cambridge and Huntingdonshire, 5 Stephen, p 376. c. 1. *b.* Geoffrey de Ver his nine knights fees, temp. Henry ii. p 403. c. 1. *k.* H. de Ver earl of Oxford, 31 Henry iii. p 413. c. 1. *f.* Hugh de Ver earl of Oxford has aid from his tenants for the discharge of his debts, 18 Henry iii. p 429. c. 2. *b.* Earl Hugh de Ver, 22 Henry iii. p 451. c. 1. *c.* Earl of Oxford and Hugh de Veer two of the barons summon'd by writ to the expedition against Scotland, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. William [de Veer] bishop of Hereford, justicier, and settled the tallage, 7 Richard i. p 379. c. 1. *m.* and p 486. c. 2. *m.* R. and A. de Ver, temp. Henry i. p 520. c. 2. Hugh de Veer, 35 Edward i. p 624.

I N D E X.

- p 624. c. 2. *p, s.* That great lord Alberic de Ver one of the sherifs of Essex and Hertfordshire, 5 Stephen, p 639. And justice errant of many of the counties of England, *ibid.* Geoffrey de Ver accompts for the honor of the constabulary, 15 Henry ii. p 646. The executors of Robert de Ver late earl of Oxford, 25 Edward i. p 665. c. 1. *s.* Alberic, 5 Stephen, and 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. *q, r.* Geoffrey de Ver sherif of Shropshire, 14 Henry ii. p 683. c. 2. *i.*
- Ver, Rodbert de, king's constabulary, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. Was Stephen's chancellor, p 23. c. 2. *r.* Was constabulary, temp. Henry i. p 28. Again, temp. Henry i. p 39. c. 1. *a.* Rodbert de Ver seems to be king Stephen's chancellor, p 77. c. 1. *m.*
- Ver, Walter le, his foke, 4 John, p 295. c. 2. *b.* His scutage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 410. c. 2. *l.*
- Verdict or Verumdictum dapiferi, p 439. c. 1. *e.* Verdict or verumdictum, p 662.
- Verdun, Bertram de, one of the justices errant, temp. Henry ii. p 57. c. 2. *b.* Holds pleas for the king, 22 Henry ii. p 64. c. 2. *c.* Again, 22 Henry ii. p 70, 71. Is chief, 24 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. *k.* Occurs, 22 Henry ii. p 87. c. 2. *u.* and 24 Henry ii. p 91. c. 1. *m.* Sherif of Leicestershire, 23 Henry ii. p 89. c. 1. *m.* Again, p 95. c. 2. *i.* Chief justicier in Gloucestershire, 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *i.* Sherif of Warwick and Leicestershire, 22 Henry ii. p 205. c. 1. *q.* Again, 20 Henry ii. p 253. c. 2. *f.* Bertram de Verdun contends with the earl of Leicester, 18 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. *w.* Theobald de Verdun, 6 and 11 Edward i. p 367. c. 1. *p.* Nicolas de Verdun accompts for the honor of Leicester, 11 John, p 421. c. 1. *w.* Theobald de Verdun senior and junior summon'd among the barons to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Thomas and Nicolas de Verdun sons of the sherif, p 564. c. 1. *a.* Theobald de Verdun's respite, 22 Edward i. p 683. c. 1. *d.* Nicolas, to accompt for the aid of the knights of the honor of Leicester, 2 Henry iii. p 690. c. 1. *a.* Bertram de Verdun guardian of Stephen de Beauchamp, 1 Richard i. p 691. c. 1. *k.* Walter de Verdun, 3 Henry iii. p 699. c. 1. *r.*
- Verli, Hugh de, his donum, Yorkshire, 29 Henry ii. p 190. c. 1. *p.* Again, 31 Henry ii. p 330. c. 1. *e.* Again occurs, 30 Henry ii. p 345. c. 2. *b.* Roger de, accompts, 20 Henry ii. p 438. c. 2. *c.* Roger's scutage, 21 Henry ii. p 469. c. 1. *r.*
- Vernun, Richard de, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. *a.* Sherif of Lancashire, 8 John, p 319. c. 1. *f.* Matthew de Vernun, 5 Stephen, p 325. c. 2. *o.* Earl William de Vernun, Berkshire, 3 John, p 459. c. 1. *a.* William de Vernone, 2 Henry iii. p 544. c. 1. *q.* Earl William de Vernun has the tertius denarius of Devon, 5 John, p 651. c. 1. *b.*
- Verrier, Nicolas, of Canterbury, his tallage, 1 John, p 507. c. 2. *t.*
- Verficator, Henry, the king's poet, 35 Henry iii. p 268. c. 2. *t.* and p 674. c. 1. *w.*
- Versona, Michael de, his claim of Colmer, Hampshire, p 298. c. 1. *r.*
- Verun, Robert de, late sherif of Wiltshire amerc'd, 1 Edward i. p 717. c. 1. *k.*
- Vesano, Geoffrey de, the pope's nuncio in England, 9 Edward i. p 634. c. 2. *a.*
- Vesci, the honor of William de, 33 Henry ii. p 3. c. 1. His barony or honor in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 203. c. 2. *q.* In the king's hands, 1 Richard i. p 204. c. 1. *k.* The court of Eustace de Vescy in Yorkshire, 7 Richard i. p 298. c. 2. *a.* Eustace de Vesci's contention with Richard de Unfranvill adjusted, 9 John, p 352. c. 1. *g.* The tallage of the tenants of William de Vescy in Snayton and Brumton, Yorkshire, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. *p.* William de, chief justice in Ireland, 22 Edward i. p 633. William son of Eustace de Vesci, temp. John, p 684. c. 1. *r.* The rescript of William de Vesci, 16 Henry ii. p 706. c. 1. *z.*
- Vessels dedicated to the service of the altar not to be taken in pledge, p 153. c. 2. *d.*
- Veteri Ponte or Viepont, Robert de, 6 Henry iii. p 59. c. 1. *u.*
- Uggeford of Shropshire, Philip and Nicolas brothers, 9 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. *u.* Fine in Shropshire to be discharged

I N D E X.

- charg'd from prison, *ibid.*
- Ughelli's *Italia Sacra*, Pref. p xiii. c. 1. *q.*
and p 4. c. 1. Again, p 107. Again,
p 397. c. 2. *f.*
- Ughtred, Roger, impleads Walter de
Kelk, 2 Edward ii. p 600. See Uctred.
- Vicechancellor, an officer of the king's
court, p 53.
- Viel, John, alderman of London, the
tallage for his ward, 14 Henry iii. p
490. c. 1. *t.* and 19 Henry iii. p 508.
c. 1. *z.* and 31 Henry iii. p 509. c. 1. *c.*
- Viepont, Robert de, 10 John, p 180.
c. 2. *p.* Robert de Veteri Ponte's claim
of the castle and honor of Tikehul, 6
Henry iii. p 591. c. 1. *t.* But has the
county of Cumberland instead of it,
ibid. Robert de Viepont has respite for
his debts, 11 Henry iii. p 682. c. 1. *s.*
- Vilain, Warner and Ralf le, fermers of
the city of Lincoln, 19 Henry ii. p
227. c. 1. *b.* Walter and Ernald Vil-
lanus, 18 Henry ii. p 296. c. 2. *w.*
Walter Vilain amerc'd for not appear-
ing against Reimbald, 19 Henry ii. p
385. c. 1. *o.*
- Vilers, Gilbert de, his grant from Simon
Peilleve, 2 John, p 106. c. 2. *i.*
- Villanus, its classical and Romanick sig-
nification, Pref. p xiv.
- Vineyards in the See of Lincoln, 15
Henry iii. p 289. c. 2. *o.*
- Vintry ward, London, affests'd by John
le Corouner, its alderman, 32 Ed-
ward i. p 510. c. 1. *b.*
- Viroler, Philip le, of Newenton, prose-
cutes Robert le Messager for irreve-
rent words against the king, 9 Ed-
ward ii. p 601. c. 1. *p.*
- Vis de Lu, Roger, about temp. Hen-
ry ii. p 3. c. 1. *b.* Humfrey Vis de Lu
his scutage for lands in Essex or Hert-
fordshire, 18 Henry ii. p 403. c. 2. *q.*
- Viscount, Guarin le, p 74. Roger the
Viscount had the honor of S. Saviours,
p 115, 116. c. 1. *t.*
- Vifneto, inquisitio de, 6 Richard i. p
298. c. 2. *y.* *passim.*
- Vifus or views in the Exchequer, p 619.
Vifus compoti, p 644, 646.
- Vitalis, Ordericus, p 22, 23.
- Vivoniis, Hugh de, his gift from the
king, 14 Henry iii. p 460. c. 2. *k.* Held
nine fees of the abbat of Glaston, 13
Henry iii. p 465, 466. c. 1. *e.* Has re-
spite for his debts while in the king's
service, 14 Henry iii. p 684. c. 1. *r.*
- Ulecot, John de, deputy sherif to Falk
de Breaut, 6 Henry iii. p 195. c. 2. *g.*
Philip de Ulecot accompts for the bi-
shoprick of Durham, 14 John, p 214.
c. 1. *b.* Again, 11 John, p 264. c. 1. *l.*
Some account of his fortune and five
daughters, coheirs, 5 Henry iii. p 320.
c. 1. *r.* The coronership in Northum-
berland and foreftership belonged to
that family, *ibid.* Accompts for the
See of Durham, 13 John, p 448. c. 2. *o.*
- Ulfreton in Hampshire, the king's do-
maine, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. *b.*
- Ulger, William son of, 23 Henry ii. p
297. c. 1. *e.* Hugh, Walter and Guy
sons of Ulger, 5 Stephen, p 671. c. 2. *q.*
- Ulnaria, or alnage of cloth, p 538. c. 2. *a.*
- Ulri, John son of, whose plegius, 5 Ste-
phen, p 671. c. 2. *q.*
- Ultra Usam, Edric de, 21 Henry ii. p
389. c. 2. *b.* Amerc'd for screening
the Flemings, *ibid.*
- Umframvill, Odinel de, his claim, 26 Hen-
ry ii. p 71. c. 2. *l.* Simon de Montfort
paid a fine of ten thousand marks to have
the wardship of the heir of Gilbert de
Umfranville, 31 Henry iii. p 223. c. 2. *o.*
Richard Unfrancvil, 5 Henry iii. p 312.
c. 1. *m.* Richard de Umfranvil, 6
John, p 332. c. 2. *i.* His quarrel with
Eustace de Vesci accorded, 9 John, p
352. c. 1. *g.* Richard de Umfranvil
fines for his lands in Northumberland
and not passing the seas, 6 Richard i.
p 458. c. 2. *r.* Gilbert son of Richard
de Umfranvil, temp. John, p 684.
c. 1. *r.*
- Umiliard hundred in Norfolk, p 560.
c. 2. *b.*
- Undel in Northamptonshire, Henry dean
of, amerc'd pro stultiloquio, 7 John,
p 393. c. 1. *o.*
- Volt, John le, of Canterbury tallaged, 1
John, p 507. c. 2. *t.*
- Vou, Nicolas cousin of Guy de, 10 Ri-
chard i. p 532. c. 2. Guy ferms the
mint, 4 John, p 632. c. 1. *o.* Upton mill
belong'd to the abbat of S. James with-
out Northampton, p 623. c. 1. *r.* That
liberty belonged to Hugh de Cancel-
lis, 18 Edward i. p 703. c. 2. *z.*
- Urric, Master, maker of the king's en-
gins, 2 John, p 118. c. 2. *k.*
- Urfus,

I N D E X.

Urfus, Theodoric, his land in Oxfordshire, 5 Stephen, p 294. c. 1. *t*.

Urteley, Henry, fines, 1 John, p 295. c. 2. *yy*.

Usedemar, Antony and John de, king's receiver, &c. 12 Edward ii. p 425. c. 1. *l*.

Ushers of the Exchequer, See Ostiary. That office in the Exchequer was ancient and hereditary, p 718. The succession of them, p 718, 719, &c. Had two deputies, p 720. Moiety of the ushery of the receipt of the Exchequer forfeited by the felony of Adam de Stratton, p 734. c. 2. *r*.

Usurers, forfeited their chattels to the king, p 234, 237. c. 2. *o, p, q, r, &c*.

Uta's of Easter, p 182.

Utime, a tallage, p 613.

Uttewurda, Elias de, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. *r*. Fines for the land of Cnaveherst, Surry, *ibid*.

Uvedal, Richard de, clerk, 5 John, p 533. c. 1. *t*.

Vulperets or fox-dogs, p 187. c. 2. *k, m*. and p 306. c. 1. *r*.

Vyene, John de, keeper of the tallies, 9 Edward ii. p 736.

W.

Wach, Baldwin, fined in 850 marks, 26 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *l*. Geoffrey

Wac fines in 200 marks for his relief for the lands of his brother Simon, 9

John, p 217. c. 1. *m*. The summonce of Baldwin de Wach, 26 Henry ii. p

297. c. 2. *i*. Agnes de Wac daughter of William de Humez has the land of

Wichenden in marriage, before 9 John, p 311. c. 2. *b*. Odo Vigil or Wake alderman of a London gild, 26 Henry

ii. p 391. c. 1. *z*. The scutage of Baldwin de Wac of Lincolnshire, 5

John, p 452. c. 2. *n*. John Wake baron and courtier, 26 Edward i. p 456.

c. 2. Joan de Wake dame de Lydel, 33 Edward i. p 625. c. 1. *w*. The vi-

sus of Baldwin Wach, 3 Richard i. p 631. c. 2. *m*. John Wac punish'd in

his pledge for not observing his attermination, 12 John, p 695. c. 1. *w*.

John Wak how to be distrain'd, having no lay fee, 28 Henry iii. p 704.

Baldwin's scutage, 5 John, p 706. c. 2. *z*.

Wachesham, Gerard de, holds Stansted,

Suffolk, of the honor of Hagenet, 9 Edward ii. p 454. c. 1. *u*. His particular tenure, *ibid*.

Wade, Richard son of, 7 Richard i. p 386. c. 1. *d*. Henry Wade committee of the manor of Selveston, 56 Henry iii. p 591. c. 1. *s*. John de la Wade late sherif of Lincolnshire, remov'd from the Mareschal's to the Flete prison, 26 Edward i. p 728. c. 2. *q*.

Wadenhal, Maurice de, 29 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. *o*. Employ'd in repairing Dovor castle, *ibid*. Fines for his land in Holewude, Kent, 27 Henry ii. p 297. c. 1. *f*.

Waddon, William de, his relation to William de Novo Mercato, 5 Stephen, p 333. c. 2. *z*. Alexander de Waddon, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. *q*. Henry de Waddone has the villenage of Timeresberwe, about 36 Henry iii. p 433, 434. c. 1. *b*.

Wahul, Simon de, with Robert de Parentin his seneschal, 5 Richard i. p 234. c. 2. *c*. Walter de Wahul surety of Fulk Fitz-Warin, 9 John, p 672. c. 1. *s*.

Waia, that water in Surrey opposite to the Kentish side, p 274. c. 2. *a*.

Waidarii of London, p 534. c. 2.

Waigneria, p 673. c. 1. *g*.

Waineford hundred, its tallage, 2 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. *e*.

Waifdia or Woad, the affise or duty upon it in Kent and Suffex, &c. p 530, 531. c. 1, 2.

Waite, Robert la, 2 Henry iii. p 575. c. 2. *p*. Stephen le Wayte's tenure in Rindewell, Hertfordshire, 29 Henry iii. *ibid*.

Waives, several amerced for harbouring them, p 378. c. 2. *w, &c*.

Walchelin, clerk, son of Cheping, pays for his release, 5 Stephen, p 342. c. 1. *c*. Richard son of Walchelin his manour from the abbat of S. Edmund, 5 Stephen, p 347. c. 2. *n*.

Waldeive belonged to Trentham, 15 Henry ii. p 190. c. 2. *s*. Son of Edmund, 22 Henry ii. p 235. c. 1. *g*. William son of Waldef amerced for refusing to help the works of Baenburc castle, 16 Henry ii. p 388. c. 2. *b, i*.

Waldin, Hugh son of, Glouc. 23 Henry ii. p 143. c. 1. *i*. Occurs his knight's fee,

I N D E X.

- fee, 12 Henry ii. p 308. c. 1. o. Alfwin de Waledene, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2. Abbat of, 18 Henry iii. p 429. c. 2. b. Humfrey de Waleden baron of the Exchequer, 35 Edward i. p 577. c. 1. u. p 579. c. 1. m. and p 583. Humfrey, 2 Edward ii. p 688. c. 2. Walensis, John de, his tenure, 13 John, p 148. c. 2. u. Robert, his scutage in Yorkshire, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. r. Again, 7 Richard i. p 448. c. 1. b. Waleran, bishop of Rochester, his executors, 31 Henry ii. p 213. c. 1. e. Osmund amerc'd, 12 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. John, alderman of London, 14 Henry iii. p 490. c. 1. t. and 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 2. z, a. Robert, 54 Henry iii. p 654. c. 2. Wales, scutage of Wales affiz'd at ten shillings per fee, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. z. Affiz'd at two marks per fee, 1 John, *ibid.* c. 2. c. Walecroft wapentac in Lincolnshire, p 348. c. 2. b. Walesgrave, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w. Waleton and Wavetree, &c. p 39. c. 1. r. Waleton hundred amerc'd, 29 Henry ii. p 386. c. 2. i. Waleton in Surrey, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y. William de Waleton attorney of Walter de Gatelyn, 12 Edward ii. p 730. c. 2. l. Waleweyn, Mr John, surety, 12 Edward ii. p 199. c. 2. c. William Walwein amerc'd for homicide, 14 Henry ii. p 385. c. 1. i. *ibid.* c. 2. s. John de, treasurer, and one of the king's council, 12 Edward ii. p 568. c. 1. s. Vicechancellor of the Exchequer, p 572. c. 2. q. Occurs, p 617. Again, 12 Edward ii. p 752. c. 2. z. Waleys, John le, a Scot, hang'd and beheaded, 35 Edward i. p 257. c. 2. u. Henry le Waleys sherif of London, 55 Henry iii. p 608. c. 2. u. Ingeram le Waleys sherif of Southamptonshire, with the castle of Winton, 18 Edward i. p 638. Walford, John de, one of the esquires of the bishop of Hereford, 10 Edward i. p 465. c. 2. a. Robert de Walmesford writer of the great roll, 3 Edward i. p 748. c. 2. e. Walingford honor held by Turstan Basset, 2 John, p 458. c. 2. u. Why seiz'd, p 701. Robert de Meleburn mayor of, 35 Edward i. p 702. c. 2. p. Walkyngham, John de, charg'd with a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. Walmesford, Robert de, writer of the great roll, 4 Richard i. p 717. c. 1. f. Walo the legate had the custody of the See of Chichester, 2 Henry iii. p 402. c. 1. e. Walsam hundred, in custody of Nicolas Castle, 9 Edward i. p 549. c. 1. f. Walter chamberlain of Normandy, an. 1208. p 111. c. 2. y. Hubertus Walteri, p 146. c. 1. d. Walter [de Constantiis] archbishop of Roan, one of the justiciers in the Exchequer, 6 Richard i. p 135. c. 1. k. Walter bishop of Carlisle, treasurer, 14 Henry iii. p 258. c. 1. x. Walter, Theobald, an account of his barony, 8 John, p 204. c. 2. z. Brings a plaint against the men of Preston, p 346. c. 1. o. Fermer of the honor of Lancaster, 6 Richard i. p 412. c. 1. a. Walter son of the bishop of London contends for the church of Illing, 5 Stephen, p 293. c. 2. i. Waltervil, Jordan de, his plegius, 24 Henry ii. p 143. c. 2. l. Ralf de Waltervil, his terra in the city of Lincoln escheated, 24 Henry ii. p 205. c. 2. s. Waltervilla, Ascelin de, deraign'd, 10 John, p 73. c. 2. c. Waltham church by whom built, 23 Henry ii. p 153. c. 2. a. Waltham S. Cross, Richard abbat of, 9 Edward ii. p 658. c. 2. d. Peter de Waltham, *ibid.* Hugh de Waltham deputy of John de Dalling, sherif of London, &c. 12 Edward ii. p 661. Waltham, Wido dean of, 14 Henry ii. p 30. c. 2. c. Terra de, to whom it belonged, 26 Henry ii. p 66. c. 1. p. A grant to that church, p 153. c. 2. a. John de Waltham treasurer's clerk, 2 Richard i. p 266. c. 2. z. Abbat of Wautham amerc'd, 3 Henry iii. p 380. c. 2. b. The assise of Waltham, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z. Guy dean of, justicier, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. b, d. Waltham assised in the king's hand, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. Ralf le Napier of Waltham, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2. E e e Walthewe,

I N D E X.

- Walcheve**, some account of his estate and descendents, temp. John, p 39.
- Earl Waltheve** of Northumberland, p 300. c. 1, 2. p, q.
- Walton**, the terra de, belong'd to Derham abby, Com. Norf. 8 Richard i. p 73. c. 1. u. To whom it belonged, 28 Henry ii. p 77. c. 2. r.
- Waltringham manor**, how far the prior's de Novo Loco, in Shyrewode, 34 Edward i. p 519. c. 1. p.
- Wam**, Walter, 49 Henry iii. p 557. c. 2. y. Why sued by Talyefer usher of the Exchequer, *ibid*.
- Wandard**, William, his duel, 30 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. u.
- Wanetir**, Roger de, with Robert his son, amerc'd in Cornwall, 10 John, p 104. c. 1. y.
- Wannervil**, Adam de, has a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Wappinbiri**, Richard de, and Juliana his wife, 3 John, p 145. c. 1. x. Their land in Shropshire, *ibid*.
- Warblington**, William de, his tenure, temp. Henry ii. p 31. c. 1. g. Thomas de Warblinton sherif of Hantshire, 20, 21, 22 Edward i. p 242. c. 2. q. Sir Thomas de Warblington of Hantshire, 26 Edward i. p 323. c. 1. d. William de Warblinton acknowledges a knight's fee and quarter in Hantshire, 29 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. l. Thomas de Warblington sherif of Hampshire, 24 and 25 Edward i. p 638. c. 2. b.
- Ward**, a fine for marrying the king's Ward without licence, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. q. How irregularly abolish'd, p 432. c. 1. Escuage arose from wardship, p 447.
- Ward**, William de, his interest in Burton, 24 Henry ii. p 71. c. 1. k. Robert de la Warde summon'd amongst the barons by the king's letter to attend the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 1. Simon sherif of Yorkshire, 15 Edward ii. p 625. c. 2. g.
- Wardens** of the sea-ports and their deputies through England, 15 John, p 530, 531.
- Wardon** in the bishopric tallaged, 11 Edward i. p 497. c. 2. u. Abbat of Wardon, p 498. c. 1. z. Abbat of, p 683.
- Wardrobe** of the Jews near their Exchequer, p 158. Whence their books and rolls were stollen, 44 Henry iii. p 159. King's Wardrobe one of his treasuries, p 182. Wardrobe of the king at Basingestok, 14 Henry iii. p 288. c. 2. b.
- Wardsilver**, the manor of the bishop of Ely, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 1.
- Ware**, William de, fines that his chatels and houses be not burnt, 19 Henry ii. p 349. c. 1. k. Roger la Ware, summon'd by writ among the barons to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. And attended, p 457. c. 1. g. Richard de Ware abbat of Westminster dyed treasurer of the Exchequer, 12 Edward i. p 571. c. 1. g. The executors of Robert la Ware, 14 Edward i. p 669. John de la Ware seneschal of Isabel de Fortibus, 1 Edward i. p 733. c. 2. g.
- Ware bridge** broken down by the men of Hertford, 3 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. z.
- Warelvil**, Hugh de, sherif of Suffex, about 5 Stephen, p 224. c. 1. a. Hugh de Warelvil fined to be sherif of Northampton and Leicestershire, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 2. a. Warevil, Ustevil and Novil in Normandy, belong'd to Thomas de Beaumont, 2 John, p 359. c. 2. t.
- Warengesfort**, Roger de, usher of the Exchequer to Henry ii. p 39. and p 718. c. 1. m. Brient Fitz-Count fermier of Warengesfort, 5 Stephen, p 226. c. 1. o. Fermers of Warengesforde, 30 Henry ii. p 227. c. 2. t. Part of the land of Niel de Oilli, before 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. s. William de Warengford and William de Witeham slew the father of Thomas Croc, 9 John, p 346. c. 2. t. Its aid, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 2. u. The barons of Warengesfort, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. f. c. 2. i. and p 482. c. 1. l. Wallingford priory a cell of S. Albans, 10 Richard i. p 522. c. 2. Roger de Warengesfort or Wallingford ostiary of the Exchequer, temp. Henry ii. p 718. c. 1. m. c. 2. o. Was usher, 2, 7 and 12 Henry ii. *ib*. c. 2. o, p, q, r. See Walingford.
- Warrenne**, William earl of, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 1. Warrenne or Guarenne, William de, chief justicier, an. 1073. p 22. c. 2. f. Reginald de, an. 1162. p 23. c. 2. u. William de, temp. Richard i.

I N D E X.

chard i. p 24. William earl of, p 46.
 e. 2. x. William de, 7 Richard i. p 73.
 c. 1. t. Reginald de, injoin'd to do justice to Robert de Mandevill, an. 1162. p 77. Reginald one of the justiciars, 20 Henry ii. p 84—100. William de, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. r. Reginald one of the barons of the Exchequer, early under Henry ii. p 145. c. 2. a. Richard de Warenne son of king John, 25 Henry iii. p 158. c. 2. y. William earl of Warenne fines to be quit of the justiciary of the ports, 7 John, p 318. c. 2. d. John de Warenne earl of Surry, 50 Henry iii. p 329. c. 2. u. Milisent wife of William de Warenne, temp. Henry ii. p 339. c. 2. s. Beatrice daughter of William de Warenne, and widow of Doun Bardolf, 11 John, p 339. c. 2. s. Reginald has the honor of Wurmegai, 14 Henry ii. p 398. c. 1. l. Justice itinerant, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. x. and p 410. c. 1. J. de Warennia earl of Surrey, 18 Edward i. p 416. c. 1. e. John de Warenne earl of Surrey his escuage for the manor of Pritewel, 2 Edward ii. p 450. c. 1. w. Earl of Warenne in the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. William de Warenne has the honor of Wurmegai, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. z. See c. 2. e. Seems to have sixty fees of [earl Warenne] his barony in Suffex, 13 John, p 463. c. 2. k. Reginald de Warennia sets the assise of Surrey, 22 Henry ii. p 504. c. 2. l. John son of John de Warenne, 33 Edward i. p 510. c. 2. i. His viles of Staunton and Grantham, Linc. ibid. The pleas of William de Warenne, 5 Richard i. p 560. c. 2. a. W. earl Warenne sat in the Exchequer, 14 Henry iii. p 565. c. 1. g. The executors of John earl of Warenne, 33 Edward i. p 596. Earl William attests a charter of king Stephen, p 635. c. 1. e. William earl of Warenne sherif of Surrey, 9 Henry iii. p 650. John de Warenne son of William late earl of Surry, 48 Henry iii. p 651. c. 2. l. William de, 9 Richard i. p 671. c. 2. r. How William de Warrennes estate descended to Hubert de Burgh, p 682. c. 1. r.
 Warham, men of, p 283. c. 2. p. Alexander de Warham carries salt and

hides into Normandy, 8 John, p 325. c. 1. i. Belong'd to the earl of Gloucester, 22 Henry ii. p 384. c. 2. o.
 Warin, sheriff of Wiltshire, Dorset and Somersetshire, 5 Stephen, p 223. c. 2. p. Again, 5 Stephen, p 250. c. 1. o. William Warin, 18 Henry ii. p 631. c. 1. g.
 Warin prior of Locherons vicechancellor, an. 1198. p 53. c. 2. e.
 Warinus Vicecomes, in the time of Henry i. p 77. c. 1. m.
 Warle, Ingelard de, keeper of the wardrobe, 5 Edward ii. p 265. c. 1. r. Baron of the Exchequer, 10 Edward ii. p 585. c. 2. e. Is succeeded on his death by Robert de Wodehouse, 12 Edward ii. p 586. c. 1. b.
 Warner son of Turgar, fermer of Lincoln town, 14 Henry ii. p 406. c. 2. s.
 Warneft, Alan de, claims the land of Cecily de Abetot, 31 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. z.
 Warnisture of the castle of Leicefter, 20 Henry ii. p 254. c. 1. f.
 Warren, William de, one of the judges, 9 Richard i. p 78.
 Warrewick, Nicolas de, king's sergeant, 25 Edward i. p 596. c. 1.
 Warton, belonging to the honor of Lancaster, has a market granted, 1 John, p 276. c. 1. a.
 Wartre in Yorkshire, an escheat, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 2. i.
 Warwick, Roger earl of, 1 Stephen, p 10. c. 2. William earl of, his grant of the land of Cota to Alan his cook, p 39. c. 2. s. Earl of Warwick chamberlain in fee, 1 Edward ii. p 51. Warwick castle kept by seven knights and ten sergeants, 20 Henry ii. p 149. The mota and castle of Warwick, p 253. c. 2. f. Maud countess of Warwick fines to marry to whom she will, 31 Henry ii. p 321. c. 1. c. Earl of Warwick has above an hundred knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 2. o. His escuage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t. Has an hundred and two knights fees, 29 Henry iii. p 414. c. 1. n. John de Pless. earl of Warwick, 39 Henry iii. p 429. c. 1. f. Earl of Warwick had seventy three fees, 5 Henry ii. p 437. c. 2. Countess of Warwick's scutage in Yorkshire, 1 John, p 444. c. 2. i. Earl has a hun-

I N D E X.

- a hundred and two fees, 14 Henry iii. p 446. c. 1. *x*. Earl one of the court, 26 Edward i. p 456. c. 2. Maud countess of Warwick had fifteen fees, 7 Richard i. p 469. c. 1. *t*. Thomas de Bellocamp earl of Warwick, earl marshal during pleasure, 18 Edward iii. p 545. c. 2. Guy earl of Warwick, 27 Edward i. p 641. William Mauduit earl of Warwick, 49 Henry iii. p 732. c. 2. William de Beauchamp earl of Warwick, 52 Henry iii. and 25 Edward i. p 733, 734.
- Wascelin, John, constabulary of Bamburc, 7 Henry iii. p 225. c. 2. *w*.
- Wascoil, Gilbert de, 3 Richard i. p 686. c. 1. *q*. Seems to be paymaster for the foreign merchants, *ibid*.
- Waspail, Ralf, 5 Henry ii. p 482. c. 1. *n*.
- Wassingeley, Reginald de, amerc'd for lying before a judge, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 2. *e*.
- Wastehofe, Alan, fines, 3 Richard i. p 72. c. 2. *q*.
- Wastel, Ralf, 23 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. *r*. Why amerc'd, *ibid*.
- Wasteneys, Edmund de, has a commission of array for the wapentake of Strafford, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 1.
- Wasthul, William de, his case, 18 Edward i. p 575. c. 2. *o*.
- Wastum, what, p 479.
- Watefeld, Nicolas son of Hugh de, 7 Richard i. p 381. c. 2. *b*. Amerc'd for a false oath, *ibid*.
- Water, those who dyed by judgment or tryal of it forfeited chattels, p 236. c. 1. *n, o, t, &c*. Peter de Savigney has license to exchange the tryal of water for a duel, 4 John, p 364. c. 2. *b*. See p 380. c. 1. *a, b, c*.
- Waterford, See Stephen.
- Watervill, Richard de, abbat of Whitebi, before 3 John, p 67. c. 2. *o*. His charter of privileges to the townsmen disputed, *ibid*. Robert de Watervil has the wardship of the land and heir of Geoffrey de S. Martin, 1 John, p 222. c. 1. *d*. Richard de Watervil's charter to Whiteby pronounc'd dishonorable, 2 John, p 357. c. 2. *g*. Ralf had the fee of Birton, Linc. p 492. c. 2. *d*. See Watervil.
- Watford, Mr William de, justicier of the Jews, about 56 Henry iii. p 172. c.
1. *x, y*. Eustace de Watford his escuage in Northamptonshire for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. c. 1. *m*. Town and market of Watford were the abbat of S. Albans, 10 Richard i. p 522. c. 2. Walter de Watford was dead, 7 Edward i. p 669. c. 2. *b*.
- Wathamstede and Harpedene hundred courts, the abbat of Westminster's, p 562. c. 2. *w*. William de Watthamsted, deputy of William Hardel in the Exchequer, 33 Henry iii. p 629. c. 2. *d*. Alured de Wathamsted, in misericordia, 12 Henry ii. p 681. c. 2. *o*.
- Watteley, Walter de, the sherif fined for concealing his death, 31 Henry ii. p 384. c. 1. *u*.
- Waude, William de, justicier in Normandy, 2 John, p 116. c. 2. *x*.
- Waverle abbey in Surrey held in frankalmoigne by the charter of king John, p 466. c. 1. *g*.
- Wauncy, Nicolas de, sherif of Surry and Suffex, 35 Henry iii. p 259. c. 2. *l*.
- Waure, Robert de, possels'd Suineford, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. *x*.
- Wauton, Adam de, fined in Yorkshire, 7 Henry iii. p 343. c. 2. *e*.
- Wawayn, Robert, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Wax used in summonces of the Exchequer, 29 Henry ii. p 719. c. 1. *x, y*.
- Waxand, John, his commission of array in the wapentak of Brudeford, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Waxtonesham, Warner de, his claim in Fifhide, 10 John, p 305. c. 1. *f*.
- Weavers, See Telarii.
- Weden manor belonged to the abbat of Bec, p 137. c. 1. *d*.
- Wedding, Gilbert de Creffonerie fined seventy pound for being present at one, p 113. c. 2. *k*.
- Weighers, Pesours or Ponderatores of the Exchequer, p 739, 740. That serjeanty convey'd by Sir John de Windsor to Adam de Stratton, 48 Henry iii. p 740.
- Weinfleet town amerc'd for taking toll illegally, 16 Henry ii. p 379. c. 1. *g*.
- Welbec abbey to be quit of aid, &c. 9 Edward ii. p 417. c. 2. *g*.
- Weleford, Rafe de, his claim on the prior of Derherst, 31 Henry ii. p 66. c. 2. *w*. Richard de, sherif of London, 5 Edward ii. p 705. Welewe,

I N D E X.

- Welewe, the land of, to whom it be-
 longed, 26 Henry ii. p 297. c. 2. i.
 Welewa hundred amerc'd, Cambr. or
 Hunt. 1 Richard i. p 388. c. 2. a.
 Welhang, that land border'd upon, or
 belong'd to the abbat of Rucford, 9
 John, p 326. c. 1. b.
 Welton, Shropshire, tallaged, 1 John,
 p 487. c. 2. y.
 Welleboef, Robert de, fines for his dis-
 charge, 6 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. i.
 Welleby, William de, discharged of scu-
 tage holding in focage, 9 Edward ii.
 p 468. Occurs, 1 Edward ii. p 624.
 Welles, a market obtain'd for it, 4 John,
 p 278. c. 2. b. Quere, Where. Welle
 wapentac in Lincolnsh. p 348. c. 2. b.
 Dean of Welles, 18 Henry ii. p 389.
 c. 1. o. Thomas archdeacon and Alex-
 ander dean of Welles justiciars, assess'd
 the hidage for the ransom of Richard i.
 p 411, 412. c. 1. x. Adam de Welles
 a baron and courtier, 26 Edward i. p
 456. c. 2. Hugh de Welles, 4 John,
 p 495. c. 1. b.
 Wellewike, sir Ralf de, committed to
 the tower for non-payment, 34 Ed-
 ward i. p 697. c. 1. c.
 Welley, William de, p 598. c. 2. y.
 Wellingour, land there in frankalmoign
 given to the hospital of Simplingham,
 12 John, p 148.
 Welton, Humfrey de, why amerced, 14
 Henry ii. p 385. c. 1. m. William de
 Welton of Northampton, 49 Henry iii.
 p 558. c. 2. f.
 Wenberge, Mr Thomas de, his office,
 25 Edward i. p 260. c. 2. p.
 Wenge, Robert, for what amerc'd, 6
 Henry iii. p 392. c. 1. s.
 Wengham, H. de, seems to have the
 seal, 37 Henry iii. p 47. c. 2. Peter
 de Wingham his claim on the inheri-
 tance of Robert Basset, 10 Richard i.
 p 78. c. 2. t. Henry de Wingham
 king's tallager, 30 Henry iii. p 506.
 c. 2. k.
 Wengrave, John de, mayor of London,
 judicially proceeded against, 15 Ed-
 ward ii. p 602. Mayor, 12 Edward ii.
 p 610. c. 1. d. Complain'd of by the
 pope's nuncio, 12 Edward ii. p 617.
 Executor of William de Trente, 12
 Edward ii. p 694. c. 1. o.
 Wenleswurth, Laurence de, amerc'd, 29
 Henry iii. p 549. c. 1. e.
 Wentale, Yorkshire, its tallage, 30 Hen-
 ry iii. p 491. c. 1. w.
 Wenunwen, Girfin son of, in Wales, 29
 Henry iii. p 682. c. 2.
 Wepham, the fee of Rolland de Dinan,
 14 Henry ii. p 405. c. 2. k.
 Weregrave, the manor of the bishop of
 Winchester, p 496. c. 2. r. and p
 639. c. 2. x.
 Weremuth in the bishopric, tallaged, 11
 Edward i. p 497. c. 1. u.
 Werflea, the terra de, to whom it be-
 longed, 15 Henry ii. p 308. c. 2. t.
 Werewel nunnery, 9 Edward i. p 214.
 c. 2. f.
 Werfeld, Shropshire, tallaged, 1 John,
 p 487. c. 2. y.
 Werkeshop amerc'd, 4 John, p 393, 394.
 and p 710. c. 1. i.
 Werres, Helewise, pays a fine not to
 marry though she had vow'd chastity,
 10 Richard i. p 321. c. 1. f.
 Wermegai, the honor of William de
 Warenne, 2 Richard i. p 462. c. 1. z.
 Wessinton in the bishopric, p 494. c. 1.
 Westacre, canons of, 10 John, p 326.
 c. 2. c. Fine for changing a road which
 lay thro' their court, Norfolk, ibid.
 Westbery, Walter de, 29 Henry ii. p
 158. c. 1. t.
 Westcour, Henry de, fines for his out-
 lawry or abjuration, 4 John, p 350.
 c. 1. g.
 West-Derby, tallaged, 11 Henry iii. p
 488. c. 1. b.
 Westgate hundred occurs, p 144. c. 1. o.
 Amerc'd for not pursuing the rob-
 bers of Hakinton chapel, Kent, 7 Ri-
 chard i. p 386. c. 2. r.
 Westland, Theophania de, Kent, 6 Hen-
 ry iii. p 311. c. 2. f.
 Westmarieland, p 89. c. 2. t. Robert de
 Clifford and Idonea de Leyburn she-
 rifs in fee of Westmorland, 27 Ed-
 ward i. p 660. Accompted for three
 years successively by Reinard, dapifer
 of Randulf de Glanvil, 23 Henry ii.
 p 662. c. 1. y.
 Westminster, coronations, marriages and
 knighthoods of the royal family ce-
 lebrated there, p 2. How that church
 obtain'd the town of Benflet, p 105.
 Its land in Becham, Kent, 14 Henry ii.
 p 388. c. 1. t.
 Westminster,

I N D E X.

- Westminster, Laurence abbat of, 11 Henry ii. p 30. W. abbat of, 3 Henry iii. p 46. c. 2. Has fifteen knights fees in Worcestershire, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1. *u.* and 14 Henry iii. p 459. c. 2. *g.* See his fine, p 463. c. 1. *f.* Teste R[ichard de Barking] abbat of Westminster, 27 Henry iii. p 473. c. 2. *s.* Some account of the abbat's estate in Gloucestershire, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. *c.* The grant from Edward iii. for rebuilding this church, p 549.
- Westminstre, Edward de, of the treasury, 37 Henry iii. p 185. c. 1. *f.* One of the king's messengers which demanded tallage of London, 39 Henry iii. p 491. c. 2. *a.* Edward de, treasurer of the new Exchequer at Westminster, 30 Henry iii. p 549. c. 2. *k.* E. de Westminstre clerk of the Exchequer, 42 Henry iii. p 559. c. 1. *n.* Has custody of the seal of the Exchequer, p 580. c. 2. *t.* Commanded to seize on the city of London for trespass of an assize, 39 Henry iii. p 703. c. 2. *w.* Odo de Westminstre remembrancer of the Exchequer, 14 Edward i. p 714. c. 1. *l.* Simon de Westminstre made teller of the Exchequer, 28 Henry iii. p 739. c. 2. *t.* Edward de Westminstre son of Odo the goldsmith purchases the office of fusor, 24 Henry iii. p 741. Odo de Westminstre, who seems to be the son of Edward, makes a deputy, 51 Henry iii. *ibid.* c. 2. *k.* Edward de Westminstre baron of the Exchequer, 48 Henry iii. p 747. c. 2. *k.* Which appears to be his last year, p 748.
- Westmylne, Richard de, of the county of Hereford, 55 Henry iii. p 165. c. 2. *n.* The tallage or assise of Westmulna, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. *z.*
- Weston, John de, justice of the Jews, 55 Henry iii. p 163. c. 2. *d.* Geoffry de Weston accompts for some late lands of the Templars, 9 Edward ii. p 181. c. 1. *d.* The sokemanni of Weston, Norfolk, tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 500. c. 2. *g.* William de Weston has a commission of array for the wapentak of Morley, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2. And Robert de Weston for Knaresburgh, *ib.* Adam de Weston committee of the lands of David son of Griffin a felon, 24 Edward i. p 697.
- Committed to the Tower of London, 24 Edward i. p 700. c. 2. *f.* Was of Northamptonshire, *ibid.*
- Westoure community in Hampshire tallaged, 6 Edward ii. p 512. c. 1. *y.*
- Westwode, Richard le Later de la, a Venire facias against him, p 556. c. 2. *p.*
- Wetewong, Asketil de, of Yorkshire, his donum, 9 Richard i. p 484. c. 1. *r.*
- Wexcumb in Wiltshire, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409.
- Weyland, Thomas de, justice itinerant, 10 and 11 Edward i. p 590. c. 1. *k.* Richard de Weylaund has respite of his debts while in the king's service beyond sea, 26 Edward i. p 685. c. 1. *f.* Margery widow of Thomas de Weyland, 18 Edward i. p 708. c. 2. *z.*
- Whattele, John de, keeper of the queen-mother's gold, 7 Edward i. p 241. c. 1. *d.*
- Whita, William, 9 Edward ii. p 452. c. 2. *k.* A writ in his favour, *ibid.*
- White, John, alderman of a London gild, 26 Henry ii. p 391. c. 1. *z.*
- Whitebi, abbat of, grants privileges to the townsmen, p 67. c. 2. *p.* Which are contested, 1 John, p 73. c. 1. *x.* The compotus of it, 14 John, p 214. c. 1. *p.* The contest between the abbat and the town repeated more at large, 1 John, p 357. c. 1. *f.* The quinzime for the merchandise of the port of Whitebi, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. *i.*
- Wapentak of Whiteby under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
- Whitefeld, Henry de, discharg'd of his scutage in Oxfordshire by the king's writ, 4 John, p 463. c. 1. *b.* See Witfeld.
- Whitewey, William de, parker of Stansted in Suffex, 2 Edward ii. p 600.
- Whystan manor in Yorkshire belong'd to Thomas de Furnival senior, 14 Edward ii. p 370. c. 2.
- Whytewel, Asculf, had his purse cut in the court of the barons of the Exchequer at York, 26 Edward i. p 600.
- Wiard, Philip son of, 21 Henry ii. p 379. c. 2. *u.* Amerc'd pro ferro Juifæ, *ib.*
- Wibert, prior of Christ's Church, Canterbury, p 134. c. 1. *f.*
- Wich, Worcestershire, tallaged, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. *q.* Tallaged again under

I N D E X.

- under the name of Wyz, 14 Henry ii. p 489. c. 2. r. Walter de Wich elect of Sarum, 47 Henry iii. p 496. c. 1. q. Instaurum de Wicha, p 643. c. 2. u. Wich in Oxfordshire, p 650. Wich in the king's hands, 22 Henry iii. p 702. John de Wika usher of the Exchequer, 8 Richard i. p 720. c. 1. f. Matthew usher, 33 Henry iii. p 720.
- Wichenden lands given in marriage to Agnes Wac by William de Humez her father, before 9 John, p 311. c. 2. b. But claim'd by the abbat of Nutley, *ibid*.
- Wichenton, Henry de, his wardship revers'd, 8 Richard i. p 136. c. 1. w. Had the wardship of the daughter of Philip de Niwebote, 8 Richard i. p 221. c. 2. b.
- Wicht, the men of that island amerced for defaults, 16 and 18 Henry ii. p 384. c. 1. x. The danegeld of that isle for several years, 5 Stephen, p 475. c. 2. c. Thomas de Wyght's office in Kingeston on Hull, 6 Edward ii. p 538. c. 2. b.
- Wichtone, to whom it belonged, 2 Henry iii. p 620. c. 2. r.
- Wiclewood, William de, moneyour of Thetford, p 410. c. 1. k.
- Wicumb, belonged to the Fitz-Gerolds, temp. Henry ii. p 40. c. 2. g. Men of Wicumb fine for a defect in their burrels, 2 Henry iii. p 331. c. 2. c. Twelve knights of Wicumb amerc'd, 5 Henry iii. p 392. c. 1. r. Held by Alan Basset, 1 John, p 513. c. 1.
- Widcot, Silvester, 2 John, p 119. c. 1. o.
- Widemerepol, that land, p 308. c. 2. x.
- Widendon, Peter de, 1 John, p 299. c. 2. b. His admission to land in Winchcombe, whether from William de Sudley, whose ward he had been, *ibid*.
- Wider, William, his aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 1. c.
- Wideresdale or Witherdal, William de, his fees, 30 Henry ii. p 79. c. 2. a. Alan de Witherdal, 3 John, p 308. c. 2. d.
- Widermundesford tallaged, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. viz. in Essex.
- Wido, or Guy the dean, justice itinerant, 20, 21, 22, 23 Henry ii. p 85—90. Was justicier and dean of Waltham, 15 Henry ii. p 98—102. c. 2. r. Wido dean of Gualtham, baron of the Exchequer in the beginning of Henry ii. p 145. c. 2. a. Wido the son of Tiece, how his lands descended, 4 Richard i. p 311. c. 1. x. Robert son of Wido, 8 Richard i. p 393. c. 1. m. and p 484, 485.
- Widow, fines to marry whom she will, p 221. c. 1. w. Another in wardship, *ibid*. c. 2. a. Another, p 222. c. 1. g. Robert son of Siward fines for the office and widow of Hugh Chivilli, 5 Stephen, p 316. c. 1. w. Widows to have protection and speedy justice, p 612.
- Widrigild, what, p 63.
- Widvil, Robert de, join'd with Henry de Monfort as custos of the lands of Roger de Molbrai, 5 Stephen, p 203. c. 1. d.
- Wife of Hugh de Nevil fines to lye with her own husband [probably in prison] 6 John, p 326. c. 1. a.
- Wigan, mareschal of Henry i. p 30, 31. c. 1. Ralf son of Wigan quit of escuage for the king's ransom, 7 Richard i. p 411. c. 2. t. Wigan had Scnide before 1 John, p 488. c. 1. z.
- Wigenhale, Peter de, and Simon his son, &c. 24 Henry ii. p 387. c. 2. o.
- Wiggeberg in Essex, the terra of Robert de Setuans tallaged, 1 Richard i. p 486. c. 1. l. Because the heir was in ward, *ibid*.
- Wiggemore abbey has two knights fees in Herefordshire, 29 Henry ii. p 414. c. 2. s.
- Wight (Island of) and Herefordshire granted to William Fitz-Osbern dapifer, an. 1070. p 34. c. 1. g. See Wicht.
- Wiham hundred, p 377. c. 1. y. Manor of Wyham in custody of Thomas de Camvill from Walter de Burgh, 28 Henry iii. p 658. c. 1. a. One of the king's manors, *ibid*.
- Wihtefeld, Robert de, one of king Richard's regency, p 24.
- Wikebout manor in Worcestershire amerc'd, 31 Henry ii. p 391. c. 2. i.
- Wikerlai, Roger and Jordan de, 22 Henry ii. p 294. c. 2. d. Their two fees, *ibid*.
- Wile, William de, said to debauch his guard, 29 Henry ii. p 334. c. 1. i.
- Wileby, Philip de, baron of the Exchequer, 9 and 10 Edward i. p 235. c. 1. f. and 4 Edward i. p 586. c. 2. k. See Wylughby.

I N D E X.

- Wylughby. Philip de Wyleby's salary as baron, 8 Edward i. p 587. c. 2. *a*. Was chancellor of the Exchequer, 31 Edward i. ib. c. 2. *p*. John de Wylughby was sheriff of Northamptonshire, 5 Edward ii. p 592. c. 2. *l*. Philip de Wylughby chancellor of the Exchequer, 25 Edward i. p 609. c. 1. *a*. P. de, who, 31 Edward i. p 615. c. 2. *n*. and p 666. c. 1. *c*. Occurs, 27 Edward i. p 685. c. 1. and 25 Edward i. p 724. c. 2. *a*. Chancellor, 31 Edward i. p 737. c. 2. *n*.
- Wilinton, Ralf de, sheriff of Devonshire, pledge of William de Lassebergh, 39 Henry iii. p 642. c. 1. *o*.
- William uncle of king John, a benefactor to Feversham abbey, p 285. c. 2. *k*. Earl William brother of the king his knights fees, 14 Henry ii. p 399. c. 1. *m*. Again, p 407. c. 1. *x*. William the king's brother, 2 Henry ii. p 419. c. 1. *y*. William the queen's brother, 2 Henry ii. p 476. c. 1. *g*. and p 685.
- William i. raises six shillings on every hide of land here, p 397. c. 2. *b*.
- William the king's son [viz. of Henry i.] his writ to the bishop of Bath, an. 1121. p 75.
- Wilmundecot, in the family of Vaux, 6 John, p 304. c. 1. *r*. Ralf de, amerced for recreancy, 14 Henry ii. p 382. c. 1. *p*.
- Wilton, Richard de, one of the justices, 20 Henry ii. p 84. and p 485. Sheriff of Wiltshire, 23 Henry ii. p 90. c. 1. *y*. Hubert de Wiltona, 5 Stephen, p 100. c. 2. *g*. Peter de Wilton accompts for the profits of the See of Exeter, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. *a*. Richard de Wilton sheriff of Wilts, 15 Henry ii. p 256. c. 2. *e*. Alan de Wilton amerced for a duel, 7 Henry iii. p 382. c. 2. *z*. Amerced for false measure, 5 Richard i. p 392. c. 2. *e*. See p 410. c. 1. *g*. Its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. *l*. That abbat's scutage, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 1. *q*. The burgh's assise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. *d*. See p 706.
- Wiltshire, Richard archdeacon of, former of the manors of the See of Exeter, p 212. c. 2. *a*. The aid of this shire, 14 Henry ii. p 409. c. 2. *e*. Its donum, p 481. c. 2. *c*. See p 650. c. 2. *a*.
- Wimar, capellanus, has custody of Hulm abbey, &c. 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. *k*. Farmer of Norfolk and Suffolk, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. *n*. Fines to be quit as sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk, 1 Richard i. p 316. c. 2. *d*. William Wymer, p 598. c. 1. *u*. See p 643. c. 1. *u*. and p 770. c. 2. *l*.
- Wimbervil, Elias and Robert sons of Roger de, 25 Henry iii. p 558. c. 1. *a, b*.
- Wimund's fees, held of the honor of Gloucester, not found, 15 John, p 445. c. 1. *o*. Richard Wymund, his crime, 10 Henry iii. p 543. c. 1. *g*.
- Winchecumb, abbat in Gloucestershire accompts for two fees, 29 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. *m*. The aid of the town, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 1. *k*. The burgh tallaged, 7 Richard i. p 486. c. 2. *n*.
- Winchelse, barons and bailifs of, 6 Edward i. p 229. c. 2. *b*. Its ferm how assign'd, ib. James de, his land, 1 John, p 336. c. 1. *g*. That port amerced, p 395. c. 2. *r*. Has a justicier, 19 Henry ii. p —. c. 1. *z*. See p 530. c. 2.
- Winchester, earl of, See Quenci. Abbets of, 25 Henry ii. p 390. c. 1. *n*. Prior of Winchester amerced for having a bow in his house, 2 John, p 393. c. 2. *u*. Soke of the bishop in the suburbs, p 496.
- Windfor, a royal chapel there, temp. Edward ii. p 42. The farmer of Windfor, 21 Henry ii. p 251. c. 2. *l*. Again, 14 Henry ii. p 256. c. 2. *d*. William son of Richard de Windlesor amerces the men of Cambridge by command of the barons, 12 John, p 366. c. 2. *i*. Edmund de Wyndesore the king's panetier distrain'd to accompt for the office of Gauge, 15 Edward ii. p 529. c. 1. *c*. Osbert de Brai farmer of Windresore, 19 Henry ii. p 531. c. 2. *n*. John and Thomas de, 6 and 25 Henry iii. p 561. c. 1. *k, l*. Thomas ponderator, 4 John, p 740.
- Wine, Nigel son of Osbert le, p 343. c. 2. *g*. Imprison'd for the death of Gemian de la Yerd, 6 Henry iii. ib.
- Wine to wash the altar, p 132. c. 2. *a*. A sextertium of Wine sold for ten pence in Hereford, 14 Henry iii. p 289. c. 1. *m*. Tonellum of red wine at fifteen

I N D E X.

- teen shillings, 12 John, p 526. c. 1. n.
 Several sorts of Wine, p 527.
 Winesham, the land of Ralf de, in the king's hands, 14 John, p 204. c. 2. g.
 Winestaneton, William de, 5 Richard i. p 67. c. 1. m. His debet for the share of his wife Agnes's inheritance in Suffex, *ibid*.
 Winferding, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 409.
 Winielton in Cornwall, its aid, 23 Henry ii. p 420. c. 2. m.
 Winterborne, Felicia and William de, 10 John, p 313. c. 1. x. Her debet, *ibid*. That town belong'd to Alured de Nicol, 11 John, p 326. c. 2. d. The donum of the Winterburns, Wiltshire, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2. Its tallage, 1 John, p 488. c. 1. z.
 Winterhull, William de, held nothing of the king in capite in Surrey and Suffex, 41 Henry iii. p 415. c. 2. b. John de Wintereshul of Hampshire, 42 Henry iii. p 598. c. 1. w. See Wintreshul.
 Winterlowe in Wiltshire, its tallage, 20 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. k.
 Winteflawe, the terra of Matthew Turpin, 1 John, p 461. c. 2. u. Of which he was disseiz'd for not attending the king's army, *ibid*.
 Winton, Peter bishop of, 11 Henry iii. p 43. c. 2. l. Bishop of Winton (*viz*. Peter de Rupibus) made chancellor, 15 John, p 46. c. 2. w. That bishoprick in the king's hands, 19 Henry ii. p 211. c. 1. m. That See in the king's hands, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. f. Bishop Peter fermer of Hampshire, 5 Henry iii. p 225. c. 1. t. John [Sandale] bishop of Winchester, treasurer, 12 Edward ii. p 262. c. 1. a. See Sandale. Godfrey's charter of privileges, 3 John, p 277. c. 2. s. Bishop of Winton acknowledges sixty knights fees, 29 Henry iii. p 413. c. 2. l. Richard archdeacon of Poictiers custos of this See, 18 Henry ii. p 439. c. 2. g. Its aid for the marriage of the king's daughter, 31 Henry iii. p 460. c. 2. n. Its scutage for Wales, 13 John, p 464. c. 1. p. P. Winton excus'd from scutage because he oppos'd the granting it, 5 Henry iii. p 469. c. 1. g. Some account of the manors of this See, p 496. c. 2. r. G[odfrey de Luci] bishop of Winton king's tallager in Cornwall, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. t. Bishop Peter was justicier, 2 Henry iii. p 564. c. 1. a. John de Winton clerk of the wardrobe, 34 Edward i. p 589. Nicolàs de Winton sherif of London, 2 Edward i. p 608. c. 2. x. Nicolas de Winton deputy usher of the Exchequer, 40 Henry iii. p 720. c. 2. m.
 Wintonia, Robert de, 2 John, p 118. c. 1. d. Adam de Winton clerk, keeper of the rolls of Judaism, 7 Edward i. p 166. c. 1. s. The town has an abatement of its ferm for twenty one years by reason of its poverty, 49 Henry iii. p 231. c. 1. k, l. Its weavers fine for liberties, and to have an alderman, 12 Henry ii. p 323. c. 2. i. The affise of the city, 22 Henry ii. p 486. c. 1. i. Philip de Wintonia of London, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. y. Tallaged, 4 John, p 510. c. 1. m. Nicolas de Wintonia usher of the Exchequer, 5 Edward i. p 651. c. 1, 2. Why the town was in the king's hands, 56 Henry iii. p 701. c. 2. s.
 Wintreshul, William de, sherif of Hampshire, 55 Henry iii. p 675. c. 1. b.
 Wirecestria, Ralf de, baron of the Exchequer, 30 Henry ii. p 146. c. 1. d. See Worcester.
 Wireton in Cornwall, its tallage, 1 John, p 505. c. 1. t.
 Wirkeburc in Yorkshire, its tallage, 9 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. r.
 Wisbech or Wysebech, the bishop of Ely's town, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 2.
 Wischard, William, 6 Richard i. p 298. c. 2. y.
 Wistring, Oliver de, his tenure, temp. Henry ii. p 401. c. 1.
 Witacre, Jordan de, and Ifouda his wife, their share in the honor of Stafford, 4 Henry iii. p 471. c. 2. m.
 Witefeld, Rodbert de, his pleas, 25 Henry ii. p 55. c. 1. x. One of the barons of the Exchequer, 29 Henry ii. p 57. c. 1. b. One of the justices itinerant, 26 Henry ii. p 95. c. 1. g. One of the barons, 29 Henry ii. p 144. c. 1. p. Fermer of Oxfordshire for several years past, 30 Henry ii. p 225. c. 1. q. Ralf de Witefeld kill'd by Hugh son of Emma, 8 John, p 342. c. 2. r. Robert de, his pleas, 3 Richard i. p 378. c. 1. p.
 G g g

I N D E X.

- c. 1. p. Henry of Devonshire fines ne transfretet, 1 John, p 469. c. 2. u. Walter de, his share of the honor of Stafford, 4 Henry iii. p 471. c. 2. m. Robert tallager of Kent, 33 Henry ii. p 507. c. 1. o.
- Witeford in Devonshire, its tallage or affise, 19 Henry ii. p 485. c. 1. b.
- Witegrave, Ailric and Gilbert de, who in Staff. 7 Richard i. p 383. c. 2. i.
- Witeweia, William de, 5 Stephen, p 315. c. 2. k. Held of the honor of Arundel, *ibid.*
- Witewich, seems to have been the feat of the Grentemeifnils, p 338. c. 1. b.
- Witford in Devonshire their disme, p 503. c. 1. a. See Witeford.
- Witle in Surrey tallaged, 6 Edward ii. p 512. c. 1. w.
- Witlingham, that land by whom claim'd, 10 John, p 68. c. 2. a.
- Witney, Robert de, belong'd to Eynsham abbey, 42 Henry iii. p 705. c. 1. k.
- Witso son of Levestan, 5 Stephen, p 315. c. 2. l. His fine for his father, *ibid.*
- Witton and Cave, p 68. c. 2. z.
- Wivelesthorp, Richard de, Yorkshire, amerced for a duel, 7 Henry iii. p 382. c. 2. z.
- Wivergate, Canterbury, p 138. c. 1. Near the tower ditch, *ibid.*
- Wiverona widow of Everwacer of Ipswich, fines to marry at her own choice, 5 Stephen, p 320. c. 2. w.
- Wives and children of the Jews to be seiz'd for default, p 153.
- Wivil, Richard de, pays a hundred pounds for his donum in Yorkshire, 29 Henry ii. p 190. c. 2. p.
- Wlethelesberwe, Adam de, collector of the vintisme, Leicest. 1 Edward i. p 699. c. 2. x.
- Wlinberge market belonged to the abbat of Torre, 14 Henry iii. p 683. c. 2. k.
- Wnford, Devonshire, was Ralf Taiffon's, 5 Stephen, p 685. c. 2. l.
- Woburn abbey, p 470. c. 1. d.
- Wocking in Surrey, its aid, 14 Henry ii. p 408. c. 2. y.
- Woddetone, Robert de, sherif of Devonshire, 14 Edward i. p 637. c. 2. d.
- Wodeford, frere Lucas de, confessor to Edward i. and Edward ii. p 270. c. 1. e.
- Wodelowe, whose land, p 39. c. 2.
- Wokingeham, the bishop of Sarum's manor in Berkshire, 3 Henry iii. p 286. c. 2. r. Has a Tuesday market settled, *ib.*
- Wollechirchew market in London, 52 Henry iii. p 534. c. 2. e.
- Wolleward, Walter, surety for William de Watford, 56 Henry iii. p 172. c. 1. x.
- Wolvesey at Winchester, the Exchequer of, 43 and 52 Henry iii. p 549. c. 2. l.
- Women married, their privileges and incapacities, p 124, 125. Women had a right of tryal by duel, 31 Henry ii. p 311. c. 1. w. Not to be distreined by their dower for the debts of the deceased, p 667, 668.
- Woodhouse or Wodehouse, Robert de, made baron of the Exchequer in the room of Ingelard de Warle, 12 Edward ii. p 586. c. 1. b. Robert de Wodehouse baron of the Exchequer, 15 Edward ii. p 661. c. 2. t. Robert de Wodehous baron of the Exchequer and auditor of the accompts, &c. 12 Edward ii. p 730. c. 2. k.
- Wool, fine for leave to export it out of England, 8 Richard i. p 532. Tonnage, or the office of weighing wool, or of the beam, p 534, 535. *passim.* Half a mark for every sack of Wool exported from Len, 25 Edward i. p 536. Forty shillings for every sack in time of war, p 537. c. 1. t.
- Worcester, Godfrey Giffard bishop of, chancellor, 1 Edward ii. p 52. That See in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 212. c. 2. x. Walter [Reynald] bishop and chancellor, 1 Edward ii. p 261. c. 1. t. Accompt of the knights fees of this See, p 404. c. 2. y. The scutage of this See for the ransom of Richard i. p 412. c. 1. y. Has above forty nine fees in that county, 38 Henry iii. p 415. c. 1. u. The scutage for this See, 3 John, p 463. c. 1. f. That burgh tallaged, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. r. Walter bishop of, treasurer, 2 Edward ii. p 552. c. 2. m. W. Reynald elect of Worcester, treasurer, 1 Edward ii. p 566. Surrenders the treasurership of the Exchequer to John de Sandale, 3 Edward ii. p 572. c. 1. m. Chancellor of England, 5 Edward ii. p 578. c. 1. a. Godfrey bishop of Worcester one of the king's council, 54 Henry iii. p 654. c. 2. Godfrey had the third part of a barony by inheritance,

I N D E X

- 20 Edward i. p 687. Walter bishop of, treasurer, 2 Edward ii. p 723. c. 1. z.
- Worcester, their contention with Gloucester, 6 Richard i. p 275. c. 2. p. An account of the manors belonging to the prior and monks of Worcester, 9 John, p 282. c. 1. w. Prior of Worcester amerc'd for holding plea concerning a lay fee, 31 Henry ii. p 390. c. 2. u. Scutage of Worcestershire for the ransom of Richard i. p 412. c. 1. y. The villata of Worcester tallaged, 8 Richard i. p 487. c. 1. q. Again, 18 Henry iii. p 511. c. 2. q. Sir Richard de Worcester made sherif of Wilts, 51 Henry iii. p 591. c. 2. x. Guy earl of Warwick sherif in fee of Worcestershire, 27 Edward i. p 641.
- Worlegyan, one of John Wak's seven churches in Exeter diocese, 29 Henry iii. p 705. c. 1. i.
- Wormelawe hundred amerc'd, Herefordshire, 35 Henry iii. p 394. c. 2. k.
- Worth hamlet belong'd to the chamberlainship of the Exchequer, p 734. Worth under the sherif of Suffex was in part the prior of Boxgrave's, p 417. c. 1. g.
- Wotton in Warwickshire, prior of, 42 Henry iii. p 183. c. 2. s.
- Wrecks, several privileges relating to them, p 46. c. 1. Belonged to the crown, p 234, 235. c. 1. Styled Werecs and Weregs, p 235. c. 1. b, i, k, l. Not to be seised without warrant from the justicier, 14 Henry ii. p 388. c. 1. y.
- Wreng of Claihangre, Tocgieve wife of Osbert, slain before 7 John, p 346. c. 1. p.
- Writele, Effex, its aid with Joseph Clerk's and William Fitz-Geoffrey's, 14 Henry ii. p 407. c. 2. Its tallage, 19 Henry ii. p 484. c. 2. z. and p 486. c. 2. m. To whom the manor of Writele was granted out, 4 Richard i. p 652. c. 2. s.
- Writing, the manner of it in old membranes, Pref. p vi.
- Writs of course and precept, p 49. Writs de ultra mare, p 58. and p 686. c. 2. s. Original of writs, p 59. Purchasing of a writ, p 59. c. 1. t. Writs of Liberate, p 119. Writs of Liberate, Computate and de Perdono, p 131. Writs of Allocate, p 183, 184, 185. Writ of Pone, p 187. c. 2. k. Writ of re-stitution of temporalities, why, p 269.
- Writs of privy seal to forward sherifs in their payments, p 245, 246. Writs of Liberate of two sorts, p 268. Of Assistance, p 470. Writs of Duci facias, p 589. Writs of privy seal, p 594. Writs of the great and privy seal, p 672. Writs of Allocate and Computate, p 673, 674, 676. Writ dormant, p 686. A close Writ of the great seal, p 715. Mareschal of the Exchequer keeper of the Writs, 10 Edward i. p 727. c. 1. e. Clerk of the Writs of the Exchequer, p 732. Writs of aid granted to king's debtors, p 668.
- Wroteham, William de, his grant from Richard i. p 67. c. 2. o. William de Wroteham forester of Dorset and Somersetshire, 1 John, p 318. c. 1. y. Has a confirmation of the land of Cathangre, 2 John, p 330. c. 2. m. Richard de Wroteham hereditary forester of Somersetshire, 9 Henry iii. p 341. c. 2. y. Richard de Wrotham, his fine, 25 Henry iii. p 366. c. 1. b. William ferm'd the quinzime of merchandise, 4 John, p 529. c. 2. g. Again, being now archdeacon of Tanton, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i. William de Wroteham accompts for the mines of Cornwall and Devonshire, 10 Richard i. and 14 John, p 631. c. 2.
- Wroxhul, Hamon de, made deputy furor by Odo de Westminster, 51 Henry iii. p 741. c. 2. k.
- Wroxton canons pay no scutage for the manor of Torp in Northamptonshire, 27 Henry iii. p 467. c. 1. i. Which manor was given them by John de Mountague, ibid.
- Wuburne, John de, of London, tallaged, 19 Henry iii. p 508. c. 1. y. See Woburn.
- Wudestoke, a council of the proceres summon'd hence to meet at Gloucester, an. 1123. p 9. c. 1. o. The repairs of that house with an Exchequer built there, 25 Henry iii. p 549. c. 1. i.
- Wudiete, sir Walter de, who, 10 John, p 339. c. 1. q. William de, tallager of Dorsetshire, 19 Henry iii. p 506. c. 2. i.
- Wulshal in Wiltshire. its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
- Wulfie, Robert de, fines for his archdeaconry of Coventry, 1 John, p 1335. c. 2. b.
- Wulfnoth, Henry son of, de Pecham, Kent,

I N D E X.

Kent, 32 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. z.
Wulurunchampton tallaged, 7 Henry iii.
p 506. c. 1. d.
Wulwardesly manor, the prior of Worcester's, p 282. c. 1. w.
Wulwine accompts for the ferm of Chapmanhal, 2 Henry ii. p 234. c. 1. o.
Wulwinely in Yorkshire, by whom that land was claim'd, 3 John, p 301. c. 1. t.
Wurle mill, p 641. c. 1. o.
Wurmegai honor, in Reginald de Warrenne, 14 Henry ii. p 398. c. 1. l.
See p 652. c. 1. z. See Warrenne.
Wutton, that town belong'd to Robert de Tattelhal, 6 Richard i. p 135. c. 1. k. The church belonged to the abbot of Westminster, temp. Henry i. p 141. c. 1. a. See Wotton.
Wuttorp, Thomas heir of Alan de, 11 John, p 543. c. 1. i. His grant, *ibid.*
Wychedford hundred the bishop of Ely's, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 2.
Wycumb, Simon de, keeper of the queen's gold, 52 Henry iii. p 185. c. 1. e.
Wydepunt reed-ground, the bishop of Ely's, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 1.
Wygeden, Richard de, his interest in the manor of Haverhill, 40 Henry iii. p 513. c. 2. e.
Wygetoft, the abbat of Croyland amerced for detaining that advowson, 8 Edward ii. p 367.
Wygg, John, sherif of Devonshire, before 5 Edward i. p 637. c. 2. b.
Wykham, John de, arrays Whiteby, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
Wylburgham, Walter de, who, 1 Edward i. p 424. c. 2. That town in Cambridgeshire discharg'd from tallage, 9 John, p 515. c. 2.
Wyltonia, Peter goldsmith de, 42 Henry iii. p 168. c. 1. c. William de Wyltonia holds pleas, 38 Henry iii. p 522. c. 2.
Wylughby, Peter de, treasurer's lieutenant, chancellor of the Exchequer, 23 Edward i. p 198. See p 247. c. 1. q. Peter de Wylegby first baron, &c. 25 Edward i. p 575. c. 2. q. See p 582, 586. See Wileby. Philip de Wylughby chancellor of the Exchequer, 27 Edward i. p 714. c. 1. m.
Wylwyth in Kent, p 653. c. 1. x.
Wymundeham priory, p 515. c. 2. y.

A cell of S. Albans, 10 Richard i. p 522. c. 2. Thomas de Wimundham king's treasurer, 50 Henry iii. p 574. c. 2. b. Again, 51 Henry iii. p 578. and p 581. c. 1. y. Precentor of Lichfield, 52 Henry iii. p 664. c. 2. q. Treasurer, 52 Henry iii. p 739. c. 2. uu.
Wyne, Dionysia, held the manor of Penkeston, Derbyshire, of Thomas de Cadurcis, 2 Edward ii. p 450. c. 1. u. Reynald de Wyme, 38 Henry iii. p 667.
Wyngefeld, Roger de, clerk, 9 Edward ii. p 181. c. 1. d. King's messenger to the Exchequer, 5 Edward ii. p 552. c. 1. f.
Wynselver, the manor of the bishop of Ely, 18 Edward i. p 430. c. 1, 2.
Wynterburn, frier Walter de, 30 Edward i. p 50. c. 2. q. Was one of the king's clerks, *ibid.*
Wyntonia, Adam de, remov'd from being justice of the Jews, 49 Henry iii. p 159. c. 2. c. See Wintonia. Nicolas de Wynton usher of the Exchequer, 52 Henry iii. p 723. c. 2. d.
Wyntrestok hundred the bishop of Bath's, 14 Henry iii. p 288. c. 2. b.
Wyrksop and Gresthorp manors in Nottinghamshire [f. *Derb.*] held by Thomas de Furnival of the king as part of the honor of Tykhul, 14 Edward ii. p 370. c. 2. Terra de Wercheffop, 30 Henry ii. p 371. c. 2.
Wytene, Simon de, his tallage for his land in Fairmanneby, 30 Henry iii. p 490.
Wytlesbury, Margery wife of Albric de, fined to the king to have the chattels of her husband who had drowned himself, p 238. c. 2. z.

Y.

Yaie of Shropshire, the tallage of William la, 8 John, p 505. c. 2. z.
Yarmouth paid custom three pence in the pound, 1 Edward ii. p 264. c. 2. q.
Ybetoft, Lambert de, in Lincolnshire, his land, heir and widow in the custody of Bartholomew de Multon, 4 John, p 222. c. 1. g.
Ycheburne, William de, 18 Henry iii. p 557. c. 1. x. Has a pone per plegios against him, *ibid.*

Ydemeston,

I N D E X.

Ydemeston, Wiltshire, the tallage of that town, 33 Henry ii. p 441. c. 2.
Ydonea executed for clipping the denarii, 26 Henry ii. p 190.
Ydonea brought the baronies of Hay and Kaunvile to the family of the Longespey's, before 40 Henry iii. p 218. c. 2. c.
Yekand, William de, has the wapentake of Pykeryng under a commission of array, 16 Edward ii. p 618. c. 2.
Yerd, Gemian de la, slain before 6 Henry iii. p 343. c. 2. g.
Yffeld, Simon de, his fine and pledges, 10 Henry iii. p 344. c. 1. o.
Ylaria wife of Robert de Budliars, 3 John, p 541. c. 1. l.
Yle in the West, the town of William Torel, amerc'd with the provost for not making hue and cry, 31 Henry ii. p 386. c. 2. s.
Ylger, Alured son of, why amerc'd, 23 Henry ii. p 381. c. 1. t.
Ymmemere, the land of Thomas Ruffus, 12 John, p 339. c. 2. u.
Ymmingham, the quinzime of the merchandise of this port, 6 John, p 530. c. 2. i.
York, that county fined for recording a duel, p 71. Gild of the merchants of York, 5 Stephen, p 273. c. 2. m. Fine that they may not be impleaded out of the county, *ibid.* c. 2. n. Has a confirmation of liberties, p 275. c. 1. b. Burgeffes and abbat of York, and abbat of S. Mary, York, have confirmation of liberties, 2 John, p 276. c. 2. f. Again abbat of S. Mary, York, 19 Henry iii. p 290. c. 1. q. Judges and jurors of Yorkshire fine to be no longer, p 316. c. 2. u. The peculiar tenure of its sherif, 3 John, p 318. c. 2. a. Styled a villa, *ibid.* Abbat of S. Mary, York, 3 John, p 381. c. 2. i. Citizens of York amerc'd an hundred pound for not meeting the king, 3 John, p 392. c. 2. c. Amerc'd, 55 Henry iii. p 395. c. 1. n. The aid of the city, 5 Stephen, p 418. c. 1. n. Its donum, 33 Henry ii. p 442. c. 2. r. When Yorkshire paid their danegeld, the city gave an aid, 2 Henry ii. p 480. c. 1. q. York's tallage, 3 and 9 Richard i. p 483. c. 2. q, r. The tallage of the men of S. Mary, York, 9

Richard i. p 484. c. 1. r. The assise of York made by Richard de Luci, before 21 Henry ii. p 485. c. 2. f. The tallage of York, 11 Henry iii. p 488. c. 2. i. Its tallage by John de Kirkeby, 14 Henry iii. p 489. c. 2. p. Again, 30 Henry iii. p 490. c. 2. w. The tenants of S. Mary, York, tallaged by William Chimil their custos, 10 Richard i. p 493. c. 1. f. York tallaged, 3 John, p 498. c. 2. b. The tallage of that city, 54 Henry iii. p 511. c. 2. t. Quinzime for the port of York, 6 John, p 530. c. 1. i. The Exchequer remov'd to the hall of the king's castle of York, 26 Edward i. p 553. and 12, 15 Edward ii. *ibid.* Its sherifwick given to the highest bidder by Richard i. p 635. Seiz'd into the king's hands, 41 Henry iii. p 645. c. 1. f. Several sherifs of Yorkshire, temp. Henry iii. p 670. Exchequer at York, 27 Edward i. *ibid.* c. 2. n. Bailifs and citizens amerc'd for not making due payment at the Exchequer, 26 Edward i. p 694. c. 2. s. The liberties of the canons of S. Peter and the city of York why seiz'd, 38 and 40 Henry iii. p 701. c. 1. q, r.
York, Turstein the king's chaplain made archbishop of, about the year 1114: p 8. c. 2. k. The archbishop disseised of all his manors except Ripon, temp. Richard i. p 24, 25. Had a house near Westminster, 30 Edward i. p 50. c. 1. o. Geoffrey archbishop of York, his controversy with the dean and chapter, temp. Richard i. p 60. The canons of York fined in an hundred pound for not attending at the king's summons, p 71. The archbishoprick and abbey of York in the king's hands, 31 Henry ii. p 211. c. 2. r. This See had a magister scolarum, p 211. c. 2. r. Paid Peterpence, 31 Henry ii. *ibid.* Was in the king's hands, 1 Richard i. p 213. c. 2. b. In the king's hands, 14 John, p 214. c. 1. o. Lands held of that See by William de Paunton in the county of York, p 219. c. 1. i. Geoffrey archbishop has the sherifwick, 10 Richard i. p 317. c. 2. r. Dean and chapter of York, 5 John, p 331. c. 1. s. The archbishop's aid to marry the king's daughter, 14 Henry ii. p 404. c. 1. w.

I N D E X.

- c. i. w.* His escuage for the king's ransom, 6 Richard i. p 411. *c. i. r.* The archbishop has a writ to oblige his tenants in Leycestershire to pay the proportion of the king's aid, 39 Henry iii. p 416. *c. i. d.* Walter archbishop, one of the receivers of the last vintism granted to Henry ii. p 424. *c. i. i.* Archbishop's scutage for the Irish expedition, 18 Henry ii. p 438. *c. i. z.* Receives scutage from his tenants in proportion to their lands, 1 John, p 472. *c. i. n.* The archbishop's freemen without Ripun tallaged, 9 Richard i. p 484. *c. i. r.* The tallage of the See of York accounted for, 3 John, p 488. *c. i. a.* Some accompt of lands belonging to this See in Lincolnshire, 33 Henry ii. p 492. *c. 2. d.* William de Melton archbishop made treasurer of the Exchequer, 18 Edward ii. p 573. *c. 2. y.* p 580. *c. i. q.* and p 582. *c. i. f.* Archbishop Geofrey made sherif of Yorkshire as the highest bidder by Richard i. p 635. *c. 2. f.* Walter archbishop one of the king's council, 54 Henry iii. p 654. *c. 2. w.* Archbishop of York sherif of Nottingham and Derbyshire, 5 Edward i. p 660. Mr J. archdeacon of York, 42 Henry iii. p 663. *c. 2. b.* The barony and regalia of the archbishop seiz'd into the king's hand, 2 John, p 696. *c. 2. p.*
- Yrnham, Elias de, Dorset or Somersetshire, 5 Henry iii. p 542. *c. 2. e.* How far Yrneham belong'd to Robert de Gant, 9 Richard i. p 689. *c. i. t.*
- Ysaac son of Bonefant of Bedford the Jew, 7 Richard i. p 146. *c. i.* Ysaac the chirographer paid 5100 marks to his share of the tallage, 13 John, p 151. *c. 2. k.*
- Ysabel wife of William de Turevil her quit claim to the prior of Merton, 8 Richard i. p 73. *c. i. w.* Ysabel countess of S. Paul, p 219. William son of Ysabel, 19 Henry ii. p 405. *c. i. g.* William son of Ysabel sherif of London, 16 Henry ii. p 513. *c. 2. f.* See Isabel.
- Ysenbert, William de, had the mills and lands of Pockeford in fee in Wiltshire, p 215. Was hanged about 42 Henry iii. p 216. *c. i. n.*
- Yseni, Adam de, 12 John, p 147, 148. *c. i. s.* His grant to friars of the hospital of S. Sepulchre, Lincoln, p 148. *c. i. s.*
- Ysilia widow of Adam de Saltmarsh, Glouc. in custody for the death of her late husband, 1 John, p 342. *c. i. bb.*
- Ysolt, See Derebi.
- Yvo husband of Emma, 3 Richard i. p 72. *c. 2. q.* Richard son of Yvo, 10 John, p 104. *c. i. x.* Yvo husband of Emma amerc'd for withdrawing from a duel, 31 Henry ii. p 382. *c. 2. c.* Yvo clerk constabulary, 10 Richard i. p 532. *c. 2.*

Z.

- Zatrachium, what, p 109. *c. 2.*
- Zuche, Roger la, sherif of Devonshire, 38 Henry iii. p 189. *c. i. y.* Alan la Zuche's fee in Northamptonshire, 18 Henry ii. p 403. *c. 2. p.* Alan de la Zouche one of the Leicestershire barons summon'd to the Scotch war, 26 Edward i. p 456. *c. i.* Elena de Zouche summon'd to pay her scutage for the army in Wales, 10 Edward i. p 457. *c. i. e.* Roger la Zuche and Helena widow of Alan la Zuche, 5 Edward i. p 597. *c. i. l.* Sire Aleyn la Zouche, 25 Edward i. p 614. *c. i. i.* Alan la Zuche sherif of Northamptonshire, 52 Henry iii. p 660. *c. 2. e.*



F I N I S.